

Pali Text Society

DĪGHANIKĀY-
ATṬHAKATHĀṬĪKĀ
LĪNATTHAVANṆANĀ

VOL. I

Edited by
LILY DE SILVA, M.A., Ph.D.
of the University of Ceylon
Peradeniya

LONDON
Published for the Pali Text Society
by
LUZAC & COMPANY, LTD.
46 Great Russell Street, W.C. 1
1970

SBN 7189 0476 1

All rights reserved

© P.T.S. 1970

Printed in England by Stephen Austin and Sons, Ltd., Hertford

TO
MY BELOVED PARENTS

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I take this opportunity to express my sincere thanks to my revered Guru, Mr. Julius Berugoda, who initiated me into the field of Pali studies. His enthusiasm to evoke in me a genuine love for Pali was such that he wrote an elementary Pali Grammar with interesting exercises for translation, especially for the purposes of teaching me. He later published this delightful booklet entitled *Pāḷi Subodhinī*, and it should be a valuable primer for any beginner. I owe him life-long obligation as it was he who paved the way to my present career.

He was excellent as a teacher, but he was greater as a disciplinarian. He repeatedly pointed out to me the urgent relevancy of the Buddha's teachings to the problems of day-to-day living. He was teaching not only an academic subject, but a disciplined way of life in accordance with the tenets of Buddhism. The inestimable value of this aspect of his teaching began to dawn on me very much later on, in the face of severe tests of life. I am very much indebted to him and I bow to him in all humility with gratitude and affection.

I acknowledge with sincere thanks the able guidance given by Dr. M. Sri Rammandala in the preparation of this work. He taught me the methods and principles of critical editing. I deeply appreciate his valuable advice and constructive criticism given at a time when I was much in need of help.

Throughout the four and a half years I was engaged in this work I received unfailing encouragement and inspiration from Dr. (Miss) I. B. Horner who kept my spirit unflagging during many trying years. I consider myself very lucky to have undertaken this work, especially because the enterprise has brought me in close contact with this great lady. The best reward that DAṬ gave me is her warm friendship. I wish her good health and good cheer for many more years to come.

Let me take this opportunity to express my sincere thanks

to the Asia Foundation of Ceylon, who eased the financial difficulties involved in a project of this nature with a very generous grant.

I would be failing in my duty if I do not pay homage to my beloved parents who willingly shouldered most of my family responsibilities to enable me to carry through my programme of work. It is a unique blessing to have such loving and considerate parents, and without their selfless assistance I would never have been able to complete this lengthy work within four and a half years. As a token of my love I dedicate this work to my beloved parents with everlasting gratitude.

My thanks are also due to my sister Chandra for the help she gave in collating MSS., to Mr. S. S. Chandrananda for the excellent typescript he prepared, to the Pali Text Society for undertaking to publish it and to Stephen Austin and Sons, Ltd., for excellent printing.

Last but not least, let me record my affectionate gratitude to my beloved husband who assisted me in this work in numerous ways.

LILY DE SILVA.

CONTENTS

	page
GENERAL INTRODUCTION	
1 Manuscripts collated	xi
2 Errors and idiosyncracies	xxv
3 Family tree	xxvii
4 Arrangement of subject matter	xxviii
5 Ṭikā—its etymology	xxviii
6 Evolution of ṭikā literature	xxxi
7 Authorship and date	xli
8 Language	lv
9 Some valuable information from the DAṬ	lviii
10 Methods of exegesis	lxvi
11 Nayas	lxxiv
12 Conclusion	lxxx
BIBLIOGRAPHY	lxxxii
LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS	lxxxiii

DĪGHANIKĀYA-AṬṬHAKATHĀ-ṬĪKĀ SĪLAKKHANDHAVAGGAṬĪKĀ

Bāhiranidānavañṇanā	I
1 Brahmajālasuttavañṇanā	43
2 Sāmaññaphalasuttavañṇanā	268
3 Ambaṭṭhasuttavañṇanā	372
4 Soṇadaṇḍasuttavañṇanā	408
5 Kūṭadantasuttavañṇanā	420
6 Mahālisuttavañṇanā	440
7 Jāliyasuttavañṇanā	450
8 Mahāsīhanādasuttavañṇanā	454

	page
9 Poṭṭhapādasuttavaṇṇanā	472
10 Subhasuttavaṇṇanā	501
11 Kevaṭṭasuttavaṇṇanā	506
12 Lohiccasuttavaṇṇanā	514
13 Tevijjasuttavaṇṇanā	518

GENERAL INTRODUCTION

This critical edition of the *Dīghanikāya-aṭṭhakathā-ṭīkā* (DAṬ) has been prepared by collating six ola-leaf manuscripts written in the Sinhalese script, and the Burmese *Chaṭṭhasaṅgāyanā* edition printed in the Burmese script. The following list of abbreviations of the MSS. used also gives an indication of the places from where they have been acquired.

- A MS. from Bimbārāma Pustakālaya, Elikāṭiya, Ahaṅgama.
- B MS. from Vanavāsarajamahā Vihāraya, Yātrāmulla, Bentoṭa.
- G MS. from Sudharmārāma Mahāvihāraya, Devāture, Māgālla, Gālla.
- G^m MS. from Vidyārāvinda Piriveṇa, Pahaḷagama, Gampaha.
- K MS. from Saṅgharājārāmaya, Vāliviṭapansala, Malvatta, Kandy.
- M MS. from Suddharmārāma Purāṇapiriven Potgulvihāraya, Nādugala, Mātara.
- P MS. from Saddharmodaya Piriveṇa, Valapola, Pānadure.
- B^m The *Chaṭṭhasaṅgāyanā* edition printed and published in Burma in 1962.

The MS. from Kandy has been collated up to the end of the *Jāliyasuttavaṇṇanā* only and was replaced thereafter by G^m, which was found to be a better copy of the same group. Another MS. from the Potgulvihāraya, Haṅguraṃketa was also at my disposal, but it was decided not to collate this as it was full of careless spelling mistakes, omissions and repetitions of words and phrases, all of which diminish its value a great deal.

The Sinhalese MSS. which have been collated are fairly representative of different groups. AG^mK seem to form one group as they are more or less uniform in their errors of omission and commission, of course, leaving a small margin for individual copyists' mistakes. BG similarly go back to a common origin. M seems to unify both these groups and it appears to go back to an earlier source. Sometimes it agrees with AG^mK, sometimes with BG, and not very infrequently it disagrees with both groups and yields a very satisfactory reading. M, in fact, is the oldest MS. collated, but its date is not mentioned anywhere. The first ten leaves of this MS. were missing and some parts of the main body of it were moth-eaten or decayed. The ola-leaves were very delicate and great care had to be taken in handling them. All the other MSS. were in very good condition. P falls in line with B^m generally and whenever it differs it shows great affinity with the Cambodian footnotes given in B^m. It is quite probable that P is a Sinhalese transliteration of a Cambodian MS., and this probability is strengthened by the fact that the Saddharmodaya Piriveṇa of Pānadure from where P was obtained is well known for its close contact with Burma and Cambodia.

Word to word comparison of the MSS. has shown that the Sinhalese tradition is far more reliable and authentic than the Burmese tradition. However, when the readings in the Sinhalese tradition seem faulty due to copyists' errors the Burmese tradition has been helpful. Of course, B^m is a modern formal edition, designed to do away with such mistakes. It is quite creditable that P too shows meticulous care in copying, with the exception of a few idiosyncrasies. But when one is confronted with a problematic reading, the Burmese often gives a reading which appears plausible at first sight. This very fact sounds a note of caution and often one's suspicions are confirmed. The Burmese tradition has tried to tide over difficulties by arbitrary substitution. This shows that the Burmese did not merely copy down what they found in the Sinhalese MSS., but actually ventured in editing them at a very early stage. This process is quite discernible particularly in words which are of rare usage in

Pali and in Skt. loan-words. The following are a few examples :

Page and Footnote No.	Burmese Reading.	Sinhalese Reading.
(i) Vol. I, 43, fn. 3	ummugghāto	upugghāto
(ii) Vol. I, 95, fn. 307	nijjhāya	nyāsa
(iii) Vol. I, 170, fn. 360-5	. . . idam komāra- bhacca-sallakatta- -sālākiy' ādikaraṇa- visesabhūtatantinaṃ tattha tattha vuttattā pārisesa- vasena vuttaṃ, tasmā tad avasesāya tantiyā pi idha saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. appasann' ākāro	. . . idam komāra- bhacca-salla- -salākiya-vyāji- karaṇa-visa-bhūtaṃ tantrānaṃ tattha tattha vuttattā pārisesavasena vuttaṃ ; rasāyana- tantrassāpi idha saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. avasann' ākāro
(iv) Vol. I, 230, fn. 79	taruṇā	taralā
(v) Vol. I, 390, fn. 407	sahassārānaṃ	samasārānaṃ
(vi) Vol. II, 18, fn. 286	buddh' ānubhāva- sahita-	buddhabhāva- sahācala-
(vii) Vol. II, 28, fn. 461	arūp' ādibhūmibhāga	anūp' ādibhūmibhāga
(viii) Vol. II, 31, fn. 514	jānuphāsubhāva-	ājānubāhubhāva-
(ix) Vol. II, 49, fn. 959	yaṃ vā rucitī	yaṃ cāṭun ti pi
(x) Vol. III, 174, fn. 185	vuccati	vuccati

It is really not necessary to list all such deviations here, as they are all recorded as variant readings in the footnotes. A close examination of the above ten examples which were chosen at random will give an indication of the relative merits of the two traditions:

(i) Upugghāta is from Skt. upodghāta which Māṭharavṛtti (p. 1) defines as :

“ Sthānam nimittam vaktā ca
tathā śroturprayojanam
sambandhādyabhidhānaṃ ca
hyupodghātam vidur budhā.”

Let us compare this definition with the DAṬ passage where the term *upugghāta* occurs : Tattha sambandho nāma desanāsambandho, yaṃ lokiya upugghāto ti vadanti. So pana pāliya nidānapāliwasena, nidānapāliya pana saṅgīti-vasena veditabbo ti. . . Here it is quite clear that *upugghāta* means “ context ” in the full sense of the term, and *upodghāta* is its forerunner etymologically and semantically. Adoption of the Burmese tradition would have meant the loss of all

this wealth of information. Incidentally ummugghāta—the Burmese reading—does not seem to convey any meaning at all.

(ii) This deals with a Skt. loan-word *nyāsa* which means “depositing” and this idea fits into the context beautifully, but *nijjhāya*, “having meditated, having been consumed”, will hardly fit or enhance the meaning here.

(iii) The Sinhalese tradition shows that the Āyurvedic system of medicine with its eight departments was known to the DAṬ author. The Burmese tradition seems to ignore this science of medicine which was actually a supplement to the Atharvaveda. The eight departments are as follows : 1. *Śalya*, “surgery”; 2. *Sālākya*, “inquiry into the diseases of the head and its organs”; 3. *Kāyacikitsā*, “treatment of diseases affecting the whole body”; 4. *Bhūtavidyā*, “treatment of diseases of the mind supposed to be produced by demoniacal influence”; 5. *Kaumārabhyāsa*, “paediatrics”; 6. *Agadatantra*, “doctrine of antidotes”; 7. *Rasāyanatantra*, “doctrine of elixirs”; 8. *Vājīkaraṇatantra*, “aphrodisiacs or rules for increasing generative power”. The Sinhalese tradition of the DAṬ uses the Pali equivalent of all these terms with the exception of *agada* for which it uses a synonym *visa*. All the Sinhalese readings give *vyājīkaraṇa* and it is obvious that it stands for *vājīkaraṇa* in this context.

(iv) Explaining the term *visādalakkhaṇa* the Sinhalese tradition gives *avasann’ ākāro*, “having the characteristic of sinking, being dispirited or depressed”. This brings out the true import of the word *visāda*, rather than the Burmese *appasann’ ākāro* which would simply mean “having the characteristic of being displeased”.

(v) *Lahusā* is correctly explained by the Sinhalese tradition as *taralā*, “unsteady, tremulous”, and accords very well with the context; but the Burmese, in spite of the DA explanation, interprets it as *tarunā*, “young”.

(vi) *Samasārāṇam*, “having equal value”, refers to the *kaḥāpaṇas*. If the Burmese tradition is to be accepted the

coin should have 1,000 spokes [*sic*] imprinted on it. But the kahāpaṇa is not known to carry such an impression.

(vii) The context of this word contains a discussion on why Buddhas are born in Jambudīpa alone. The point of view expressed by the Sinhalese tradition states that the centre of the world and the only place which remains unshaken at the moment of enlightenment is situated in India and for that reason Buddhas are born there alone. The Burmese tradition is not so explicit, "the place unshaken due to the magnificence of the Buddha" is all that they offer (cf. Kāliṅgabodhi Jātaka—J IV 232—for majesty of the bodhimāṇḍa).

(viii) *Anūpa*, "marshy ground", fits well into the context as *anūp' ādibhūmibhāgavisesavasena* means "with regard to different types of grounds such as marshy grounds etc.". But *arūpa*, "non-material", in the Burmese version seems quite irrelevant to the context (cf. J IV 381; Abh 187).

(ix) *Ājānubāhubhāva*, "the fact of having arms reaching down to the knees". This is one of the thirty-two characteristic marks of the Mahāpurisa. The Burmese reading would mean "the fact of being easy at the knees", but this feature is not supported by any textual authority.

(x) The term commented upon is *anuṭṭhiya(-bhāṇatā)*, "flattery". *Cātu* which is a synonym of *anuṭṭhiyabhāṇatā* brings out the meaning much more appropriately than *ruci*, "individual liking".

These examples should suffice to show the relative merits of the two main traditions of Pali MSS. that have been collated in this edition of DAṬ. The task of fixing the text when the Sinhalese tradition is free from graphic corruption or is fairly discernible is easy enough, because the seemingly plausible B^m readings are easily recognizable as arbitrary substitutes. But when the Sinhalese tradition is itself corrupt, and experience shows that the reliability of the Burmese tradition is questionable, fixing the text becomes a very difficult task. Often, in such cases, one has to see through the corrupt Sinhalese readings and try to visualize

what a confused number of letters stand for, sometimes in spite of an apparently meaningful Burmese reading. Whenever a reading has been reconstructed, attention is always drawn to it as a reconstructed reading only, besides of course giving all the MSS. readings. Here too a few examples chosen at random may illustrate better what is meant.

(i) Vol. III, 188, fn. 390

Burmese reading :	appamādapaṭipattiyā
Sinhalese readings :	AG ^m appalāvapaṭipattiyā
	BG appaṭilāvapaṭipattiyā
	M appalāvadapaṭipattiyā

Reconstructed reading : appalāpapaṭipattiyā

Sigāla, who was earlier engaged in a meaningless practice of worshipping the six quarters, is now introduced to a meaningful and useful set of practices by the Buddha. *Appamāda*, "diligent", is far fetched in this context, and it could not have been the word for which the confused Sinhalese readings stand. All Sinhalese readings retain "la" which is suggestive of the original word. "Pa" and "va" are consonants liable to confusion in Sinhalese calligraphy (AG^m), and the reconstructed reading is *appalāpapaṭipattiyā*, "practice which is not empty, futile or frivolous" (cf. M III 80).

(ii) Vol. III, 207, fn. 277

Burmese reading :	vimhay' atthabhāvato
Sinhalese readings :	ABGM vimmiḷṭṭhabhāvato
	G ^m vimmiḷṭṭhakabhāvato

Reconstructed reading : viṣiḷṭṭhabhāvato

Here the context says that faulty recitation makes *paritta* ineffective (na tejavantaṃ hoti). DAṬ tries to give the reason for it, but the term is couched in a problematic reading. B^m *vimhay' atthabhāvato*, "because of having wonderful meaning", hardly gives a plausible reason. Judging by the corrupt Sinhalese reading it is possible to conjecture that *vimmiliṭṭha* stands for *viṣiḷṭṭha* (ᨧ could become 𑄓𑄓 through a long process of graphic corruption)

< Skt. *viśliṣṭa*, "incoherent", and this fits into the meaning very well.

(iii) Vol. III, 171, fn. 154

Burmese reading : *veṇu-mudiṅg' ādi-*
 Sinhalese readings : A °*veṇu-curapādi-*
 BG °*veṇu-rajādi-*
 G^m °*veṇu-vurapādi-*
 M °*veṇu-vurajadi-*

Reconstructed reading : °*veṇu-muraj' ādi-*

In the enumeration of musical instruments the name of one is distorted due to graphic corruption. The Burmese tradition has overcome the problem by substituting the name of another better known instrument. But there is no difficulty in seeing through the Sinhalese forms that the original word would have been *muraḥa*, "a small drum, tambourine".

(iv) Vol. III, 12, fn. 149

Burmese readings : B^m *ānisad' upaṭṭhino*
 P *ānis' upaṭṭhino*
 Sinhalese readings : AG^m *āniyadaṭṭhino*
 BG *atiyadaṭṭhino*
 M *aniyadaṭṭhino*

Reconstructed reading : *ānisad' aṭṭhino*

Pāṭika was stuck to his seat and in his desperate attempt to get up he could only move about the bone (*aṭṭhi*) of his buttocks (*ānisada*), but the flesh remained stuck to the seat. Most probably this ought to be the meaning here (M I 80 = 245 *ānisada*, "buttocks"; DA III 826 *ānisad' aṭṭhikā*).

(v) Vol. II, 113, fn. 138-40

Burmese reading : Itare pana jeṭṭhabhāva-
 -osāraṇa-samuddaduratikkama-
 -apāripūrivasena veditabbā.
 Sinhalese reading : Itare pana jaṭābhāva-
 -oharaṇa-samunāna-duratikkama-
 -apāripūrivasena veditabbā.

Reconstructed reading : Itare pana jaṭābhāva-
 -oharaṇa-ovuyhana-
 -duratikkama-apāripūrivasena
 veditabbā.

This was one of the most puzzling readings to be met with in DAṬ. The DA phrase (p. 493, 25), which is commented upon, runs as follows : taṇhāya abhinandita-ajjhosāna-samosārita-latā-taṇhānadī-taṇhāsamudda-duppūraṇ' aṭṭho (Note : v. 1, given in fn. 3 on DA p. 493, is preferred for the text). Here the meaning up to ajjhosāna is given in the preceding sentences. Thereafter the characteristics of the following five terms are expressed in five words in their respective order in the DAṬ. Thus DA samosāritā corresponds to DAṬ jaṭābhāva, DA latā to DAṬ oharaṇa, taṇhānadī to ovuyhana, taṇhāsamudda to duratikkama, and duppūraṇa to apāripūri. (a) As a result of the constant influx (samosāritā, compare also āsava) taṇhā is looked upon as being in a tangle (jaṭābhāva)¹ ; (b) taṇhā is like a creeper (latā) which drains and takes away (oharaṇa) the sap² ; taṇhā is like a river (nadī) which takes adrift everything in its stream (ovuyhana). Now this word *ovuyhana* is not found in any of the MSS. Burmese tradition gives *samudda* instead, and it does not add any sense to the sentence ; it seems that the problematic reading was dropped altogether and *samudda* was added to make sense with the *duratikkamo* which follows. The Sinhalese reading *samunāna* does not mean anything at all. Though the two words *samunāna* and *ovuyhana* seem far apart, in Sinhalese calligraphy the latter could give rise to the former through a long process of graphic corruption (මවුනන > සවුනන > සමුනන > සමුනන > සමුනන). Thus it is quite clear that *samunāna* actually stands for *ovuyhana*. The clue to this reconstructed reading was gathered from It p. 114 where, in dealing with

¹ Compare: Khīṇ' āsavā arahanto tesam vijatitā jaṭā (S I 168). The B^m reading jeṭṭhabhāva makes no sense at all.

² Oharaṇa < avaharaṇa < apaharaṇa (see Geiger, *Pāli Literature and Language*, § 28.2). Cf. M I 124 sālalatthiyo kuṭilā oṇāpaharaṇiyo. But M I 306 contains a different metaphor—the māluvālatā strangles and suffocates the sāla tree : . . . upari viṭabhiṃ karitvā oghanam janeyya.

the river-simile at length, the *ovuyhana*-nature of the *tanhā-nadī* is specially stressed. The rest of the compound is quite clear.

(vi) Vol. I, 524, fn. 124

Burmese readings :	B ^m	miga-ruru-ādinam pi anupabhogirukkhehi
	P	silurūhitipāk' ādisu anupabhogirukkhehi
Sinhalese readings :	AG ^m	piluṭa-nugi-kimpakk' ādi-anupabhogarukkhehi
	BGM	pīṭalu-nuhi-kimpakk' ādi-anupabhogirukkhehi
Reconstructed reading : pīlu-vaṭa-nuhi-kampakk' ādi-anupabhogarukkhehi		

Here the Sinhalese version gives examples of plants unfit for use as food. All these names may have been extremely strange to the Burmese student, and the compound has been changed to mean "unfit as food even for animals such as the deer and the antelope".

Though the Sinhalese readings *piluṭa* and *pīṭalu* are themselves corrupt they seem to indicate the original form. It has been conjectured whether these stand for *pīlu-vaṭa*, as the elision of a single syllable (i.e. in *piluṭa*) and transposition of syllables (*pīṭalu*) are no uncommon features in MSS.

Mahābhārata (8, 44, 20 and 31) makes mention of the *pīlu*-groves of Punjab during the course of describing the base behaviour of *Vahikā* men and women. Again *Mahābhārata* (2, 51, 4) speaks of camels fattened on *pīlu*. *Sanskrit Dictionary* by Monier Williams explains *pīluka* as "a name of a tree, *Careya Arborea* or *Salvadora Persica* or any other exotic or unknown tree". *Abhidhānappadīpikā* (554) also mentions *pīlu*.

Vaṭa is mentioned in *Mahābhārata* 13, 104, 92-93 among the names of five trees (i.e. *pippala*, *vaṭa*, *śaṇa*, *śāka* and *udumbara*), the produce of which should not be eaten by excellent men.

Pratiṣiddhān na dharmeṣu bhakṣān bhuñjīta prṣṭhataḥ
 pippalañ ca *vaṭaṇ* caiva śaṇaśākaṃ tathaiva ca.
 Udumbaraṃ na khādec ca bhavārthī puruṣottmaḥ
 ājaṃ gavyaṃ tathā māṃsaṃ mājyūrañ caiva varjjayet.

Therefore pīlu-vaṭa has been given in text as the reconstructed reading as no satisfactory reading is found in any of the MSS. collated.

Again there is another possibility. Abhidhānappadīpikā mentions pāṭalī and pāṭala (559 and 595 respectively) as names of plants both of which bear close affinity, as far as calligraphy is concerned, to the Sinhalese reading pīṭalu. Pāṭala is a commonly used medicinal herb, *Trichosanthes* (Sinhalese dummēlla); and pāṭalī, *Bignonia Suaveolens* (Sinhalese paḷol) is not an edible plant. The latter could also be conjectured as a possible reading in the present context.

Nuhi is a variety of cactus (tongue-shaped) and the word occurs in VinA IV 765 and KhA 46. Kimpakka < Skt. kimpāka, is the "cucurbitaceous plant" (of very bitter taste).

(vii) Vol. III, 3, fn. 36

Burmese reading :	B ^m P sambhāvitadhammo
Sinhalese readings :	AG ^m sahāyācikadhammo
	BG sāhācikadhammo
	M sāhacikadhammo

Reconstructed reading : sābhāvikadhammo

There is no difficulty in guessing that the Sinhalese readings stand for *sābhāvikadhammo* and this meaning fits into the context better than the Burmese alternative.

(viii) Vol. III, 164, fn. 25

Burmese reading :	B ^m P viya ṭhitā
Sinhalese readings :	AG ^m bādhitā
	BGM bibādhitā

Reconstructed reading : vibādhitā

Though the Burmese tradition has given the reading as *viya ṭhitā*, the correct reconstruction ought to be *vibādhitā*, and the sentence would run as : Kilissantīti kilīṭṭhā, malinā

vibādhitā upatāpitā ca hontīti attho. *Malinā viya thitā* hardly makes any sense, but *malinā vibādhitā* means “soiled and obstructed with dirt”.

(ix) Vol. III, 62, fn. 253-253

Burmese reading : Micchādiṭṭhivasena
samādinnaḥkammaṃ nāma :
Ko anubandhitabbo ;
ajotaggisoṭṭhimiso ti
ādinā yaññavidhān’
ādivasena pavattitaṃ
hiṃsāpāpakammaṃ.

Sinhalese reading : Micchādiṭṭhivasena
samādinnaḥkammaṃ nāma :
Go anubandhitabbo ; ajo
aggi somiyo ti ādinā
yaññavidhānādivasena
(AG^m = yaññavidhānāyāti-
vasena) pavattitaṃ
hiṃsāpāpakammaṃ.

Reconstructed reading : Micchādiṭṭhivasena
samādinnaḥkammaṃ nāma :
Go anubandhitabbo ; ajo
aggisodhiyo ti ādinā
yaññavidhān’ ādivasena
pavattitaṃ hiṃsādi-
pāpakammaṃ.

The passage attempts to illustrate some heretical practices adhered to as a result of false beliefs. Two sacrificial injunctions (yaññavidhāna) are mentioned, namely: Go anubandhitabbo, and ajo aggisodhiyo. The latter is not found in any of the MSS. collated. Neither the B^m reading nor the Sinhalese reading seems to make sense. As these injunctions are described as sinful and violent (hiṃsāpāpakammaṃ), *ajo aggisodhiyo*, “the goat must be cleansed with fire”, has been conjectured as the reconstructed reading. Instances have also been found where © has been substituted for ☉.

(x) Vol. III, 62, fn. 256-7

Burmese reading : Esa saddhādhigato devayāno,
yena yanti puttino visokā ti . . .

Sinhalese readings : AG^mM Esa panethāvitato
devayāno yena yanti
vipattino visokā ti . . .

BG Esa pan' esā vitato
devayāno, yena yanti
vipattino visokā ti . . .

Reconstructed reading : Esa pan' evāvitatho
devayāno, yena yanti
puttino visokā ti . . .

This passage occurs immediately after example (ix) mentioned above; and explains the term micchādiṭṭhi-kamassa. Saddhādhigato in the Burmese reading seems an arbitrary substitution, while its puttino seems preferable to vipattino in the Sinhalese version. AG^mM reading appears to betray the change which has occurred in the first part of the sentence due to visual and auditory confusion. Therefore it has been conjectured whether panethāvitato stands for pan' evāvitatho (i.e. ආ > ච due to visual confusion and චච > චො due to auditory confusion). The meaning of the reconstructed reading would be : " This alone is the true path leading to heaven, by which fathers (those who have sons) go free from sorrow."

Thus readings have been chosen for the text by critically examining the validity of various readings and comparing them with relevant passages elsewhere in Pali literature. In all cases of reconstructed readings and tentative suggestions, the fact is indicated in the footnotes. But whenever readings are confused and distorted and no reconstruction or tentative suggestion has been possible a question mark is put within brackets immediately after the word or phrase concerned.

Several instances have also been detected where faulty separation of words has necessitated arbitrary correction in the Burmese tradition. In the ola-leaf MSS. words and sentences are written continuously without any punctuation.

Therefore erroneous separation of words is quite possible and it can result in serious distortions.

(i) Vol. I, 251, fn. 98-98 and 99-99

Burmese version : Avaṇṇāraha-avaṇṇānurūpa-
sampattānādeyyavacanatādi
vipattīnaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Sinhalese version : So vaṇṇārahāvaṇṇo
dubaṇṇatānādeyya-
vacanatādivipattīnaṃ
padaṭṭhānaṃ.

In this example the meaning is quite clear according to the reading in Sinhalese MSS. : “ Disparaging those worthy of honour is the proximate cause for misfortunes such as ugliness, untrustworthiness, etc.” The Burmese tradition has made a number of alterations in the first half of the sentence and it is apparent that they were all necessitated by the erroneous separation of *vipattīnaṃ* from the preceding compound, of which it forms an integral part.

(ii) Vol. II, 154, fn. 770

Burmese reading : tesu tato

Sinhalese reading : te subhato

Here, too, faulty separation of words has resulted in an arbitrary correction. The Sinhalese reading is apt and clear, but the Burmese alternative fails to give a satisfactory meaning.

Hasty punctuations and indiscreet separation of sentences also have given rise to a number of confusions in B^m.

DAṬ, Vol. III, 338. The first paragraph in Aṭṭhakavaṇṇanā of the Saṅgītisuttavaṇṇanā is all mixed up in B^m : Ayāthāvā ti na yāthāvā. Aniyyanikatāya micchāsabhāvā. Viparīta-vuttikatāya yāthāvā. Niyyanikatāya sammāsabhāvā aviparītavuttikā.

This punctuation seems inaccurate ; most probably the sentences should run as follows : Ayāthāvā ti na yāthāvā aniyyanikatāya. Micchāsabhāvā viparītavuttikatāya. Yāthāvā niyyānikatāya. Sammāsabhāvā aviparītavuttikā. (DAṬ, Vol. I, 218, 358 ; Vol. II, 104 ; Vol. III, 65, also contain more examples.)

Again there are instances where the two traditions give two different interpretations as a result of slight changes in readings (which could easily be due to graphic corruption). Sometimes it is difficult to say which of the two is correct, but often in cases of doubt preference is given to the Sinhalese MSS.

(i) DAṬ, Vol. III, 262

B^m : Tassa parikammassa supagaṇabhāvato
anuyuttassa tattha ādarākaraṇena siyā
ñāṇarahitacittam.

Translation : “ On being proficient in the preparation
for meditation he becomes engrossed in
it and neglects appreciation. As a
result of this his mind would become
devoid of wisdom.”

Sinhalese MSS. : Tassa hi parikammassa supagaṇa-
bhāvato anussukassa tattha
ādarākaraṇena siyā ñāṇarahitam
cittam.

Translation : “ On being proficient in the preparation
for meditation he becomes
unenthusiastic. As a result of being
full of appreciation for this state (only)
his mind would become devoid of
wisdom.”

(ii) DAṬ, Vol. III, 369

B^m : Kilesa uppajjamāno appatte pi
ārammaṇe patto viya pariḷāho va
uppajjati.

Translation : “ When craving arises, even in the
absence of the object (of desire) it
grows into a consuming passion, as if
the object (of desire) were at hand.”

Sinhalese MSS. : Kilesa hi uppajjamāno appamatto pi
ārammaṇe patte visayapariḷāho va
uppajjati.

Translation : “ Even though craving is little when it begins, on reaching its object it becomes a subject-consuming passion.”

Subtle ideological deviations are thus possible by slight variations in phraseology.

Errors and idiosyncrasies of MSS.

Katre in his *Introduction to Indian Textual Criticism* has classified the causes of corruption in transmitted texts under three headings :

- (a) Confusions
- (b) Omissions
- (c) Additions

(a) *Confusions.* Besides the usual characters liable to confusion in Sinhalese calligraphy (cf. UJ pp. 87-9) the MSS. collated in the DAT show the following confusions which can be considered as rather unusual. AG^mK often write සස for ස, and නා for න. A few instances have also been noticed where ඔ and භ have become ස. P persistently writes ඩ for ධ. ඩ, ය and ස also tend to get confused with one another quite often. Sometimes confusions are not straightforward, they have undergone a process of change due to visual and auditory inaccuracies. For instance, ඡ can be mistaken for ඡ due to misreading or due to careless writing. But ඡ is then transformed into ට which is only possible through mispronunciation. This can again become ට or ට through illegibility or visual confusion. Thus ඡ has become ට through a series of errors in the course of transmission. ක > ඛ > ඛ > භ > භ is another series of such complex confusion.

Double consonants are generally written in these MSS. in a special way, ඩ = bba (called sabba ba) ; ඩ = cca (called Pāḷi ca) ; ඩ = ṭṭa and ddha ; and ඩ = ṁba (called aṁba ba) ; these tend to get confused for ṇ, ḍ, dh and o respectively. The ඩ and ඩ are also mutual in their confusion.

Some errors seem to be due to the type of writing material used and the methods adopted. On the ola-leaf the writer inscribes the letters with the stylus making light scratches

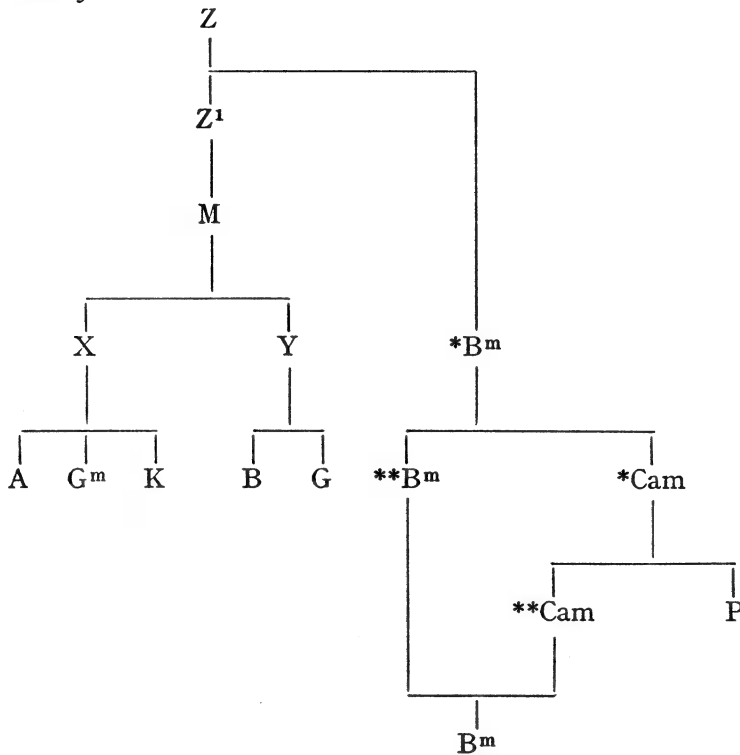
on the surface. When the entire sheet is etched it is polished over with soot or black oil. The inscribed letters are thus stained and the writing becomes visible. Some errors are caused by the fact that letters were not clearly visible at the time of writing, therefore some characters are only half written. On the other hand the majority of confusions are due to the style of writing of individual copyists.

Anagrammatism or transposition of syllables is another cause of corruption. Most errors of this nature are found in AG^mM, but BG are comparatively better in this respect.

Substitution of familiar words for unfamiliar ones seems to be the main cause of corruption in the Burmese tradition. This aspect has already been discussed in greater detail with a few examples since these errors seem to be quite complicated. They distort the original to a considerable degree and offer misleading meanings and interpretations.

(b) *Omissions*. Most of the omissions are accidental. As Katre has pointed out they can be haplographic or lipo-graphic. To the former category falls "the omission of words or syllables with the same beginning or ending". The latter comprises simple omission of any kind. Errors of both types are frequently found and they immediately help in grouping together the MSS. which go back to a common origin or tradition. A few accidental omissions have been noticed in all Sinhalese MSS.—ABGG^mKM—which prove that the prototype of the Sinhalese MSS. collated here is posterior to the prototype of B^m and P.

(c) *Additions*. Repetition of compounds and phrases which have similar beginnings or endings is a common error. Sometimes a whole line is repeated by mistake, and if the scribe discovers the error he encloses the whole repetition in simple or square brackets. Adscripts of omitted phrases are generally written below the line where it legitimately belongs, and the exact place of omission is denoted by a small cross (x) or an asterisk (*). If by any chance this mark is effaced the adscript is inserted in a wrong place. The prototype of AG^mK seems to have confused leaves, for long passages are found to be transposed in these MSS.

Family tree

Z represents the archetype out of which all present MSS. stemmed. *B^m stands for the prototype of the Burmese tradition which is definitely prior to the sub-archetype (Z¹) of Sinhalese MSS. collated in the DAT. This *B^m has given rise to a number of copies, they are represented by **B^m; the Cambodian tradition (*Cam) also seems to have arisen out of *B^m and in turn has produced copies in Cambodian (**Cam). B^m has collated **B^m and **Cam only. P seems to have stemmed out of the Cambodian tradition (*Cam).

M is a lineal descendant of the sub-archetype Z¹, and this has given rise to X and Y which are the hypothetical parents of AG^mK and BG respectively.

Arrangement of subject matter

Paragraph numbers in the DAṬ correspond to those in DA which in turn agree with the Dīghanikāya. Division into sub-paragraphs is generally dependent on DA divisions except where clarity demands it otherwise. All extracts taken from DA are in italics and those taken from D are spaced. And those words which are taken from D to DA and from there to DAṬ are spaced and in italics. The exact references to page and line of DA extracts are given in the outer margin of each page, but no such attempt is made in the case of extracts from D. Quotations are indented and are generally put within double inverted commas. An attempt is made to identify them as far as possible, and references to them are given just above the footnotes. Whenever an allusion is made without a quotation attention is drawn to it by giving the exact reference to the allusion in the footnotes.

Ṭikā—its etymology

Exegetical treatises called ṭikā are found in Sanskrit and Jaina literature as well. In Sanskrit it is but one of the many forms of exegesis, the others being vṛtti, vārttika, bhāṣya, pañcikā, paspaśa, etc. Here the characteristic feature of Sanskrit ṭikās is said to be the explanation of each and every word of the original text, for it is defined as *ṭikā nirantarā vyākhyā*.³ Hemacandra's definition of ṭikā is *sugamānām viṣamānām ca nirantarā vyākhyā yasyām*, "those literatures which explain without exception all words both easy and difficult". Vṛttis which are the oldest commentaries are generally composed to make sūtras more intelligible and are considered the treasures of the experts. Ṭikās, on the other hand, can be composed for any type of literature; they are comparatively later and are considered as being meant for beginners.

In Jaina literature, ṭikā is the last of four types of exegetical works, the first three being nijjutti, bhāsa and

■ Bhandarkar Annals, Vol. 36, p. 126.

cunṇi. All Jaina ṭikās are composed in Sanskrit and more or less form the last phase of literary development.

In Pali the word ṭikā is exclusively used to denote sub-commentaries, and they differ from both Sanskrit and Jaina counterparts in being neither word to word explanations nor Sanskrit compositions.

Though ṭikās form part and parcel of Sanskrit, Jaina and Buddhist literature, it is strange to note that the etymology of the word ṭikā itself seems quite obscure. The Sanskrit Dhātupāṭha contains a root *ṭik*, "to go", from which it may be inferred that the word is derived, but the root itself does not appear to be indigenous to Sanskrit. Cerebrals, on the whole, do not form an integral part of the Indo-European sound system, and when they do occur they are mainly positional. Mayrhofer in his Etymological Dictionary has suggested *ṭippaṇi*, *ṭippaṇaka* as the probable origin of ṭikā in preference to *dīpikā* suggested by Uhlenbeck. However, Wüst in his periodical PHMA III, 1957, traces the development of ṭ- < ś- in Indo-Aryan languages and brings forward a number of examples: Ṭhakkura < śakvara; ṭakka- and ṭāka < Śākya; ṭāka < śākala; ṭikkikā < śvīkna; āṭopa < śopha; ṭuppikā < śopha; ṭaṃkara < śaṅkara; also ḍāka < śāka; ḍākini < śākini, etc. In this discussion he rejects the views of all the scholars mentioned earlier, and shows that ṭikā is derived from *śīkṣā* as a dialectal form, ṭ-replacing ś-, and -kṣ- > -kkh- > -kk- > -k- (cf. ṛkṣa > ikka). It may also be noted here that ṭika, ṭhika and ṣṭika occur in Buddhist Sanskrit in the Śaka language of Khotan as well.⁴ Kannaḍa, which is one of the Dravidian languages of South India, also contains a few parallel words and they are believed to have been derived from Skt. ṭikā. They are given as follows in Kannaḍa-English Dictionary by Kittel.

ṭikisu — To explain, to make clear, to interpret

ṭiku 1 — To write a commentary, to gloss

2 — Right, just, correct, proper

⁴ H. W. Bailey, Khotanese Texts II 3, 37; III 126, 2 and 127, 7; III 100, 10. Here the -a is nom. sing. to -ā stem.

- ṭike 1 — A commentary, a gloss
 2 — A necklace of gold wire, a vine, tendril, also a gem or boss

Also the Dravidian Etymological Dictionary by Burrow and Emeneau gives a verb *tikarttu* (*tikartti*), "to explain clearly, to make clear, to beautify", but here the initial cerebral has been replaced by its corresponding dental. Perhaps all these forms go back to *śikṣā* as has been suggested by Wüst.

Ṭikā as a literary type seems to have come into popularity first among the Buddhist Sanskrit writers of (South) India. Āryadeva (about A.D. 200) whom tradition regards as a personal disciple of Nāgārjuna has been the author of a ṭikā called *Prāṇyamūlaśāstraṭikā*. Asaṅga (A.D. 280–360) is said to have compiled the *Uttaratantraṭikā* and *Sandhinirmocanasūtraṭikā*. His brother Vasubandhu is also credited with the compilation of several ṭikās such as *Viśeṣacintā Brāhmaṇaparipṛcchāsūtraṭikā*, *Guyhaśīrṣaṭikā*, *Ṣaṇmukha-dhāraṇīṭikā*, *Gayāśīrṣasūtraṭikā*, *Caturdharmakaṭikā*, *Dharmādharmatāvibhaṅgaṭikā* and *Akṣayamatīrdeśaṭikā*. Most probably many of these are later works fathered upon this great exponent of Mahāyāna Buddhism. Sthitamati (about A.D. 340) is said to have translated into Tibetan a ṭikā called *Āryamañjusrināmasaṅgīṭikā*. Works ascribed to him include the following ṭikās: *Prakaraṇaṭikā*, *Viśeṣavyākhyā*, *Prakaraṇaṭikāvyākhyā*, and *Madhyāntavibhaṅgaṭikā*. Dīnāga (about A.D. 345–425), the great logician of South India, is said to be the author of a ṭikā called *Guṇaparyantastotraṭikā*. Among the several works composed by Guṇaprabha (about A.D. 550–610) there is a ṭikā called *Vinayasūtraṭikā*. Thus it seems quite probable that ṭikā as a literary type was popularized by Buddhist Sanskrit writers.

Outside the pale of Buddhist Sanskrit the *Tuṭṭikā* of Kumārilabhaṭṭa (A.D. 700) seems to be the oldest ṭikā composed in Sanskrit. This comprises a commentary written by him on the third division of *Bhāṣya*.

According to Winternitz the Jaina ṭikās belong to about the eleventh or twelfth centuries A.D. He believes that

bhāṣyas, cūrṇis and ṭikās are so intermingled in Jaina literature that it is difficult to distinguish them from one another.

In Pali the oldest ṭikā is said to be the Abhidhamma-aṭṭhakathāṭikā Linatthavaṇṇanā, better known as Abhidhamma Mūlaṭikā compiled by Ānanda.

Evolution of ṭikā literature

Pali literature dealing with the Buddha's teachings can be divided into three categories or phases of development, namely (1) Canonical or Tipiṭaka, (2) commentarial or aṭṭhakathā, (3) sub-commentarial or ṭikā. The first category reached its final form with its being committed to writing, an event generally assigned to the reign of Vaṭṭagāmini Abhaya in the first century B.C. The second stage attained its climax during the fifth and six centuries A.D. The third period flourished in exuberant abundance during the twelfth and thirteenth centuries, i.e. the Poḷonnaruva period. The two intermediary periods between these epochs are of special interest for the growth and fermentation of ideas.

The fact that the commentaries too were written down along with the Tipiṭaka⁵ at the ganthārulhasaṅgīti is of great significance, because it denotes that with it the growth and expansion of ancient Sinhalese aṭṭhakathās was arrested, if not completely checked. After committing to writing the main task was to preserve rather than expand. The written tradition too would not have permitted accretion of new material as readily and as inconspicuously as did the earlier oral tradition. The ancient commentaries therefore seem to have marched through the passage of time from the first century B.C. to the fifth century A.D. gathering holiness for themselves rather than bulk. It can be said that the increasing sanctity that came to be automatically attached to these commentaries was proportionate to the decreasing

⁵ Mv 33, 100-101

Piṭakattayapāliṃ ca tassā aṭṭhakatham pi ca
mukhapāṭhena ānesum pubbe bhikkhū mahāmatī;
hāniṃ disvāna sattānaṃ tadā bhikkhū samāgatā
ciraṭṭhitatthaṃ dhammassa potthakesu likhāpayum.

accumulation of new material during the succeeding centuries. When Buddhaghosa started translating and systematizing the aṭṭhakathās he was actually handling a tradition which was far from being up to date. But his task was not to bring the material up to date, but to systematize and translate what was already a closed tradition.

However, after the translation of commentaries was finalized in the fifth and sixth centuries, scholarship did not remain idle. Gradually there evolved a type of literature called gaṇṭhipada which is actually the forerunner of the ṭikā literature of the Poḷonnaruva period. We learn of these gaṇṭhipadas through the ṭikās much in the same manner as we learn of the Sīhalaṭṭhakathās through Pali commentaries. In the introduction to the Mahāvamsaṭikā, Malalasekera observes, "The gaṇṭhipadavaṇṇanā was obviously a glossary to the Mahāvamsa, explaining different words and phrases, and perhaps also giving notes on various passages." It is possible that gaṇṭhipadas, on the whole, had much wider scope ; though they may have originally begun with annotations, they seem to have grown into something like independent exegetical works. Professor D. E. Hettiarachchi, in his introduction to Vesaturudā Sanne, says : "Although gaṇṭhipada originally meant only those expressions or portions of a text the meaning of which was obscure, in course of time, the explanatory works which dealt with such difficult extracts, or collections of them, were themselves known in Pali as gaṇṭhipada, and in Sinhalese Gāṭapada."

Sāratthadīpanī, the Vinayaṭṭhakathāṭikā⁶ (VinAṭ,S) compiled by Sāriputta during the reign of Parākramabāhu I, is a mine of information regarding gaṇṭhipadas as it contains copious references to them. At the very outset the author explains the significance of the abbreviations he uses with reference to gaṇṭhipadas :

"Sabbattha kenacīti vutte Vajirabuddhiṭikākārenāti
gahetabbam. Mahāgaṇṭhipade ti vā Majjhimagāṇṭhipade
ti vā Cūlagaṇṭhipade ti vā vutte Sīhalagaṇṭhipadesūti

* All references are to Sāratthadīpanī I, edited by Ven. Devarakkhitatthera, and II, edited by Ven. Mābopīṭṭhe Paṇḍita Medhaṅkaratthera.

gahetabbam. Kevalam gaṇṭhipade ti vutte Magadha-bhāsāya likhite gaṇṭhipade ti gahetabbam" (Sāratthadīpanī I 7).

Thus it is quite clear that there are three sets of gaṇṭhipadas written in Sinhalese and one gaṇṭhipada written in Pali. Evidently all these are exegetical works belonging to the Vinayaṭṭhaka because they all contain explanations to extracts taken from Samantapāsādikā. Other Vinayaṭṭhaka-kathāṭṭhās such as Vajirabuddhi and Vimativinodini (e.g. pp. 93, 95) also make references to these gaṇṭhipadas. Perhaps it may be interesting to cite a few quotations from Sāratthadīpanī which contain references to these gaṇṭhipadas.

- (i) Puññābhisandan ti puññārāsīm puññappavattam vā ti Mahāgaṇṭhipade vuttam. Majjhimaṅgaṇṭhipade pana Cūlagaṇṭhipade ca : Puññābhisandan ti puññāni-saṃsan ti pi attho vutto. . . . Yam pana Gaṇṭhipade vuttam : Puññābhisandan ti puññaphalan ti tam na sundaram (p. 12).
- (ii) Idhāti imasmiṃ sāsane. Puna yasmā ti vacanassa ko sambandho ti ce? Ettha tāva Mahāgaṇṭhipade Gaṇṭhipade ca na kiñci vuttam. Majjhimaṅgaṇṭhipade pana Cūlagaṇṭhipade ca idaṃ vuttam : Yasmā pamāṇam tasmā nisāmentu pasannacittā ti evam assa sambandho ti daṭṭhabbo ti. Yasmā aṭṭhakathāsu vuttam pamāṇam idha vuttam pi pamāṇam evāti pāṭhasesaṃ katvā Vajirabuddhitthero vadati (p. 19).
- (iii) Vuttam h' etaṃ tisu pi gaṇṭhipadesu : Samitattā hi pāpānaṃ samaṇo ti pavuccatīti (p. 179).

These examples show that sometimes the gaṇṭhipadas differed from one another in their interpretations regarding terms and sometimes they agreed in their explanations. At times they also differed from commentarial explanations, and such instances have been detected by Sāriputta in the Sāratthadīpanī.

Musāvādaṃ katvā puññāni karissāmīti vadantassa dukka-tam evāti tisu pi gaṇṭhipadesu vuttam, tam imasmiṃ yeva padese aṭṭhakathāvacanena virujjhati (p. 500).

All these go to show the independent expansion of gaṇṭhipada literature prior to the Poḷonnaruva period. The numerous references to them in the Sāratthadīpanī give us an indication of their extensive nature.⁷

Besides these frequent references to Vinayagaṇṭhipadas, the Sāratthadīpanī also alludes to

- (a) A Sinhalese gaṇṭhipada to Visuddhimagga,
- (b) A Sinhalese gaṇṭhipada to Abhidhamma-aṭṭhakathā,
- (c) A gaṇṭhipada to Paṭisambhidāmagga, and
- (d) A nondescript gaṇṭhipada.
- (a) Mahāgaṇṭhipade Visuddhimaggassa Sīhalagaṇṭhipade pi ca jhānapaṭilābhappaccayānan ti imass' eva pāṭhassa attho vutto. Tasmā ayam eva pāṭho gaḥetabbo (VinAT, S p. 327).

Though Sāratthadīpanī thus mentions a Sinhalese gaṇṭhipada to Visuddhimagga, the introduction to VsmṬ contains no reference to gaṇṭhipadas. In its introduction the author says that he shall explain Vsm depending on the traditional explanations of the ancients :

Tassa nissāya porāṇaṃ kathāmaggaṃ anākulam tantina-
yānugaṃ suddham karissām' atthavaṇṇanam.

(VsmṬ p. 1)

Had a gaṇṭhipada been known to him he would surely have mentioned it in the introduction. The DAṬ too has no knowledge of a gaṇṭhipada to Vsm although it frequently refers to VsmṬ. As such, it is not impossible that the gaṇṭhipada mentioned in Sāratthadīpanī refers to a Sinhalese exegetical work which came into existence after the compilation of the VsmṬ itself, probably for the benefit of the Sinhalese reading public.

- (b) (i) Abhidhamm' aṭṭhakathāya likhite Sīhalagaṇṭhipade pana idaṃ vuttaṃ : Sabhāv' atthassa

⁷ VinAT, S, pp. 7, 12, 13, 14, 15, 17, 19, 21, 22, 31, 34, 35, 36, 42, 48, 53, 64, 65, 69, 82, 96, 103, 105, 110, 114, 135, 154, 158, 170, 179, 369, 376, 380, 406, 411, 425, 446, 462, 464, 466, 479, 481, 497, 500, 502, 513, 514, 516, 517, 525, 527, 613, 614, 615, 618, 619, 620, 630, 633, 665, 676, 691, 710, 720, 725, 726, 731, 740, 743, 745, 746, 749, 750, 752, 762, 768, 771.

sabhāvavohārassa ca anurūpavasena Bhagavatā manasā vavatthāpitā paññatti pālīti vuccati (VinAṬ, S p. 65).

- (ii) Tato yeva ca pariyattiyo pālīkkamā ti Abhidhamm' aṭṭhakathāya likhite Sīhaḷagaṇṭhipade vuttaṃ (VinAṬ, S p. 69).

According to traditional accounts a *ṭīkā* to the Abhidhamma-*maṭṭhaka* precedes DAṬ and this view is also confirmed by a quotation in DAṬ (Vol. III, 85) which can be identified with a statement contained in the Abhidhamma-*maṭṭhaka*.⁸ This Abhṭ is called the *Mūlaṭīkā* as it is recognized to be the first *ṭīkā* written in Pali. *Sāsanavaṃsa* 33,16 states : Abhidhamma-*maṭṭhaka* pana Ānandatthero akāsi, sā ca sabbāsaṃ *ṭīkānaṃ* ādhibhūtaṭṭā *Mūlaṭīkā* ti pākāṭā. Therefore it is highly doubtful whether *gaṇṭhipadas* were known at the time of the compilation of *Mūlaṭīkā*, as they were certainly not known to DAṬ. It appears that no *gaṇṭhipada* is mentioned in Part I of *Mūlaṭīkā*, i.e. the *Atthasālinīṭīkā*, and it is unlikely that the rest of the work will contain any reference to them either. Therefore one is forced to surmise that this Abhidhammagāṇṭhipada mentioned in *Sāratthadīpanī* may also have come into being after the appearance of the *ṭīkā* itself.

- (c) Subhasuttaṃ Gopaka-Moggallānasuttaṃ ca parinibbute Bhagavati Ānandattherena vuttattā caturāsīti-dhammakkhandaṃ hasahassesu antogadhaṃ hoti na hotīti. Tattha Paṭisambhidāgaṇṭhipade tāva idaṃ vuttaṃ : Sayāṃ vutta-ca-dhammakkhandaṃ bhikkhuto gahite yeva saṅgahetvā evaṃ āhāti daṭṭhabban ti (VinAṬ, S pp. 87-8).

- (d) Ten' eva aññatarasmiṃ gaṇṭhipade vuttaṃ :

Mamālābhena es' itthi maratūti samīpago duṭṭhacitto sace yāti hoti so itthimārako.

Bhikkh' atthāya sace yāti jānanto pi na mārako anattiko hi so tassā maraṇena upekkhako ti (VinAṬ, S p. 616).

⁸ *Mūlaṭīkā* I 75 (B^m ed.).

This last mentioned gaṇṭhipada has no special designation, but the quotation taken from it is of particular interest because it shows that gaṇṭhipadas have had their share of metrical compositions as well.

Even though there has been such a wealth of exegetical literature between the post-commentarial and pre-ṭikā period they seem to have all perished leaving only traces of their existence in other literary works. With the exception of the Visuddhimaggagaṇṭhipada and the Abhidhamma-gaṇṭhipada (which, perhaps, were composed after their respective ṭikās) the main body of gaṇṭhipadas comprising the Cūla-, Majjhima- and Mahāgaṇṭhipada formed a sort of basis for the compilation of ṭikās during the Poḷonnaruva period, and the ṭikā authors openly acclaim their indebtedness to these gaṇṭhipadas (Sāratthadīpanī p. 2). But after the formal compilation of the ṭikās, the gaṇṭhipadas seem to have lost the purpose they served, they have fallen into disuse and suffered the same fate as their previous counterpart, the Sīhalaṭṭhakathā.

However, the DAṬ appears to tell the tale of a different process of development. Gaṇṭhipadas on the whole are unknown to DAṬ and it is quite evident that DAṬ is of a very independent nature. It does not seem to be based on any set of earlier literature whereas the commentaries and later ṭikās openly admit their dependence on earlier redactions. Nowhere does the author say that he is recasting older material, nor does he make the complaint that the DA is incomprehensible and that his venture is particularly designed to make it more intelligible, and nowhere does he say that the language is a problem to outsiders and therefore he is translating the work. All these reasons for compilation are offered in the commentaries and also in the later ṭikās, but they are conspicuous by their absence in DAṬ. It is interesting to note that the Aṅguttara-aṭṭhakathā-ṭikā (AAṬ) compiled by Sāriputta in the twelfth century also does not claim to be based on gaṇṭhipadas. The author says that, in compiling the AAṬ at the request of King Parā-kramabāhu I in order to elucidate the obscure words, he is depending on the genius of ancient teachers.

Tasmā anuttānapadānam atthaṃ
 seṭṭhāya Aṅguttaravaṇṇanāya
 sandassayissaṃ sakalaṃ suboddhūṃ
 nissāya pubb' ācariyappabhāvaṃ.

If gaṇṭhipadas to Aṅguttaranikāya were in existence, specific mention of them would certainly have been made, instead of merely referring to the authority of ancient teachers. This inference gains strength from the fact that Sāratthadīpanī, the VinAT, compiled by the same author, openly says in the introductory verses that he is recasting in Pali the contents of the gaṇṭhipadas.

Vinay' aṭṭhakathāyāhaṃ līnasār' atthadīpaniṃ
 karissāmi suviññeyyaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ anākulaṃ
 Porāṇehi kataṃ yaṃ tu līn' atthassa pakāsaṃ
 na taṃ sabbattha bhikkhūnaṃ atthaṃ sādheti sabbaso
 Duviññeyyasabhāvāya Sīhaḷāya niruttiyā
 gaṇṭhipadesu 'nekesu likhitaṃ kiñci katthaci
 Māgadhikāya bhāsāya ārabhitvā pi kenaci
 bhās' antarehi sammissaṃ likhitaṃ kiñcid eva ca.
 Bhās' antaraṃ tato hitvā sāraṃ ādāya sabbaso,
 anākulaṃ karissāmi paripuṇṇavinicchayaṃ.

It appears that the majority of gaṇṭhipadas (with the exception of the special ones mentioned above) were compiled as glossaries to the Vinayapiṭaka.

As Ven Saddhātissa has shown in the introduction to his edition of Upāsakajanālaṅkāra, it is obvious that gaṇṭhipadas evolved during the period subsequent to the commentaries and prior to the ṭīkāś. As no gaṇṭhipadas are mentioned in DAT it seems likely that this work (and also VsmṬ, MAṬ and SAṬ, for they are said to be compiled by the same author, see below) was compiled at a time before gaṇṭhipadas assumed definite shape during the course of their evolution. Though argument from silence is not altogether valid in logic, absence of reference to gaṇṭhipadas in DAT seems to be quite a significant factor in the determination of its date and development. It is equally important to note that no gaṇṭhipadas are mentioned even in the introduction to AAT

although it was compiled as late as the twelfth century A.D. The inference to be arrived at from this silence is that no set of literature in the form of gaṇṭhipadas had been evolved for the Suttapiṭaka, probably because the necessity to elucidate suttas was not felt, as all matters of doctrinal importance had been well annotated already in VsmṬ, DAṬ, MAṬ and SAṬ. On the other hand, as no ṭikā was compiled for the Vinayapiṭaka until the appearance of Vajirabuddhi (i.e. eleventh century), a wealth of exegetical works called gaṇṭhipada was evolved to deal with the problems of Buddhist monastic discipline.

The Visuddhimaggagaṇṭhipada, Abhidhammagāṇṭhipada and Paṭisambhidāgaṇṭhipada seem to be the result of sporadic attempts designed on the pattern of Vinaya-gaṇṭhipadas to re-examine doctrinal points despite the existence of VsmṬ, DAṬ, MAṬ and SAṬ. They do not seem to have enjoyed equal prestige most probably because standard authoritative texts, in the form of ṭikās, were in existence to cope with all problems connected with philosophy and doctrine.

Let us now take into consideration the *raison d'être* of DAṬ. DAṬ appears to attempt to bring up to date the material found in DA which is only a fifth-century recast of a tradition which is at least three centuries older. Philosophical thought did not remain static though the venerable tradition of the Sīhaḷaṭṭhakathā gradually closed its doors to fresh ideologies. Now the task of DAṬ seems to have been to interpret ideas contained in DA (and of course in D as well) in the light of later philosophical development that made its impact felt on Buddhist thought during the course of time. For example the Brahmajālasutta maintains that all the heresies and philosophical dogmas are caught within the net of its purview. How can this contention be justified in the light of various other religious ideas that sprang up after the time of the Buddha? In order to meet this challenge DAṬ tries to accommodate the then-known important philosophical ideas—those which are mentioned in other suttas of the Pali Canon, as well as those which arose subsequently—within the classification enumerated in the

Brahmajālasutta (DAṬ, Vol. I, 232-4) and concludes the discussion by saying : *Iminā nayena sutt' antaresu bahiddhā ca dissamānānaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ imāsu dvāsaṭṭhiyā antoga-dhatā veditabbā*. An attempt is made to meet counter-arguments, even the objections that could possibly be raised by outsiders. Let us take the translation of a short passage suitable for our argument from the Brahmajālasutta :

“ The form of qualified-eternalism connected with the being, which holds the view that the creator is eternal, but the rest are non-eternal, has, as an example, the *issaravāda*. The (other) form of qualified-eternalism which is connected with ‘ things ’ (*saṅkhāra*) and which maintains that atoms are eternal and components are ephemeral, has, as an example, the theory of *Kaṇāda*. Now does this particular form of qualified-eternalism not maintain that the senses such as the eye and so forth are impermanent ? Is that not the true nature and how can their view be false ? Who said that the acceptance of the impermanence of the eye etc. is false ? Here the false view is the acceptance of some of the impermanent things as impermanent (not all) ” (DAṬ, Vol. I, 199).

This passage clearly shows the real nature of the Brahmajālasuttavaṇṇanā in DAṬ. It is true that the major part of DAṬ deals with exegesis on DA extracts, but its most valuable contribution lies in general discussions on important issues similar to the one we have just seen. Let us take another short passage :

“ Here is the summary of the argument : If the world and soul, as created by an external agent, be eternal, on account of the very unchangeable nature of the soul, and on account of its not giving up its original form, there is no possibility of effecting any special quality in it. Thus the very admonition of the eternalists to turn away from evil and devote oneself to goodness loses all its significance. How can admonition be effective when change itself is impossible ? Similarly, acts of charity as well as violence do not exist, just like empty

space. Even the experiences of pleasure and pain are unsuitable for the eternalist. When there is no kamma, no rebirth, whence deliverance ? " (DAṬ, Vol. I, 194).

This passage speaks quite convincingly for the influence of logic on Buddhist thought and is strongly reminiscent of the arguments of logicians such as Nāgārjuna, Dinnāga, etc. Therefore, it would appear that DAṬ has had an origin which is distinctly apart from the main body of *ṭikās* in the Poḷonnaruva period. It is not impossible that the materials left aside by Buddhaghosa as being irrelevant or redundant after the compilation of DA, formed a sort of a nucleus for DAṬ, but indebtedness to them is nowhere acclaimed in DAṬ, nor is dependence on them anywhere betrayed.

But because DAṬ makes one single reference to Papañcasūdanīṭikā (MAṬ), an objection could be raised against this inference regarding the origin of DAṬ. If the basic plan for all these *ṭikās*, in the form of older material, was not present how could it be possible for DAṬ to refer to information contained in MAṬ? It is highly improbable that MAṬ preceded DAṬ, nor would such an assumption be warranted by the presence of a solitary reference, specially when it could be explained otherwise. Let us now take the passage in question :

" Tattha nerayike niraye pārenti, tato niggantum appadānavasena rakkhantīti nirayapālakā. Yam pan' ettha vattabbaṃ taṃ Papañcasūdanīṭikāyaṃ gahetabbaṃ " (DAṬ, Vol. II, 445, Pāyāsīrājaññasuttavaṇṇanā).

Now anybody who is familiar with the Pali suttas would know that the Bālapaṇḍitasutta and Devadūtasutta of the Majjhimanikāya deal in detail with descriptions of infernal torture. Both these suttas mention nirayapālas and the corresponding commentaries are apt to contain more information about them, if there is any at hand. Therefore, if the author had envisaged the compilation of these *ṭikās* as well—and tradition confirms that he did compile them—it is only natural that he would refer the interested reader to a work which he had already planned and had intended to put into the hands of the reader soon. If more ideas about

nirayapālas were known to him the best place for them would be the Bālapaṇḍitasutta or the Devadūtasutta. Of these two, the former would be more suitable because it is placed in the Majjhima before the latter. Thus, it appears the single mention of MAT would not render invalid the above inference regarding the origin of DAT, on the ground that MAT would not have been mentioned in DAT unless both are redactions of earlier written material.

Authorship and date

Tradition is unanimous in ascribing the authorship of DAT to Ācariya Dhammapāla, for the Gandhavaṃsa,⁹ Sāsanavaṃsa¹⁰ and Piṭakatthamāing—all of which are sources of traditional information—agree on the authorship of DAT, although they do sometimes contain significant points of disagreement regarding other texts. The Sādhuvilāsinī, which is an anuṭikā on the Silakkhandhavagga of the Dīghanikāya, compiled by Nāṇābhivaṃsa in Burma in the latter half of the eighteenth century also states in its introduction that Ācariya Dhammapāla was the author of DAT.

Saṅgītittayam ārūhā Dīgh' āgamavarassa yā
saṃvaṇṇanā yā ca tassā vaṇṇanā sādhu vaṇṇitā
Ācariya-Dhammapālattheren' evābhisaṅkhatā
sammā nipuṇagambhīraduss' atthappakāsanā.

Though tradition is thus unanimous, DAT itself contains no information regarding its authorship.

In a chapter entitled "The birth-place of scholars" the Gandhavaṃsa¹¹ mentions four scholars by the name of Dhammapāla. The first is Ācariya Dhammapāla mentioned immediately after Buddhadatta and Ānanda. The second is Culla Dhammapāla mentioned between Dīpaṅkara and Kassapa. The third is placed between Saṅgharakkhita and Anuruddha; and the fourth name occurs in a list of scholars from Arimaddanapura. It is noteworthy that the records of Hiuen Tsiang also speak of a famous scholar by the name of

⁹ Gv 60.

¹⁰ Sās 33.

¹¹ Gv 66-7.

Dhammapāla who was an esteemed dignitary of the University of Nālandā. Let us now try to assess available evidence and see which of these many Dhammapālas can be identified as the author of DAṬ.

Though tradition ascribes the authorship of over fourteen works¹² including DAṬ, to Ācariya Dhammapāla, only the commentaries to the seven poetical works of Khuddakanikāya can be accepted without question as his compilations. All these contain colophons which state Ācariya Dhammapāla as their author. Hardy¹³ argues that there is no valid reason to discredit the authenticity of the traditional view that this same Dhammapāla is responsible for the compilation of Netti Aṭṭhakathā (NettA) as well. Ven'ble Nāṇamoli Thera—the translator of Netti—also agrees with this view. But some¹⁴ object on the ground that the colophon to NettA mentions that the author was residing at Nāgapaṭṭana during its compilation. Apart from this point, the introduction and colophon both agree with the other commentaries of Dhammapāla, and it is not improbable that Badaratittha-vihāra itself was situated in Nāgapaṭṭana. Therefore the objection raised in the University of Ceylon, History of Ceylon, appears to be of no consequence, and NettA too can be accepted with a fair degree of certainty as a work of Ācariya Dhammapāla.

Though DAṬ contains no colophon stating its authorship we cannot altogether overlook a few parallelisms which occur between Ācariya Dhammapāla's above-mentioned works and DAṬ. In the explanation of *ekaṃ samayaṃ* (DAṬ, Vol. I, 56 ff.) and *paṭṭihāriya* (DAṬ, Vol. I, 46-7), DAṬ bears striking similarity to UdA 18-20 and UdA 9-10 respectively. The explanation of Tathāgata (DAṬ, Vol. I, 141-2) comes closest to that given in ItA 138-9 and UdA 154-5. The Brahmajālasuttavaṇṇanā of DAṬ (DAṬ, Vol. I, 86-130) contains a long discussion on pāramitā which is in fact nothing but an almost verbatim reproduction of the dissertation on pāramitā which occurs at the end of CpA

¹² Gv 60.

¹³ Nett, p. xv (PTS ed.).

¹⁴ University of Ceylon, History of Ceylon, Vol. I, p. 391.

(276-332). Regarding this detailed account on pāramitā D. L. Barua says that it is the most important part of the whole of CpA, as it represents the considered views of the author on the subject of pāramitā, and its occurrence in DAṬ seems quite noteworthy. Again at the end of the Brahmajālasuttavaṇṇanā (DAṬ, Vol. I, 248-67) we find a comprehensive analysis of the contents of the Brahmajālasutta strictly in accordance with the 16 hāras and 5 nayas of Netti, as is nowhere else found in Pali literature. The dexterity with which the author handles this discussion inclines one to the view that the experience he has gained from the compilation of NettA has led him to the practical application of the Netti method to the elucidation of the Brahmajālasutta. It is possible to argue that a close study of Netti too would have produced such results. But it must not be forgotten that, although Netti was intensively studied from the date of its compilation, the first practical application of its technique in full seems to be found in DAṬ. This fact tends to strengthen the traditional belief that NettA and DAṬ were both compiled by one and the same author. But however interesting this incidence of parallelism may be, it alone cannot be judged as sufficient proof of the identity of the DAṬ author with Ācariya Dhammapāla.

Culla Dhammapāla is credited with the authorship of Saccasaṅkhepa and he is said to be the senior pupil of Ānanda. Malalasekera in his DPPN considers Ānanda the author of Mūlaṭīkā as the teacher of Culla Dhammapāla.¹⁵ Ven Saddhātissa agrees with Malalasekera and has further pointed out that Culla Dhammapāla may be regarded as the author of Visuddhimaggaṭīkā (VsmṬ) and also the ṭīkāś to the first three Nikāyas. In his own words the argument is as follows: "In the colophon to the Visuddhimaggaṭīkā Dhammapāla says that he wrote it at the request of a wise thera of pure character Dāṭhānāga by name, who lived in the Sitthagāmapariveṇa. According to Cūlavamsa this Pariveṇa was built by King Sena IV (A.D. 954-6) in a place where he lived as a monk before his accession. His successor,

¹⁵ Ven. W. Rāhula identifies the author of Mūlaṭīkā with the teacher of Buddhappiṇḍiya. History of Buddhism in Ceylon, p. xxxv.

King Mahinda IV (A.D. 956-72) appointed therā Dāṭhānāga.¹⁶ . . . Therefore the author of the *Visuddhimaggaṭīkā* undoubtedly belonged to the same period. . . . Dhammapāla the commentator was definitely a native of Kāñcīpura and wrote while dwelling in Badaratitthavihāra situated in Nagapaṭṭana in South India, whereas the later Dhammapāla seems to have been a Sinhalese therā who wrote in Ceylon. If these suppositions be correct, the later Dhammapāla who wrote the *Visuddhimaggaṭīkā* during the tenth century may also be the author of the *ṭīkā*s on the three Nikāyas : *Dīgha*, *Majjhima* and *Saṃyutta*. The author of *Saccasaṅkhepa*, the senior pupil of Ānanda, may be identical with this Dhammapāla."¹⁷

Let us see whether there is any evidence that can be adduced from *DAṬ* in support of Ven Saddhātissa's conclusion. The *DAṬ* makes constant reference to *VsmṬ* much in the same manner as Buddhaghosa's commentaries refer to *Vsm*. In *DAṬ*, often the interested reader is invited to get more details from *VsmṬ*, e.g. *Svāyam attho Paramatthamañjusaṃyamaṃ Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ ārupakathāyaṃ savisesaṃ vutto, tasmā tattha vuttanayena veditabbo* (*DAṬ*, Vol. I, 481).¹⁸ It is quite possible, as tradition maintains, that both *VsmṬ* and *DAṬ* are by one and the same author. The *DAṬ* also contains a statement which strengthens the above-mentioned argument of Ven Saddhātissa. The *Sampasādanīyasuttavaṇṇanā* mentions a view which is said to have been held by Ānandācariya,¹⁹ and this can be identified with a statement contained in the *Mūlaṭīkā* (I 75 B^m ed.). The fact that the view is introduced as *Ānandācariyo avoca* and not as *Mūlaṭīkāyaṃ āha* shows that Ānanda (i.e. the author of *Mūlaṭīkā*) may have

¹⁶ On the same evidence of *Sitthagāmapariveṇa*, Ven. A. P. Buddhadatta holds the view that Ācariya Dhammapāla lived in the tenth century, and that he was the author of the Pāli commentaries as well as the *ṭīkā*s, i.e. *VsmṬ*, *DAṬ*, *MAṬ* and *SAṬ* (*Theravāda Bauddhacāryavarayo*, pp. 54-5).

¹⁷ *UJ* 29-30.

¹⁸ Also *DAṬ*, Vol. II, 85, 100, 186, 388, 390; III, 277, 302.

¹⁹ *Jivhātālucalan' ādikaravitakkasamutthitaṃ viññattisahajam eva sukhumasaddam dibbasotena sutvā ādisatīti sutte vuttan ti Ānand' ācariyo avoca* (*DAṬ*, Vol. III, 85).

been quite a familiar figure at the time of the compilation of DAṬ. It is therefore not impossible that the author of DAṬ is introducing a view held by his teacher. Now if Ānanda's pupil is Culla Dhammapāla, he ought to be the author of DAṬ.

While these are the points in favour of Ven Saddhātissa's contention the main objection seems to be that DAṬ does not bear any resemblance either in style or in composition to Saccasaṅkhepa which is the one and only text traditionally attributed to Culla Dhammapāla. Ven Saddhātissa regards this Dhammapāla as a native of Ceylon, but the Gandhavaṃsa²⁰ maintains that he is a native of India. Again it is not commonly known that Dhammapāla the great commentator has been also called Mahā-Dhammapāla as is maintained by Ven Saddhātissa.²¹ If, on the other hand, Culla Dhammapāla was the author of Saccasaṅkhepa, VsmṬ, DAṬ, MAṬ and SAṬ, all of which are works of outstanding merit, he by no means deserves the diminutive appellation *culla* which is added to his name. In fact it is he who should be called Mahā-Dhammapāla to distinguish him from his equally talented namesake—Ācariya Dhammapāla, so that both scholars would be remembered with due respect. The DAṬ seems to offer greater objection to the date that has been assigned to it. The fact that it knows of no literary compositions called gaṇṭhipada seems to be quite a significant factor in determining its date of composition. If DAṬ were compiled in the latter half of the tenth century, as has been pointed out by Ven Saddhātissa, it is but logical to expect it to make some reference to gaṇṭhipadas, which, according to the contention of the same authority, were nearing completion by that time.²² Nor is it possible to argue that the DAṬ author may have deliberately ignored all gaṇṭhipadas, because traditional views are always held in high esteem by all writers. The attempt of all commentators is to conform to the tradition, and even if the views contained in the gaṇṭhipadas were not of much significance, or were erroneous, they are liable to have been mentioned at least

²⁰ Gv 66.²¹ UJ 30.²² Ibid., 52 f.

for the sake of criticism. The total absence of any reference to gaṇṭhipadas in DAṬ appears to point to a period prior to the evolution of gaṇṭhipadas ; therefore a date closer to the commentaries than to the ṭikās of the Poḷonnaruva period would be more suitable for DAṬ.

Grammatical terminology employed in DAṬ also seems to offer a faint clue to the date of its composition. The technical terms in grammar introduced by Kaccāyana are absent in DAṬ, for it persistently uses the same terms employed by Buddhaghosa in his commentaries.²³ But ṭikās in the Poḷonnaruva period seem to prefer Kaccāyana terminology. Malalasekera in his *Pali Literature of Ceylon* holds the view that "... Kaccāyana came to be put into its present form and recognized in Ceylon as an authority on Pali grammar somewhere between the century after Buddhaghosa and the eleventh century". If DAṬ was compiled in the tenth century it is more likely that Kaccāyana terminology would have been employed in it instead of that used by Buddhaghosa. Therefore, the grammatical terminology used in DAṬ also seems to point to a period closer to the epoch of commentaries than to that of ṭikās.

Let us now take into consideration the main argument brought forward by Ven Saddhātissa from evidence found in the colophon to VsmṬ. Even though the construction of *Sitthagāmapariveṇa* by Sena IV and the subsequent appointment of *Dāṭhānāga* by Mahinda IV are of great significance for the discussion here, it is equally important to learn that there are a number of places the names of which closely resemble *Sitthagāma* (now spelt differently due to peculiarities of pronunciation in Tamil) around Kāñcipura, the

²³ Kaccāyana

Paṭhamā
Dutiyā
Tatiyā
Catutthī
Pañcamī
Chaṭṭhī
Sattamī
Ālapana
Kiriya-visesana

Buddhaghosa and DAṬ

Paccatta
Upayoga
Karaṇa
Sampadāna
Nissakka
Sāmi
Bhumma
Ālapana
Bhāvanapūṣakaniddesa

native place of Ācariya Dhammapāla. The following is a list of such names :

- (1) Siddhakovil at the foot of Kañjamalai in the Salem District, referred to in Madras District Gazetteers—Salem, Vol. I, Part I, Madras, 1918, by F. J. Richards, p. 150.
- (2) Siddhamalai in Meṭṭupaṭṭi, Madurā District of Madras, referred to in Madras District Gazetteers—Madurā, Vol. I, Madras, 1906, by W. Francis, p. 294.
- (3) Siddhavādi Nāḍu identified as Siddhavaṭṭaṃ on the route to Kañcivara, referred to in The Manual of the Kurnool District in the Presidency of Madras by N. G. Cheety, Madras, 1886, p. 20.
- (4) Siddhavaṭṭaṃ in Cuḍḍappah District formerly under Madras, now in Andhrapradesh. Location 14° 16' N. and 78° 52' E. This is a place of considerable sanctity, sometimes called Daskṣiṇa Kāsi, referred to in Imperial Gazetteer of India, Vol. 22, new ed., Oxford, 1908, pp. 357–8.
- (5) Siddhapura in Molakālamuru taluk in Chitaldrug District of Mysore. Location 14° 49' N. and 76° 47' E. Referred to in Imperial Gazetteer of India, Vol. 22, new ed., Oxford, 1908, p. 336.
- (6–8) Sittalūr, Sittamallai and Sittāmūr, all situated in South Arcot. Referred to in Madras District Gazetteers—South Arcot, Vol. I, Madras, 1901, pp. 339, 172 and 367 respectively.

Some of these places have had a history connected with religious activities. Siddhavaṭṭaṃ is regarded as a holy place. Siddhapura has a long history and is the site of one of Asokan Edicts. Inscriptions dating from the Pallava period down to the Vijayanagar period are preserved here. Sittamur in Tindivanam Division of South Arcot is well known as a centre of Jaina activity. Though there is no direct reference to show that any one of the above names is identical with Sitthagāma it is evident that Sitthagāma, where Sena IV

built a pariveṇa, is not the one and only place which could have been known by that name.

As all these places named in the above list, with the sole exception of Siddhapura, are situated in the Madras presidency around Kañcipura, the native place and centre of activity of Ācariya Dhammapāla, it is not altogether safe to put the whole weight of argument on the date of Sittha-gāmapariveṇa and prove with the help of that evidence alone that the author of VsmṬ belonged to the tenth century.

The third Dhammapāla mentioned in the chapter called "The birth-place of scholars" in the Gandhavaṃsa has been introduced as Dhammasiri in the preceding chapter of the same work. There seems to be a confusion between the names Dhammasiri and Dhammapāla in the Gandhavaṃsa itself. Dhammasiri is the author of Khuddasikkhā and according to Malalasekera belongs to about the fourth century A.D.²⁴

The fourth Dhammapāla is a scholar from Arimaddanapura and could not possibly have been confused with Dhammapāla, the author of DAṬ. It is quite certain that DAṬ was compiled long before Sāriputta's time during the Polonnaruva period, for Sāriputta himself compiled the Aṅguttara-aṭṭhakathātikā (AAṬ), most probably because the ṭikās to the other three Nikāyas were already in existence. In fact AAṬ refers to VsmṬ and MAṬ by their respective names, Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇanā²⁵ and Majjhimaṭṭhakathāya Līnatthappakāsinī.²⁶ Moreover, the Saddanīti, the celebrated grammar compiled by Aggavaṃsa in A.D. 1154, which was received with much admiration by Mahāvihāra monks, quotes profusely from DAṬ,²⁷ as well as from MAṬ²⁸ and SAṬ.²⁹ This shows beyond doubt that all these ṭikās were in existence prior to this date. Moreover, the first essay of a Burmese author in Pali scholarship is said to have

²⁴ DDPN.

²⁵ AAṬ 59 (Sinh. ed.).

²⁶ AAṬ 73 (Sinh. ed.).

²⁷ Saddanīti, p. 636, 11, Mahāpadānasuttantaṭikāyaṃ vivaṭṭhadā ti o-kārassa ā-kāraṃ katvā niddeso ti vuttaṃ.

²⁸ Saddanīti, p. 239, 20, Mahā-assapurasuttantaṭikāyaṃ pana kiriyati gabbhāsāye khiyati ti karo sambandho.

²⁹ Saddanīti, p. 517, 19.

been made in A.D. 1064,³⁰ and a work like DAṬ, which decidedly points to a much earlier date, could certainly not have been the enterprise of a Burmese scholar.

Let us now turn to Dharmapāla, the Sanskrit scholar from Nālandā, and see whether there is any evidence to suggest he might have been responsible for DAṬ.

Steinthal, in the introduction to Udāna, remarks : " This commentary (i.e. UdA) is attributed to Dharmapāla, who was a native of Kañcipura in South India, in the sixth century ; and one of the most distinguished of the band of scholars whose labours have made Nālandā famous. Huan Tsang, in Book X of the ' Records of Western Countries ', gives an account of his conversion and elsewhere makes frequent mention of him as a champion of the faith."³¹ Rhys Davids and Carpenter too seem to have subscribed to this view for, in the preface to the Sumaṅgalavilāsinī, they remark that " Dhammapāla was born in Kañcipura and wrote at Nālandā ".³² However, Rhys Davids later changed his view regarding the matter, and in the E.R.E. (Vol. IV, p. 701) points out that when Kañcipura monks told Hiuen Tsiang that Dharmapāla was born there, they may have meant their own Pali scholar, while Hiuen Tsiang, who knew nothing about him, may have misunderstood the information and applied it to the Sanskrit scholar about whom he had already heard much. He further argues that " In any case the two scholars are quite distinct. Their views differed as widely as those of a Calvinist and a Catholic, one wrote in Pali, the other wrote in Sanskrit, one was trained at Anurādhapura and the other at Nālandā ; and the Pali scholar was about a century older than the Sanskrit one, the one having flourished in the last quarter of the fifth century, the other in the last quarter of the sixth century ". The main arguments of Rhys Davids for separating the two personalities of the Sanskrit and Pali scholars are based on their differences in faith, medium of writing, place of training and date. The first three objections are quite reasonable,

³⁰ Mabel Bode, PLB, p. 15.

³¹ Ud p. vii.

³² DA I p. viii.

for the records of Hiuen Tsiang state without ambiguity that Dharmapāla was a disciple of the Yogācāra school of Buddhism and had also defeated exponents of the Hīnayāna school in public controversy; the records also maintain that he was a reputed scholar of Nālandā and the author of a number of Sanskrit treatises. Despite the likelihood of the two scholars being distinct from one another it is not possible to strengthen the view on chronological evidence. Though the date of the Sanskrit scholar can be ascertained with a fair degree of accuracy, nothing is known about the Pali scholar. Neither his commentaries nor annals of Ceylon offer any clues to chronological deductions. Therefore it does not seem rational to bring forward differences in date to prove their separate identities.

DAṬ offers ample evidence to show the author's proficiency in philosophy and logic, both of which were specialities of the Sanskrit scholar Dharmapāla. All the main systems of Indian philosophy, such as Jainism, Vedānta, Sāṅkhya, Kaṇāḍavāda, etc., are criticized from the orthodox standpoint. The DAṬ also contains convincing testimony to its author's knowledge of Sanskrit (see below p. lviii). He was an adept of Skt. grammar and his familiarity with Skt. grammatical texts is revealed specially by a quotation which is a direct rendering of a Skt. verse from Bhartṛhari's Vākyapadīya.

Āvibhūtam pakāsanam anupaddutacetasaṃ
atītānāgate nānam paccakkhā na visissati.

(DAṬ, Vol. III, 119)

Āvirbhūtaprakāśānām anupaplutacetasām
atītānāgatajñānam pratyakṣān na viśiṣyate.

(Vākyapadīya, p. 51)

(A v.l. anupadruta- is given for anupapluta-.)

The fact that Bhartṛhari is regarded as having been a contemporary of Dharmapāla, and the fact that he is recognized as a Buddhist, seem to lend support to the inference that the DAṬ author may have been the Skt. scholar Dharmapāla, on the ground that he is quoting ideas of his contemporary

colleague. Similarly DAṬ contains a quotation from Amarakośa (called Abhidhānakosa in DAṬ) and many other standard examples taken from Skt. grammatical treatises. DAṬ portrays its author as a man of profound learning and encyclopaedic knowledge. Such specialized branches of study as medicine (DAṬ, Vol. II, 35 ; III, 47), music (DAṬ, Vol. II, 312 ; III, 203) and geography (DAṬ, Vol. II, 32) come within the periphery of his wide general knowledge. He is meticulous in detail but sometimes feels he is being carried away by his own enthusiasm beyond the scope of his subject and immediately checks himself saying “ *ativitthāra-bhayena na vitthārayimha* ” (DAṬ, Vol. I, 109). The author of DAṬ can well be compared with any distinguished scholar of a great seat of learning, but no adequate evidence is found to prove that he is identical with the Sanskrit scholar of the same name.

In the light of the foregoing discussion it is apparent that most of the available evidence tends to confirm the traditional view and attribute DAṬ to the great commentator Dhammapāla. The significant parallelisms between DAṬ and the commentaries of Dhammapāla, similarity in language and style and the weight of the tradition, all seem to favour such a conclusion.

Having thus weighed the pros and cons of the arguments connected with the authorship of DAṬ, some attention may now be paid to a few relevant passages of the *Sāratthadīpanī*³³ which was compiled by Sāriputta during the twelfth century A.D.

Sāratthadīpanī the *Vinayaṭṭhakathāṭikā* (VinAṬ,S) is a scholarly work which draws its material from a number of important sources. The main point of interest for us is that the author frequently names the work from which he draws information together with the name of its author, if known. In this manner Sāriputta lays before us a wealth of information regarding Dhammapāla and his works. With the very first mention of Dhammapāla, Sāriputta hastens to add a note regarding his identity, by way of notifying the reader

³³ All references are to *Sāratthadīpanī* I edited by Ven. Devarakkhitatthera and II edited by Ven. Mābopiṭṭhe Paṇḍita Medhaṅkaratthera.

whom he means whenever the name Ācariya Dhammapāla is quoted in his text :

“ Sabbattha ācariya-Dhammapālattherenāti vutte
suttantaṭṭhikākārenāti gahetabbaṃ ” (VinAṭ,S).

Up to the end of the Bhikkhunīvibhaṅgavaṇṇanā (i.e. the edited portion) VinAṭ,S mentions Ācariya Dhammapāla seven times without reference to any particular text, i.e. on pages 31, 36, 57, 327, 336, 376, 642.

The first reference, on p. 31, deals with Buddha's words addressed to Mahākassapa : “ Dhāressasi pana me tvam Kassapa sānāni paṃsukūlāni ” ti. It is therefore most likely that Dhammapāla's view alluded to here is contained in the corresponding discussion in the Saṃyutta-aṭṭhakathā-ṭīkā (SAṭ). The next two references contained in pages 36 and 57 which run as follows can be identified with passages in DAṭ—Vol. I, 27 and 31, respectively :

- (a) Tato paran ti tato bhikkhūnaṃ ussāhajanato paran ti ācariya-Dhammapālattherena vuttaṃ.
- (b) Paṭhamasaṅgītito puretaram eva āyasmatā Ānandena Jetavane viharantena Subhassa mānavassa desitan ti Ācariya-Dhammapālattherena vuttaṃ.

It has not been possible to trace the references on pages 376 and 642, but those in pages 327³⁴ and 336³⁵ are nothing but

³⁴ VinAṭ,S 327: Vuttaṃ hi tena : “ Jhānapaṭilābhappaccayānaṃ ti jhānapaṭilābhahetukaṃ jhānapaṭilābhaṃ nissāya uppajjanakānaṃ ; pāpakānaṃ ti lāmakānaṃ. Icchāvacarānaṃ ti icchāya avacarānaṃ icchāvasena otinnānaṃ : Aho vata mam' eva Satthā paṭipucchitvā paṭipucchitvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyāti ādinayappavattānaṃ mānamāyāsātheyy' ādināṃ. Abhiijjhādināṃ ti ādi-saddenāpi tesam yeva saṅgaho, abhiijjhā c' ettha paṭhamajjhānena avikkhambhaneyyamān' ādayo ca tad ekatthā dātthabbā. Jhānapaṭilābhappaccayānaṃ ti anuvattamānattā vikkhambhaneyyā pana nīvaraṇagahaṇen' eva gahitā. Katham pana paṭhamajjhānena avikkhambhaneyyā idha vigacchanti sabbe kusala dhammā sabbākusalānaṃ paṭipakkhā ti sallekhaṇa-pattivasena evaṃ vuttaṃ jhānassa aparāmatthabhāvanidassanato. Ye pan' ettha icchāvacarānaṃ abhiijjhādināṃ ti imehi padehi lopa-apaccaya-kāmarāga-vyāpād' ādayo gahitā ti adhippāyena jhānapaṭilābhappaccayānaṃ ti pātham paṭikkhipitvā jhānapaṭilābhappaccanikānaṃ ti pātho ti vadanti. Taṃ tesam matimattaṃ. Tathā pāthass' eva abbhāvato, jhānapaṭilābhappaccanikā ca nīvaraṇā c' eva tad ekatthā va, tesam dūribhāvaṃ vatvā puna tesam yeva abbhāvavigamacodanāya ayujjāmānattā. Nanu ca Ānaṅgaṇasutta-Vatthasuttesu ayam attho labbhati, olārikānaṃ yeva pāpadhammānaṃ tattha adhippetan ti ? Saccam etam, idha pana adhigatacatutthajjhānassa vasena vuttattā sukhumā

word to word reproductions of two long passages which occur in VsmṬ II, pages 8-9 and 56-7 respectively (B^m ed.).

There is another more interesting reference to Dhammapāla and his SAṬ on p. 34 of VinAṬ,S :

“Saṃyutt’ aṭṭhakathāyam pi: Yāvade ākaṅkhāmiti yāvad eva icchāmiti attho vutto. Tathā hi tattha Lin’ atthappakāsaniyaṃ Ācariya-Dhammapālattherena vuttaṃ : Yāvad evāti iminā samān’ atthaṃ yāvade ti idaṃ padan ti.”

These references show beyond doubt that the tradition known to Sāriputta during the twelfth century A.D. has maintained that VsmṬ, DAṬ and SAṬ were all works of Ācariya Dhammapāla. Again VinAṬ,S offers greater assistance for a clearer identification of Ācariya Dhammapāla when it refers in the same tone to Ācariya Dhammapāla’s NetṬA, UdA and CpA, on pages 81, 85 and 343 respectively. Despite the fear of overburdening this Introduction with quotations, the VinAṬ,S words are recorded for greater clarity.

(a) Ācariya-Dhammapālattherenāpi Nettippakaraṇ’ aṭṭhakathāyam evaṃ etassa sutt’ aṅgasaṅgaho va kathito. (Quoted from NetṬA, 11-12 ?, edited by Ven. Vidurupola Piyaṭissatthera.)

(b) Tato yeva ca Udān’ aṭṭhakathāyaṃ Ācariya-Dhammapālattherena vuttaṃ :

“Asīti yeva suttantā vaggā aṭṭha samāsato gāthā ca pañcanavuti Udānassa pakāsītā. . . . Akkharānaṃ

yeva te gahitā Anaṅgaṇopakkilesatā sāmāññena paṇ’ ettha suttānaṃ apadisaṇaṃ, tathā hi Suttānusārenāti vuttaṃ, na pana suttavasenāti. Avassaṃ c’ etam evaṃ sampaticchitabbaṃ, adhigatajjhānānaṃ pi kesañci icchāvacaṇānaṃ pavattisabbhāvato ti ten’ eva Ācariya-Dhammapālattherena jhānapaṭilābhappaccayānaṃ ti pāṭhaṃ gahetvā jhānapaṭilābhappaccanikānaṃ ti ayaṃ pāṭho paṭikkhitto.

“VinAṬ,S 336 : Ācariya-Dhammapālatthero pana : Dibbacakkhulābhāya yogino parikkamaṇaṃ tappaṭipakkhābhivhavaṃ atthato tassa vijayicchā nāma hoti, dibbacakkhulābhāya iddhiṃ devatānaṃ vacana-gaṇaṇakkhamanadhammānavaṇaṃ, Mahāmogallānattherādayo viya dānagaṇaṇalakkhaṇaṃ vohāre ca pavatteyyāti evaṃ vihāravijayicchā-vohāra-jutigatisaṅkhātānaṃ atthānaṃ vasaṇa jṃssa abhiññāñānaṃ dibbacakkhulābhavasiddhito saddavidū ca tesu eva atthesu divusaddaṃ icchantīti taṃ sabbhaṃ saddasatthānusārena veditabbaṃ ti vuttaṃ ti āha dassanaṭṭhenāti.

sahassāni saṭṭhisattasatāni ca tīni dvāsīti ca tathā Udānassa paveditā ti." (Quoted from UdA 5.)

- (c) Cariyāpiṭake Mātaṅgacaritavaṇṇanāyaṃ pana : Pāramitāparibhāvanasamiddhāhi nānāsamāpattivihāraparipūritāhi sīladiṭṭhisampadāhi. . . . Ayam hi ariyūpavādapāpassa diṭṭhadhammavedaniyassa ca dhammatā ti Ācariya-Dhammapālattherena vuttattā. . . . (Quoted from CpA 160.)

When these references are considered against the earlier statement : Sabbattha Ācariya-Dhammapālattherenāti vutte suttantaṭṭhikākārenāti gaheṭṭabbhaṃ, it is evident that Sāriputta in the twelfth century had believed that the author of NettA, UdA and CpA³⁶ was also the author of VsmṬ, DAṬ and SAṬ. In other words the traditional view that Badaratitthavihāravāsī Ācariya Dhammapāla is the author of the commentaries to the seven poetical works of the Khuddakanikāya, NettA, VsmṬ, DAṬ, MAṬ and SAṬ gets confirmed at least as the belief upheld in the twelfth century A.D. As no source of traditional information can be dated as early as this, information contained in VinAṬ,S should be regarded as more valuable and trustworthy than the formal chronicles of a later date. This evidence renders even more doubtful the view that Culla Dhammapāla may have compiled the VsmṬ in the tenth century. Perhaps it may be argued that the title Ācariya is used without discrimination in the VinAṬ,S and therefore Ācariya Dhammapāla may even stand for Culla Dhammapāla even though the diminutive "Culla" itself is omitted. But the VinAṬ,S shows that its author is not a scholar who can be accused of such negligence. He does not use the title Ācariya at random and it is apparent that he is quite discreet and stringent in the employment of honorific terms. Buddha-ghosa is always referred to as Bhadanta-Buddhaghosācariya

³⁶ Sāriputta in AAT, pp. 139 and 153 (Sinh. ed.), makes the following statements respectively :

- (a) Ten'eva Ācariya-Dhammapālattherena Theragāthāsamvaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttam : Piṇḍo ti nāmaṃ akāmsu vaccho ti pan' assa gottam, tena so aparabhāge Piṇḍavaccho ti paññāto ti.
 (b) Therīgāthāsamvaṇṇanāyaṃ Ācariya-Dhammapālattherenāpi Kuṇḍalakesittheriyā vatthumhi ayam eva gāthā vuttā. . . .

(VinAT, S 19, 81). Twice Buddhadatta is called Bhadanta-Buddhadattācariya (778, 781), once Buddhadattācariya (478) and twice again Ācariya Buddhadattatthera (491, 854). Dhammapāla is persistently called Ācariya Dhammapālatthera. Nowhere are any of these scholars mentioned without their honorific titles. It is interesting to note that such titles are never added to authors of lesser renown. Dhammasiri, the author of Khuddasikkhā, and Upasena, the author of Niddā, are merely introduced as Dhammasiritthera (478) and Upasenatthera (81). It appears that titles such as bhadanta and ācariya are applied only to authors of great eminence, and Sāriputta seems quite fastidious and uniform in their application. Therefore it seems safe to conclude that Ācariya Dhammapāla mentioned in the VinAT, S is none other than the great commentator Badaratitthavihāravāsī Ācariya Dhammapāla.

Language

On the whole, the language of DAṬ can be described as elegant and straightforward. The author is quite fluent in expression; he has a wonderfully rich vocabulary at his command and is never at a loss for words to communicate his ideas. The general discussions in DAṬ are a mirror to his command of the language and they clearly portray the precision of his choice of words and the eloquence of his arguments. The two short paragraphs translated earlier in this Introduction would stand as testimony to this statement and many more passages of that nature can be cited from DAṬ (Vol. I, 186, 220). When compared with the works of Buddhaghosa one can say that the style in DAṬ is less involved and less verbose, with simple constructions and short, easily understood sentences. These qualities lend DAṬ a simple charm unaffected by superfluous embellishments. DAṬ compares more favourably with the works of Dhammapāla, but one immediately notices its sober philosophical style especially in contrast to the smooth narrative style of the Paramatthadīpanī commentaries.

The DAṬ author shows keen interest in grammar and syntax. He not only comments on the grammatical import

of the words he comes across, but often goes beyond them to explain the principles involved. For example, when explaining the term “āsavan’ atthēna” he enters into a detached discussion on the two main types of avadhi where “ā” could be used :

“Āsavan’ atthēnāti sandan’ atthēna, pavattan’ atthēnāti attho. Savatīti pavattati, avadhi-attho ā-kāro ; avadhi ca mariyādābhividdhābhavato duvidho. Tattha mariyādā kiriyam bāhi katvā pavattati, yathā : Ā Pāṭaliputtā vuṭṭho devo ti. Abhividdhi kiriyam byāpetvā pavattati, yathā : Ā bhav’ aggā Bhagavato yaso pavatto ti. Abhividdhi-attho ayam ā-kāro veditabbo ” (Vol. III, 245).

Again in the explanation of “āhāraṭṭhiti” he observes :

“Byadhikaraṇānam pi bāhir’ atthasamāso hoti, yathā : Urasilomo ti āha āhāro ṭhiti etesan ti āhāraṭṭhitikā ti ” (Vol. III, 216).

Often the opinions of grammarians are quoted in support of usages under discussion. As examples can be cited the following :

“Akkharacintakā hi khamāyam titikkhā-saddam vaṇṇenti ” (Vol. II, 97).

“Akkharacintakā idisesu ṭhānesu yutte viliṅgavacanāni icchanti ” (Vol. II, 103).

“Gati-atthā dhātavo buddhi-atthā bhavantīti akkharacintakā (Vol. III, 122).

“Lokiyā hi vidhayuttatagatappakārasadde samān’ atthe icchanti ” (Vol. I, 184).

Frequently the author uses standard examples most probably taken from grammatical treatises in order to illustrate grammatical and syntactical points under consideration. The following are a few specimens of such examples :

“Kuntā caranti.”

“Mañcā kosanti.”

“Devadattassa gurukulam.”

" Gāvisu duyhamānāsu gato, duddhāsu āgato." ³⁷

" Annena vasati."

" Māsaṃ ajjheti." ³⁸

Many such examples occur in Saddasāratthajālīnī which is a Pali grammar written very much later than DAṬ. It appears that these examples are taken straight from Sanskrit grammars. Mañcā kroṣanti occurs in Śaṅkara's Bhāṣya on Chāndogya Upaniṣad 6.8.2, but it is employed there as an example for inference and not as an example for metaphorical expression. Several of these occur in Siddhanta Kaumudī, but it is likely that they are found in earlier grammatical treatises as well though it has not been possible to identify them here.

Definitions on grammatical terminology such as pada, vyañjana, sithila, dhanita, dīgha, rassa, etc., display profound knowledge of the subject as well as of chandas. The explanation of niggahita seems particularly interesting, it is pithy and terse, and even sounds quite original: " Ṭhānakaṛaṇāni niggahetvā uccāretabbam niggahitaṃ."

In DAṬ we see the popularization of a new type of syntactical compound where the iterative demonstrative pronoun (taṃ taṃ) has no syntactical value in the sentence other than as a member of the compound. The following are a few examples:

" Kasmā pan' ettha samāpattivaseṇa taṃ-taṃ-saṇṇānaṃ uppādanīrodhe vuccamāne. . . " (Vol. I, 480).

" Aññathā yathādhīpetāni tāva sipp' āyatanāni dassetvā puna taṃ-taṃ-sippūpajīvīsu dassiyamānesu papañco siyā ti " (Vol. I, 282).

" Sarīraṃ eva padānīti adhippetam, sarīreṇa taṃ-taṃ-kiriyāya paṭipajjitabbato " (Vol. I, 293).

" . . . cittacetasiṅkānaṃ yathākkamaṃ taṃ-taṃ-visesassa yā tesam akalyatādīnaṃ visesappaccayatā, ayam etesaṃ viseso ti dāṭṭhabbam."

³⁷ (a) Patañjali (Āhnikā 25 under Pāṇini 2.3.37) Goṣu duhyamānāsu prasthitāḥ dugdhāsvāgataḥ.

(b) Kāśikā (Pāṇini 2.3.37).

(c) Siddhantakaumudī 634 (Pāṇini 2.3.37).

³⁸ (a) Patañjali (Āhnikā 24 under Pāṇini 2.3.6) Māsaṃ adhiṭaḥ.

(b) Kāśikā (Pāṇini 2.3.6).

(c) Siddhantakaumudī 563 under Pāṇini 2.3.6.

It is quite clear from these examples that *taṃ taṃ* does not have its usual accusative pronominal function. As a member of the compound it means "several" and refers to the noun which stands in juxtaposition. The forerunner of these compounds can be seen in compounds such as *taṃsamaṅgino*, *tadaṅgappahāna*, *tadantogadha*, etc., which are not uncommon in commentarial literature. Both these types are quite common in *DAṬ* and show marked signs of linguistic development in nominal composition.

The influence of Sanskrit is clearly discernible in style and vocabulary. There are a few loan-words and some derivatives from Skt. which are quite rare in Pali diction, if not new, e.g. *Nyāsa*, *upanyāsa*, *āla* in *antar' āla*, *purodhāya*, *viṭaṅka*, *abhinaya*—all seem to be loan-words from Skt. *Upugghāta* < Skt. *upodghāta*; *avasanna* < Skt. *ava* + $\sqrt{\text{sad}}$ = dispirited; *rajassalā* < Skt. *rajasvalā*; *sandabbhita* < Skt. *sandarbhita*; *visiliṭṭha* < Skt. *viśliṣṭa*; *santha* < Skt. *saṃsthā*; *visarati* < Skt. *vi* + $\sqrt{\text{sṛ}}$ = to scatter; *iruttija* < Skt. *ṛtvij*; *apanibbaka* < Skt. *apa* + *nivra* are among the new derivatives introduced into Pali. Usages which have come into vogue in *DAṬ*, such as *bhāvanāmayī paññā* (in place of the more usual Pali feminine form *°mayā*), *puttī* (< Skt. *putrī*) speak of greater Skt. influence than is usually seen in commentarial works. *DAṬ* also mentions *Abhidhānakosa*, which in fact is none other than the Skt. dictionary popularly known as *Amarakośa* (Colebrooke in the introduction to his edition of *Amarakośa* says that the work is also called *Abhidhāna*). When *DAṬ* remarks "*Pattunnaṃ koseyyaviseso ti Abhidhānakose vuttaṃ*", it is actually quoting a phrase from the *Amarakośa*, namely "*patronṇaṃ dhautakośeyaṃ*" (Bk. II, Ch. IV, Section III), thus revealing the author's familiarity with Skt. lexicons.

Some valuable information from DAṬ

It is not possible here to assess the contribution made by *DAṬ* over and above *DA*, as that would lead one into multifaceted issues of philosophical, cultural and historical importance. Moreover *DAṬ* is too vast and too varied to admit of such an assessment here. It is therefore intended to

limit this Introduction to a few topics of unique interest which should give a glimpse into undiscovered corners of Pali literature.

Sometimes when DA introduces the interpretation of a concept as "keci vadanti", DAṬ tries to identify the upholders of that view. In this process "keci" has been identified six times with Sārasamāsācariyas and Uttarahāravāsins.³⁹ The fact that these two groups are mentioned together six times as the upholders of similar views, however insignificant the views themselves may be, shows that they were probably allied groups. The DA words of which their interpretations have been recorded are sāciyoga, vetāla, kumbhathūna, uddhaloma, ekantaloma and ubhatobhāga-vimutti. Except the last one, which is the one and only concept of philosophical import (here too no major disagreement is expressed), all the others are terms which occur in the Cūla-, Majjhima- and Mahāsīla discussions of the Brahmajālasutta. It is known that these discussions on sila make mention of several household articles, practices, pastimes, modes of trade, etc., the true significance of which is apt to be lost with change of culture and environment. It is

³⁹ DA statements together with the corresponding DAṬ identifications are as follows:

- (a) DA 80.16 Keci aññaṃ dassetvā aññaṃ parivattanaṃ sāciyogo ti vadanti, tam pana vañcanen' eva saṅgahitaṃ.
DAṬ Keci Sārasamās' ācariyā Uttarahāravāsino ca.
- (b) and (c) DA 84.19 Vetālan ti ghanatālam, mantena matasarir' utthāpanan ti pi eke.
DAṬ Eke ti Sārasamās' ācariyā Uttarahāravāsino ca. Yathā c' ettha ito paresu pi eke ti āgatatthāne. (This last sentence refers to DA 84.20: Kumbhathūnan ti caturassa-ammanakataṭalam, kumbhasaddan ti pi eke.)
- (d) and (e) DA 87.5 Uddhalomīti ubhato dasaṃ unñāmay' attharaṇaṃ, keci ekato uggaṭapupphan ti vadanti. Ek' antalomīti ekato dasaṃ unñāmay' attharaṇaṃ. Keci ubhato uggaṭapupphan ti vadanti.
DAṬ Uddhalomiyam keci Sārasamās' ācariyā Uttarahāravāsino ca. Tathā ek' antalomiyam.
- (f) DA 514.13 Keci pana yasmā rūpāvacaracattajjhānam pi duvaṅ-gikaṃ upekkhāsahagataṃ arūpāvacarajjhānam pi tādisam eva, tasmā rūpāvacaracattajjhānato vuttāya arahattaṃ patto pi ubhatobhāgavimutto ti.
DAṬ Keci Uttarahāravāsino Sārasamās' ācariyā ca. Te hi ubhatobhāgavimutto ti ubhayabhāgavimutto samādhivipassanāto ti vatvā rūpāvacarasamādhinā pi samādhiparipanthato vimuttaṃ maññanti eva. (A separate view of Sārasamāsa is added immediately, i.e. Rūpajjhānabhāgena arūpajjhānabhāgena ubhatobhāgavimutto ti Sārasamāse.)

possible that even within the selfsame culture and environment terms such as these could have slightly different connotations mainly due to local preferences and dialect peculiarities. Therefore it is not surprising to find different interpretations of these words. But what is more important is to find out who these Sārasamāsācariyas are. Fortunately DAṬ records five statements and one variant reading belonging to the Sārasamāsa,⁴⁰ and, though the statements themselves are not of much value, they show beyond doubt that Sārasamāsa is the title of a literary work. Now, it is quite clear that in the identification of some views the compilers of Sārasamāsa and the residents of Uttaravihāra are mentioned together while in that of others the Sārasamāsa alone has been mentioned. Again, elsewhere in DAṬ, the Uttaravihāravāsins alone are said to be the upholders of three views⁴¹ without any reference to the Sārasamāsa.

Generally the term Uttaravihāra is used to denote the Abhayagiri itself,⁴² but this usage cannot be readily endorsed specially because DAṬ mentions the Abhayagirivāsins separately by way of identifying "keci" elsewhere.⁴³

⁴⁰ (a) Sārasamāse pana pekkham mahan ti vuttam (Vol. I, 163).

(b) Akappiyamañco va pallaṅko ti Sārasamāse (Vol. I, 164).

(c) Bhūrivijjā sassavuddhikaraṇavijjā ti Sārasamāse (Vol. I, 167).

(d) Rūpajjhānabhāgena arūpajjhānabhāgena ca ubhatovimutto ti Sārasamāse (Vol. II, 156).

(e) DA I 250, 25 Evaṃ tāva eke vaṇṇayanti : Ayam pan' ettha sabhāvo. Virā ti uttamasūrā vuccanti. Virāṇaṃ aṅgaṃ vir' aṅgaṃ. Virākāraṇaṃ viriyan ti vuttam hoti. Vir' aṅgarūpaṃ etesaṃ ti vir' aṅgarūpā, viriyamayāsūrā viyāti vuttam hoti.

DAṬ Eke ti Sārasamās' ācariyam āha (Vol. I, 383).

(f) DA 84, 22 Sobhanagarakan ti sobhanāgārakan.

DAṬ v.l. Sobhanagharakan ti Sārasamāse (Vol. I, 163).

⁴¹ (a) DA I 150, 9 Kasmā pan' esa bhūto ti? Andhakārenāti eke vadanti. DAṬ Eke ti Uttaravihāravāsino.

(b) DA 152, 3 Kahaṃ pana sammāti kasmā pucchanti? Eke tāva ajānanto ti vadanti.

DAṬ Eke ti Uttaravihāravāsino.

(c) DA 162, 5 Keci pan' āhu : Pañcakammāniti pañc' indriyavasena bhaṇanti; tiṇi tiṇi kāyakamm' ādivasenāti.

DAṬ Keci ti Uttaravihāravāsino.

⁴² DPPN.

⁴³ (a) DA 114, 5 Keci pan' āhu : Nimmānarati-Paranimmitavasavattino te devā ti.

DAṬ Keci ti Abhayagirivāsino.

(b) DA 184, 23 Keci pana āmisato pi vuddhi attho yeva, taṃ nissāya brahmacariyānuggahāya paṭipannattā ti vadanti.

DAṬ Keci ti Abhayagirivāsino.

(c) DA 437, 19 Sūtivesena gaṇhitvā ti eke.

DAṬ Eke ti Abhayagirivāsino.

Thus it is clear that "keci" has been identified under three categories in DAṬ :

- (a) Sārasamāsācariyā and Uttaravihāravāsino
- (b) Uttaravihāravāsino
- (c) Abhayagirivāsino

They cannot all be taken as synonymous, for, if it were so, Sārasamāsa alone would have been quoted as authority. The above discussion shows that the Sārasamāsa has been voicing only some of the opinions of Uttaravihāra and not all, and that the Abhayagirivāsins have never been coupled with the Sārasamāsācariyas. These identifications cannot be considered as haphazard; the groupings seem to be intentional and meaningful.

Soon after the dissension in the Buddhist church during the reign of Vaṭṭagāmini Abhaya, the schismatics came to be called Abhayagirikā as opposed to the orthodoxy—the Mahāvihārikā. This usage may have gone on until the time of Goṭṭābhaya. The Nikāyasaṅgrahava records that during the reign of Goṭṭābhaya (A.D. 309-22) an influential monk named Ussiliyatissa declined to accept the Vaitulyavāda, though the residents of Abhayagiri welcomed the new doctrine, and went to reside at the Dakkhiṇāgiri together with a retinue of 500 monks. This group, under the leadership of Sāgala, came to be called Sāgaliyas. Perhaps it was after this event that the headquarters at Abhayagiri came to be designated Uttaravihāra to distinguish it from the sub-division at Dakkhiṇāgiri. Now, both Uttaravihāra and Dakkhiṇāgiri are heterodox, therefore they are both included in the name of the first schismatics, i.e. Abhayagirivāsino. When the term Uttaravihāra is used it only means the section at the headquarters. Therefore when DAṬ identifies a view as being held by the Abhayagirivāsins, it virtually means non-Mahāvihāravāsins, and has a wide connotation. But when it uses Uttaravihāra, only the headquarters of the heterodox schools set at Abhayagiri is to be understood. A group of monks at Uttaravihāra seems to have been particularly devoted to learning, and they may have been the custodians of the scriptures and chronicles.

As far as we know the Uttaravihāra-aṭṭhakathā, Uttara-vihāra-Mahāvamsa and Sārasamāsa seem to have been among the products of their literary pursuits.

The fact that DAṬ mentions a text of the Uttaravihāra-vāsins with the ability to judge wherein they differed from the orthodox tradition, makes one believe that, despite the schism, communication in literary circles was not completely barred. The Mahāvamsaṭṭikā too, which draws freely on material preserved in the Uttaravihāra-aṭṭhakathā, seems to favour such a conclusion. But the interpretations preserved in DAṬ are so meagre and insignificant that one begins to wonder whether these could be the only divergent views worth mentioning in a work like this. There is no doubt that the subject-matter of DAṬ is sufficiently wide and varied to have warranted more details regarding heterodox views. It seems that there is either ignorance or deliberate suppression of non-orthodox views on the part of orthodoxy. Most probably both processes were in operation. A typical example can be cited from DA II 566 where a list of apocryphal texts comprising Gūḷha-Vessantara, Gūḷha-Vinaya, Gūḷha-Ummagga and Vedallapitaka are mentioned. It is disappointing to find that DAṬ, which took pains to identify the upholders of such insignificant views as those mentioned earlier, should completely ignore these texts. Was the author of DAṬ ignorant about them or was he indifferent? It is not possible to offer the excuse that the DA tradition which recorded these texts was lost by the time of DAṬ, for it seems in fact to have been kept alive until as late as the time of Nikāyasaṅgraha, which identifies at least two of these texts as Mahāyāna works. It may be that the Mahāvihāravāsins deliberately suppressed information regarding the schismatics as they did not wish to perpetuate the heretical views by having them recorded in their own texts. It is noteworthy that Vimativinodini (p. 105), the Vinayaṭṭikā written after the unification of the saṅgha by Parākramabāhu I, records that Gūḷha-Vessantara is a text of the schismatics such as Mahāsaṅghikas : Gūḷha-Vessantar' ādini Mahāsaṅghik' ādibhinna-laddhikānaṃ paka-raṇāni, ādi-saddena Gūḷha-Ummagg' ādinaṃ gahanāṃ. This

information, which is released now after the unification, seems to have been wilfully suppressed at the time of writing the DA and DAṬ. On the other hand, the Mahāyāna texts, some of which were expressly stated to be esoteric (gūḍha) may have been the treasures of the select followers. Therefore the possibility is there that the orthodox monks were not fully conversant with Mahāyāna teachings. Whatever communication the two parties would have had in the field of literature might have been confined to neutral aspects where ideological clashes were at a minimum.

Now, once again, turning back to the Sārasamāsa, the title itself means "Compendium of the Essence". Evidence is far too scanty for us to hazard a conjecture as to what it could be, but one is tempted to wonder whether it could be the Uttaravihāra counterpart of the Sumaṅgalavilāsini because it even preserved a variant reading of DA.⁴⁴

Again DAṬ must be given credit for disclosing the existence of still another text. In the Lakkhaṇasuttavaṇṇanā it cites a quotation from a work it calls Saṅkhārapiṭaka.⁴⁵ While Pali literature knows no title of a book with the appendage "piṭaka" except the Cariyāpiṭaka, among the Mahāyānists, on the other hand, there seem to have been many works with this designation, such as the Aṅgulimālapīṭaka, the Vaitulyapiṭaka, the Varnapiṭaka and the Vedallapiṭaka. Without further investigation it is not possible to say that the Saṅkhārapiṭaka is a Mahāyāna work.

Though many inquiries were made, so far no information is available on Saṅkhārapiṭaka. I am very grateful to the Fine Arts Department in Bangkok for supplying me with a microfilm of a MS. entitled Saṅkhyāpiṭaka. Prompted by a similarity of the two titles, as graphic confusion between Saṅkhyā- and Saṅkhāra- is quite possible in Sinhalese calligraphy, I went through the Saṅkhyāpiṭaka searching for the DAṬ quotation. However, my attempt proved to be disappointing: the quotation was not found, and Saṅkhyāpiṭaka turned out to be a sterile work merely recording the

⁴⁴ DA 84, 22 Sobhanagarakan ti sobhanāgāraḥkaṇ.

DAṬ Sobhanagharakan ti Sārasamāse.

⁴⁵ Ten' āha Saṅkhārapiṭake : Dvādasapaccayā dvādasapaṭṭicasamuppāda ti.

contents of the canonical and also of some non-canonical Pali literature. For example, it records that the Dīghanikāya comprises the Brahmajālasutta, Sāmaññaphalasutta, etc., and that each Sutta consists of so many bhāṇavāras, so many ganthas, so many padas, and so many akkharas.⁴⁶ In the case of works where the authorship is traditionally known such information is also supplied. Saṅkhyāpiṭaka appears to be a very late work compiled in Burma or Thailand and it is not possible that it should have been quoted in DAṬ.

DAṬ also contains an interesting reference to another work compiled by the author himself.

“Cariyā ti cha mūlacariyā, antarabhedena anekavidhā, saṃsaggavasena tesaṃhī honti. Te pana amhehi Asammohānantaradhānasuttaṭṭikāyaṃ vibhāgato dasitā, atthikehi tato gahetabbā” (DAṬ, Vol. I, 35).

This DAṬ passage introduces us to a new set of problems :

- (a) What is this Asammohānantaradhānasuttaṭṭikā ?
- (b) Why does the author claim the authorship of this work in particular by saying amhehi dassitā and why does he not make a similar remark with regard to VsmṬ which tradition attributes to the same author ?
- (c) Why is tradition silent about this work ?

(a) In our attempt to identify this work suspicion was first aroused by similarity of terminology as to whether this could be the ṭikā on Aṅguttara passage I 59 which runs as follows :

“Dve ’me bhikkhave dhammā saddhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattanti. Katame dve ?”

But the corresponding Aṅguttara-aṭṭhakathā-ṭikā does not contain a discussion on cariyā. Moreover AAṬ is expressly said to be the work of Sāriputta of the Poḷonnaruva period, prior to which time DAṬ was undoubtedly in existence. It was only for the sake of excluding even the very remote possibility that a search was made in that quarter for the

⁴⁶ Traditionally 8 akkharas are counted as 1 pada, and 4 padas make 1 gāthā. Gantha is another name for gāthā and 250 ganthas make 1 bhāṇavāra.

identification of this work. A discourse by the name of *Asammohānantaradhānasutta* has so far not been known in Pali literature, and a *ṭīkā* to it is likewise unheard of. (Could this be an alternative title for a *sutta* better known by another name?) However, the Fine Arts Department, Bangkok, has kindly informed me that an ola-leaf MS. consisting of two bundles called *Asammohantarasuttaṭīkā* was known to exist in Thailand about thirty years ago, but unfortunately cannot be traced at present. It is fervently hoped that the work is not altogether lost.

(b) It is difficult to ascertain why particular emphasis is made regarding the authorship of this work. Perhaps it was an early work at which the author may have tried his hand at the commencement of his literary career. Being overshadowed by his later literary advancement the early work itself may have become rather neglected, hence his wish to stress its authorship. Or it is possible that some personal views regarding *cariyā* have been expressed in the *Asammohānantaradhānasuttaṭīkā* and the author may have felt obliged to acknowledge responsibility for these views even in such a cross reference. This alternative explanation gains further strength from *Vsm* I 107 which records that all ideas regarding *cha cariyā* expressed therein are only individual opinions of elders and do not carry textual or commentarial sanction : *Yasmā pan' idaṃ cariyāvibhāvanavidhānaṃ sabb' ākārena n' eva pāliyaṃ na aṭṭhakathāyaṃ āgataṃ, kevalaṃ ācariyamatānusārena vuttaṃ, tasmā na sārato paccetabbāṃ*. The same idea that the six types of personalities are thoroughly examined in the *Asammohānantaradhānasuttaṭīkā* is expressed in *Vsmṭ* as well (p. 101 *Sinh. ed.*), but the word "amhehi" does not occur there.

(c) Silence of tradition about this work may perhaps be due to the fact that either it is now known by another name, or it fell into disuse at a very early stage. It is not improbable that the importance of this work was eclipsed by more authoritative works of the same nature, even by the same author, and therefore it may have fallen into oblivion quite early, so much so that it was totally ignored by tradition.

Methods of exegesis

The aim of exegesis is to explain all words and concepts which are difficult to understand, and in order to accomplish this end several methods are employed. Though the methods of exegesis generally remain uniform they undergo slight variations in form and emphasis depending on the nature of the subject-matter that has to be discussed. It would be convenient to examine the methods utilized in DA and then compare them with those used for the Vinaya and Abhidhammapīṭakas.

Exegetical methods employed in DA are common to all sutta commentaries and they are best summarized in DAṬ. Though DA itself does not give these in mātikā form, four of the six enumerated in DAṬ find mention in the very first page of the Brahmajālasuttavaṇṇanā. DAṬ seems to have studied DA comments and divided the commentarial techniques into six comprehensive categories with mutually exclusive topics :

“ Atha vā chahi ākārehi saṃvaṇṇanā kātabbā, sambandhato padato padavibhāgato atthato anuyogato parihārato cāti ” (DAṬ, Vol. I, 43).

Sambandhato. After enumerating the six methods according to which the text must be explained, DAṬ adds a note to specify the meaning of sambandha : “ Tattha sambandho nāma desanāsambandho, yaṃ lokiyā upugghāto ti vadanti. So pana pāṭiyā nidānapāṭivasena, nidānapāṭiyā pana saṅgīti-vasena veditabbo ti. . . ” Here it is quite clear that *sambandha* means *nidāna* in the full sense of the term. This itself is twofold : *nidāna* at the beginning of a sutta⁴⁷ and *nidāna* at the commencement of a text.⁴⁸ The former comprises the context of a sutta, i.e. details such as when, where, by whom and with reference to whom a discourse has been delivered. The latter consists of the introduction to the text and deals with the circumstances which led to its compilation. In DA, the Bāhiraṇidānavāṇṇanā furnishes information to satisfy this aspect of the commentarial technique and it relates the traditionally accepted views

⁴⁷ e.g. DA I 239.

⁴⁸ e.g. DA I 1-15.

regarding the compilation of the texts at the First Council and the classification of the Buddhavacana. Sambandha as a commentarial technique includes all traditional, historical and legendary information connected with contextual contents, i.e. places, persons and circumstances involved. Such information is quite valuable for an ancient literature because it establishes the historicity, authenticity and the authority of the works themselves.

The DAṬ explanation of sambandha shows that this concept was known to Sanskrit writers and was called upodghāta (yaṃ lokiyā upugghāto ti vadanti) ; the definition of upodghāta given in Mātharavṛtti (p. 1) confirms this view (see p. xiii above).

Padato. This means word to word explanation of extracts taken from the text. The nature of extracted words is explained, i.e. whether they are nouns, verbs, prepositions or prefixes. Under this category the commentator is free to select words for commenting. All words which he deems to need elucidation are extracted for comment usually according to their proper sequence. In order to avoid repetition of explanations, words which have been annotated once are referred back, should they occur again in the text. Therefore at the beginning of each sutta the author says : *Tatrāyaṃ apubbapadavannaṇā*, " Here follows the explanation of words which have not occurred before." In the case of words of less importance the guiding principle for selection is as follows : *Yassa pana padassa vitthārakathaṃ vinā na sakkā atthaṃ viññātum, tassa vitthārakathā pi pad'atthasaṅgaham eva gacchati* (DAṬ, Vol. I, 163). The statement which occurs at the end of each sutta, i.e. " *Yam pan' ettha atthato na vibhattaṃ, taṃ suviññeyyam eva* ", or " *Sesaṃ sabbattha suviññeyyam eva* " also shows that the commentator has chosen words according to his discretion and leaves the rest with the satisfaction that everything is clear.

Padavibhāgato. Grammatical, philological and syntactical evaluation of words is included under this heading. As grammar is indispensable for the correct understanding and interpretation of subject-matter, padavibhāga forms an important aspect of the commentarial technique.

Atthato. Correct interpretation of words and ideas is by far the most important task of the commentaries, and several devices have been evolved to handle this effectively. There is the method of giving popular etymologies whereby words are infused with definite semantic values, so that they connote only a qualified standard meaning when used in Buddhist philosophy. Though Mrs. Rhys Davids calls them fanciful etymologies they have nothing to do with philology or etymology. They are a practical guide to the comprehension of the exact meaning of words. With their help the listener can immediately associate words with traditional interpretations and understand their true import almost effortlessly. This device has also, to a certain extent, helped the preservation of early interpretations against inevitable semasiological changes during the course of time. Again, words can have more than one meaning and the particular shade of meaning required can only be judged by the context. Often in elucidating the meaning of a word, several quotations are cited from different parts of Canonical and non-Canonical literature which illustrate its varying shades of meaning. Out of them is selected whatever meaning is relevant to the passage in question. Similes and metaphors comprise another resourceful device for explaining difficult and abstract concepts. They are abundantly used in all strata of Pali literature. Their novelty and originality often lend a refreshing charm in addition to illustrating the intended meanings. Fables and anecdotes form a popular medium of communicating abstruse philosophical concepts, specially to the uneducated masses. The Dhammapadaṭṭhakathā abounds in the use of such anecdotes and is a good example of this method of exegesis.

Anuyogato and parihārato. The critical aspect of the commentarial technique falls into these two categories. Anuyoga is the method of raising questions or critically examining the validity of issues ; parihāra is the method of answering such questions or meeting the criticism with substantial counter-arguments. As a result of this method of exegesis ideas expressed in one sutta are fully investigated in the light of similar or relevant ideas expressed elsewhere

in the Canon. Copious quotations are often cited from Canonical and non-Canonical literature in order to substantiate views taken into consideration. The process of comparison and co-ordination of ideas is so marked in DAṬ that one begins to wonder whether a deliberate attempt has been made to show that there are no inner contradictions or inconsistencies among the suttas of the Pali Canon. The scholarly sincerity of the author's investigations is shown by a single irregularity which he observes and does not fail to bring to the notice of the reader despite his inability to explain it away. In the Janavasabhasuttavaṇṇanā he observes that the similes of jātisampatti and mantabala are employed to illustrate citt' iddhipāda and vīmaṃs' iddhipāda respectively in VbhA 305-6 whereas the two are given in the reverse order in DA. At times the author offers apologetic interpretations and says that when explained in such a manner they would not contradict or conflict with other ideas expressed elsewhere in other suttas. On the other hand, the commentator does not hesitate to reject as unacceptable those views which do not accord with textual authority. Such views are fully stated, their weaknesses are exposed and then refuted quoting reasons for refutation. Besides such critical evaluations, the commentator also tries to give the summary of views discussed in condensed form. The most important contribution of DAṬ lies in free discussions of this nature. Here the author does not confine himself to Pali literature and Buddhist philosophy, but brings into full play his own personal learning of contemporary arts and crafts, sciences and philosophies. On the other hand, whenever a problem is discussed in full detail it is analysed from all possible angles and the discussion is arranged under traditional sub-titles. For instance, in the Brahmajāla-suttavaṇṇanā, pāramitā is explained under the following headings :

Kā pan' etā pāramiyo ?
 Ken' aṭṭhena pāramiyo ?
 Katividhā c' etā ?
 Ko tāsaṃ kamo ?

Kāni lakkhaṇa-rasa-paccupaṭṭhāna-padaṭṭhānāni ?
 Ko paccayo ?
 Ko saṅkilesa ?
 Kiṃ vodānaṃ ?
 Ko paṭipakkho ?
 Kā paṭipatti ?
 Ko vibhāgo ?
 Ko saṅgaho ?
 Ko sampādanūpāyo ?
 Kittakena kālena sampādanam ?
 Ko ānisaṃso ?
 Kiṃ c' etāsaṃ phalaṃ ?

This sixfold method of exegesis mentioned in DAṬ has been applied to explain a grammatical treatise at a later date. The Kaccāyanasuttaniddesa compiled by Chappaṭa in the twelfth century versifies its methods of exegesis in the following manner :

Sambandho ca padañ c' eva pad' attho padaviggaho
 codanā parihāro ca chabbidhā suttavaṇṇanā.

According to this explanation sambandha is the logical connection between suttas or the rules of grammar. Pada is the separation of component words of the sutta ; pad' attha comprises the meaning of each word (e.g. nakkharantīti akkharā) ; padaviggaha introduces the analysis of the syntactical relationship of component words (e.g. akkharehi saññāto akkharasaññāto) ; codanā means criticism (e.g. Nanu ca attho padenāpi saññāyate, tasmā akkharapadasaññāto ti vattabban ti ?) ; parihāra means answering the criticism (e.g. Saccam, akkharehi vinā padassa abhāvā akkhareh' eva saṅgahetvā akkharasaññāto ti vuttan ti).⁴⁹

Having thus examined the methods of exegesis listed in DAṬ, we can now compare them with those employed in the Vinaya and Abhidhammapīṭakas.

At the commencement of VinA, immediately after the introductory verses, Buddhaghosa sets out in brief the

⁴⁹ Kaccāyanasuttaniddesa edited by Ven. Devarakkhita and Ratanasāra Theras, p. 4.

outline of his commentarial technique in the following words :

Samvaṇṇan' attham pan' assa ayaṃ mātikā :

Vuttaṃ yena yadā yasmā dhāritaṃ yena c' ābhaṭaṃ
yattha patiṭṭhitaṃ c' etaṃ etaṃ vatvā vidhiṃ tato.

Tenāti-ādipāṭhassa atthaṃ nānappakārato
dassayanto karissāmi vinayass' atthavaṇṇanan ti.

By whom, when and why was the Vinayaṭṭaka rehearsed ? By whom was it preserved and transmitted ? Where was it established ? All these are queries discussed in great detail in the Bāhiraṇidānavāṇṇanā of VinA. Though they are set out in the Mātikā as separate topics they can all be included in a single category mentioned in DAṬ, i.e. sambandha. The VinA is the first extant commentary to be edited for the Tipiṭaka and it is but logical to expect in it a fully comprehensive account of the traditional preservation and transmission of the whole Canon. Perhaps DA does not pay so much attention to this aspect in its Bāhiraṇidānavāṇṇanā, because full details are already discussed in VinA. Only what was considered relevant for DA has been selected for its introduction.

The main body of VinA shows that the commentarial technique employed there lays great emphasis on the concepts expressed, rather than individual words used. As a result grammatical explanations and popular etymologies show a marked decrease specially when compared with commentaries of the Suttaṭṭaka. More often phrases are extracted for commenting rather than single words. Vinaya rules are explained in great detail citing examples for their full application and mitigation. Differences of opinion are quoted and fully discussed comparing them with similar incidents in the Vinayaṭṭaka. Thus all methods of exegesis mentioned in DAṬ have been employed in VinA, but with special emphasis on circumstantial details (nidāna, i.e. sambandhato) and interpretation of rules (atthato).

At the end of the first *pārājika* rule (VinA I 284) Buddhaghosa summarizes the contents of his foregoing discussion in the following manner :

- (a) Explanation of traditional transmission (*ācariya-paramparato*)
- (b) Explanation of the events which led to the formulation of the rule (*nidānavatthupabhedadīpanato*)
- (c) Refutation of heresies (*parasamayavivajjanato*)
- (d) Elucidation of orthodox views (*sakasamayavisuddhito*)
- (e) Fixing of doubtful words (*byañjanaparisodhanato*)
- (f) Explanation of the meaning of words (*pad' atthato*)
- (g) Comparison with Canonical interpretations (*pāḷiyō-janakkamato*)
- (h) Interpretation of rules (*sikkhāpadanicchayato*)
- (i) Co-ordination of the application of the rules (*vibhaṅga-nayabhedadassanato*).

In the elucidation of the Abhidhamma, great pains have been taken to show that it was propounded by the Buddha himself. The lack of circumstantial details in the Abhidhamma and the fact that it was not included in the oldest accounts of the First Council seem to have vexed the tradition a great deal. An episode, introduced to cover up these omissions, relates that the Abhidhamma was first preached by the Buddha to the gods in the *Tāvatiṃsa* headed by his mother. This is included in the *Bāhiraṇidānavajjana* of DhsA and information for the commentarial technique called *sambandha* is thus furnished. *Vacan' attha*, *pariccheda* and *pāḷiyā sannivesa* are three other significant aspects included in the introduction. *Vacanattha* is the meaning of the word *abhidhamma*, *pariccheda* means contents or the scope and limit of the subject-matter, *pāḷiyā sannivesa* is the occurrence of *abhidhamma* subject-matter in the suttas. These in brief are the ideas discussed in the *Bāhiraṇidānavajjana* of DhsA, and the *Abhidhamma Mūlaṭṭikā* describes its contents in greater detail thus :

Atthasāliniṃ tāva vaṇṇenteḥi ācariyehi tassā sanniveso vibhāvetabbo. Tasmā idaṃ vuccati.

Vacan' attho paricchedo sanniveso ca pāḷiyā, sāgarehi tathā cittā desanāhi gambhīratā.

Desanāya sarīrassa pavattiggahaṇaṃ tato
 therassa vācanāmaggatappabhāvi tathā pi ca.
 Paṭivedhā tathā Buddhavacan' ādīhi ādito
 vinayenātha Gosīṅgasuttēna ca mahesinā,
 bhāsit' atthassa saṃsiddhi nidānena ca dīpitā
 pakāsetvā imaṃ sabbaṃ paṭiññātakathā tathā,
 Atthasāliniyā etaṃ sannivesaṃ vibhāvaye ti.

In the main body of DhsA the pattern of exegesis corresponds more closely to that of the Suttapiṭaka than to that of the Vinayapiṭaka. Attha, anuyoga and parihāra are the commentarial techniques most utilized in the Abhidhamma commentaries.

In VsmṬ the author delineates the methods of exegesis utilized by the Vsm author in the following manner :

“Dhammaṃ saṃvaṇṇayantena ādito tassa nidānaṃ
 vattaḃbaṃ, tato payojaṇaṃ, piṇḍ' attho, pad' attho,
 sambandho, adhippāyo, codanā, sodhanā vattaḃbā.
 Tathā c' eva ācariyena paṭipannaṃ.”

These too coincide roughly with the methods enumerated in DAṬ. The changed sequence and the inclusion of new categories such as piṇḍ' attha and adhippāya have been prompted by the special method of composition in Vsm itself.

The methods of exegesis mentioned in AAṬ are as follows :
 “Tattha yasmā saṃvaṇṇanaṃ karontena saṃvaṇṇetabbe
 dhamme padāni padavibhāgaṃ pad' atthañ ca dassetvā tato
 paraṃ piṇḍ' atth' ādini dassanavasena ca saṃvaṇṇanā
 kātabbā.”

On the whole, ṭikā writers seem to have studied the methods of exegesis fairly exhaustively. Though traditional interpretations have been well preserved in the commentaries, the various devices evolved to explain the texts have not been given special attention. As far as I know, none of the aṭṭhakathās contains an enumeration of the methods of exegesis, as do the ṭikās. The ṭikā writers seem to regard these methods as compulsory techniques which must be adhered to by those wishing to explain the texts (saṃvaṇṇayantena . . . vattaḃbaṃ).

The Netti is traditionally recognized as a text dealing with the guiding principles for the study and interpretation of Canonical literature. Several of these principles seem to be underlying in the interpretation and co-ordination of ideas in the commentaries. But the Netti method as a whole does not seem to have enjoyed much popularity. This fact is betrayed to a certain extent by the dearth (or absence ?) of Netti technical terms in the commentaries. The DAṬ also seems to furnish us with a clue to this. After explaining the Brahmajālasutta according to the traditional exegetical methods (those enumerated at the beginning of Brahmajālasuttavavṇanā in DAṬ), DAṬ makes a fresh start to explain it over again by applying the 16 hāras and 5 nayas of the Netti method. This perhaps shows that the Netti method has not become an integral part of the living traditional method of exegesis. The Netti method too would have existed side by side with the living popular method, but seems to have been utilized only partially and occasionally. DAṬ appears to contain the first attempt made to apply the Netti method *in toto*. But the technique cannot have proven popular or appealing, for its application finishes with the first attempt itself.

Nayas

A few laws and popular axioms called *naya*,⁵⁰ which are not common in commentarial literature, occur in DAṬ. The majority of them do not find mention even in the Śābdakalpadruma of Rādhā Kānta Deva where a good number of *nyāyas*—popular axioms and logical syllogisms—are listed and explained. A number of these *nayas* are mentioned in the explanation of *nānāyanipūṇaṃ* :

Nānāyanipūṇaṃ ti ekatta-nānatta-avyāpāra-evamaḍḍhammatāsaṅkhātā vā nandiyāvaṭṭa-tipukkhala-sīhavikkīḷita-aṅkusa-disālocanasāṅkhātā vā ādhār' ādibhedavāsena nānāvidhā nayā nānāyā, etc. (DAṬ, Vol. I, 46).

Ekatta-, nānatta- and avyāpāranaya occur nowhere else in

⁵⁰ Ven. Ñāṇamoli calls them " guide lines " in The Guide.

DAṬ, only in this enumeration. At the end of the Brahma-jālasutta, the five *nayas* of the *Netti* method, namely, *nandiyāvaṭṭa-*, *tipukkhalā-*, *sīhavikkīlita-*, *aṅkusa-* and *disālocana-* are applied to the explanation and co-ordination of the contents of that sutta. *Evaṃdhammatānaya* is utilized in DAṬ, Vol. II, 412, in the explanation of *dhamma-sabhāvapaccavekkhanena* :

“Dhammasabhāvapaccavekkhanenāti yassa saddheyyassa vatthuno ulāratādiguṇe adhimuccanassa sātisa yappavattiyā saddh’ indriyaṃ balavaṃ jātaṃ, tassa paccaya-paccay’ uppannatādivibhāgato yāthāvato vīmaṃsanena. Evaṃ hi evaṃdhammatānayaena sabbhāvasarasato parigayhamāne savipphāro adhimokkho na hoti : Ayam pana dhammānaṃ sabbhāvo ti parijānana vasena paññā-vyāpārassa sātisa yattā.”

Translation :

“Observance of the true nature of phenomena means this : For the full acceptance of the noble nature of a gift of faith, the faculty of faith must be properly developed. But the correct investigation of its causal determination, etc., is the meaning of *dhammasabhāvapaccavekkhana*. Thus by the law of natural phenomenon when a thing is accepted from the point of view of its nature and function, exuberant faith does not arise, because with the realization of the true nature of things the activity of intelligence becomes predominant.”

In short, what is meant is that faith is replaced automatically (*evaṃdhammatānayaena*) by knowledge, as soon as one understands the true nature of phenomena.

All these four *nayas*, i.e. *ekatta-*, *nānatta-*, *avyāpāra-* and *evaṃdhammatā-* occur in Vsm p. 585 in the explanation of *avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā*, *saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ*. According to this explanation the unbroken continuity of the *saṃsāric* process is the *ekattanaya*. The individual characteristics of causes such as *avijjā*, etc., comprise the *nānattanaya*. The selflessness of *avijjā saṅkhāra*, etc., constitutes the *avyāpāranaya*. The inevitable operation of the law of causation is the *evaṃdhammatānaya*.

Nissayavohāra—Metaphorical expression

This *naya* is applied several times in DAṬ (Vol. I, 209, 216, 239, 314). The illustration employed in these cases is a useful guide to understanding this mode of expression. Mañcā kosanti, “platforms cry”, does not mean that the platforms themselves cry, but those on the platforms. Similarly kuntā caranti, “spikes walk”, means those carrying spikes (soldiers) are walking.

In Skt. Nyāyadarśana this technique of metaphorical expression is called *upacāra*. The *Kaccāyanasuttaniddesa* compiled by Chappaṭa in the twelfth century enumerates ten types of *upacāra* and illustrates them with examples as follows :

Upacāro ca nām’ esa dasavidho hoti. Yathā :

Ekadeso samīpo ca ṭhānaṃ ṭhānī ca sādiso,
guṇo kāraṇataddhammo bhedo phalūpacārato ti.

Tad udāharaṇaṃ yathā :

Samuddo hi mayā diṭṭho gaṅgāyaṃ sassam iccapi,
mañcā ghosanti kuntā va caranti iha mānavā.

Nilo paṭo yaṃ brāhmaṇagāmo sasaviśāṇakaṃ,
silāputtakasarīraṃ semho guḷo ti dasa cāti (p. 117).

Ekasesanaya—Law of contraction (or elision)

DAṬ, Vol. I, 159, 162, 410, 595.

“Yasmā pana ādhāre paṭikkhitte tad ādhārakiriyaṃ
paṭikkhittā va hoti, tasmā uccāsayanamahāsayanā
icceva vuttaṃ. Atthato pana tad upabhūtanisajjani-
pannehi virati dassitā ti daṭṭhabbā. Uccāsayanasayana-
mahāsayanasayanā ti vā etasmiṃ atthe ekasesanayena
ayaṃ niddeso kato yathā nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan
ti ” (DAṬ, Vol. I, 159).

The phrase *uccāsayanamahāsayana* is taken as it is, by the law of contraction when it actually stands for *uccāsayanasayana-mahāsayanasayana*, “sleeping on high beds and sleeping on luxurious beds”. *Sayanasayana* is contracted to *sayana* by means of this law. The example given

to illustrate this *naya* is *nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanam* which is contracted from “*nāmapaccayā rūpapaccayā saḷāyatanam*”.

Virūp' ekasesanaya—Law of eliding the dissimilar

Explaining *visūkadassana* DAṬ says : *Dassanena c' ettha savanam pi saṅgahitaṃ virūp' ekasesanayena*. Seeing and hearing though dissimilar in function, are actions which generally go together. Therefore by this method of *virūp' ekasesanaya* only *dassana* is mentioned at the expense of *savana*. DAṬ, Vol. I, 158 ; III, 168.

In the *Nyāyakośa*, edited by Jhalakikar, this is regarded as a sub-division of *ekasesanaya*.

Pārisesanaya—Law of deduction

DAṬ, Vol. I, 170, 305, 521 ; II, 203, 241.

Kāmañ cāyaṃ guṇa-saddo atth' antaresu pi diṭṭhappayogo, tesam pan' ettha asambhavato pārisesañāyena bandhan' atthe yeva yutto ti dassetuṃ anujānāmīti atth' uddhāro āradhho (DAṬ, Vol. I, 521).

Even though the term *guṇa* occurs in diverse meanings, by a process of eliminating the irrelevant, the applicable meaning has been deduced.

DA, II, 598.

When *Mahākassapa* saw the *mandārava* flower in the hands of the *ājīvaka*, employing the law of deduction he came to the conclusion that the Buddha had passed away. Thus *pārisesanaya* is the rule whereby one eliminates the inapplicable and selects the relevant.

Lakkhaṇahāranaya—Law of including the similar

DAṬ, Vol. I, 197 ; III, 136.

This is the rule whereby the *lakkhaṇahāra* of the *Netti* method is applied. The Guide explains it thus : “When certain ideas have a single (common) characteristic, then

when one of those ideas is stated, the rest of those ideas are stated."

"Ettha ca vedanāggahaṇena vedanāya saha-jātanissay' ārammaṇabhūtā gahitā eva hontīti pañcannam pi upādānakkhandhānam pi gahaṇaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Veda-nāsīsenā pana desanā āgatā, tattha kāraṇaṃ vuttam eva lakkhaṇahāranayena vā ayam attho vibhāvetabbo " (DAṬ, Vol. I, 197).

When vedanā is taken into consideration all other similar mental phenomena also can be included by this lakkhaṇa-hāranaya.

Sahacaraṇanaya—Law of associated meaning

DAṬ, Vol. I, 222, 479 ; III, 136.

"Upasathakammaṃ ti upasathadivase samādiyitvā samā-caritabbaṃ puññakammaṃ uposatho saha-caraṇa-ñāyena " (DAṬ, Vol. III, 136).

Good deeds, which should be observed and practised on uposatha-days, are called upasathakamma by the law of associated meaning.

Gobalivaddanaya—Law of special emphasis

DAṬ, Vol. II, 41, 119 ; III, 135.

Explaining the Dīgha sentence "apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattatīti" the DAṬ observes: "Nanu apāyaṃ ti ādinā vutto pi saṃsāro evāti? Saccam etaṃ, niray' ādinam pana adhimattadukkhabhāvadassan' atthaṃ apāy' ādigahaṇaṃ. Gobalivaddagahaṇenāyaṃ attho veditabbo." Though apāya, etc., are included in saṃsāra they have been specially mentioned in order to lay greater emphasis on their extreme woeful condition. This form of emphatic expression is called gobalivaddanaya, i.e. though bull (balivadda) is included in cattle (go), bull (balivadda) has been specially named for emphasis. This naya is mentioned in VvA 258 too.

Āvuttinaya—Law of repetition

DAṬ, Vol. II, 50, 141 ; III, 15.

Aṭṭhakathāyam pana paccattan ti padam vividha-vibhattikaṃ hutvā āvuttinayena āvattatīti dassetuṃ attanā yeva attanīti vuttaṃ (DAṬ, III, 15).

The word attā has been repeated in different cases to show the word paccattaṃ is applicable to different cases.

According to Kāvyaḍarśa this law of repetition can be threefold, arthāvr̥tti, padāvr̥tti and ubhayāvr̥tti. In the above example repetition of pada is employed as means of effective expression.

Samudāyūpalakkhaṇanaya—Law of implied meaning or metonymy

DAṬ, Vol. II, 53.

Commenting on DA (451, 12) passage which runs as follows : Gopakhumo ti ettha pakhuman ti sakalacakkhubhaṇḍam adhippetam, DAṬ says : Cakkhubhaṇḍan ti akkhidaḷan ti keci. . . . Akkhidaḷehi pana saddhiṃ akkhi-bimban ti veditabbaṃ. . . . Adhippetan ti iminā ayam ettha adhippāyo ekadesena samudāyūpalakkhaṇānāyenāti dasseti (DAṬ, Vol. II, 53).

When one aspect of an object is mentioned the entire object is to be understood by the help of samudāyūpalakkhaṇanaya. In the above example only gopakhuma has been mentioned, but by means of it the whole eye is to be understood.

Niruttinaya—Law of etymology

DAṬ, Vol. I, 140, 375.

When the meaning of a word is expressed by means of popular etymology, the device is called niruttinaya.

Niruttinayena vā ukkāsu ṭhitāsu ṭhitā āsīti ukkaṭṭhā (I, 375).

Niruttinayena pisodarādipakkhepena vā dassī-saddassa

lopam, āgata-saddassa c' āgamaṃ katvā tathāgato ti (I, 140).

This naya comprises the method of standardizing the meaning of words with the help of alliterations by way of giving popular etymologies.

Among the nayas in the above list nissayavohāra, ekasesanaya, virūp' ekasesanaya, pārisesanaya and saha-caraṇanaya appear to be fresh introductions to the field of Pali commentaries.

Conclusion

Here it is intended to recapitulate the results of this survey. The Sinhalese tradition of the MSS. collated was found to be more reliable than the Burmese tradition. Yet the latter had its own merits and helped to guide the editor when the former was greatly distorted by graphic corruption. Readings have been chosen for the text carefully judging their relative merits against the background of other relevant Suttas. The etymology of the word *ṭikā* has been discussed by several scholars, but *śikṣā* suggested by W. Wüst as the origin of *ṭikā* seems to be the most plausible on philological grounds. The *ṭikās* of the Poḷonnaruva period have evolved out of the *gaṇṭhipadas* of the preceding period. But DAṬ belongs to an earlier period and appears to be the result of a different set of causes. It seems to make an attempt to discuss the material found in DA in the light of philosophical thought, the influence of which was certainly felt on Buddhist teachings. Internal evidence from DAṬ as well as evidence from the *ṭikās* of the Poḷonnaruva period point to Ācariya Dhammapāla, the great Pali commentator, as the author of DAṬ. However, all that is certain is that this was the opinion prevailing in literary circles in the twelfth century. Regarding the date itself of Dhammapāla no fresh evidence has been found, except that a quotation from Bhartṛhari's *Vākyapadiya* occurs in DAṬ. Bhartṛhari belongs to the early seventh century and perhaps it is to be inferred that the DAṬ author has quoted a statement from one of his contemporaries. It may then be accepted that

Ācariya Dhammapāla lived in the early seventh century. When this piece of evidence is considered together with the evidence supplied by Hieun Tsiang it is possible to hazard the conjecture that Ācariya Dhammapāla may be identical with the Sanskrit scholar Dharmapāla. Or it may be they were eminent contemporary writers who happened to bear the same name. However, more evidence may, perhaps, be forthcoming when all *ṭikās* which are said to have been compiled by the same author have been made available. DAṬ brings to light the names of three texts which were not known to have existed before, i.e. *Sārasamāsa*, *Saṅkhārapīṭaka*, and *Asammohānantaradhānasuttaṭikā*. A brief survey on methods of exegesis has been included in this Introduction as DAṬ (as well as other *ṭikās*) pays special attention to this aspect of commentarial literature, but no attempt has been made to exhaust all problems arising out of the contents of DAṬ.

LILY DE SILVA

University of Ceylon
Peradeniya, 1969

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Amarakośa, ed. Colebrooke
Bhandarkar Annals, Vol. 36
Bhāratīya Bauddhācāryavarayo, A. P. Buddhadatta Thera
Critical Pāli Dictionary, ed. V. Trenckner, D. Andersen,
H. Smith and H. Hendriksen, Copenhagen, 1924-48
Dakuṇu Indiyāve Bauddha Itihāsaya, Hissālle Dhammara-
tana
Dictionary of Pāli Proper Names, G. P. Malalasekera
Dravidian Etymological Dictionary, Burrow and Emeneau
Encyclopaedia of Religion and Ethics, ed. J. Hastings
Gandhavaṃsa, Mabel Bode, JPTS, 1886
History of Buddhism in Ceylon, Rev. W. Rāhula
History of Ceylon, University of Ceylon
History of Indian Literature, I and II, M. Winternitz
History of Indian Logic, S. C. Vidyābhūṣaṇa
Kaccāyanasuttaniddesa, ed. Devarakkhita and Ratanasāra
Theras
Kannada-English Dictionary, Kittel
Nikāyasaṅgrahava
Nyāyakośa, ed. B. Jhalakikar
PHMA (1955), W. Wüst
Pali Literature of Burma, Mabel Bode
Pāli Literature of Ceylon, G. P. Malalasekera
Piṭakatthamāing
Principles of Indian Textual Criticism, Katre
Śabdakalpadrūma, Rādhā Kānta Deva
Saddanīti, ed. H. Smith
Saddasāratthajālīnī
Saddhammasaṅgaha
Sāsanavaṃsa, ed. Vimalasāra
Sanskrit-English Dictionary, Monier Williams
Sanskrit Etymological Dictionary, Mayrhofer
Theravāda Bauddhācāryavarayo, A. P. Buddhadatta Thera
Vākyapadīya, Bhartṛhari, ed. Chārudeva Shastri
Vaṃsatthappakāsīnī Mahāvaṃsaṭṭikā, ed. G. P. Malalasekera
Vesaturudā Sanne, ed. D. E. Hettiarachchi

ABBREVIATIONS

All abbreviations of Pali texts and commentaries conform to the pattern followed by the Pali Text Society, London. Those which have not yet gained currency in the PTS are abbreviated as follows :

AAT	Aṅguttaranikāya-Aṭṭhakathā-Ṭikā
DAT	Dīghanikāya-Aṭṭhakathā-Ṭikā
MAT	Majjhimanikāya-Aṭṭhakathā-Ṭikā
SAT	Samyuttanikāya-Aṭṭhakathā-Ṭikā
VinAT,S	Vinaya-Aṭṭhakathā-Ṭikā, Sāratthadīpanī
VinAT,Vj	Vajirabuddhiṭikā
VinAT,Vn	Vinaya-Aṭṭhakathā-Ṭikā, Vimativinodini
VsmṬ	Visuddhimaggaṭikā, Paramatthamañjūsā

DĪGHA-NIKĀYA-ATṬHAKATHĀ-ṬĪKĀ
LINATTHAVANNA

Sīlakkhandhavaggaṭṭikā

Namo Tassa Bhagavato Arahato
Sammāsambuddhassa

Samvaṇṇanārambhe ratanattayavandanā samvaṇṇetab-
bassa dhammassa pabhava ¹-nissaya-visuddhi-paṭivedan'
atthaṃ, taṃ pana dhammasamvaṇṇanāsu viññūnaṃ ba-
humān' uppādan' atthaṃ, taṃ samma-d-eva tesam ugga-
ṇhana ²-dhāraṇ' ādikkamaladdhabbāya sammāpaṭipattiyā
sabbahitasukhanipphādan' atthaṃ. Atha vā mahāmaṅga-
labhāvato, ³ sabbakiriyāsu pubbakiccabhāvato, paṇḍitehi
samācaritabhāvato, ⁴ āyatim paresam diṭṭhānugatim ⁵ āpa-
janato ca samvaṇṇanāyaṃ ratanattayapaṇāmakiriyā. Atha
vā ratanattayapaṇāmakaraṇaṃ pūjanīyapūjāpuññavisesa-
nibbattan' atthaṃ; taṃ attano yathāladhasampattini-
mittassa ⁶ kammassa balānuppadān' atthaṃ, antarā ⁷ ca
tassa asaṅkocaṇ' atthaṃ, tad ubhayaṃ anantarāyena ⁸
atṭhakathāya parisamāpan' atthaṃ. Idam eva ca payojanaṃ
ācariyena idhādhippetam. Tathā hi vakkhati: *Iti me* ^{1, 9}
pasannamatino . . . pe . . . tassānubhāvenāti. Vatthuttayapūjā
hi niratisayapuññakkhettasamvuddhiyā ⁹ aparimeyyappa-
bhāvo puññātisayo ti bahuvidh' antarāye pi lokasannivāse
antarāyanibandhanasakalasāṅkilesaviddhamsanāya pahoti,
bhayādiupaddavañ ca nivāreti. Yathāha :

“ Pūjārahe pūjayato Buddhe yadi va sāvake ” ti (a)

ādi ; tathā,

(a) Dh 195

¹ A pabhaya
K pabhaya
² B^m uggaṇha
³ B^m omits mahā
⁴ B^mP sammācarita-

⁵ B^m °gati
⁶ B^mP °nimittakassa
⁷ P antarāya
⁸ ABGK antarāyena
⁹ B^mP °sambuddhiyā

“ Ye bhikkhave Buddhe pasannā agge te pasannā, agge kho pana pasannānaṃ aggo vipako ” ti ¹⁰ (b)

ādi ;

“ Buddho ti kittayantassa, kāye bhavati yā pīti ¹¹ varam eva hi sā pīti kaṣiṇena pi Jambudīpassa. Dhammo ti ... pe ... saṅgho ti ... pe ... dīpassā ” ti (c) ;

tathā,

“ Yasmiṃ Mahānāma samaye ariyasāvako Tathāgataṃ anussarati, n’ ev’ assa tasmīṃ samaye rāgapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na dosa ... pe ... na mohapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti ” ti (d)

ādi ;

“ Araññe rukkhamaṃ vā ... pe ...

.....

bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso na hessatī ” ti (e)

ca.

I, I

Tattha ¹² vatthuttayasa vandanaṃ kattukāmo tassa guṇātisayayogasandassan’ atthaṃ *karuṇāsītalahadayan* ti ādinā gāthāttayam ¹³ āha. Guṇātisayayogena hi vandana-rahabhāvo, vandanārahe ca katā vandana yathādhīpetam payojanaṃ sādhetīti. Tattha yassā desanāya saṃvaṇṇanaṃ kattukāmo, sā na vinayadesanā viya karuṇāppadhānā, ¹⁴ nāpi abhidhammadesanā viya paññāppadhānā. Atha kho karuṇāpaññāppadhānā ti tad ubhayappadhānam eva tāva Sammāsambuddhassa thomaṇaṃ ¹⁵ kātuṃ taṃ-mūlakattā sesaratanānaṃ karuṇāsītalahadayan ti ādi vuttaṃ.

Tattha kiratīti karuṇā, paraḍukkhaṃ vikkhipati apanetīti attho. Atha vā kinātīti ¹⁶ karuṇā, paraḍukkhe sati kārūṇikaṃ hiṃsati vibādhatīti attho. Paraḍukkhe sati sādhuṇaṃ

(b) A II 34 = It 87 (c) DA I 54
(d) A III 285 = A V 329 = Sdhp 580 (e) S I 220

¹⁰ B^m hotīti

¹¹ ABGKP *read* yā kāye bhavati pīti

¹² B^m *add*s yassa

¹³ B^mP gātha-

¹⁴ P paṭṭhāna *for* padhāna *here and below*

¹⁵ ABGK thomaṇā

¹⁶ BG kinātīti

P kinātīti

kampanaṃ ¹⁷ hadayakhedaṃ ¹⁸ karotīti vā karuṇā. Atha vā kam itī sukhaṃ taṃ rundhatīti karuṇā. Esā hi paradukkhāpanayanakāmatālakkaṇā, attasukhanirapekkhatāya kāruṇikānaṃ sukhaṃ rundhati vibandhatīti karuṇā.¹⁹ Karuṇāya sītaṃ karuṇāsītaṃ; karuṇāsītaṃ hadayaṃ assāti karuṇāsītalahadayo; taṃ *karuṇāsītalahadayaṃ*. Tattha ^{1, 1} kiñcāpi paresaṃ hitopasaṃhārasukh' ādi-aparihānicchandasabhāvatāya,²⁰ vyāpādāratinaṃ ujuvipaccanīkatāya ca sattasantānagatasantāpavicchedan' ākārappavattiyā samettāmudītānaṃ ²¹ pi cittaśītalabhāvākāraṇatā upalabbhati, tathā pi dukkhāpanayan' ākārappavattiyā parūpatāpāsahanarasā, avihiṃsābhūtā karuṇā,²² visesena Bhagavato cittassa citta-passaddhi viya sītībhāvanimittan ²³ ti vuttaṃ *karuṇāsītalahadayaṃ* ti. Karuṇāmukhena vā mettāmudītānaṃ pi hadayasītalabhāvākāraṇatā vuttā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Atha vā asādhāraṇāñānavisesa ²⁴ -nibandhanabhūtā ²⁵ sātisayaṃ ²⁵ niravasesaṃ ca sabbaññutañānaṃ viya savisayavyāpitāya mahākaruṇābhāvaṃ ²⁶ upagatā karuṇā va Bhagavato atisayena hadayasītalabhāvahetūti āha *karuṇāsītalahadayaṃ* ti.

Atha vā sati pi mettāmudītānaṃ sātisaye hadayasītībhāvanibandhanante ²⁷ sakalabuddhaguṇa-visesakāraṇatāya tāsā ²⁸ pi ²⁸ kāraṇan ti karuṇā va ²⁹ Bhagavato hadayasītalabhāvākāraṇaṃ vuttā.³⁰ Karuṇānidānā ³¹ hi sabbe pi buddhaguṇā. Karuṇānubhāvanibbāpiyamānasamsāradukhasantāpassa hi Bhagavato paradukkhāpanayanakāmatāya anekāni pi asaṅkheyyāni kappānaṃ akilantarūpass' eva niravasesa ³² -buddhakāraka ³³ -dhammasambharaṇaniratassa ³⁴ samadhigatadhammādhipateyyassa ³⁵ sannihitesu pi sattasaṅkhārasamupanītahadayūpatāpanimittesu ³⁶ na ³⁷

¹⁷ AK kampana

¹⁸ ABGK hadaye-

¹⁹ B^mP *omit*

²⁰ B^m °hān' icchanasabhāva-

²¹ B sametta-
B^mP mettā-

²² G kāraṇā

²³ B sīta-

²⁴ BG °visese

²⁵⁻²⁶ P °bhūtassātisayaṃ

ABGK *add* ca *after* sātisayaṃ

²⁶ BG °karuṇāsavaṃ

²⁷ BG °nibandhanante

P °nibandhanatthe

²⁸⁻²⁹ ABGK tāsappi

²⁹ ABGKP ca

³⁰ ABGKP vuttaṃ

³¹ ABGKP °nidhānā

³² P *omits*

³³ B^mP °kara

³⁴ B^mP °niyatassa

³⁵ B^mP *adds* ca

³⁶ ABGK sattasaṅkaṭa-

³⁷ AK ta; BG naṃ

isakam pi cittasītisabhāvassa ³⁸ aññathattaṃ ahoṣīti. Etasmiñ ca atthavikappe tisu pi avatthāsu Bhagavato karuṇā saṅgahitā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.³⁹

Pajānātīti paññā, yathāsabhāvaṃ ⁴⁰ pakārehi paṭivijjhatīti attho. Paññā va ⁴¹ ñeyyāvaraṇappahānato pakārehi dhammasabhāvajotaṇ' aṭṭhena ⁴² pajjoto ti *paññāpajjoto*. Sa-vāsanappahānato visesena hataṃ samugghāṭitaṃ ⁴³ vihatam, paññāpajjotena vihatam paññāpajjotavihatam.⁴⁴ Muyhanti tena, sayam vā muyhati,⁴⁵ mohanamattam eva vā, tan ti moho, avijjā. Sveva visayasabhāvapaṭicchādanato ⁴⁶ andhakārasarikkhatāya tamo viyāti tamo ; paññāpajjotavihato mohatamo etassāti paññāpajjotavihatamohatamo,⁴⁷ tam ⁴⁸ *paññāpajjotavihatamohataman*. Sabbesam pi ⁴⁹ hi khīṇ' āsavānaṃ sati pi paññāpajjotena avijj' andhakārassa vihatabhāve saddhāvimuttehi ⁵⁰ viya diṭṭhippattānaṃ sāvakehi paccekabuddhehi ⁵¹ ca sa-vāsanappahānena Sammā-sambuddhānaṃ kilesappahānassa viseso vijjatīti sātisaena avijjāppahānena ⁵² Bhagavantaṃ thomento āha *paññāpajjotavihatamohataman* ti.

Atha vā antarena paropadesaṃ attano santāne ⁵³ accantaṃ avijj' andhakāravigamassa nibbedhassa ⁵⁴ nibbattitattā,⁵⁵ tattha ca sabbaññutāya balesu ca vasībhāvassa samadhigatattā, parasantatiyañ ca dhammadesanātisay' ānubhāvena ⁵⁶ samma-d-eva tassa pavattitattā Bhagavā ⁵⁷ va ⁵⁸ visesato mohatamavigamena thometabbo ti āha *paññāpajjotavihatamohataman* ti. Imasmiñ ca atthavikappe paññāpajjoto ti padena Bhagavato paṭivedhapaññā viya desanāpaññā pi sāmāññaniddesena ekasesanayena ⁵⁹ vā saṅgahitā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

³⁸ B^m °sītībhāvass'

³⁹ P daṭṭhabbā

⁴⁰ AK °sabhāva

⁴¹ ABGKP ca

⁴² B^m °sabhāvāva-

⁴³ ABGK °gghāṭitaṃ

⁴⁴ ABGK *add* mohataman ti

⁴⁵ G muyhanti

⁴⁶ BG °paṭicchēdanato

⁴⁷ ABGK °pajjotena

⁴⁸ BG *add* hataṃ

⁴⁹ ABGK *omit*

⁵⁰ B^m saddhādhimuttehi

⁵¹ AB^mP paccekasambuddhehi

⁵² BGK avijja-

⁵³ A santāno

⁵⁴ B^mP *omit*

⁵⁵ AK nibbattitattā

⁵⁶ ABGK dhamm' ādesanā ti

saddhānubhāvena

⁵⁷ ABG bhāvā

K bhavā

⁵⁸ ABGK ca

⁵⁹ A kat' ekasese-

BGK kat' ekasesa-

Atha vā Bhagavato nāṇassa ñeyyapariyantikattā sakala-
ñeyyadhammasabhāvāvabodhanasamatthena anāvaraṇañā-
ṇasaṅkhātēna paññāpajjotena sabbañeyyadhammasabhā-
vacchādakassa ⁶⁰ sammoh' andhakārassa ⁶¹ vidhamitattā
anaññasādhāraṇo Bhagavato mohatamavināso ti katvā
vuttaṃ *paññāpajjotavihatamohataman* ti. Ettha ca mohata- ^{1, 1}
maavidhaman' ante adhigatattā anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ kāraṇūpa-
cārena ⁶² sasantāne ⁶³ mohatamavidhamanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.
Abhinīhārasampattiya sa-vāsanappahānam eva hi kilesānaṃ
ñeyyāvaraṇappahānaṃ ti. ⁶⁴ Parasantāne pana mohatamavi-
dhamanassa kāraṇabhāvato anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ mohatamavi-
dhamanaṃ ti vuccatīti.

Kim pana kāraṇaṃ avijjāsamugghāto ⁶⁵ yeva eko pahāna-
sampattivasena Bhagavato thomaṇānimittaṃ gayhati, na
pana sātisayaṃ ⁶⁶ niravasesakilesappahānaṃ ti? Tappa-
hānavacanena' eva tad ek' aṭṭhatāya sakalasaṅkilesagaṇasa-
mugghātassa ⁶⁷ coditabhāvato. ⁶⁸ Na hi so tādiso kilesa ⁶⁹
atthi, yo niravasesa-avijjāppahānena na ⁷⁰ pahīyatīti. Atha
vā vijjā viya sakalakusaladhammasamuppattiya, nirava-
sesākusaladhammanibbattiya ⁷¹ saṃsārappavattiya ca avijjā
padhānakāraṇaṃ ⁷² ti tabbighātavacanena ⁷³ sakalasaṅkile-
sagaṇasamugghāto ⁷⁴ vutto eva ⁷⁵ hotīti vuttaṃ *paññāpaj-* ^{1, 1}
jotavihatamohataman ti.

Narā ca amarā ca narāmarā, saha narāmarehīti sanarā-
maro, ⁷⁶ sanarāmaro ca so loko ⁷⁷ cāti sanarāmaraloko, ⁷⁷
tassa garūti sanarāmaralokagaru, taṃ *sanarāmaralokagaruṃ*. ^{1, 2}
Etena devamanussānaṃ viya tad-avasiṭṭhasattānaṃ pi
yathārahaṃ guṇavises' āvahaṭāya ⁷⁸ Bhagavato upakāritaṃ
dasseti. Na c' ettha padhān' appadhānabhāvo ⁷⁹ codetabbo;
añño hi saddakkamo añño atthakkamo; idisesu ⁸⁰ hi samā-

⁶⁰ ABGK °sabhāvācchādaka

⁶¹ B^mP moh' andha-

⁶² ABGK kāraṇopa-

⁶³ B^m sakasantāne

⁶⁴ ABGK add attho

⁶⁵ B^mP avijjāvigghāto

⁶⁶ B^mP sātisaya

⁶⁷ B^mP °samugghāta

⁶⁸ B^mP jotita-

⁶⁹ ABGK doso

⁷⁰ ABGK omī

⁷¹ P niravasesa-

⁷² P paṭṭhāna-

⁷³ A tabbipapāta-

BGK tabbippāta-

⁷⁴ ABGKP sakalakilesa-

⁷⁵ B^mP yeva

⁷⁶ P sahanarā-

⁷⁷⁻⁷⁷ ABG repeat

⁷⁸ B^mP °āvahato

⁷⁹ B^m °apadhāna-

P reads paṭṭhāna for padhāna
everywhere

⁸⁰ B^mP edisesu

sapadesu padhānam pi appadhānam viya niddisiyati, yathā

“ Sarājikāya parisāyā ” ti.^(f)

Kāmañ c’ ettha satta-saṅkhāra-bhājanavasena⁸¹ tividho loko, garubhāvassa pana adhippetattā garukaraṇasamatthass’ eva yujjanato sattalokassa vasena attho gahetabbo. So hi lokīyanti ettha puññapāpāni⁸² tabbipāko cāti loko ti⁸³ vuccati. Amaragahaṇena c’ ettha upapattidevā⁸⁴ adhippetā. Atha vā samūh’ attho lokasaddo, samudāyavasena lokīyati paññāpiyatīti.

Saha narehīti sanarā, sanarā ca te amarā ca⁸⁵ sanarāmarā, tesam loko ti sanarāmaraloko ti purimanayen’ eva yojetabbam. Amarasaddena c’ ettha visuddhidevā⁸⁶ pi saṅgayhanti; te hi maraṇābhāvato param’ atthato amarā. Narāmarānam yeva ca gahaṇam ukkaṭṭhaniddesavasena, yathā

“ Satthā devamanussānan ” ti.^(g)

Tathā hi sabbānatthaparihārapubbaṅgamāya⁸⁷ niravasesa-hitasukhavidhānatapparāya niratisayāya payogasampattiya sadevamanussāya pajāya accantūpakāritāya⁸⁸ aparimitanirūpamappabhāvagaṇavisesasamaṅgitāya ca sabbasatt’ uttamo Bhagavā aparimāṇāsu lokadhātūsu aparimāṇānam sattānam uttamaṁ gāraṇaṭṭhānam. Tena vuttaṁ *sanarāmaralokagarun* ti.

I, 2

I, 2

Sobhanam gataṁ gamanam etassāti *Sugato*. Bhagavato hi veneyyajan’ upasaṅkamanam ek’ antena tesam hitasukhanipphādanato sobhanam, tathā lakkhaṇānuvyañjanapaṭimaṇḍitarūpakāyatāya, duta-vilambita-khalitānu-kaḍḍhana-nippīlan’ ukkuṭṭika-kuṭilākulatādi-dosarahitam, avahasita-rājahaṁsa⁸⁹ -vasabha-vāraṇa-migarājagamanam

^(f) Vin II 188; S I 162; J II 113 etc. ^(g) D I 49, 87; III 227 etc.

⁸¹ A satthattasaṅkhāra-
K sattatthasaṅkhāra-
P °saṅkhārassajana-

⁸² BK puññā-

⁸³ ABGKP *omit*

⁸⁴ ABGK uppatti-

⁸⁵ B^m ceti

⁸⁶ G °devā ti

⁸⁷ B^m °pariharāṇa-

⁸⁸ B accantapūjika

G °ūpakārikāya

⁸⁹ A apahasita-

B^m vilāsita-

kāyagamanam, nāṇagamanañ ca vipula-nimmala-karuṇā-sati-viriy' ādi-guṇavisesasahitam,⁹⁰ abhinīhārato yāva mahābodhi⁹¹ anavajjatāya sobhanam⁹² evāti.

Atha vā sayambhūṇāṇena sakalam pi lokam pariññābhisamayavasena parijānanto nāṇena sammāgato avagato ti *Sugato*. Tathā lokasamudayaṃ pahānābhisamayavasena pajahanto anuppattidhammatam⁹³ āpādentō sammāgato atīto ti *Sugato*. Lokanirodham nibbānam sacchikiriyābhisamayavasena sammāgato adhigato ti *Sugato*. Lokanirodha-gāminipāṭipadam bhāvanābhisamayavasena sammāgato paṭipanno ti *Sugato*. Sot' āpattimaggena ye kilesā pahinā, te kilese na pun' eti⁹⁴ na pacceti na paccāgacchatīti⁹⁵ *Sugato* ti ādinā nayaṇa ayam attho vibhāvetabbo.

Atha vā sundaram ṭhānam sammāsambodhiṃ nibbānam eva vā⁹⁶ gato adhigato ti *Sugato*. Sammā⁹⁷ vā⁹⁷ yasmā vā bhūtam tacchaṃ atthasamhitam vineyyānam yathārahaṃ kālayuttam eva ca dhammam bhāsati, tasmā sammāgadatīti sugato, da-kārassa ta-kāram katvā. Iti sobhanagamanatā-dīhi sugato, tam *Sugataṃ*.

1, 2

Puññapāpakammehi upapajjanavasena⁹⁸ gantabbato gatiyo, upapattibhavavisesā.⁹⁹ Tā pana niray' ādivasena pañcavidhā, tāhi sakalassāpi bhavagāmikammassa ariyamaggādhigamena avipākārahābhāvakaraṇena¹⁰⁰ nivattitattā Bhagavā pañcahi pi gatihi suṭṭhu mutto viṣaṃyutto ti āha *gativimuttan* ti. Etena Bhagavato katthaci pi gatiyā^{1, 2} apariyāpannatam dasseti, yato Bhagavā devātidevo ti¹⁰¹ vuccati. Ten' ev' āha :

“ Yena devūpapatt-y-assa¹⁰² gandhabbo¹⁰³ vā vihaṅgamo, yakkhattam yena gaccheyyam¹⁰⁴ manussattañ ca abbaje¹⁰⁵ te mayham āsavā khīṇā viddhastā vinalīkatā ” ti.^(h)

(h) A II 39

⁹⁰ ABGK guṇavasesa⁹¹ ABGK °bodhito⁹² BGK add c'⁹³ AGK anupatta-
B anupatti-⁹⁴ A vuteti⁹⁵ A pabbācchāgacchatīti

P pacchā-

⁹⁶ B omis⁹⁷ B^mP omit⁹⁸ ABGK uppajjana-⁹⁹ ABGK uppatti-

BG °viseṣo

¹⁰⁰ K °kāraṇena¹⁰¹ AK ca¹⁰² B devūpapattannassa

G dev' upapattassa

¹⁰³ P gantabbo¹⁰⁴ A gacche¹⁰⁵ ABGK añḍaje

Taṃ-taṃ-gatisaṃvattanakānaṃ hi kammakilesānaṃ agga-
maggena bodhimūle yeva suppahīnattā n' atthi Bhagavato
gatipariyāpannatā ti accantam eva Bhagavā sabbabhava-
yoni-gati-viññāṇaṭṭhiti-satt' āvāsa ¹⁰⁶ sattanikāyehi supari-
mutto, taṃ *gativimuttam*.

1, 2

1, 2

Vande ti ¹⁰⁷ namāmi thomemīti vā attho.

Atha vā *gativimuttan* ti anupādisesanibbānadhātuppattiyā
Bhagavantam thometi. Ettha hi dvīhi ākārehi Bhagavato
thomanā veditabbā, attahitasampattito parahitapaṭipattito
ca. Tesu attahitasampatti anāvaraṇāññādhigamato, sa-
vāsanānaṃ sabbesaṃ kilesānaṃ accantappahānato, anupā-
disesanibbānappattito ca veditabbā. Parahitapaṭipatti lābha-
sakkār' ādinirapekkhacittassa sabbadukkhaniyyānikadham-
madesanato, ¹⁰⁸ viruddhesu pi niccam hit' ajjhāsayato ¹⁰⁹
ñānaparipākakālāgamanato ¹¹⁰ ca. Sā pan' ettha āsayato
payogato ca dvidhā parahitapaṭipatti, tividhā ca attahita-
sampatti pakāsītā hoti. Kathaṃ ¹¹¹ ? *Karuṇāsītalahadayan*
ti etena āsayato parahitapaṭipatti, sammāgadan' atthena
sugatasaddena payogato parahitapaṭipatti; *Paññāpajjota-
vihata-mohataman* *gativimuttan* ti etehi catusaccapaṭivedh'
atthena ¹¹² ca sugatasaddena tividhā pi attahitasampatti;
avasiṭṭhena paññāpajjotavihatamohataman ¹¹³ ti etena ¹¹⁴
cāpi ¹¹⁵ attahitasampatti-parahitapaṭipatti ¹¹⁶ pakāsītā
hotīti.

Atha vā tīhi ¹¹⁷ ākārehi Bhagavato thomanā veditabbā
hetuto phalato upakārato ca. Tattha ¹¹⁸ hetu mahākaruṇā, ¹¹⁸
sā paṭhamapadena dassitā. ¹¹⁹ Phalam catubbidham,
ñānasampadā pahānasampadā ānubhāvasampadā rūpakāya-
sampadā cāti. Tāsu ñānapahānasampadā duttiyapadena
saccapaṭivedh' atthena ¹²⁰ ca sugatasaddena pakāsītā
hontīti ¹²¹ veditabbam, ¹²² ānubhāvasampadā tatiyapadena,

¹⁰⁶ B *omits*

¹⁰⁷ ABGK *omit*

¹⁰⁸ B^mP °desanāto

¹⁰⁹ ABGK °ajjhāsato

¹¹⁰ A ñānapāka-

¹¹¹ P katham

¹¹² ABGK °vedhan'-

¹¹³ B °mohatamohataman ti
failing to score off hatamo

¹¹⁴ ABGK etenā

¹¹⁵ B^m ca sabbā pi

¹¹⁶ ABGK attaparahitasampatti

¹¹⁷ B^mP tih'

¹¹⁸⁻¹¹⁹ B hetumhā kāraṇā
G hetu mahākaruṇā

¹¹⁹ B^m nidassitā

¹²⁰ AK sabba-

¹²¹ AG hotīti

B^mP honti

¹²² BG °tabbā

B^mP *omit*

rūpakāyasampadā yathāvuttakāyagamanasobhan' atthena sugatasaddena, lakkhaṇānuvyañjanapāripūriyā ¹²³ vinā tad abhāvato. Upakāro anantaram ¹²⁴ abāhiram karitvā tividhayānamukhena vimuttidhammadesanā, so ¹²⁵ sammāgadan' atthena sugatasaddena pakāsito ¹²⁶ hotīti vedittabbam.

Tattha *karuṇāsītalahadayan* ti etena sammāsambodhiyā mūlam dasseti. Mahākaruṇāsañcoditamānaso ¹²⁷ hi Bhagavā saṃsārapaṅkato sattānaṃ samuddharaṇ' atthaṃ katābhinihāro anupubbena pāramiyo pūretvā anuttaram sammāsambodhiṃ adhigato ti karuṇā sammāsambodhiyā mūlam. *Paññāpajjotavihatamohataman* ti etena sammāsambodhiṃ ¹²⁸ dasseti. Anāvaraṇaṇānapadaṭṭhānaṃ hi maggañānaṃ, maggañānapadaṭṭhānaṃ ca anāvaraṇaṇānaṃ sammāsambodhiṃ vuccatīti. Sammāgaman' atthena ¹²⁹ sugatasaddena sammāsambodhiyā paṭipattiṃ ¹³⁰ dasseti, līn' uddhaccapaṭiṭṭhān' āyūhana-kāmasukhallik' attakilamathānuyoga ¹³¹ sassat' ucchedābhinives' ādi ¹³² -antadvayarahitāya ¹³³ karuṇāpaññāpariggahitāya majjhimāya paṭipattiyaṃ pakāsanato sugatasaddassa. Itarehi sammāsambodhiyā padhān' appadhānabhedam payojanam dasseti. Saṃsāramah' oghato satastantāraṇam h' ettha padhānam payojanam, tad aññam appadhānam. Tesu padhānena parahitapaṭipattiṃ dasseti, itarena attahitapaṭipattiṃ, tad ubhayena attahitāya paṭipann' ādisu ¹³⁴ catusu puggalesu Bhagavato catutthapuggalabhāvam ¹³⁵ dasseti. Tena ca anuttaram ¹³⁶ dakkhiṇeyyabhāvam ¹³⁷ uttamañ ¹³⁸ ca ¹³⁹ vandaniyabhāvam attano ca vandanakiriyaṃ khettagatabhāvam ¹⁴⁰ dasseti.

Ettha ca ¹⁴¹ karuṇāgahaṇena lokiyesu mahaggatabhāvapattāsādhāraṇaḡaḡadīpanato Bhagavato sabbalokiyaḡaḡa-

¹²³ A °paripūriyā

¹²⁴ B^m antaram

¹²⁵ ABGKP sā

¹²⁶ ABGKP pakāsītā

¹²⁷ A °coditā-

¹²⁸ AK °bodhi

¹²⁹ B^m °gadan'-

¹³⁰ ABGKP °patti

¹³¹ ABGKP kāmusukh' attā-

¹³² A ucchedādīhi

BGK °ābhinivesādīhi

¹³³ BG °rahitā

¹³⁴ G pannādīsu

¹³⁵ B catupuggala-

¹³⁶ B^m anuttara

¹³⁷ G dakkhiṇeyyam-

¹³⁸ B^mP uttama

¹³⁹ B^mP omīti

¹⁴⁰ B^mP khettaḡgata-

¹⁴¹ BG omīti

sampatti dassitā hoti, paññāgahaṇena sabbaññutaññāpa-
daṭṭhānamaggaññānadīpanato sabbalok' uttaraguṇasampatti.
Tad ubhayagahaṇasiddho hi attho sanarāmaralokagaruṇ¹⁴²
ti ādinā¹⁴³ vipaṇcīyatīti.¹⁴⁴ Karuṇāgahaṇena ca upaga-
manam¹⁴⁵ nirupakkilesam dasseti, paññāgahaṇena apaga-
manam. Tathā karuṇāgahaṇena lokasamaññānurūpam¹⁴⁶
Bhagavato pavattim dasseti lokavohāraṇasayattā karuṇāya ;
paññāgahaṇena samaññāya anatidhāvanam. Sabhāvānava-
bodhena¹⁴⁷ hi dhammānam samaññam¹⁴⁸ atidhāvitvā satt'
ādi-parāmasanam hotīti. Tathā¹⁴⁹ karuṇāgahaṇena¹⁵⁰
mahākaruṇāsamāpattivihāram dasseti, paññāgahaṇena tisu
kālesu appaṭihataññānam catusaccaññānam catuṇṇasambhi-
dāññānam catuvesāraññānam. Karuṇāgahaṇena mahā-
karuṇāsamāpattiññānassa gahitattā sesāsādhāraṇāññāni,¹⁵¹
cha abhiññā, aṭṭhasu parisāsu akampanāññāni, dasa balāni,
cuddasa buddhaññāni, soḷasa ñāṇacariyā, aṭṭhārasa¹⁵²
buddhadhammā, catucattārīsa¹⁵³ ñāṇavattūni, sattasattati
ñāṇavattūni evam ādinam anekesam paññāppabhedānam
vasena ñāṇacāram¹⁵⁴ dasseti.

Tathā karuṇāgahaṇena caraṇasampatti,¹⁵⁵ paññāgahaṇena
vijjāsampatti.¹⁵⁶ Karuṇāgahaṇena attādhipatitā, paññā-
gahaṇena dhammādhipatitā. Karuṇāgahaṇena lokanātha-
bhāvo, paññāgahaṇena attanāthabhāvo. Tathā karuṇā-
gahaṇena pubbakāribhāvo, paññāgahaṇena kataññūtā.¹⁵⁷
Karuṇāgahaṇena aparantapatā,¹⁵⁸ paññāgahaṇena anattan-
tapatā.¹⁵⁹ Karuṇāgahaṇena vā buddhakaradhammasiddhi,
paññāgahaṇena buddhabhāvasiddhi. Tathā karuṇāgahaṇena
paresam¹⁶⁰ tāraṇam,¹⁶¹ paññāgahaṇena sayam tāraṇam.¹⁶²
Tathā karuṇāgahaṇena sabbasattesu anuggahacittatā, paññā-
gahaṇena subbadhammesu virattacittatā dassitā hoti. Sab-

¹⁴² ABGK °gurun

¹⁴³ ABGK *omit*

¹⁴⁴ BG vipamīyatīti

¹⁴⁵ ABGK upagamana

¹⁴⁶ AK °samaññāna-

¹⁴⁷ BG °bodhena na

¹⁴⁸ ABGK samañña

¹⁴⁹ BG yathā

¹⁵⁰ B karuṇā h' etena

K °gahane

¹⁵¹ AK °dhāraṇāni

BG °dhāraṇāti

¹⁵² BG aṭṭharasa

¹⁵³ ABGK °cattāri ca

¹⁵⁴ AK ñāṇā-

¹⁵⁵ B^mP °sampattim

¹⁵⁶ B^m *adds* tathā

¹⁵⁷ B °tapā

¹⁵⁸ AK para

BG pare

¹⁵⁹ ABGK santāraṇam

¹⁶⁰ B^mP tāraṇam

besañ ca buddhaguṇānaṃ karuṇā ādi, tannidānabhāvato ; ¹⁶¹ paññā pariyoṣānaṃ, tato uttarim ¹⁶² karaṇīyābhāvato. Iti ādi-pariyoṣānadassanena ¹⁶³ sabb' eva ¹⁶⁴ buddhaguṇā dassitā honti. Tathā karuṇāgahaṇena sīlakkhandhapubbaṅgamo samādhikkhandho dassito ¹⁶⁵ hoti; Karuṇānidānaṃ hi sīlaṃ, tato pañātipāt' ādiviratippavattito, sā ¹⁶⁶ ca jhānatayasampayoginīti. ¹⁶⁷ Paññāvacanena paññakkhandho. Sīlaṃ ca sabbabuddhaguṇānaṃ ādi, samādhī majjhe, paññā pariyoṣānaṃ ti. Evam pi ādi-majjha-pariyoṣānakalyāṇā sabbe buddhaguṇā dassitā honti, nayato dassitattā. Eso eva hi niravasesato buddhaguṇānaṃ dassanūpāyo, yad idaṃ naya-gahaṇaṃ. Aññathā ko nāma samattho Bhagavato guṇe anupadaṃ ¹⁶⁸ niravasesato dassetuṃ ? Ten' ev' āha :

“ Buddho pi Buddhassa bhaṇeyya vaṇṇaṃ
kappam pi ce ¹⁶⁹ aññaṃ abhāsamāno, ¹⁶⁹
khīyetha kappo ciradigham antare
vaṇṇo na khīyetha Tathāgatassā ” ti. ⁽¹⁾

Ten' eva ca āyasmatā Sāriputtattherenāpi buddhaguṇa-paricchedaṃ ¹⁷⁰ pati anuyuttana

“ No h' etaṃ bhante ” ti. ⁽¹⁾

paṭikkhipitvā

“ Api ca me bhante dhamm' anvayo vidito ” ti ^(k)

vuttaṃ.

Evam saṅkhepena sakalasabbaññuguṇehi Bhagavantaṃ abhitthavitvā idāni ¹⁷¹ saddhammaṃ thometuṃ *Buddho* ^{1, 3} *pīti* ¹⁷² ādim āha. Tattha *Buddho* ti kattuniddeso. *Buddha-* ^{1, 3} *bhāvan* ti kammaniddeso. *Bhāvetvā sacchikatvā* ti ca pub- ^{1, 3} *bakālakiriyāniddeso*. *Yan* ti aniyamato kammaniddeso. ^{1, 5}

(1) DA I 288

(1) D II 83 = III 100

(k) ibid

¹⁶¹ A °nidhāna-

¹⁶² Bm uttari

¹⁶³ A pariyoṣānaṃ-

¹⁶⁴ BBmG sabbe

¹⁶⁵ AG dassitā

¹⁶⁶ P omits

¹⁶⁷ ABGK omit ti

¹⁶⁸ ABGK °pādaṃ

¹⁶⁹⁻¹⁶⁹ P sahitaṃ bhāsamāno

¹⁷⁰ AGK °guṇā-

BmP °paricchedanaṃ

¹⁷¹ A idhāti

BG vidhāni

¹⁷² BG ti only; BK pi only

- 1, 5 *Upagato* ti aparakālakiriyāniddeso. ¹⁷³ *Vande* ti kiriyāniddeso. ¹⁷³ *Tan* ti niyamaṇaṃ. ¹⁷⁴ *Dhamman* ti vandanakiriyāya kammaniddeso. *Gatamalaṃ anuttaran* ti ca tabbisesanaṃ.

Tattha buddha-saddassa tāva

“ Bujjhita saccānīti ¹⁷⁵ Buddho, bodhetā pajāyāti Buddho ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādinā Niddesaṇayena attho veditabbo. Atha vā savāsanāya aññāṇaniddāya accantavigamato, ¹⁷⁶ buddhiyā vā vikaṣita-bhāvato buddhavā ti Buddho, jāgaraṇavikasan’ atthavasena. Atha vā kassaci ¹⁷⁷ pi ñeyyadhammassa ¹⁷⁷ anavabuddhassa abhāvena ¹⁷⁸ ñeyyavisesassa kammabhāvena agahaṇato kam-mavacan’ icchāya abhāvena avagaman’ atthavasen’ eva ¹⁷⁹ kattuniddeso ¹⁸⁰ labbhatīti buddhavā ti Buddho, yathā: Dikkhito na dadātīti. Atthato pana pāramitāparibhāvito sayambhūñāṇena saha vāsanāya vihata-viddhasta-nirava-sesakilesa ¹⁸¹ mahākaruṇā-sabbaññutañāṇ’ ādi-aparimeyya-guṇagaṇādharo; khandhasantāno Buddho. Tathāha: ¹⁸²

“ Buddho ti yo so Bhagavā sayambhū anācariyako pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sāmaṃ saccāni abhisambujjhi, tattha ca sabbaññutaṃ patto balesu ¹⁸³ ca vasībhāvan ” ti. ^(m)

- 1, 3 *Api*-saddo sambhāvane; tena evaṃ guṇavisesayutto so pi nāma Bhagavā ti vakkhamānaguṇadhamme ¹⁸⁴ sambhāvanaṃ dīpeti. *Buddhabhāvan* ti sammāsambodhiṃ. *Bhāvetvā* ti uppādetvā ¹⁸⁵ vaḍḍhetvā ca. *Sacchikatvā* ti paccakkhaṃ ¹⁸⁶ katvā. *Upagato* ti patto, adhigato ti attho. *Tan* ¹⁸⁷ ti ¹⁸⁷ etassa buddhabhāvan ti etena sambandho. *Gatamalan* ti vigatamalaṃ, niddosan ti attho. *Vande* ti paṇamāmi

(1) Nd¹ II 457

(m) Nd¹ II 457

¹⁷³⁻¹⁷⁵ BG *omit*

P vanne ti-

¹⁷⁴ ABGK niyāmanaṃ

¹⁷⁵ BG sabbānīti

¹⁷⁶ A ayañcanta-

P accasanta-

¹⁷⁷⁻¹⁷⁹ AK paññeyya

¹⁷⁸ ABGK abhāve

¹⁷⁹ ABK avagam’ attha-

B^mP avigaman’-

¹⁸⁰ A nikattuniddese

¹⁸¹ AK vigata-viddhastha-

BG vigata-viddhata-

¹⁸² ABGK yathā *only*

¹⁸³ P phalesu

¹⁸⁴ B^mKP °guṇe dhamme

¹⁸⁵ B *adds* ca

¹⁸⁶ P pañcakkhandhaṃ (!)

¹⁸⁷ ABGK *omit*

thomemi vā. *Anuttaran* ti uttararahitaṃ, lok' uttaran ti 1, 5
attho. *Dhamman* ti yathānusiṭṭhaṃ paṭipajjamāne¹⁸⁸ 1, 5
apāyato ca saṃsārato ca apatamāne katvā dhāretīti
dhammo.

Ayaṃ h' ettha saṅkhep' attho. Evaṃ vividhaguṇagaṇa-
samannāgato¹⁸⁹ Buddhō pi Bhagavā yaṃ ariyamaggasaṅ-
khātaṃ dhammaṃ bhāvetvā phalanibbānaṃ pana sacchi-
katvā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ adhigato, tam evaṃ
Buddhānaṃ pi buddhabhāva hetubhūtaṃ sabbadosamala-
rahitaṃ attano uttaritarābhāvena anuttaraṃ paṭivedhasa-
dhammaṃ namāmiti. Pariyattisaddhammassāpi tappa-
kāsanattā idha saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Atha vā

“ Abhidhammanayasamuddaṃ bhāvetvā¹⁹⁰ adhigacchi,
tīṇi piṭakāni sammasī ” ti (n)

ca aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttattā pariyattidhammassāpi sacchiki-
riyā-sammasanapariyāyo labbhatīti so pi idha vutto yevāti
daṭṭhabbo.¹⁹¹ Tathā yaṃ dhammaṃ bhāvetvā sacchikatvā
ti ca vuttattā buddhakaradhammabhūtāhi pāramitāhi saha
pubbabhāge adhisīlasikkh' ādayo pi idha dhamma-saddena
saṅgahitā ti veditabbā. Tā pi hi vigatapaṭipakkhatāya¹⁹²
vigatamālā,¹⁹³ anaññasādhāraṇatāya anuttarā cāti. Tathā hi
sattānaṃ sakalavaṭṭadukkhaniissaraṇāya katamahābhini-
hāro mahākaruṇādhivāsapesaḥ¹⁹⁴ ajjhāsayo¹⁹⁵ paññāvisesa-
pariyodātanimmālānaṃ dāna-dama-saññaṃ¹⁹⁶ ādīnaṃ ut-
tamadhammānaṃ sataṣaṇṇasādhikāni kappānaṃ cattāri
asaṅkheyyāni sakkaccaṃ¹⁹⁷ nirantaraṃ niravasesānaṃ¹⁹⁸
bhāvanā-paccakkhakarāṇehi kamm' ādisu adhigatavasī-
bhāvo acchariyācinteyyamahānubhāvo adhisīla-adhicittā-
naṃ param' ukkaṃsapāramippatto Bhagavā paccay'
ākāre¹⁹⁹ catuvīsatikotiṣaṇṇasāṇaṃ mahāvajira-
ññaṃ pesetvā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ adhisambud-
dho ti.

(n) ?

¹⁸⁸ A vipajja-

K °māno

¹⁸⁹ B^mP omīti gaṇa

¹⁹⁰ ABGK omīti

¹⁹¹ ABGK °bbam

¹⁹² ABGK °pakkhatā

¹⁹³ ABGK gata-

¹⁹⁴ P °ādhivāsanāpesaḥ-

¹⁹⁵ ABGK °cca

¹⁹⁶ B^m °sesam

¹⁹⁷ ABGK °ākāro

- Ettha ca *bhāvetvā* ti etena vijjāsampadāya dhammaṃ thometi, *sacchikatvā* ti etena vimuttisampadāya. Tathā paṭhamena jhānasampadāya, dutiyena vimokkhasampadāya. Paṭhamena vā samādhisampadāya, dutiyena samāpattisampadāya. Atha vā paṭhamena khayaññābhāvena, dutiyena anuppādaññābhāvena. Purimena vā vijjūpamatāya, dutiyena vajirūpamatāya. Purimena vā virāgasampattiya, dutiyena nirodhasampattiya. Tathā paṭhamena niyyānabhāvena, dutiyena nissaraṇabhāvena.¹⁹⁸ Paṭhamena vā hetubhāvena, dutiyena asaṅkhatabhāvena. Paṭhamena vā dassanabhāvena, dutiyena vivekabhāvena. Paṭhamena vā adhipatibhāvena, dutiyena amatabhāvena dhammaṃ thometi. Atha vā *yaṃ dhammaṃ bhāvetvā buddhabhāvaṃ upagato* ti etena svākkhātātāya dhammaṃ thometi, *sacchikatvā* ti etena sandiṭṭhikatāya. Tathā purimena akālikatāya, pacchimena ehipassikatāya. Purimena vā opanayikatāya,¹⁹⁹ pacchimena paccattaṃ veditabbatāya dhammaṃ thometi.
- Gatamalan* ti iminā saṅkilesābhāvadīpanena dhammassa parisuddhataṃ dasseti, *anuttaran* ti etena aññassa viṭṭhassa abhāvadīpanena vipulaparipuṇṇataṃ.²⁰⁰ Paṭhamena vā pahānasampadaṃ dhammassa dasseti, dutiyena pabhāvasampadaṃ. Bhāvetabbatāya vā dhammassa gatamalahāvo, bhāvanāguṇabalena²⁰¹ hi so²⁰² dosānaṃ²⁰³ samugghātako hotīti. Sacchikātabbābhāvena anuttarabhāvo²⁰⁴ yojetabbo, sacchikiriyānibbattito²⁰⁵ hi tad²⁰⁶ uttari karaṇīyābhāvato anaññasādhāraṇatāya anuttaro ti. Tathā *bhāvetvā* ti etena saha pubbabhāgasīl' ādīhi²⁰⁷ sekkhā silasamādhīpaññākkhandhā dassitā honti, *sacchikatvā* ti etena saha asaṅkhatāya dhātuyā asekkhā silasamādhīpaññākkhandhā dassitā hontīti.
- Evaṃ saṅkhepen' eva sabbadhammaguṇehi saddhammaṃ abhiṭṭhavitvā idāni ariyaśaṅghaṃ thometuṃ *Sugatassāti* ādim āha. Tattha Sugatassāti sambandhaniddeso,²⁰⁸ tassa *puttānan* ti etena sambandho. *Orasānan* ti puttavisesanaṃ.

¹⁹⁸ A nissatṭhabhāvena
BGK nissatābhāvena

¹⁹⁹ B^m opaneyyikatāya
P opaneyyakātāya

²⁰⁰ ABGK *omī* vipula

²⁰¹ B^mP ^oguṇena

²⁰² ABGK yo maggo

²⁰³ A dosatā ; K dosanā

²⁰⁴ ABGK *omī* bhāvo

²⁰⁵ ABGK ^onipphattito

²⁰⁶ ABGK tat

²⁰⁷ BG pubbabhāga *only*

²⁰⁸ ABGKP sambandhi-

Mārasenamathanānan ti orasaputtabhāve kāraṇaniddeso, ^{1, 7} tena kilesappahānam eva Bhagavato orasaputtabhāve ²⁰⁹ kāraṇaṃ anujānātīti ²¹⁰ dasseti. ²¹¹ *Atthannan* ti gaṇana- ^{1, 8} paricchadaniddeso, tena ²¹² sati pi tesam sattivisesabhāvena anekasatasahassasaṅkhyābhāve ²¹³ imaṃ gaṇanapariচ্ছেদাং nātivattantīti dasseti, maggaṭṭha-phalaṭṭhabhāvānativattanato. ²¹⁴ *Samūhan* ti samudāyaniddeso. *Ariyaśaṅghan* ^{1, 8} ti gaṇavisiṭṭhasaṅghātabhāvaniddeso, tena asati pi ariyapuggalaṇaṃ kāyasāmaggiyaṃ ²¹⁵ ariyaśaṅghabhāvaṃ dasseti diṭṭhisīlasāmaññena saṃhatabhāvato. ²¹⁶ Tattha urasi bhavā jātā saṃvaddhā ca ²¹⁷ orasā. Yathā hi sattānaṃ orasaputtā attajātātāya ²¹⁸ pitusantakassa dāyajassa visesena bhāgino honti, evaṃ ete pi ariyapuggalā Sammāsambuddhassa savan' ante ariyāya jātiyā jātātāya Bhagavato santakassa vimuttisukhassa ariyadhammaratanassa ca ek' antabhāgino ti orasā viya orasā. Atha vā Bhagavato dhammadesanānu-
bhāven' eva ²¹⁹ ariyabhūmiṃ okkamamānā okkantā ca ariyasāvaka Bhagavatā ure ²²⁰ vāyāmajanitābhijātātāya ²²¹ nippariyāyena orasaputtā ti vattabbatam arahanti. Sāva-
kehi pavattiyamānā pi hi dhammadesanā Bhagavato dhammadesanā icceva vuccati tammūlakattā lakkhaṇ' ādivisesābhāvato ca.

Yadi pi ariyasāvakaṇaṃ ariyamaggādhigamasamaye Bhagavato viya tad antarāyakaraṇ' atthaṃ ²²² Devaputtamāro māravāhinī vā na ek' antena āsādeti, ²²³ tehi pana āsādetab-
batāya ²²⁴ kāraṇe vimathite te pi vimathitā eva nāma hontīti āha *mārasenamathanānan* ti. Imasmim pan' atthe ^{1, 7} mārā-mārasenamathanānan ti vattabbe mārasenamathanānan ti ekadesasarūp' ekaseso kato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Atha vā khandhābhisaṅkhāramārānaṃ viya devaputtamārassāpi

²⁰⁹ B^mP °bhāva

²¹⁰ AK na jātīti

BG na jāti

²¹¹ BG nidasseti

²¹² B^mP add ca

²¹³ ABGK °saṅkhabhāve

B^m °saṅkhyā-

²¹⁴ AK °phalaṭṭhasabhāvānāmantivattanato

BG °phalaṭṭhasabhāvanam

anativattanato

²¹⁵ BG °maggiyā

²¹⁶ AK saṅghata-

BG saṅgata-

²¹⁷ ABGKP omit

²¹⁸ P attajātāya

²¹⁹ B^m °bhāvena

²²⁰ B^m uro

²²¹ ABGK °ābhijātītāya

²²² BG anantarāya viya karaṇ'-

²²³ BG āsādeti

B^mP apasādeti

²²⁴ B^mP apasādetabba-

guṇamāraṇe ²²⁵ sahāyabhāvūpagamanato ²²⁶ kilesabalakāyo senā ti vuccati. Yathāha :

“ Kāmā te paṭhamā senā ” ti ^(o)

ādi. Sā ca tehi diyaḍḍhasahassabhedā anantabhedā vā kilesavāhinī sati-dhammavicaya-viriya-samath’ ādi-guṇapa-haraṇehi odhiso vimathitā vihatā viddhastā cāti mārasena-mathanā ariyasāvaka. Etena tesam Bhagavato anujātaput-tatam dasseti.

Ārakattā kilesehi, anaye na iriyanato, aye ca iriyanato ariyā niruttinayena. ^(p) Atha vā sadevakena lokena saraṇan ti araṇiyato upagantabbato, upagatānañ ca tad atthasid-dhito ariyā. ^(p) Ariyānaṃ saṅgho ti ariyasaṅgho, ariyo ca so saṅgho cāti vā ariyasaṅgho, tam ariyasaṅgham. Bhagavato aparabhāge Buddhadhammaratanānam pi samadhigamo saṅgharatanādhīno ²²⁷ ti assa ²²⁸ ariyasaṅghassa bahūpa-kāratam dassetum idh’ eva *sirasā vande* ²²⁹ ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam.

Ettha ca *Sugatassa orasānaṃ puttānaṃ* ti etena ariyasaṅghassa pabhavasampadam dasseti. *Mārasenamathanānaṃ* ti etena pahānasampadam sakalasaṅkilesappahānadīpanato. *Aṭṭhannam pi* ²³⁰ *samūhan* ti etena nānasampadam maggaṭṭha-phalaṭṭhabhāvadīpanato. *Ariyasaṅghan* ti etena pa-bhāvasampadam ²³¹ dasseti, sabbasaṅghānaṃ aggabhāvadīpanato. Atha vā *Sugatassa orasānaṃ puttānaṃ* ti ariyasaṅghassa visuddhanissayabhāvadīpanaṃ ; ²³² *mārasenamathanānaṃ* ti sammā-uju ²³³ -nāya ²³⁴ -sāmīci-paṭipannabhāvadīpanaṃ ; *aṭṭhannam pi samūhan* ti āhuneyy’ ādibhāvadīpanaṃ ; *ariyasaṅghan* ti anuttarapuññakkhettabhāvadīpanaṃ. Tathā *Sugatassa orasānaṃ puttānaṃ* ti etena ariyasaṅghassa lok’ uttarasaraṇāgamanasabbhāvaṃ ²³⁵ dīpeti. Lok’ uttarasara-ṇāgamanena hi te Bhagavato orasaputtā jātā. *Mārasena-*

(o) Sn 436 (p) Cp MA 21; Pj II 173

²²⁵ ABGK °māraṇena
²²⁶ ABGK sahabhāvūpa
²²⁷ ABGK °ratan’ ādino
²²⁸ ABGK omit
²²⁹ AK vandemā
²³⁰ BG ti

²³¹ B^mP pabhava-
²³² P °nissayatādīpanaṃ
²³³ BG ujum
²³⁴ AK saññāya
²³⁵ ABGKP °sambhāvaṃ
B^m saraṇagamana throughout

mathanānan ti etena abhinīhārasampadāsiddham pubba-
bhāge sammāpaṭipattiṃ dasseti. Katābhinihārā hi sammā-
paṭipannā māraṃ mārapariśaṃ vā abhivijjanti. *Aṭṭhannam* 1, 8
pi samūhan ti etena viddhastavipakkhe ²³⁶ sekkhāsekkha-
dhamme dasseti, puggalādhīttānena maggaphaladham-
mānaṃ pakāsitattā. *Ariyasāṅghan* ti aggadakkhiṇeyya- 1, 8
bhāvaṃ dasseti. Saraṇāgamanaṃ ca sāvakānaṃ sabbagu-
ṇānaṃ ādi, sapubbabhāgaṭṭhāpāda sekkhā silakkhandh'
ādayo majjhe, asekkhā silakkhandh' ādayo pariyosānaṃ ti
ādi-majjha-pariyosāna-kalyāṇā saṅkhepato sabbe ariyasaṅ-
ghaguṇā pakāsitā honti.

Evam gāthāttayena ²³⁷ saṅkhepato sakalaguṇasaṅkittana-
mukhena ratanattayassa paṇāmaṃ katvā nipaccākāraṃ ²³⁸
yathādhīpete ²³⁹ payojane pariṇāmento *Iti me* ti ādim āha. 1, 9
Tattha ratijjanan' aṭṭhena *ratanam*, Buddha-dhamma- 1, 9
saṅghā. ²⁴⁰ Tesam hi

“ Iti pi so Bhagavā ” ti (q)

ādinā yathābhūtaguṇe āvajjentaṃ ²⁴¹ amatādhigamahetu-
bhūtaṃ anappakaṃ pītipāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Yathāha :

“ Yasmiṃ Mahānāma samaye ariyasāvako Tathāgataṃ
anussarati, n' ev' assa tasmīṃ samaye rāgapariyuṭṭhitaṃ
cittaṃ hoti, na dosa . . . pe . . . na mohapariyuṭṭhitaṃ
cittaṃ hoti, ujugataṃ ev' assa tasmīṃ samaye cittaṃ
hoti. ²⁴² Ujugatacitto kho pana Mahānāma ariyasāvako
labhati atthavedaṃ, ²⁴³ labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati
dhammūpasamhitāṃ pāmujaṃ, ²⁴⁴ pamuditassa pīti jā-
yatī ” ti (r)

ādi. Cittikat' ādibhāvo vā ratan' aṭṭho. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ : ²⁴⁵

“ Cittikataṃ mahagghaṇ ca
atulaṃ dullabhadassanaṃ
anomasattaparibhogaṃ
ratanam tena vuccatī ” ti. (s)

(q) D I 87, 127 (r) A III 285 ≠ A V 329
(s) DA II 443; SA III 152; UdA 304; Pj I 170

²³⁶ P °vikappe
²³⁷ BG gāthatta-
²³⁸ AB^mP nipaccākāraṃ
²³⁹ ABGK °ppetam te
²⁴⁰ ABG °saṅgham

²⁴¹ B^m āvajjanta-
²⁴² B^m adda Tathāgataṃ ārabha
²⁴³ KP atta-
²⁴⁴ B^m pāmojjaṃ
²⁴⁵ P c' etaṃ

1, 9 Cittikatabhāv' ādayo ca anaññasādhāraṇā, Buddh' ādisu eva labbhantīti. Vandanā va ²⁴⁶ *vandanāmayaṃ*, yathā :

“ Dānamayaṃ sīlamayan ” ti. ⁽¹⁾

1, 10, 11 Vandanā c' ettha kāyavācācittēhi tiṇṇaṃ ratanānaṃ guṇaninnatā thomanā vā. Pujjabhāvaphalanibbattanato ²⁴⁷ *puññaṃ*, attano santānaṃ punātīti ²⁴⁸ vā. *Suvihaṭ' anta-rāyo* ²⁴⁹ ti suṭṭhu vihaṭ' antarāyo. ²⁵⁰ Etena attano pasāda-sampattiyā ratanattayassa ca khettabhāvasampattiyā taṃ puññaṃ atthappakāsanassa upaghātaka-upaddavānaṃ vihanane samatthan ti dasseti. *Hutvā* ti pubbakālakiriyā, tassa *atthaṃ pakāsayissāmīti* etena sambandho. *Tassāti* yaṃ ratanattayavandanāmayaṃ puññaṃ, tassa. *Anubhāvenāti* balena.

1, 11 Evam ratanattayassa ²⁵¹ nipaccākārakaraṇe ²⁵² payo-janaṃ dassetvā idāni yassā dhammadesanāya atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇetukāmo, tassā ²⁵³ tāva guṇābhittavanavasena upaññāpan' atthaṃ ²⁵⁴ *Dīghassāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *Dīghasutt' ankitassāti* dīghappamāṇasuttalakkhitaṃ, etena *Dīgho* ti ayaṃ imassa āgamassa atthānugatā samaññā ²⁵⁵ ti dasseti. Nanu ca suttāni yeva āgamo, kassa pana suttehi ankitan ²⁵⁶ ti ? Saccam ²⁵⁷ etaṃ param' atthato, suttāni pana ²⁵⁸ upādāya paññatto āgamo. Yath' eva ²⁵⁹ hi atthavyañjanasamudāye suttan ti vohāro, evaṃ suttasamudāye āgamo ti vohāro. Paṭiccasamuppād' ādi-nipuṇ' atthasabbhāvato ²⁶⁰ *nīpuṇassa*. Āgamissanti ettha, etena, etasmā vā att' attha-par' atth' ādayo ti āgamo, āgamo ca so varo cāti *āgamavaro*, tassa. Āgasammattehi vā varo ti āgamavaro, tassa. Buddhānaṃ anubuddhā *buddhānubuddhā*, Buddhānaṃ saccapaṭivedhaṃ anugamma paṭividdhasaccā ²⁶¹

(1) D III 218

²⁴⁶ ABGK ca
²⁴⁷ A °bhāvaṃ phala-
B^m pujjabhava-
P pubbabhāva-
²⁴⁸ BB^mG puñāttīti
²⁴⁹ AK °vibhantarāyo
²⁵⁰ AK vibhantarāyo
²⁵¹ ABGK °ttaya
²⁵² BB^mGKP nipaccakāra-

²⁵³ A *addā* vā
²⁵⁴ BG upaññāpan'-
²⁵⁵ ABGK saññā
²⁵⁶ B^mP ankanan
²⁵⁷ ABGK sabbam
²⁵⁸ ABGK *omīti*
²⁵⁹ B^mP yathā
²⁶⁰ ABGKP °sambhāvato
²⁶¹ BG °saddhā

aggasāvak' ādayo ariyā. Tehi ²⁶² atthasamvaṇṇanā-guṇa-samvaṇṇanānaṃ vasena ²⁶² samvaṇṇitassa. Atha vā Buddhā ^{1, 13} ca anubuddhā ca *buddhānubuddhā* ti yojetabbaṃ. Sammā ^{1, 13} sambuddhen' eva hi tiṇṇaṃ pi piṭakānaṃ atthavaṇṇanāk-kamo bhāsito, ²⁶³ tato saṅgāyanādivasena sāvakehīti ācariyā vadanti. *Saddhāvahagūṇassāti* Buddh' ādisu pasād' āvaha- ^{1, 13} sampattikassa. Ayam hi āgamo Brahmajāl' ādisu siladitṭh' ādinaṃ anavasesaniddes' ādivasena, Mahāpadān' ādisu purima-Buddhānaṃ pi guṇaniddes' ādivasena, Pāṭikasutt' ādisu ²⁶⁴ titthiye nimmadditvā ²⁶⁵ appativattiya-sihanāda-nadan' ādivasena, Anuttariyasutt' ādisu ^(u) ca visesato buddhagūṇavibhāvanena ratanattaye sātisayaṃ ²⁶⁶ pasādam ²⁶⁶ āvahati. Samvaṇṇanāsu ²⁶⁷ cāyaṃ ²⁶⁷ ācariyassa ²⁶⁸ pakati, ²⁶⁸ yā taṃ-taṃ-samvaṇṇanāsu ādito tassa tassa samvaṇṇetabbassa dhammassa visesagūṇakittanena thomanā. Tathā hi Papañcasūdanī-Sār' atthappakāsinī-Manorathapūraṇīsu Atthasālinī-ādisu ²⁶⁹ ca yathākkamaṃ paravādamathanassa, ^(v) nānappabhedajanana, ^(w) dhammakathikapuṇḍavānaṃ vicittapaṭibhājanana, ^(x) tassa gambhīrañāṇehi ogālhassa abhinhaso ²⁷⁰ nānāyavicittassa abhidhammassāti ^(y) ādinā thomanā katā.

Attho kathīyati etāyāti atthakathā, sā eva *aṭṭhakathā* ttha- ^{1, 14} kārassa ²⁷¹ tṭha-kāraṃ ²⁷² katvā, yathā :

“ Dukkassa pīḷan' aṭṭho ” ti. ^(z)

Ādito ti ādimhi paṭhamasaṅgītiyaṃ. Chaḷabhiññatāya ^{1, 14} paramena cittavasībhāvena samannāgatattā, jhān' ādisu pañcavidhavasitāsabbhāvato ca *vasino*, therā Mahākassap' ^{1, 14} ādayo; tesam *satehi pañcahi*. Yā ti yā aṭṭhakathā. ^{1, 15} *Saṅgītā* ²⁷³ ti atthaṃ pakāsetum yuttaṭṭhāne: ²⁷⁴ Ayam ^{1, 15} etassa attho ²⁷⁴ ti saṅgahetvā vuttā. *Anusaṅgītā ca* Yasat- ^{1, 15}

(u) A III 309 Anuttariyavagga (v) MA I 1 (w) SA I 1 (x) AA I 1
(y) DhsA I (z) DA I 32; Pts I 118, II 123; Cp SA II 213

²⁶²⁻²⁶³ B^mP atthasamvaṇṇanā-
vasena guṇasamvaṇṇanāva-
sena ca
²⁶⁵ B^mP *add* yā pakiṇṇakadesanā ti
vuccati
²⁶⁴ B^mP Pāthika-
²⁶⁵ B^mP nimaddi-
²⁶⁶ B^mP sātisayappasādam

²⁶⁷ BG °vaṇṇanāyaṃ
²⁶⁸ A ācariyasampatti
²⁶⁹ B^mP Atthasālinī-
²⁷⁰ BG abhinḥayaso
²⁷¹ ABGK tha-
²⁷² ABGK tha-
²⁷³ ABGK sahitā
²⁷⁴⁻²⁷⁴ B^m twice

- 1, 15 ther' ādihi *pacchā pi* dutiya-tatiya-saṅgītisu, iminā attano samvaṇṇanāya āgamanasuddhiṃ ²⁷⁵ dasseti.
- 1, 16 Sihassa lānato ²⁷⁶ gahaṇato *Sihaḷo* ti Sihakumāro. Taṃvaṃsajātātāya Tambapaṇṇidipe khattiyānaṃ, tesam nivāsatāya Tambapaṇṇidīpassa ca Sihaḷabhāvo veditabbo.
- 1, 16 *Ābhatā* ti Jambudīpato ānītā. *Athāti* pacchā. Aparabhāge hi asaṅkar' atthaṃ Sihaḷabhāsāya aṭṭhakathā ṭhapitā ti. Tena ²⁷⁷ sā ²⁷⁷ mūl' aṭṭhakathā sabbasādhāraṇā na hotīti idaṃ atthappakāsaṇaṃ ek' antena karaṇīyaṃ ti dasseti. Ten' ev' āha *dīpavāsīnaṃ atthāyāti*. Tattha *dīpavāsīnaṃ* ti Jambudīpavāsīnaṃ. Dīpavāsīnaṃ ti vā Sihaḷadīpavāsīnaṃ atthāya Sihaḷabhāsāya ṭhapitā ti yojanā.
- 1, 18 *Apanetvānāti* kaṇcukasadisam Sihaḷabhāsaṃ apanetvā.
- 1, 18 *Tato* ti aṭṭhakathāto. *Ahan* ti attānaṃ niddisati. *Manoramaṃ bhāsaṃ* ti Magadhabhāsaṃ. Sā hi sabhāvaniruttibhūtā paṇḍitānaṃ manaṃ ramayatīti. Ten' ev' āha *tantinayānucchavikaṇ* ti, pāḷigatiyā anulomikaṃ pāḷicchāyānuvidhāyinin ²⁷⁸ ti attho. *Vigatadosaṃ* ti asabhāvaniruttibhās' antara-rahitaṃ.
- 1, 20 *Samayaṃ avilomento* ti siddhantaṃ avirodhento, etena atthadosābhāvaṃ āha. Aviruddhattā ²⁷⁹ eva hi theravādā pi idha pakāsayissanti.²⁸⁰ *Theravaṃsappadīpānaṃ* ti thirehi silakkhandh' ādihi samannāgatā ²⁸¹ therā, Mahākassap' ādayo. Tehi āgatā ācariyaparamparā theravaṃso, tappariyāpannā hutvā āgamādhigamasampannattā paññāpajjotena tassa samujjālanato theravaṃsappadīpā,²⁸² Mahāvihāravāsinino therā, tesam. Vividhehi ākārehi nicchīyatīti *vinicchayo*, gaṇṭhiṭṭhānesu khīlamaddan' ākārena pavattā vimaticchedakathā. Suṭṭhu nipuṇo saṇho vinicchayo etesaṃ ti *sunīpuṇa-vinicchayā*. Atha vā vinicchīnotīti vinicchayo, yathāvuttavīsayam ²⁸³ nāṇam. Suṭṭhu nipuṇo cheko vinicchayo etesaṃ ti *sunīpuṇavinicchayā*. Etena Mahākassap' ādi-theravaṃsapa-ramparāgato ²⁸⁴ tato yeva ca aviparīto saṇhasukhumo

²⁷⁵ ABGK °visuddhiṃ²⁷⁶ BG lānato²⁷⁷ B^m ten' assa

P ten' assā

²⁷⁸ B^m pāḷibhāsāyānuvidhā-²⁷⁹ ABGK aviruddh' atthā²⁸⁰ B^m pakāsiyissanti

P pakāsiyissanti

²⁸¹ B^mP °gatattā²⁸² ABGK °vaṃsadiṭṭhā²⁸³ ABGK °visaya²⁸⁴ B^mP °parābhato

Mahāvihāravāsīnaṃ vinicchayo ti tassa pamāṇabhūtatam²⁸⁵ dasseti.

Sujanassa cāti ca-saddo sampiṇḍan' attho, tena na keva- 1, 23
lam Jambudīpavāsīnam eva atthāya, atha kho sādhujana-
tosan' atthañ cāti dasseti. Tena ca Tambapaṇḍīpavāsīnam
pi atthāyāti ayam attho siddho hoti, uggahan' ādi-
sukaratāya tesam pi bahukārattā.²⁸⁶ *Ciraṭṭhi' atthan* ti 1, 23
ciraṭṭhiti-attham ciraḷāṭṭhitiyā²⁸⁷ ti attho. Idam hi at-
thappakāsanam aviparītavyañjana-sunikkhepassa²⁸⁸ attha-
sunayassa²⁸⁹ ca upāyabhāvato saddhammassa ciraṭṭhitiyā
saṃvattati. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā :

“ Dve 'me bhikkhave dhammā saddhammassa ciraṭṭhitiyā
asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattanti. Katame
dve ? Sunikkhitañ²⁹⁰ ca padavyañjanam, attho ca
sunīto ” ti. (a1)

²⁹¹ Yam atthavaṇṇanam²⁹¹ kattukāmo, tassā mahattaṃ²⁹²
pariharitum *Silakathā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Ten' ev' āha *na taṃ* 1, 24 ; 2, 5
idha vicārayissāmīti. Atha vā yaṃ atṭhakathaṃ kattukāmo,
tad ekadesabhāvena Visuddhimaggo ca gaheṭṭabbo ti kathi-
kānam upadesaṃ karonto tattha vicāritadhamme²⁹³ uddesa-
vasena dasseti *Silakathā* ti ādinā. Tattha silakathā ti 1, 24
cāritta-vārit' ādivasena silavittthārakathā. *Dhutadhammā* ti 1, 24
piṇḍapātik' aṅ' ādayo terasa kilesadhunanakā²⁹⁴ dhammā.
Kammaṭṭhānāni sabbānīti pāliyaṃ āgatāni atṭhatimṣa, 1, 25
atṭhakathāyaṃ²⁹⁵ dve²⁹⁶ ti tāni²⁹⁷ niravasesāni yogakam-
massa bhāvanāya pavattiṭṭhānāni.²⁹⁸ *Cariyāvidhānasahito* 1, 25
ti rāgacariy' ādinam²⁹⁹ sabhāv' ādividhānena sahito.
Jhānāni cattāri rūpāvacarajjhānāni. *Samāpattiyo* catasso 1, 25
arūpasamāpattiyo. Atṭha pi vā paṭiladdhamattāni *jhānāni*. 1, 25
Samāpajjanavasābhāvappattiyaṃ *saṃpattiyo*. *Jhānāni* vā

(a1) A I 59

²⁸⁵ A °bhūtam

²⁸⁶ B^mP bahūpakārattā

²⁸⁷ ABGKP °kāle ṭhitiyā

²⁸⁸ ABGK °vyañjanam-

²⁸⁹ ABGK °sunayanassa

²⁹⁰ ABGK °nikkhittatāñ

²⁹¹ ABGK ayaṃ atthavaṇṇanā

²⁹² ABGK vaṇṇanāmahantaṃ

²⁸³ P vicāritabbe

²⁸⁴ B^m °dhunanaka

²⁸⁵ AK °kathāya ; BG °kathā

²⁸⁶ BG ce ti

²⁸⁷ ABGK omit

²⁸⁸ BG pavatta-

²⁸⁹ B^mP °carit'-

- 1, 25 rūpārūpāvacarajjhānāni, *samāpattiyo* phalasaṃpatti-nirodhasaṃpattiyo.
- 1, 26 Loka-ya-lok' uttarabhedā cha abhiññāyo *sabbā abhiññāyo*. Nāṇavibhaṅg' ādisu āgatanayena ekavidh' ādinā paññāya ³⁰⁰ saṅkaletvā sampiṇḍetvā nicchayo *paññāsaṅkalananicchayo*.
- 1, 26 Paccayadhammānaṃ het' ādināṃ ³⁰¹ paccay' uppanna-dhammānaṃ ³⁰² hetuppaccay' ādibhāvo paccay' ākāro, tassa desanā *paccay' ākāradesanā*, paṭiccasamuppādakathā ti attho. Sā pana ghanavinibbhogassa sudukkaratāya saṅhasukhumā, nikāy' antarialaddhi-saṅkara-rahitā, ekattanay' ādi-sahitā ca tattha vicāritā ti āha *suparisuddha-nipūṇanayā* ti. Paṭisambhidādisu āgatanayaṃ ³⁰³ avissajjetvā ³⁰⁴ va vicāritattā *avimuttatantimaggā*.
- 2, 1 *Iti pana sabbān ti iti-saddo* parisamāpane, pana-saddo vacanālaṅkāre, etaṃ sabbān ti attho. *Idhāti imissā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ. Na vicārayissāmi* punaruttibhāvato ³⁰⁵ ti adhippāyo.
- 2, 3 Idāni tass' eva avicāraṇassa ek' anta-kāraṇaṃ niddhārento
- 2, 5 *Majjhe Visuddhimaggo* ti ādim āha. Tattha *majjhe thatvā* ti etena majjhabhāvādīpanena ³⁰⁶ viśesato catunnaṃ āgamānaṃ sādharāṇ' aṭṭhakathā Visuddhimaggo, na Sumaṅgalavilāsini-ādayo viya asādharāṇ' aṭṭhakathā ti dasseti. Viśesato ti idaṃ vinayābhidhammānaṃ ³⁰⁷ pi Visuddhimaggo yathārahaṃ atthavaṇṇanā ³⁰⁸ hoti yevāti katvā vuttaṃ.
- 2, 5 *Icevāti iti eva. Tam pīti* Visuddhimaggam pi. *Etāyāti* Sumaṅgalavilāsiniyā.
- 1, 16 Ettha ca *Sīhalaḍḍipam ābhatā* ti ādinā atthappakāsanassa
- 1, 17, 23 nimittaṃ dasseti; *ḍīpavāsīnaṃ atthāya, sujanassa ca tuṭṭhan' atthaṃ, ciraṭṭhi' atthañ ca dhammassāti* etena payojaṇaṃ; avasiṭṭhena karaṇappakāraṃ. Sīlakathādināṃ avicāraṇaṃ pi idha karaṇappakāro evāti.
- 1, 23 2. Vibhāgavantānaṃ ¹ sabhāvavibhāvanaṃ ² vibhāga-dassanavasena' eva hotīti paṭhamāṃ tāva vaggasuttan-

³⁰⁰ ABGK paññā³⁰¹ ABGK hetvādināṃ³⁰² A paccuppanna-³⁰³ B āgataṃ³⁰⁴ A pavissa-³⁰⁵ ABGK punarutta-³⁰⁶ ABGK majjhatabhāva-B^m majjhe-³⁰⁷ AK vinayā cābhi-

BG vinayā vā ti dhammā-

³⁰⁸ AK atthasaṃvaṇṇanā

BG atthassa vaṇṇanā

¹ K °vaṇṇānaṃ² B °vibhāgānaṃ

tavasena vibhāgaṃ dassetuṃ *Tattha Dīgh' āgamo nāmāti* ^{2, 10}
 ādim āha. *Tattha Tatthāti Dīghassa āgamavarassa atthaṃ* ^{1, 12-22}
pakāsayissāmīti yad idaṃ vuttaṃ, tasmim vacane.
 Yassa atthaṃ pakāsayissāmīti paṭiññātaṃ, so Dīgh' āgamo
 nāma vagga-suttantavasena ³ evaṃ vibhāgo ti attho. Atha
 vā *Tatthāti Dīgh' āgamanissitaṃ atthan* ti etasmim vacane. ^{2, 10, 9}
 Yo ⁴ Dīgh' āgamo vutto, so vagg' ādivasena ediso ti attho.
 Attano saṃvaṇṇanāya paṭhamamahāsaṅgītiyaṃ nikkhittā-
 nukkamen' eva pavattabhāvadassan' atthaṃ *Tassa vag-* ^{2, 12}
gesu ... pe ... vuttaṃ nidānam ādīti āha. Kasmā pana
 catusu āgamesu Dīgh' āgamo paṭhamam saṅgīto, tattha ca
 Silakkhandhavaggo ādito nikkhitto, tasmiṃ ca Brahmajālan
 ti ? Nāyam anuyogo katthaci ⁵ nappavattati, ⁶ api ca saddhā-
 vahagūṇato Dīghanikāyo paṭhamam saṅgīto. Saddhā hi
 kusalaḍḍhamānaṃ bijam. Yathāha :

“ Saddhā bijam tapo vuṭṭhī ” ti, ^(a)

saddhāvahagūṇatā c' assa dassitā yeva. Kiṃ ca katipayasut-
 tasaṅgahato appaṇimāṇato ca gahaṇadhāraṇ' ādisukhato ;
 tathā h' esa catuttimsasuttasaṅgaho catusaṭṭhibhānavāra-
 parimāṇo ⁷ ca. Silakathābhāhullato pana silakkhandhavaggo
 paṭhamam nikkhitto. Silam hi sāsanaṃ ādi, silapatiṭ-
 ṭhattā ⁸ sabbagūṇānaṃ. Ten' ev' āha :

“ Tasmā-t-ihā tvaṃ bhikkhu ādim eva visodhehi kusalesu
 dhammesu. Ko c' ādi kusalānaṃ ⁹ dhammānaṃ ?
 Sīlaṇ ca suvisuddhan ” ti ^(b)

ādi. Eten' assa ¹⁰ vaggassa anvatthasaññatā ¹¹ vuttā
 hoti. Diṭṭhivinivethanakathābhāvato pana suttantapiṭa-
 kassa niravasesadiṭṭhivibhajanaṃ Brahmajālaṃ paṭhamam
 nikkhittan ti daṭṭhabbam. Tepiṭake hi Buddhavacane
 Brahmajālasadisam ¹² diṭṭhigatāni niggumbam nijjaṭam
 katvā vibhattam suttam n' atthīti.

(a) S I 172 ; Sn 77 (b) S V 143

² B^mP °suttavasena

⁴ ABGKP So

⁵ B^m add's pi

⁶ B^m na pavattati

⁷ ABGK °parimāṇato

⁸ B^m °patiṭṭhānattā

⁹ ABGK omīti

¹⁰ AB^mP etena c' assa

¹¹ ABG °saññatā

¹² BG °sadisa

2, 16 Yassā paṭhamamahāsaṅgītiyaṃ nikkhittānukkamena
 samvaṇṇanaṃ kattukāmo, taṃ ¹³ tassā ca tanti ¹³ ārūḥhāya
 idha vacane ¹⁴ kāraṇaṃ dassento *Paṭhamamahāsaṅgīti* ...
pe ... *veditabbā* ti āha. Tattha yathāpaccayaṃ ¹⁵ tattha
 tattha desitattā paññattā ¹⁶ ca ¹⁶ vippakiṇṇānaṃ dham-
 mavinayānaṃ saṅgahetvā gāyanaṃ kathanāṃ saṅgīti.
 Etena taṃ-taṃ-sikkhāpadānaṃ suttānaṃ ca ādipariyosānesu
 antar' antarā ca sambandhavasena ṭhapitaṃ saṅgītikāraka-
 vacanaṃ ¹⁷ saṅgahitaṃ hoti. ¹⁸ Mahāvisayattā pūjanīyattā ca
 mahati saṅgīti mahāsaṅgīti, paṭhamā mahāsaṅgīti paṭhama-
 mahāsaṅgīti, tassā pavattikālo paṭhamamahāsaṅgītikālo,
 2, 15 tasmim *paṭhamamahāsaṅgītikāle*. ¹⁸ Nidadāti ¹⁹ desanaṃ ²⁰
 2, 15 desa-kāl' ādivasena ²¹ aviditaṃ viditaṃ katvā dassetīti
nidānaṃ. ²²

3. Sattānaṃ desanānuttariyasaraṇ' ādi-paṭilābhahetubhū-
 tāsū vijjamānāsū pi aññāsū Bhagavato kiriyāsū :

“ Buddho bodheyyan ” ti (c)

2, 18 paṭiññāya anulomato veneyyānaṃ maggaphal' uppattihetu-
 bhūtā ²³ kiriyā nippariyāyena buddhakiccan ti āha *Dham-*
macakkappavattanaṃ hi ²⁴ *ādim katvā* ti. Tattha saddh'
 indriy' ādi dhammo yeva, pavattan' aṭṭhena cakkān ti
 dhammacakkaṃ. Atha vā cakkān ti āṇā, dhammato
 anapetattā dhammaṃ ca taṃ cakkāṇ cāti dhammacakkaṃ ;
 dhammena ñāyena cakkān ti pi dhammacakkaṃ. Yathāha :

“ Dhammaṃ ca pavatteti cakkāṇ cāti dhammacakkaṃ,
 cakkāṇ ca pavatteti dhammaṃ cāti dhammacakkaṃ,
 dhammena pavattetīti dhammacakkaṃ, ²⁵ dhammacari-
 yāya pavattetīti dhammacakkaṃ ²⁵ ” ti (d)

2, 19 ādi. *Katabuddhakiccan* ti etena Buddhakattabbassa kassaci
 pi asesitabhāvaṃ dasseti. Nanu ca sāvakehi vinītā pi

(c) Jkm 6 ; Ud A 133 (d) Pts II 159

¹³⁻¹³ B tassāṃ vaṇanti
 G tassāṇ ca nanti
¹⁴ BG vacano
¹⁵ BG yathāha paccayaṃ
¹⁶ ABGK omit
¹⁷ B^mP °kāravacanaṃ
¹⁸⁻¹⁸ ABGK omit

¹⁹ BG niddā ti
 B^mP nidānaṃ ti ca
²⁰ BG desana
²¹ BG desaka-kāl'-
²² A niddānaṃ
²³ BG maggā- ; P °phalappatti-
²⁴ ABGK omit
²⁵⁻²⁵ A omits

vineyyā²⁶ Bhagavatā yeva vinītā honti, yato sāvakabhāsitam suttaṃ buddhavacanan ti vuccati, sāvakaveneyyā²⁷ ca na tāva vinītā ti ? Nāyaṃ²⁸ doso tesam vinayanūpāyassa sāvakesu ṭhapitattā. Ten' ev' āha :

“ Na tāvāhaṃ pāpima parinibbāyissāmi, yāva²⁹ me na bhikkhū²⁹ viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā āgat' āgamā³⁰ dhammadharā³¹ vinayadharā mātikādhara³¹ uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ saha dhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desessanti ” ti (e)

ādi. *Kusinārāyan* ti ādi³² Bhagavato parinibbutadesakā- 2, 19
lavisesadassanaṃ, aparinibbuto Bhagavā ti gāhassa mic-
chābhāvadassan' atthaṃ loke jātasamvaddhabhāvadassan'
atthañ ca. Tathā hi manussabhāvassa supākaṭakaraṇ'
atthaṃ³³ mahābodhisattā carimabhava³⁴ dārapariggah'
ādini pi karontīti. Upādiyate kammakilesehīti upādi,
vipākakkhandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ. So pana upādi kile-
sābhisaṅkhāramāranimmathanena nibbānappattiya³⁵ anos-
saṭṭho, idha khandha-maccu-māranimmathanena³⁶ ossaṭṭho
na³⁷ sesito³⁷ ti *anupādisesā nibbānadhātu*. *Nibbānadhātūti* 2, 21, 22
c' ettha nibbutimattaṃ adhippetam, itthambhūtalakkhaṇe
cāyaṃ karaṇaniddeso. *Dhātubhājanadivase* ti idaṃ na 2, 23
sannipatitānan ti etassa visesaṇaṃ, ussāhajananassa pana
visesaṇaṃ, *dhātubhājanadivase bhikkhūnaṃ ussāhaṃ janesīti*. 2, 23 ; 3, 24
Dhātubhājanadivasato hi purima-purimataradivasesu bhik-
khū samāgatā ti. Atha vā dhātubhājanadivase sannipati-
tānaṃ kāyasāmaggivasena saṅgatānan³⁸ ti attho. Saṅghassa
thero *saṅghatthero*, so pana saṅgho kim parimāṇan ti āha 2, 24
sattannaṃ bhikkhusatasahassānan ti. Niccasāpekkhatāya hi 2, 23
edisese samāso hoti yeve, yathā : — Devadattassa gurukulan
ti. Āyasmā Mahākassapo *puna dullabhatam*³⁹ *maññamāno* 2, 30

(e) D II 104. But quotation differs slightly.

²⁶ ABG vineyā

²⁷ B^m vineyyā

²⁸ B tāyaṃ ; G tāsaṃ

²⁹⁻³⁰ B^m me bhikkhu na sāvakā
bhavissanti

³⁰ B^m omīti

³¹⁻³² B^m ... pe ... instead

³² ABGK ādinā

³³ ABGKP supākaṭabhāvakaraṇ'-

³⁴ BG carimaṃ bhava

³⁵ B^mP °ttiyaṃ

³⁶ ABGK °thane

³⁷ B^m nisesito

P nisesito

³⁸ B^m sahitānan

³⁹ B^m and DA dullabhabhāvaṃ

- 3, 24; 2, 23 *bhikkhūnaṃ ussāhaṃ janesīti sambandho. Dhātubhājana-*
 3, 24 *divase sannipatitānaṃ ti* ⁴⁰ *idaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ussāhaṃ janesīti*
 3, 24 *ettha bhikkhūnaṃ ti iminā pi padena sambandhaniyaṃ.*
 2, 25-29 *Subhaddena buddhapabbajitena vuttavacanam anussaranto ti*
 2, 30 *sambandho. Tattha anussaranto ti dhammasaṃvegavasenāti*
 3, 1, 6-7 *adhippāyo. Saddhammaṃ antaradhāpeyyum . . . saṅgāyey-*
 3, 18 *yaṃ . . . pe . . . ciratthitikaṃ, tassa* ⁴¹ *kim aññaṃ* ⁴² *ānanyaṃ* ⁴³
 3, 23 *bhavissatīti etesaṃ padānaṃ iti cintayanto ti etena sam-*
 3, 7, 10, 17 *bandho. Tathā yaṃ cāhaṃ ti etassa anuggahito paśamsito*
 2, 32 *ti etehi* ⁴⁴ *sambandho. Yaṃ pāpabhikkhū ti ettha yaṃ ti*
 3, 7 *nipātamattaṃ, kāraṇaniddeso vā, yena kāraṇena antara-*
 3, 7 *dhāpeyyum tad etaṃ kāraṇaṃ* ⁴⁵ *vijjatīti attho. Addhaniyaṃ*
 3, 10, 17 *ti addhānamaggagāmi,* ⁴⁶ *addhānakkhaman* ⁴⁷ *ti attho. Yaṃ*
 3, 9 *cāhaṃ ti ettha yaṃ ti yasmā, yena kāraṇenāti vuttaṃ hoti;*
 3, 15 *kiriya-parāmasanaṃ vā etaṃ, tena anuggahito paśamsito ti*
 3, 9 *ettha anuggaṇhanaṃ paśamasanaṃ ca parāmasati. Cīvare*
 3, 15 *sādhāraṇaparibhogenāti ettha attanā samasamaṭṭhapanenāti*
 3, 10 *idha attanā-saddam ānetvā cīvare attanā sādhāraṇa-*
 3, 10 *paribhogenāti yojetabbaṃ. Yassa yena hi sambandho, dūra-*
 3, 10 *ṭṭham* ⁴⁸ *pi tassa tanti. Atha vā Bhagavatā* ⁴⁹ *cīvare sādhā-*
 3, 10 *raṇaparibhogenā Bhagavatā* ⁵⁰ *anuggahito ti yojaniyaṃ.*
 3, 10 *Ekassāpi* ⁵¹ *hi kāraṇaniddesassa sahayogakattu 'ttha-jota-*
 3, 10 *kattasambhavato. Yāvad* ⁵² *evāti* ⁵² *yāvad eva, yattakaṃ*
 3, 10 *kālaṃ, yattake vā samāpattivihāre abhiññāvohāre* ⁵³ *vā*
 3, 10 *ākaṅkhanto viharāmi c' eva voharāmi ca, tathā Kassapo pīti*
 3, 10 *attho. Idaṃ ca navānupubbavīhāra-chaḷabhiññā-bhāva-*
 3, 10 *sāmaññaṃ* ⁵⁴ *thutimattaṃ vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.* ⁵⁵ *Tathā-*
 3, 10 *bhāvo h' esa aṭṭhaviśatividhe suttanta-paṭṭhāne.* ⁵⁶ *Na hi*
 3, 10 *Āyasmā Mahākassapo Bhagavā viya devasikaṃ catuvīsati-*
 3, 10 *koṭṭisatasahassasaṅkhāsamaṭṭhāpattiyo* ⁵⁶ *samāpajjati, yamaka-*
 3, 10 *pāṭihāriy' ādivasena vā abhiññāyo valaṇjetīti. Ten' ev' āha*

⁴⁰ ABGK ca

⁴¹ DA adds me

⁴² A maññaṃ

⁴³ A ānanyaṃ

BG anaññaṃ

⁴⁴ B^m etena

⁴⁵ A kāraṇena

⁴⁶ BGK addhānam alabhāmi

⁴⁷ A laddhāna-

⁴⁸ A duratthaṃ

P dur-

⁴⁹ BGK Bhagavato

⁵⁰ P Bhagavato

⁵¹ B^m etassāpi

⁵² B^mKP yāvade ti

⁵³ B^mP °vihāre

⁵⁴ B^m °chaḷabhiñña-

P °bhāvassa maññaṃ

⁵⁵⁻⁵⁶ B^mP omit

⁵⁶ B^mP °saṅkhyā-

navânupubbavahāra-chalabhiññāppabhede ti. *Tassa kim m'* 3. 14, 18
aññaṃ ⁵⁷ *ānanyam* ⁵⁸ *bhavissati* aññaatra dhammavinaya-
 saṅgāyanā ti adhippāyo. *Nanu maṃ Bhagavā* ti ādinā 3. 18
 vuttam ev' atthaṃ upamāvasena vibhāveti.

5. *Tato paran* ti tato bhikkhūnaṃ ussāhajananato paraṃ. 3. 31
Pure adhammo dīppatīti ⁵⁹ api nāma dīppati yāva adhammo 4. 1
 dhammaṃ paṭibāhituṃ samattho hoti, tato puretaram
 evāti attho. Āsanne anicchite hi ⁶⁰ ayaṃ pure-saddo.
Dīppatīti ca dīpissati. ⁶¹ Pure-saddasanniyogena hi anāgat' 4. 1
 atthe ayaṃ vattamānappayogo, yathā :

“ Purā vassati devo ” ti. ⁽¹⁾

6. *Sakalanav' aṅga ... pe ... pariggahesīti* etena suk- 4. 6-12
 khavipassaka-khīṇ' āsava-pariyantānaṃ yathāvuttapugga-
 lānaṃ sati pi āgamādhigamasabbhāve, saha paṭisambhidāhi
 pana tevijjādiguṇayuttānaṃ āgamādhigamasampattiyaṃ uk-
 kaṃsagatatā saṅgītiyā bahukārataṃ ⁶² dasseti. *Idaṃ* 4. 12
vuttaṃ Saṅgītikkhandahe.

7. *Apaccakkhaṃ nāma n' atthi* paṇḍappavattibhāvato. 4. 18
 Samantapāsādikāyaṃ pana

“ Asammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ nāma n' atthi ” ti ⁽²⁾

vuttaṃ, taṃ *dve sahaṣṣāni bhikkhuto* ti vuttaṃ pi Bhagavato 4. 20
 santike paṭiggahitaṃ evāti katvā vuttaṃ. *Caturāsītisahas-* 4. 21
sānīti dhammakkhandahe sandhāy' āha. *Pavattino* ti 4. 21
 paṇḍāni.

8. Ānandattherassa navappāyāya ⁶³ parisāya ⁶⁴ vibbha-
 manena ⁶⁵ Mahākassapatthero evaṃ āha *Na vāyaṃ kumārako* 4. 27
mattaṃ aññāsīti. Tattha *mattaṃ* ti pamāṇaṃ. Candā
 āgamanam viyāti padavibhāgo.

9. *Kiñcāpi sekkho* ⁶⁶ ti idaṃ na sekkhānaṃ agatigamana- 5. 8
 sabbhāvena ⁶⁷ vuttaṃ, asekkhānaṃ eva pana uccinitattā ti

(1) ? (2) VinA I 6

⁵⁷ B^mP aññaṃ

DA me aññaṃ

⁵⁸ BG ānaññaṃ

B^mP ānaññaṃ

⁵⁹ B dīpettī

⁶⁰ P ti

⁶¹ B^m dīpissati

⁶² B^mP bahūpakāra-

⁶³ ABG navappayāya

K nappāyāya

⁶⁴ A °sāyaṃ

⁶⁵ B °mante

⁶⁶ BG sikkhā ; DA sekkho

⁶⁷ P °sambhāvena

- daṭṭhabbam. Paṭhamamaggen' eva hi cattāri agatigamanāni
 5, 8 pahīyanti. *Abhabbo ... pe ... agatiṃ gantun* ti ca dham-
 5, 10 masaṅgītiyā tassa योग्यabhāvādassanena ⁶⁸ vijjamānagu-
 5, 18 ṇakathanam. *Pariyatto* ⁶⁹ ti adhīto.⁷⁰
 10. Gāvo caranti etthāti gocaro, gocaro viya gocaro,
 bhikkhācaraanatṭhānam.
 5, 23 *Visabhāgapuggalo* ti Subhaddasadiso.
 6, 14 12. *Sattipaṇṇāraṃ katvā* ⁷¹ ti satti-khagg' ādihatthehi
 purisehi Mallarājūnam Bhagavato dhātu-ārakkhakaraṇam
 sandhāy' āha.
 6, 26 13. *Tam palibodham chinditvā tam karanīyam karotūti*
 saṅgahanena ⁷² chinditabbam chinditvā ek' antakaraṇīyam
 karotūti attho.
 6, 30 14. *Mahājanan* ti bahujanam.
 7, 9 15. *Gandhakūṭiṃ vanditvā* paribhogacetiyabhāvato ti
 7, 19 adhippāyo. *Yathā tan* ti yathā añño ⁷³ pi yathā vuttasa-
 bhāvo ⁷⁴ evan ti attho.
 7, 23 16. *Samvejesīti*
 "Nanu Bhagavatā paṭigacc' eva ⁷⁵ akkhātam sabbehi
 piyehi ⁷⁶ nānābhāvo ⁷⁷ " ti (h)
 7, 25 ādinā samvegam janesi. *Ussannadhātukan* ti upacitadosam.
 7, 29 *Bhesajjamattā* ti appakam bhesajjam, app' attho hi ayam
 mattā-saddo
 "Mattāsukhapariccāgā " ti (i)
 7, 30 ādisu viya. *Dutiyadivase* ti devatāya samvejitadivasato,
 Jetavanavihāram pavitṭhadivasato vā dutiyadivase.
 8, 34 19. *Āṇā va cakkam ānācakkam.*
 11, 23 27. *Etad aggan* ti eso aggo. Liṅgavipallāsena hi ayam
 11, 24 niddeso. *Yadidan* ti ca yo ayam, yadidaṃ khandhapañcakan
 ti vā yojetabbam.

(h) D II 163

(i) Dh 290

⁶⁸ B^m yogam bhāva-⁶⁹ BG paritto⁷⁰ A ādito; BGK ādhito⁷¹ B^mP omit⁷² B^m saṅgāhakena⁷³ A aññe⁷⁴ Pvuttabhāvo⁷⁵ ABGK 'gañcc'-B^mP patikacc'-⁷⁶ B^m aāds manāpehi⁷⁷ B^m aāds vinābhāvo

29. *Paṭhamam āvuso Upāli pārājikam kattha paññattan ti* 12, 5
 kasmā vuttam? Nanu tassa, saṅgītiyā purimakāle ⁷⁸
 paṭhamabhāvo na yutto ti? No, na yutto, Bhagavatā
 paññattānukkamena pātimokkh' uddesānukkamena ca pa-
 ṭhamabhāvasiddhattā. ⁷⁹ Yebhuyyena hi tiṇi piṭakāni Bha-
 gavato dharamānakāle tthitānukkamen' eva saṅgītāni, vise-
 sato Vinayābhidhammapiṭakānīti datṭhabbam. *Vatthum pi* 12, 9
pucchīti ādi kattha paññattan ti ādinā dassitena saha tad
 avasiṭṭham pi ⁸⁰ saṅgahetvā ⁸¹ dassanavasena vuttam.

30. *Paṭhamapārājike ti paṭhamapārājikapāliyam.* ⁸² Ten' 12, 14
 ev' āha *Na hi Tathāgatā ekabyañjanam pi niratthakam* 12, 16
vadantīti.

42. Jātak' ādike ⁸³ Khuddakanikāyapariyāpanne, yebhu-
 yena ca dhammaniddesabhūte tādise Abhidhammapiṭake
 saṅgaṇhitum yuttam; na pana Dīghanikāy' ādippakāre
 Suttapiṭake, nāpi paññattiniddesabhūte Vinayapiṭake ti Dī-
 ghabhāṇakā Jātak' ādinam Abhidhammapiṭake saṅgaho ⁸⁴
 ti vadanti. Cariyāpiṭaka-Buddhavaṃs' ādināñ c' ettha
 agahaṇam Jātakagatikattā. ⁸⁵ Majjhimabhāṇakā pana aṭṭh'
 uppattivaseṇa desitānam Jātak' ādinam yathānulomadesa-
 nābhāvato tādise Suttapiṭake saṅgaho yutto, ⁸⁶ na pana
 sabhāvadhammaniddesabhūte yathādharmasāsane Abhi-
 dhammapiṭake ti Jātak' ādinam Suttapiṭakapariyāpan-
 natam ⁸⁷ kathayanti. Tattha ca yuttam vicāretvā gahe-
 tabbam.

43. Evaṃ nimitta-payojana-kāla-desā-kāraka-karaṇappa-
 kārehi ⁸⁸ paṭhamamahāsaṅgītiṃ ⁸⁹ dassetvā idāni tattha
 vavatthāpitasiddhesu ⁹⁰ dhammavinayesu nānappakārako-
 sall' attham ekavidh' ādibhede dassetum *Evaṃ etan ti* 15, 30
 ādim āha.

44. Tattha *vimuttirasan ti* vimuttiguṇam, vimuttisampat- 16, 4
 tikam ⁹¹ vā aggaḥalanipphādanato, vimuttikiccam vā

⁷⁸ ABGK °kalam

⁷⁹ B^mP °bhāvassa siddha-

⁸⁰ ABGK *omit*

⁸¹ P saṅgahitā

⁸² A °pārājikā-

⁸³ BG °ādi

⁸⁴ P °gahito

⁸⁵ P °gahitattā

⁸⁶ ABGK *sutto*

⁸⁷ B^mP *suttantapiṭaka-*

⁸⁸ BG °desa-kāraṇappa-

⁸⁹ B^mP *paṭhamam mahā-*

⁹⁰ ABGK °tthāsita-

⁹¹ BG °pattikā

kilesānaṃ accantavimuttisampādanato.⁹² Keci pana vimutti-assādan ti vadanti.

45. Kiñcāpi avisesena sabbam pi buddhavacanam kilesa-vinayanena vinayo, yathānusiṭṭhaṃ paṭipajjamāne apāyapatane ādito dhāraṇena dhammo, idhādhippete pana dhammavinaye niddhāretuṃ *Tattha Vinayapiṭakan* ti ādim āha. ^{16, 7} *Avasesaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ dhammo* khandh' ādivasena sa- ^{16, 7} bhāvadhammadesanābhullato. Atha vā yadi pi dhammo ⁹³ yeva vinayo pi pariyatti-y-ādibhāvato, vinayasaddasannidhāne pana bhinnādhikaraṇabhāvena payutto dhammasaddo vinayatantividhuraṃ ⁹⁴ tantim ⁹⁵ dipeti, yathā : — puññañāṇasambhārā, ⁹⁶ gobalivaddan ti ca.
- ^{16, 16} *Anekajāṭisaṃsāraṇ* ti ayaṃ gāthā Bhagavatā attano sabbaññutañānapadaṭṭhānaṃ arahattappattiṃ paccavekkhantena ek' ūnavīsatiṃ paccavekkhaṇāñāṇassa anantaram bhāsītā. Ten' āha *idaṃ paṭhamabuddhavacanaṃ* ti. ^{16, 21} *Idaṃ* kira sabbabuddhehi avijahitaṃ udānaṃ. Ayam assa saṅkhep' attho : — Ahaṃ imassa attabhāvagehassa kārakaṃ taṇhāvaḍḍhakiṃ *gavesanto* yena ñāṇena taṃ daṭṭhuṃ sakkā, tassa bodhiñāṇass' atthāya Dīpaṅkarapādamūle katābhinnihāro ettakaṃ kālāṃ *anekajāṭisaṃsāraṇ* *anekajāṭisatasa-* ^{16, 16} *hassasaṅkham* ⁹⁷ *samsāra*vaṭṭaṃ ⁹⁸ *anibbisaṃ* taṃ ñāṇaṃ ^{16, 16} avindanto alabhanto yeva *sandhāvissaṃ* *samsariṃ*. ⁹⁹ Yasmā jarāvyādhimaraṇamissatāya jāti nām' esā punappunaṃ upagantaṃ *dukkhā*, na ca sā tasmiṃ aditṭhe ¹⁰⁰ nivattati, ^{16, 17} tasmā taṃ *gavesanto* *sandhāvissaṃ* ti attho. *Diṭṭho* 'sīti ^{16, 18} idāni mayā sabbaññutañāṇaṃ paṭivijjhantena diṭṭho asi. *Puna gehaṇ* ti puna imaṃ attabhāvasaṅkhātāṃ mama ^{16, 18} *gehaṃ*. *Na kāhasi* na karissasi. Tava ¹⁰¹ sabbā avasesā ^{16, 19} kilesa *phāsukā* mayā *bhaggā*. Imassa tayā katassa attabhāva- ^{16, 19} *gehassa kūtāṃ* avijjāsaṅkhātāṃ ¹⁰² kaṇṇikamaṇḍalaṃ *visaṅ-* ^{16, 20} *khitaṃ* ¹⁰³ viddhamsitāṃ. *Visaṅkhāraṃ* nibbānaṃ āram- ^{16, 20} maṇakaraṇavasena *gataṃ* anupaviṭṭhaṃ idāni mama *cittaṃ*.

⁹² A °sampadānato

B^mP accantaṃ-

⁹³ G dhamme

⁹⁴ A vinayanayanana ti vidhuraṃ

BG °visuraṃ

⁹⁵ A tanti

⁹⁶ BG puññaṃ ñāṇa-

P puññaṭṭhānasam-

⁹⁷ B^m °saṅkhyam

⁹⁸ G samsāraṃ-

P °sāraṇaṃ

⁹⁹ BG °sari

¹⁰⁰ BG adhitṭhe

¹⁰¹ BG tañ ca

¹⁰² ABGK omit

¹⁰³ AB^mP °khatam

Ahañ¹⁰⁴ ca¹⁰⁴ tañhānaṃ khayasaṅkhātāṃ arahattamaggaṃ
 ajjhagā adhigato patto 'smīti. Ayaṃ manasā pavattita- 16, 20
 dhammānaṃ¹⁰⁵ ādi. *Yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā* ti 16, 21
 ayaṃ pana vācāya pavattitadhammānaṃ ādīti vadanti.
 Antojappanavasena kira Bhagavā *Anekajātisamsāraṃ* ti 16, 16
 ādim āha. *Paṭipadadivase* ti idaṃ sabbaññubhāvappattassāti 16, 23
 na etena sambandhitabbaṃ; *paccavekkhantassa uppannā* ti 16, 24
 etena pana sambandhitabbaṃ. Visākhapuṇṇamāyaṃ eva hi
 Bhagavā paccūsasamaye sabbaññutaṃ patto ti. *Vaya-* 16, 26
dhammā ti aniccasabhāvā,¹⁰⁶ tena¹⁰⁶ aniccalakkhaṇamu-
 khena dukkhānattalakkhaṇaṃ pi saṅkhārānaṃ vibhāveti

“Yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā”
 ti (1)

vacanato. Lakkhaṇattayavibhāvananāyena' eva ca tad
 ārammaṇaṃ vipassanaṃ dassento sabbatitthiyānaṃ avi-
 sayabhūtaṃ¹⁰⁷ Buddh' āveṇikaṃ catusaccakammaṭṭhānā-
 dhiṭṭhānaṃ aviparītaṃ nibbānagāminiṃ¹⁰⁸ paṭipadaṃ pa-
 kāsetīti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Idāni tattha sammāpaṭipattiyaṃ
 niyojati appamādena sampādetthāti. Atha vā *vayadhammā* 16, 26
saṅkhārā ti etena saṅkhepena saṃvejetvā *appamādena* 16, 27
sampādetthāti saṅkhepen' eva niravasesaṃ sammāpaṭipattiṃ
 dasseti. Appamādapadaṃ hi sikkhāttayasaṅgahitaṃ¹⁰⁹
 kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ sāsanaṃ pariyādiyitvā tiṭṭhatīti.

Paṭhamasaṅgītiyaṃ *asaṅgītaṃ* Saṅgītikkhanda-Kathā- 17, 2
 vatthuppakaraṇ' ādi. Keci pana : Subhasuttam pi paṭhama-
 saṅgītiyaṃ asaṅgītaṃ ti vadanti, tam pana¹¹⁰ na yujjati.
 Paṭhamasaṅgītito puretaraṃ eva hi āyasmatā Ānandena
 Jetavane viharantena Subhassa māṇavassa bhāsitaṃ ti.

48. *Daḍḍhikamma-sithilīkaraṇappayojanā*¹¹¹ yathākkam- 17, 22
 maṃ pakatisāvajja-paṇṇattisāvajjesu sikkhāpadesu. *Tenāti* 17, 25
 vividhanaya-visesanayatādinā.¹¹² *Etan* ti *Vividhavisesana-* 17, 25, 27
yattādi gāthāvacanaṃ. *Etassāti* vinayassa. 17, 26

(1) S III 22

¹⁰⁴ ABGK *omit*
¹⁰⁵ B^m vavatthita-
¹⁰⁶ B^mP *omit*
¹⁰⁷ A °bhūtānaṃ
 G avissaya-
¹⁰⁸ B^mP °gāmini

¹⁰⁹ BG °saṅgītaṃ
 B^m sikkha-
¹¹⁰ B^mP *omit*
¹¹¹ B^mP °sithila-
¹¹² A °visesena yathāditā
 B^mP vividhanayattādinā-

- 17, 32 49. *Att' attha-par' atth' ādibhede* ti yo taṃ suttaṃ sajjhāyati suṇāti vāceti cinteti ¹¹³ deseti ca, suttena saṅgahito sīl' ādi-attho tassāpi hoti; ¹¹³ tena parassa sāvetabbato ¹¹⁴ parassāpi hotīti, tad ubhayaṃ taṃ suttaṃ *sūceti* ¹¹⁵ dīpeti. Tathā diṭṭhadhammika-samparāyikaṃ lokiya-lok' uttaraṇ cāti evaṃ ādi bhede atthe *ādi*-saddena saṅgaṇhāti. *Attha*-saddo cāyaṃ hitapariyāyavacanāṃ, na bhāsīt' atthavacanāṃ; yadi siyā suttaṃ attano pi bhāsīt' atthaṃ sūceti, parassāpīti ayam attho vutto siyā. Suttena ca yo attho pakāsito so tass' eva ¹¹⁶ hotīti, na tena par' attho sūcito hoti; tena sūcetabbassa par' atthassa nivattetabbassa abhāvā atthagahaṇaṇ ¹¹⁷ ca na kattabbaṃ. Att' attha-par' atthavinimuttassa bhāsīt' atthassa abhāvā ādi-ggahaṇaṇ ¹¹⁸ ca na kattabbaṃ. Tasmā yathāvuttassa hitapariyāyassa atthassa sutte asambhavato suddadharassa ¹¹⁹ puggalassa vasena att' attha-par' atthā vuttā.

Atha vā suttaṃ anapekkhitvā ye ¹²⁰ att' atth' ādayo atthappabhedā ¹²¹ vuttā: ¹²²

“ Na h' añña-d-atth' atthi ¹²³ pasamsalābhā ” ti (k)

etassa padassa Niddese att' attho, par' attho, ubhay' attho, diṭṭhadhammiko attho, samparāyiko attho, uttāno attho, gambhīro attho, gūlho attho, paṭicchanno attho, neyyo attho, nīto attho, anavajjo ¹²⁴ attho, nikkilesso attho, vodāno attho, param' attho ti te suttaṃ sūcetīti attho. Imasmiṃ atthavikappe attha-saddo bhāsīt' atthapariyāyo pi ¹²⁵ hoti. Ettha hi purimakā pañca atthappabhedā hitapariyāyā, tato pare cha bhāsīt' atthabhedā, pacchimakā pana ubhayasabhāvā. Tattha duradhigamatāya vibhāvane aladdhagādho ¹²⁶ gambhīro. Na vivaṭo gūlho. Mūl' udak' ādayo viya paṃsunā akkharasannives' ādinā tirohito paṭicchanno.

(k) Nd¹ I 168

¹¹³⁻¹¹⁵ P *omits*

¹¹⁴ BG sāvenatabba-
B^mP sādhetabba-

¹¹⁵ BG suveti

¹¹⁶ ABGK *kass'*

¹¹⁷ B^m attaggahaṇaṇ

¹¹⁸ ABGK °ggahaṇ

¹¹⁹ B^mKP suttā-

For suddadharassa ?

¹²⁰ ABGK *omit*

¹²¹ ABGK appabhedā

¹²² ABGK vuttā

¹²³ BG h' añña-d-atth' atthi

P °datatatti

¹²⁴ P anāpajjo

¹²⁵ P *omits*

¹²⁶ BG °gāho

P °gāmo

Niddhāretvā nāpetabbo neyyo. Yathārutavasena ¹²⁷ vedittabbo nīto. Anavajja-nikkilesa-vodānā ¹²⁸ pariyāyavasena vuttā, kusala vipākakiriyā dhammasavasena vā. Param' attho nibbānaṃ, dhammānaṃ aviparītasabhāvo eva vā. Atha vā attanā ca app' iccho hotīti att' atthaṃ, app' icchākathaṃ ¹²⁹ ca paresaṃ kattā hotīti par' atthaṃ sūceti. Evaṃ :

“ Attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādi suttāni yojetabbāni.

Vinayābhidhammehi ca viśeṣetvā sutta-saddassa attho vattabbo. Tasmā veneyy' ajjhāsaya vasappavattāya ¹³⁰ desanāya attahita-parahitātādīni sātisaṃ pakāsitāni ¹³¹ hoti tapparabhāvato, na āṇā dhammasabhāvavasappavattāyāti ¹³² idam eva ca ¹³³ *Atthānaṃ sūcanato suttan* ti vuttaṃ. 17, 30

Sutte ca āṇā-dhammasabhāvā ¹³⁴ ca veneyy' ajjhāsayaṃ anuvattanti, ¹³⁵ na Vinayābhidhammesu viya veneyy' ajjhāsaya āṇā-dhammasabhāve; tasmā veneyyānaṃ ek' antahitapaṭilābhasaṃvattanikā suttantadesanā hotīti *Suvuttā c'* 17, 32 *ettha atthā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Pasavatīti* phalati. *Suttānā* ¹³⁶ ti 17, 34 etassa atthaṃ pakāsetuṃ *sutthū ca ne tāyatīti* vuttaṃ. Att' 18, 1 atth' ādivivāde ¹³⁷ ca suttassa pamāṇabhāvo att' atth' ādinaṃ ca saṅgāhakattaṃ yojetabbaṃ tad atthappakāsanapadhānattā ¹³⁸ suttassa. Vinayābhidhammehi visesanaṃ ¹³⁹ ca yojetabbaṃ. *Etaṃ* ti Atthānaṃ sūcanato ti 18, 5 ādikaṃ atthavacanāṃ. *Etassāti* suttassa. 18, 5

50. ¹⁴⁰ *Yan* ti yasmā. ¹⁴⁰ 18, 10

Abhikkamantīti ettha abhi-saddo kamana-kiriyāya vud- 18, 14 dhibhāvaṃ ¹⁴¹ atirekataṃ ¹⁴² dīpeti; *abhiññātā abhīlakkhītā* 18, 15 ti ettha nāṇalakkhaṇakiriyānaṃ supākāṭatāvisesaṃ; *abhik-* 18, 19

(1) A I 297

¹²⁷ B^mP °vasen' eva

¹²⁸ ABGK °vodāna

¹²⁹ ABGK °iccha-

¹³⁰ ABGK viney' ajjhāsaya-vasappattāya

¹³¹ AK pakāsitā

¹³² AK °vasappattāyāti

¹³³ ABGK *omīti*

¹³⁴ ABGK °sabhāvo

¹³⁵ ABGK °vattati

¹³⁶ ABGK suttan

¹³⁷ B^mP °vidhānesu

¹³⁸ K °padānattā

P °paṭṭhānattā

¹³⁹ BG visesatā

¹⁴⁰ B^mP *omīti*

¹⁴¹ P buddhi-

¹⁴² AK atirekaṃ taṃ
B^mP atirek' atthaṃ

- 18, 16, 17 *kantenāti* ettha kantiyā adhikattam¹⁴³ visiṭṭhatam¹⁴⁴ dīpeti; ¹⁴⁵ tam yuttam¹⁴⁵ kiriyāvisesakattā upasaggassa. *Abhirājā abhivinaye* ti pana pūjita-paricchennesu rājavinayesu abhi-saddo pavattatīti katham etaṃ yujjeyyāti? Pūjana-paricchedanakiriyādīpanato,¹⁴⁶ tāhi ca kiriyāhi rājavinayānam yuttattā.¹⁴⁷ Ettha hi atimāl' ādisu ati-saddo viya, abhi-saddo yathā saha sādhanena kiriyam vadatīti abhirāja-abhivinaya-saddā siddhā. Evaṃ abhidhammasadde abhi-saddo saha sādhanena vuddhi-y-ādikiriyam dīpetīti ayam attho dassito ti daṭṭhabbam.¹⁴⁸ Bhāvanā-pharaṇavuddhihi *vuddhimanto*¹⁴⁹ *pi dhammā vuttā*. *Āramman' ādihīti* ārammaṇasampayutta-kammadvāra-paṭipadādihi.¹⁵⁰
- 18, 32 5I. *Avisiṭṭhan*¹⁵¹ ti aññamaññāvisiṭṭhesu vinaya-suttābhidhammesu avisiṭṭham samānam. Tam piṭaka-saddan ti attho.
- 19, 4, 1 *Yathāvuttenāti evaṃ*¹⁵² *duvidh' atthenāti* ādinā vuttappakārena.
- 19, 9 Tattha¹⁵³ kathetabbānam atthānam¹⁵⁴ desak' āyatena¹⁵⁵ āṇādividhinā atisaṇṇanam pabodhanam *desanā*. Sāsītābapuggalagatena yathāparādh' ādisāsītābabbhāvena anusāsanam vinayanam *sāsanam*. Kathetabbassa samvarāsamvar' ādino atthassa kathanam vacanapaṭibaddhatākaraṇam¹⁵⁶ *kathā*. Kathiyati vā etthāti *kathā*. * Samvarāsamvarassa *kathā samvarāsamvarakathā*. Esa nayo itaresu pi.* *Bheda*-saddo visum visum yojetabbo desanābhedaṃ sāsānabhedaṃ kathābhedaṃ ca yathārahaṃ paridīpaye ti. Bhedan ti ca nānattan ti attho. Sikkhā ca pahānāni ca gambhīrabhāvo ca *sikkhāppahānagambhīrabhāvam*,¹⁵⁷ tañ ca paridīpaye. Ettha¹⁵⁸ *yathā* ti upārambhanissaraṇa-dhamma-

¹⁴³ A adhikkantam

BG adhikattaya

¹⁴⁴ A vissatthataṃ¹⁴⁵⁻¹⁴⁶ ABGK dīpetam vuttamB^mP ti yuttam¹⁴⁶ B °kiriyāya dīpanato¹⁴⁷ ABGK suttattā¹⁴⁸ B^mP °bbo¹⁴⁹ B buddhi-¹⁵⁰ K °paṭipadāhi¹⁵¹ So all MSS; DA avasiṭṭham¹⁵² ABGK add pi¹⁵³ B^mP omit¹⁵⁴ BG omit¹⁵⁵ K °āsattena

P °āyatthena

¹⁵⁶ A °bandhatākāraṇam

BG °baddhanā-

P °bandhanā-

* ... * These two sentences interrupt the continuity of the passage. Perhaps inserted in wrong place.

¹⁵⁷ So all MSS; DA sikkha-¹⁵⁸ ABGK omit

kosarakkhaṇa-hetupariyāpuṇaṇaṃ¹⁵⁹ suppaṭipatti duppa-
ṭipattīti etehi pakārehi.

52. Āṇā¹⁶⁰ panetuṃ arahatīti *āṇāraho* sammāsambud- 19, 17
dhattā. Vohāraparam' atthānaṃ pi sabbhāvato āha *āṇā-* 19, 18
bāhullato ti. Ito paresu pi es' eva nayo. *Pacurāparādhā* 19, 22
Seyyasak' ādayo. *Ajjhāsayo* āsayo va,¹⁶¹ so¹⁶² atthato¹⁶³ 19, 23
diṭṭhi¹⁶⁴ nāṇaṃ¹⁶⁴ ca. Vuttaṇ c' etaṃ :

" Sassat' ucchedadiṭṭhi ca
khanti c' evānulomikē,¹⁶⁵
yathābhūtaṇ ca yaṃ¹⁶⁶ nāṇaṃ¹⁶⁶
etaṃ āsayasadditan¹⁶⁷ " ti.^(m)

Anusayā kāmarāga-bhavarāga-diṭṭhi-paṭigha-vicikicchā-mā- 19, 24
nāvijjāvasena satta anāgatā kilesā, atītā paccuppanā ca
tath' eva vuccanti. Na hi kālabhedena dhammānaṃ sabhā-
vabhedo atthīti. *Cariyā*¹⁶⁸ ti cha mūlacariyā, antarabhedenā 19, 24
anekavidhā, saṃsaggavasena te saṭṭhi honti. Te pana
ambehi Aamosānantaradhānasuttaṭikāyaṃ¹⁶⁹ (n) vibhā-
gato dassitā, atthikehi tato gahetabbā. Atha vā cariyā ti
caritaṃ, taṃ sucarita-duccaritavasena duvidhaṃ. *Adhimutti* 19, 24
sattānaṃ pubbapariyāyavasena abhiruci, sā duvidhā hīnapa-
ṇītabhedena. Ghanavinibbhogābhāvato diṭṭhi-māna-taṇhā-
vasena *ahaṃ mamāti saññino*. Mahanto saṃvaro *asaṃvaro*, 19, 25, 28
vuddhi-attho¹⁷⁰ hi ayam a-kāro, yathā

" Asekkhā dhammā " ti^(o)

23. *Tīsu pi c' etesu ete dhamm' attha*¹⁷¹ *desanā-paṭivedhā* 20, 11
ti¹⁷² ettha tanti-attho¹⁷² tantidesanā tanti-atthapativedho
ca¹⁷³ tantivisayā hontīti Vinayapiṭak' ādīnaṃ atthadesanā-

(m) Vsmṭ 197 (Sinh. ed.) (n) See introduction p. lxxxix
(o) Dhs p. 2

¹⁵⁹ A °pariyāpuṇānaṃ
BG °puṇaṇaṃ
¹⁶⁰ B^mP āṇaṃ
¹⁶¹ P ca
¹⁶² B^m omits; KP yo
¹⁶³ BG attano; P attato
¹⁶⁴ BG diṭṭhiṃ nāṇaṃ
P diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ
¹⁶⁵ B^mP °lomikā
¹⁶⁶ A saññāna; K saññānaṃ
P nāṇaṃ only

¹⁶⁷ P °saṇṭhitam
¹⁶⁸ So all MSS; DA carita
¹⁶⁹ B^m Asammoh' antaradhāna-
P Asammoh' antaramāna-
¹⁷⁰ A °atthe
B^mP buddhi-
¹⁷¹ BG dhammassa
¹⁷²⁻¹⁷³ AK etthan ti attho
¹⁷³ A va
B omits

paṭivedh' ādhārabhāvo yutto. Piṭakāni pana tanti yevāti ¹⁷⁴ tesam dhamm' ādhārabhāvo katham yujjeyyāti? Tantisamudāyassa avayavatantiyā ādhārabhāvato. Avayavassa hi samudāyo ādhārabhāvena vuccati, yathā : Rukkhe sākā ti. Dhamm' ādīnañ ca dukkh' ogāhabhāvato tehi vinay' ādayo gambhīrā ti vinay' ādīnañ ca catubbidho gambhīrabhāvato. Tasmā dhamm' ādayo eva dukkh' ogāhattā ¹⁷⁵ gambhīrā, na vinay' ādayo ti na codetabbam, etaṃ samukhena visaya-visayimukhena ca vinay' ādīnam yeva gambhīrabhāvassa ¹⁷⁶ vuttattā. Dhammo hi vinay' ādayo, tesam visayo attho, dhamm' atthavisayā ca desanāpaṭivedhā ti. Tattha paṭivedhassa dukkarabhāvato dhamm' atthānaṃ, desanāñāṇassa dukkarabhāvato desanāya ca ¹⁷⁷ dukkh' ogāhabhāvo ¹⁷⁸ veditabbo. Paṭivedhassa pana uppādetum asakkuṇeyyattā tabbisayañāṇ' uppattiyā ca dukkarabhāvato dukkh' ogāhatā veditabbā. ¹⁷⁹ * Dhamm' atthānaṃ hi duppaṭivijjhattā, ¹⁸⁰ desanāya pavattetum asakkuṇeyyattā, paṭivedhassa uppādetum paṭivijjhituñ ca asakkuṇeyyattā dukkh' ogāhatā hotīti.*

- 20, 17 54. *Hetumhi* ¹⁸¹ *ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā* ti etena vacanena dhammassa hetubhāvo katham nātabbo ti?
- 20, 17 *Dhammapaṭisambhidā* ti etassa samāsapadassa avayavapad'
- 20, 17 atthaṃ dassentena *hetumhi* *ñāṇaṃ* ti vuttattā. Dhamme paṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā ¹⁸² ti ettha hi dhamme ti etassa atthaṃ dassentena ¹⁸³ hetumhīti vuttaṃ; paṭisambhidā ti etassa ¹⁸⁴ atthaṃ dassentena *ñāṇaṃ* ti. Tasmā hetu-dhamma-saddā ek' atthā, *ñāṇa-paṭisambhidā-saddā* cāti, imam atthaṃ vadantena sādhitto dhammassa hetubhāvo. Atthassa hetuphalabhāvo ca evam eva daṭṭhabbo.
- 20, 19 *Yathā dhamman* ti ettha ¹⁸⁵ dhamma-saddo hetum ¹⁸⁶ hetuphalañ ca sabbam saṅgaṇhāti, sabhāvavācako h' esa, na pariyaṭti-hetu-bhāva-vācako. ¹⁸⁷ *Yathā dhamman* ti yo yo
- 20, 19

¹⁷⁴ ABGK yodho vāti (!)

¹⁷⁵ A °ogāhantā

¹⁷⁶ A gambhīrā-

¹⁷⁷ ABGK *omit*

¹⁷⁸ A °bhāvato vā

¹⁷⁹ BG °tabbo

* ... * B^mP *omit*

¹⁸⁰ ABGK *add* dukkh' ogāhatāya

¹⁸¹ ABGK hetum pi

¹⁸² B^mP *omit*

¹⁸³ BG dassento na

¹⁸⁴ B^mP *add* ca

¹⁸⁵ B^mP c' ettha

¹⁸⁶ ABGK hetu

¹⁸⁷ ABGK paritta-

B^mP *add* tasmā

avijjāsāṅkhār' ādidhammo, tasmim tasmin.¹⁸⁸ Dham-
mānūrūpaṃ vā yathādhammaṃ.¹⁸⁹ Desanā pi hi paṭivedho
viya aviparītaṃ¹⁹⁰ saviśayavibhāvanato dhammānūrūpaṃ
pavattati,¹⁹¹ yato aviparītābhilāpo¹⁹² ti vuccati.¹⁹³ *Dham-* 20, 19
mābhilāpo ti atthabujjhanato¹⁹⁴ aviparītābhilāpo, etena

“Tatra¹⁹⁵ dhamma-niruttābhilāpe¹⁹⁶ nāṇaṃ nirutti-
paṭisambhidā” ti (p)

ettha vuttaṃ dhammaniruttiṃ¹⁹⁷ dasseti, saddasabhāvattā
desanāya. Tathā hi nirutti-paṭisambhidāya paritt' ārammaṇ'
ādi bhāvo Paṭisambhidāvibhaṅgapāliyaṃ vutto. Aṭṭhaka-
thāyaṇ ca

“Taṃ sabhāvaniruttiṃ¹⁹⁸ saddaṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā”
ti (q)

ādinā sadd' ārammaṇatā dassitā. Imassa atthassa ayaṃ
saddo vācako ti vacanavacaniye vavatthapetvā taṃ-taṃ-
vacaniyavibhāvanavasena pavattito¹⁹⁹ hi saddo desanā ti.
Anulom' ādivasena vā kathanan ti etena tassā dhammanirut- 20, 20
tiyā²⁰⁰ abhilāpaṃ kathanam tassa vacanassa pavattanaṃ²⁰¹
dasseti. *Adhippāyo* ti etena *Desanā ti paññattīti* etaṃ 20, 20, 19
vacanaṃ dhammaniruttābhilāpaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, na
tabbinimuttaṃ²⁰² paññattiṃ sandhāyāti dasseti. Nanu ca
dhammo tantīti imasmim pakkhe dhammassāpi saddasa-
bhāvattā dhammadesanānaṃ viseso na siyā ti. Na tesam
tesam atthānaṃ²⁰³ bodhakabhāvena nāto uggahaṇ' ādi-
vasena ca pubbe vavatthāpito²⁰⁴ saddappabandho dhammo,
pacchā paresaṃ avabodhan' atthaṃ pavattito²⁰⁵ tad

(p) Vbh 293

(q) VbhA 387

¹⁸⁸ B^mP *add* ti attho

¹⁸⁹ BG °dhamma

¹⁹⁰ B^mP °rīta

¹⁹¹ ABGK pavattatīti

¹⁹² P *adds* etena tattha
dhammaniruttābhilāpo

¹⁹³ ABGK pavuccati

¹⁹⁴ ABGK atthabyañjako

B^m atthabyañjanako

¹⁹⁵ ABGK tattha

¹⁹⁶ ABGK °lāpo

¹⁹⁷ B^mP sabhāvadhamma

¹⁹⁸ BG °nirutti

¹⁹⁹ P vavatthito

²⁰⁰ ABGK dhammā-

²⁰¹ P vavatthanaṃ

²⁰² P tabbinirattaṃ

²⁰³ P sattānaṃ

²⁰⁴ AK vattāpito

²⁰⁵ BG °ttino

- atthappakāsako saddo desanā ti. Atha vā yathāvuttasadda-
 samuṭṭhāpako citt' uppādo desanā musāvād' ādayo ²⁰⁶ viya.
 Vacanassa pavattanan ²⁰⁷ ti ca yathāvuttacitt' uppādava-
 sena yujjati, yo ²⁰⁸ hi vacanaṃ pavatteti, tañ ca tena
 20, 21 pavattīyati ²⁰⁹ desīyatīti. ²¹⁰ So ca lokiyo ²¹¹ lok' uttaro ti
 evaṃ vuttaṃ abhisamayaṃ yena pakārena abhisameti, yañ
 ca ²¹² abhisameti, yo ca tassa sabhāvo, te hi pākaṭaṃ
 20, 22 kātum *visayato* ²¹³ ca *asammohato ca atthānurūpaṃ dham-*
mesūti ādim āha. Tattha hi ²¹⁴ visayato atth' ādi-anurūpaṃ
 dhamm' ādisu avabodho avijjādidhammaṃ ²¹⁵ saṅkhār' ādi-
 atthaṃ ²¹⁶ tad ubhayapaññāpan' ārammaṇo ²¹⁷ lokiyo abhi-
 samayo. ²¹⁸ Asammohato atth' ādi-anurūpaṃ dhamm' ādisu
 avabodho nibbān' ārammaṇo maggasampayutto yathāvutta-
 dhamm' atthapaññattīsu sammohaviddhamasano lok' uttaro
 abhisamayo. Abhisamayato aññaṃ pi paṭivedh' atthaṃ das-
 setum *Tesaṃ tesaṃ vā* ti ādim āha. Paṭivedhanaṃ paṭivedho
 20, 24 ti iminā hi vacan' atthena abhisamayo, paṭivijjhiyatīti ²¹⁹
 paṭivedho ti iminā taṃ-taṃ-rūp' ādi-dhammānaṃ aviparīta-
 sabhāvo paṭivedho ti vuccatīti. Yathāvuttehi dhamm'
 20, 26 ādīhi piṭakānaṃ gambhīrabhāvaṃ dassetum *Idāni yas mā*
 20, 29 *etesu* ²²⁰ *piṭakesūti* ādim āha. *Yo* ²²² *c' etthāti* etesu taṃ-taṃ-
 piṭakagatesu dhamm' ādisu yo paṭivedho, etesu ²²³ piṭakesu
 tesaṃ tesaṃ dhammānaṃ yo aviparītasabhāvo ti yojetab-
 baṃ. Dukk' ogāhatā ca avijjāsaṅkhār' ādīnaṃ dhamm'
 atthānaṃ duppaṭivijjhatāya tesaṃ paññāpanassa dukkara-
 bhāvato, taṃ-desanāya paṭivedhanasaṅkhātassa paṭive-
 dhassa uppādanavisayīkaraṇānaṃ asakkuṇeyyattā avipa-
 rītasabhāvasaṅkhātassa ca ²²⁴ paṭivedhassa duviññeyya-
 tāya ²²⁵ eva veditabbā.

²⁰⁶ A musāvādo
²⁰⁷ ABGK pavattan
²⁰⁸ B^mP so
²⁰⁹ ABGK pavattiyanti
²¹⁰ B^mP desiyati
²¹¹ B^mP lokiya
²¹² B^mP omī
²¹³ BG visesato
²¹⁴ ABGK omī
²¹⁵ B^m °dhamma

²¹⁶ B^m °attha
²¹⁷ BGK °ārammaṇe
²¹⁸ ABGK omī
²¹⁹ A °vijjattī
²²⁰ DA *add's* tīsu
²²² ABGK so
²²³ B^m *add's* ca
²²⁴ B^mP omī
²²⁵ G duvidhaññeyyatāya

55. *Yan* ti yaṃ pariyattiduggahaṇaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. 21, 7
*Ati*han ti bhāsīt' atthaṃ payojan' atthañ ca. *Na upa-* 21, 17
*parikkha*ntīti na vicārenti. 226 *Na nijjhānaṃ khamantīti* 226 21, 18
 nijjhānaṃ 227 paññaṃ nakkhamanti, nijjhāyitvā paññāya
 disvā rocetvā gahetabbā na hontīti adhippāyo. *Itīti* evaṃ 21, 19
 etāya pariyattiyā. *Vādappamokkh' ānisaṃsā* attano upari 21, 20
 parehi āropitavādassa niggaḥassa pamokkhappayojanā
 hutvā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti; vādappamokkhā 228 vā
 nindāpamokkhā. 228 *Yassa* 229 *c' atthayāti* yassa ca sīl' ādi 21, 20
 pūraṇassa atthāya, 230 anupādāvimokkhassa vā atthāya
dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti nāyena pariyāpuṇantīti 231 adhip- 21, 20
 pāyo. *Assāti* assa dhammassa. *Nānubhontīti* na vindanti. 21, 21
Tesaṃ te dhammā duggahītattā upārambha-māna-dappa 232- 21, 21
 makkha-palās' ādi 233-hetubhāvena *dīgharattaṃ ahitāya duk-* 21, 22
khāya samvattanti.

56. Bhaṇḍāgāre niyutto bhaṇḍāgāriko, bhaṇḍāgāriko viya
 bhaṇḍāgāriko, dhammaratanānupālako. *Aññaṃ* 234 atthaṃ
 anapekkhitvā bhaṇḍāgārikass' eva sato pariyatti *bhaṇḍā-* 21, 33
gārikapariyatti. *Tāsaṃ yevāti* avadhāraṇaṃ pāpuṇitab- 21, 35
 bānaṃ chaḷabhiññā-catupaṭisambhidānaṃ 235 vinaye pa-
 bhedavacanabhāvaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. *Verañjakaṇḍe* hi
 tisso vijjā va vibhattā. *Dutiye* pana *tāsaṃ yevāti* ava- 21, 37
 dhāraṇaṃ catasso paṭisambhidā apekkhitvā kataṃ, na tisso
 vijjā. Tā hi chasu abhiññāsu antogadhā 236 ti sutte vibhattā
 yevāti.

57. *Duggahītaṃ gaṇhāti* :

22, 12

“Tathāhaṃ 237 Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi,
 yathā tad ev' idaṃ viññāṇaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati
 anaññaṃ ” ti (r)

ādinā.

(r) M I 256

226-228 ABGK *omit*

227 B^mP nijjhāna

228 AK °mokkho

229 ABGK yassā

230 B^mP *omit*

231 AK °puṇantā ti

BG °puṇattā ti

232 B^m dabba

233 ABGK phalās' ādi-

234 B^mP aññ'

235 B^mP °bhidadānaṃ

236 AK attobhāvā

BG antobhavā

P antogamā

237 P tathāyaṃ tathāyaṃ

- 22, 16 *Dhammacintan* ²³⁸ ti dhammasabhāvacāraṇaṃ :
 “Citt’ uppādamatten’ eva dānaṃ hoti, sayam eva cittaṃ
 attano ārammaṇaṃ hoti, sabbam cittaṃ asabhāvadhamm’
 ārammaṇaṃ ” ti ^(s)
- 22, 26 ca evam ādi. *Tesaṃ* ti tesam piṭakānaṃ.
 22, 29, 34 58. *Etaṃ* ti Buddhavacanāṃ. Atthānulomato ²³⁹ *anulo-*
 23, 1 *miko*.²⁴⁰ Anulomikataṃ yeva vibhāvetuṃ *Kasmā paṇāti* ādi
 23, 3 vuttaṃ. *Ekanikāyaṃ* *pīti* ekasamūham pi. Ponikā ²⁴¹
 cikkhallikā ²⁴² ca khattiyā,²⁴³ tesam nivāso ponikanikāyo ²⁴⁴
 cikkhallikanikāyo ²⁴⁵ ca.
 23, 32 59. *Navappabhedan* ti ettha kathaṃ navappabhedam ?
 Sagāthakaṃ ²⁴⁶ hi suttaṃ geyyaṃ, niggaṭhakaṃ ca suttaṃ
 veyyākaraṇaṃ, tad ubhayavinimmuttaṃ ca suttaṃ Udān’
 ādi-visesasaññārahitaṃ n’ atthi. Yaṃ sutt’ aṅgaṃ siyā,
 Maṅgalasutt’ ādinaṃ ca sutt’ aṅgasaṅgaho na siyā gāthā-
 bhāvato Dhammapad’ ādinaṃ viya ; geyy’ aṅgasaṅgaho vā
 siyā sagāthakattā ²⁴⁷ Sagāthakavaggassa ²⁴⁸ viya. Tathā
 Ubhatovibhaṅg’ ādisu sagāthakappadesānaṃ ti. Vuccate :
 “Suttan ti sāmāñña-vidhi, visesaviddhaya pare
 sanimittā nirūḥhattā ²⁴⁹ sahatāñña-²⁵⁰ ” ti ^(t)
 Sabbassāpi hi Buddhavacanassa suttan ti ayaṃ sāmāñña-
 vidhi. Ten’ ev’ āha āyasmā Mahākaccāno Nettiyaṃ ;
 “Navavidhasuttantapariyeṭṭhi ” ti ^(u)
 “Ettakaṃ tassa Bhagavato sutt’ āgataṃ suttapariyā-
 pannaṃ,” ^(v)
 “Sakavāde pañcasuttasatāni ” ti ^(w)
 evam ādi ca etassa atthassa sādhakaṃ.

^(s) Cp Mohavicchedanī 270 ; Kvu 339 ; PtsA 98

^(t) Nett A 11 (Sinh. ed.)

^(u) Nett 1 ^(v) ? ^(w) DhsA 8

²³⁸ BGK °cintanan

²³⁹ AK °lomanato ; BG °loman’
attho

²⁴⁰ ABGK *omit*

²⁴¹ A penikāyo ; BG poninikāyo
K ponikāyo

²⁴² ABG cikkhallikā

²⁴³ So all MSS.

²⁴⁴ ABGK poniki-

²⁴⁵ ABGK cikkhallika-

²⁴⁶ BG °gakhakā

²⁴⁷ BG sagāthākattāya

²⁴⁸ BG gāthaka-

²⁴⁹ AK nirusattā ; BG niruḥhattā

²⁵⁰ Bm nāññato

P anaññato

Visesavidhaya pare ²⁵¹ sanimittā, tad ekadesesu geyy' ādayo visesavidhaya tena tena nimittena patiṭṭhitā. Tathā hi geyyassa sagāthakattaṃ tabbhāvanimittaṃ. Loke pi hi sasilokaṃ sagāthakaṃ vā cuṇṇiganthaṃ ²⁵² geyyan ti vadanti. Gāthāvirahe pana sati pucchāṃ ²⁵³ katvā vissaj-janabhāvo ²⁵⁴ veyyākaraṇassa tabbhāvanimittaṃ. Pucchā-vissajjanaṃ hi vyākaraṇaṃ ti vuccati. Vyākaraṇaṃ eva veyyākaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ sante sagāthak' ādinaṃ pi puc-chāṃ ²⁵⁵ katvā vissajjanavasena pavattānaṃ veyyākara-ṇabhāvo āpajjati? N' āpajjati ²⁵⁶ geyy' ādisaṇṇānaṃ anokāsabhāvato, gāthāvirahe satīti visesitattā ca. Tathā hi Dhammapad' ādisu kevalagāthābandhesu ²⁵⁷ sagāthakatte pi somanassaṇṇānamayikagāthāyuttesu, ²⁵⁸ "Vuttaṃ h' etan" ti-ādi-vacanasambandhesu, abbhutadhammapaṭi-saṃyuttesu ca suttavisesesu yathākkamaṃ gāthā-udāna-itivuttaka-abbhutadhamma-saṇṇā patiṭṭhitā; tathā sati pi gāthābandhabhāve Bhagavato atītāsu jātisu cariyānu-bhāvappakāsakesu jātakasaṇṇā; sati pi pañhavissajjana-bhāve ²⁵⁹ sagāthakatte ca, kesuci suttantesu vedassa labhā-panato vedallasāṇṇā patiṭṭhitā ti evaṃ tena tena sagāthakat-tādinā nimittena tesu tesu suttavisesesu geyy' ādisaṇṇā patiṭṭhitā ti visesavidhaya sutt' aṅgato ²⁶⁰ pare ²⁶¹ geyy' ādayo. Yam pan' ettha geyy' ādinimittarahitaṃ, ²⁶² taṃ ²⁶³ sutt' aṅgaṃ visesasaṇṇāparihārena sāmāṇṇasaṇṇāya pavat-tanato ti. Nanu ca sagāthakaṃ suttam geyyam, ²⁶⁴ niggāthakaṃ suttam veyyākaraṇaṃ ti sutt' aṅgaṃ na sambhavatīti codanā tad avatthā evāti ²⁶⁵? Na tad avatthā sodhitattā. Sodhitaṃ hi pubbe gāthāvirahe sati pucchāvissaj-janabhāvo veyyākaraṇassa tabbhāvanimittan ti.

Yañ ca vuttaṃ gāthābhāvato Maṅgalasutt' ādinaṃ sutt'

²⁵¹ P apare
²⁵² B^mP cuṇṇiyaganthaṃ
²⁵³ BG pucchā
²⁵⁴ P vissajjanasabhāvo
²⁵⁵ AK puccha
 BG pucchā
²⁵⁶ P āpajjati
²⁵⁷ B^mP kevalaṃ-
²⁵⁸ BG °gāthāyuttesu
²⁵⁹ B^m pañhā-

²⁶⁰ BG suttanto
²⁶¹ AK para
 P apare
²⁶² B^mP geyy' aṅg' ādi-
²⁶³ ABGK omī
²⁶⁴ ABGK geyyā
²⁶⁵ B etā vāti
 B^mP vāti
 G etā cāti

- 23, 36 aṅgasaṅgaho na siyā ti, taṃ na, nirūḥhattā.²⁶⁶ Nirūḥho ²⁶⁷ hi Maṅgalasutt' ādinam suttabhāvo. Na hi tāni Dhammapada-Buddhavaṃs' ādayo viya gāthābhāvena paññātāni, atha kho suttabhāvena. Ten' eva hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ *suttanāmakam* ti nāmagahaṇam katam. Yaṇ ca pana vuttam sagāthakattā geyyasaṅgaho siyā ti tad api n' atthi, yasmā sahatāññena.²⁶⁸ Sahabhāvo nāma atthato aññena ²⁶⁹ hoti, * saha gāthāhīti hi sagāthakam; ²⁷⁰ * na ca Maṅgalasutt' ādisu gāthāvinimutto koci suttapadeso atthi, yo saha gāthāhīti vucceyya, na ca samudāyo nāma koci atthi. ²⁷¹ Yad api ²⁷² vuttam Ubhatovibhaṅg' ādisu sagāthakappadesānam ²⁷³ geyy' aṅgasaṅgaho ²⁷⁴ siyā ti, tad api na, aññato. Aññā eva hi tā gāthā Jātak' ādipariyāpannattā. Atho ²⁷⁵ na tāhi Ubhatovibhaṅg' ādinam geyy' aṅgabhāvo ti. Evaṃ sutt' ādinam aṅgānam añña-m-aññasāṅkarābhāvo ²⁷⁶ veditabbo.
- 25, 2-8 61. *Ayaṃ dhammo ayaṃ vinayo . . . pe . . . imāni caturāsīti-dhammakkhandaḥ saḥassānīti* Buddhavacanam dhammavinay' ādibhedena ca vavatthapetvā saṅgāyantena Mahākasapappamukhena vasigaṇena anek' acchāriyapātubhāvapati-maṇḍitāya ²⁷⁷ saṅgītiyā imassa Dīgh' āgamassa paṭhamamajjhima-buddhavacan' ādibhāvo ²⁷⁸ vavatthāpito ti dasseti *Evaṃ etaṃ abhedato ti ādinā.*
- 24, 33

²⁶⁶ A nirūḥhattā
BG nirūṭṭhattā
K nirūṭṭhattā

²⁶⁷ A nirūḥho
BGK nirūṭṭho

²⁶⁸ B^mP add here phrase marked
* . . . *

²⁶⁹ BG añño na

²⁷⁰ AK saha gāthakam

²⁷¹⁻²⁷² ABGK yadi pi

²⁷³ G sagāthakattāpade-

²⁷⁴ BG geyyasaṅgaho

²⁷⁵ ABGK ato

²⁷⁶ A °saṅkarābhāvo

²⁷⁷ B^mP °paṭimaṇḍi-

²⁷⁸ ABGK omit paṭhama

I

Brahmajālasuttavaṇṇanā

I

1. Evaṃ paṭhamamahāsaṅgītiṃ dassetvā yad atthaṃ sā idha dassitā, idāni taṃ nigamanavasena dassento ¹ *Imissā* ti 26, 1
ādim āha. Ettāvatā ca Brahmajālassa sādharmaṇato bāhirani-
dānaṃ dassetvā idāni abbhantaranidānaṃ saṃvaṇṇetum
tatttha *e v a n* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 26, 6

Atha vā chahi ākārehi saṃvaṇṇanā kātabbā, sambandhato,
padato, padavibhāgato, pad' atthato, ² anuyogato, parihārato
cāti. Tatttha sambandho nāma desanāsambandho, yaṃ
lokiyā upugghāto ³ ti vadanti. So pana pāliyā nidānapāli-
vasena, nidānapāliyā ⁴ pana ⁵ saṅgītiyasena veditabbo ti ⁶
paṭhamamahāsaṅgītiṃ dassentena nidānapāliyā samban-
dhassa dassitattā pad' ādivasena ⁷ saṃvaṇṇanaṃ karonto
e v a n ti *nipātapadan* ti ādim āha. *M e ti ādinīti* ettha 26, 10
antarā-sadda-ca-saddānaṃ nipātapadabhāvo ⁸ vattabbo ?
Na ⁹ vattabbo ¹⁰ tesam nayagahaṇena gahitattā, tad avasiṭ-
ṭhānaṃ ā-paṭi-saddānaṃ ādi-saddena ¹¹ saṅgaṇhanato.

Padavibhāgo ti padānaṃ viseso, na pana padaviggaho. 26, 12
Atha vā padāni ca padavibhāgo ca padavibhāgo ; padavig-
gaho ¹² ca padavibhāgo ¹³ ca padavibhāgo ti vā ekasesava-
sena pada-padaviggahā pi ¹⁴ padavibhāgasaddena vuttā ti
veditabbam. Tatttha padavibhāgo : Bhikkhūnaṃ saṅgho ti
ādi samāsapadesu ¹⁵ daṭṭhabbo.

Atthato ti pad' atthato. Tam pana pad' atthaṃ ¹⁶ atth' 26, 14

¹ B^mP dassetum
² B^m atthato ; P attato

³ A upugghāto
B^m ummugghāto
P umugghāto
Cp Sk upodghāta

⁴ B omits

⁵ AGK add paṭhamamahāsaṅgīti-
vasena veditabbo ti

⁶ A padānavasena
K padānivasena

⁷ B^m adds ca

⁸ BG omit

B^mP add vā

⁹ BG omit

¹⁰ A °saddo na

¹¹ ABG °vibhāgo

¹² ABGK add padaviggaho ca

¹³ ABGK omit

¹⁴ B^mP samāsabhedesu padesu

¹⁵ ABGK °attha

26, 14
26, 15

uddhārakkamena paṭhamam evaṃ-saddassa dassento *evaṃ-saddo tāvāti* ādim āha. *Avadhāraṇ' ādīti* ettha ādi-saddena idam-atthapucchā-parimāṇ' ādi-atthānaṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Tathā hi : Evaṃ gatāni, evaṃ vidho, evaṃ ākāro ti ādisu idam-saddassa atthe evaṃ-saddo. Gata-saddo hi pakārapariyāyo, tathā vidh' ākāra-saddā ca. Tathā hi vidhayutta-gata-sadde ¹⁶ lokiyā pakār' atthe vadanti.

“ Evan nu kho, nanu kho, kin nu kho, kathan nu kho ”
ti, ^(a)

“ Evaṃ su te sunahātā ¹⁷ suvilitā kappitakesamassu, āmuttamālābharaṇā ¹⁸ odātavattavasanā pañcahi kāmāguṇehi samappitā samaṅgibhūtā paricārenti, ¹⁹ seyyathā pi tvaṃ etarahi saccariyako ti. No h' idam bho Gotamā ” ti ^(b)

ca ādisu pucchāyaṃ.

“ Evaṃ lahuparivattam ” ^(c)

“ Evaṃ āyupariyanto ” ti ^(d)

ca ādisu parimāṇe. Nanu ca : Evan nu kho, evaṃ su te, evaṃ āyupariyanto ti ettha evaṃ-saddena pucchan' ākāra-parimāṇ' ākāraṇaṃ vuttattā ākār' attho eva evaṃ-saddo ti ? Na, visesasabbhāvato. ²⁰ Ākāramattavācako h' ettha ²¹ evaṃ-saddo ²¹ ākār' attho ti adhippeto.

“ ²² Evaṃ vyā ²³ kho ²³ ” ti ^(e)

26, 17

ādisu pana ²⁴ ākāravisesavācako. ²⁵ Evañ ca katvā *Evaṃ jātena maccenāti* ādīni upamādisu udāharaṇāni uppannāni ²⁶ honti. Tathā hi

“ Yathā pi . . . pe . . . bahun ” ti ^(f)

(a) ItA I 41 (b) DI 104 (c) AI 10 (d) It 99
(e) MI 130 Vin II 26 DA I 27 (f) Dh 53

¹⁶ AK vididdham yutta-
B vividha-
G vididdhayutta-
¹⁷ B^m sunhātā
¹⁸ AK āvutta-
¹⁹ ABGK parivārenti
²⁰ ABGK visesadabbhāvato

²¹⁻²¹ B^mP omit
²² B^mP add Yathā
²³ B^mP byākho
²⁴ B^mP add na
²⁵ P adds ca
²⁶ P upapannāni

ettha puppharāsīṭṭhāniyato manuss' uppatti²⁷-sappurisa-passaya²⁸-saddhammasavana-yonisomanasikāra-bhogasam-patti-ādi dān' ādipuññakiriya-hetusamudāyato²⁹ sobhāsu-gandhatādiguṇayogato mālāguṇasadiṣiyo pahūtā puñña-kiriya maritabbasabhāvatāya maccena sattena kattabbā ti coditattā³⁰ puppharāsīmālāguṇā va³¹ upamā. Tesam upamān' ākāro³² yathā-saddena aniyamato vutto ti evaṃ-saddo upamākāranigaman' attho ti vuttam yuttam. So pana upamākāro niyamiyamāno atthato upamā va hotīti āha *upamāyam āgato* ti. Tathā³³ *Evaṃ* iminā ākārena *abhik-* 26, 18
kamitabbān ti ādinā upadisiyamānāya samaṇasāruppāya ākappasampattiyā yo tattha³⁴ upadisaṇ' ākāro³⁵ so atthato upadeso yevāti vuttam *Evaṃ te . . . pe . . . upadeso* ti. Tathā 26, 18
Evaṃ etaṃ Bhagavā evaṃ etaṃ Sugatāti ettha ca Bhagavatā 26, 19
yathāvuttam attham aviparītato jānantehi kataṃ tattha samvijaṃmānaguṇānaṃ pakārehi haṃsanam³⁶ udaggaṭṭa-karaṇam *sampahaṃsanam*, yo tattha sampahaṃsaṇ' ākāro 26, 20
ti yojetabbam. *Evaṃ eva paṇāyan* ti ettha garaṇ' ākāro ti 26, 20
yojetabbam, yo³⁷ ca garaṇ' ākāro vasālī ti ādi kham-sanasaddasannidhānato idha evaṃ-saddena pakāsito ti viññāyati. Yathā c' ettha evaṃ upamākār' ādayo pi upamādivasena vuttānaṃ puppharāsī-ādisaddānaṃ sannidhānato ti daṭṭhabbam. *Evañ ca vadehīti* yathāham 27, 10
vadāmi evaṃ samaṇaṃ Ānandaṃ vadehīti³⁸ vadan' ākāro idāni³⁸ vattabbo evaṃ-saddena nidassiyatīti nidassan' attho vutto. *Evaṃ no* ti³⁹ etthāpi tesam³⁹ yathāvutta- 27, 19
dhammānaṃ ahitadukkh' āvahabhāve sanniṭṭhānajanān' attham⁴⁰ anumati-gaṇavasena *saṃvattanti*⁴¹ *no vā katham* 27, 17
vā ettha hotīti pucchāya katāya⁴² *evaṃ no ettha hotīti* 27, 19
vuttattā tad ākārasanniṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ-saddena vibhāvitān ti viññāyati. So⁴³ pana tesam dhammānaṃ ahitāya

²⁷ B^mP °upapatti

²⁸ B^mP suppurisūpanissaya

²⁹ B^mP °kiriya-

³⁰ B^mP jotitattā

³¹ ABGK ca

³² B^mP upamākāro

³³ ABGK yathā

³⁴ P gatta

³⁵ P upadesan'

³⁶ AK hīmsanaṃ

B hasana

G haṃsana

³⁷ B^mP so

³⁸⁻³⁸ A vadākāro vadāni

³⁹⁻³⁹ P ettha visesaṃ

⁴⁰ A °jān' attham

B^m °janan' attham

⁴¹ ABGKP omit

⁴² ABGK kathāya

⁴³ ABGK yo

27, 19 dukkhāya saṃvattan' ākāro niyamiamāno avadhāraṇ'
 27, 1 attho hotīti āha *evaṃ no ettha* ⁴⁴ *hotīti ādisu avadhāraṇe* ti.
Evam bhante ti pana dhammassa sādhuḥkaṃ ⁴⁵ savanamānasi-
 kāre ⁴⁶ sanniyojitehi bhikkhūhi attano tattha ṭhitabhāvassa
 paṭijānanavasena vuttattā ettha evaṃ-saddo vacanasam-
 paṭicchān' attho vutto, tena evam bhante, sādhu bhante,
 suṭṭhu bhante ti vuttaṃ hoti.

27, 22 *Nānānayanipunaṃ* ti ekatta - nānatta - avyāpāra - evaṃ-
 dhammatā-saṅkhātā, ⁴⁷ nandiyāvatta ⁴⁸ tipukkhalā ⁴⁹ sīha-
 vikkilīta ⁵⁰ -aṅkusa-disālocana-saṅkhātā vā ādhār' ādibheda-
 vasena nānāvidhā nayā; nānānayā ⁵¹ vā pālīgatiyo, tā ca
 paññatti-anupaññatti-ādivasena saṅkilesabhāgiy' ādi-lokiy'
 ādi-tadubhayavomissatādivasena kusāl' ādivasena khandh'
 27, 22 ādivasena saṅgah' ādivasena samayavimutt' ādivasena ṭha-
 27, 22 pan' ādivasena kusalamūl' ādivasena tikapaṭṭhān' ādiva-
 sena ca nānappakārā ti nānānayā, tehi nipunaṃ saṅha-
 sukhumaṃ ti nānānayanipunaṃ.

27, 23 Āsāyo va ajjhāsāyo, ⁵² te ca sassat' ādibhedena, ⁵³ tattha ca
 apparajakkhatādivasena ⁵⁴ aneke, ⁵⁵ att' ajjhāsāy' ādayo eva
 vā samuṭṭhānaṃ uppattihetu etassāti *anek' ajjhāsāyasa-*
muṭṭhānaṃ. *Atthavyaṇjanasampannaṃ* ti atthavyaṇjanapari-
 puṇṇaṃ upanetabbābhāvato. Saṅkāsana-pakāsana-vivaraṇa-
 vibhajana-uttānīkaraṇa-paññattivasena chahi atthapadehi,
 akkhara-pada-vyaṇjan' ākāra-nirutti-niddesavasena chahi
 vyaṇjanapadehi ca ⁵⁶ samannāgatan ti vā attho daṭṭhabbo.
 27, 23 *Vividhapāṭihāriyan* ti ettha pāṭihāriyapadassa vacan'
 atthaṃ; Paṭipakkhaharaṇato ⁵⁷ rāg' ādikilesāpanayanato
 pāṭihāriyan ti vadanti. Bhagavato pana paṭipakkhā rāg'
 ādayo na santi ye haritabbā. Pathujjanānam pi vigatāpak-
 kilese aṭṭhaguṇasamannāgate citte hatapaṭipakkhe iddhivi-
 dham pavattati, tasmā tattha pavattavohārena ca na sakkā
 idha pāṭihāriyan ti vattum. Sace pana mahākāruṇikassa

⁴⁴ ABGK h' ettha

⁴⁵ AGK sādhuḥka

⁴⁶ B *omits* savana
 G savanasikāre
 P °manasikārena

⁴⁷ AK °dhammatāya saṅkhātā

⁴⁸ Bm °vaṭṭa

⁴⁹ A tipukkala

⁵⁰ AK °vikkalita

⁵¹ BmP *add* nayā

⁵² so *all* MSS.

Cp UdA 9 = sovacassatādi-
 bhedena

⁵³ ABGK °tādibhedena

⁵⁴ BmP *anekā*

⁵⁵ ABGK *omit*

⁵⁶ AK °hanato

BG °hananato

Bhagavato veneyyagatā ca kilesā paṭipakkhā, tesam haraṇato pāṭihāriyan ti vuttaṃ, evaṃ sati yuttam etaṃ. Atha vā Bhagavato ca sāsanaṃ ca paṭipakkhā titthiyā, tesam haraṇato pāṭihāriyaṃ. Te hi diṭṭhiharaṇavasena diṭṭhippakāsane asamatthabhāvena ca iddhi-ādesanānusāsanihi ⁵⁷ haritā apanitā hontīti. Paṭīti vā ayaṃ saddo pacchā ti etassa atthaṃ bodheti

“ Tasmim paṭipaviṭṭhamhi añño āgañchi brāhmaṇo ” ti (g)
 ādisu viya. Tasmā samāhite citte ⁵⁸ vigatūpakkilese ca katakiccena ⁵⁸ pacchā haritabbaṃ pavattetabban ti paṭihāriyaṃ ; ⁵⁹ attano vā upakkilesesu catutthajjhānamaggehi haritesu pacchā haraṇaṃ paṭihāriyaṃ. ⁵⁹ Iddhi-ādesanānusāsaniyo ca vigatūpakkilesena katakiccena ca sattahit’ atthaṃ puna pavattetabbā, haritesu ca attano upakkilesesu parasatānaṃ upakkilesaharaṇāni hontīti paṭihāriyāni ⁶⁰ bhavanti. Paṭihāriyaṃ ⁶⁰ eva pāṭihāriyaṃ. Paṭihāriye ⁶⁰ vā iddhi-ādesanānusāsanaṃ samudāye bhavaṃ ek’ ekaṃ pāṭihāriyan ti vuccati. Paṭihāriyaṃ ⁶⁰ vā catutthajjhānaṃ maggo ca paṭipakkhe ⁶¹ haraṇato, tattha jātaṃ, tasmim vā ⁶² nimittabhūte ⁶³ tato vā āgatan ti pāṭihāriyaṃ. Tassa pana iddhi-ādibhedena visayabhedena ca bahuviddhassa Bhagavato desanāya labbhamānattā āha *vividhapaṭihāriyan* ti. 27, 23

Na aññathā ti Bhagavato sammukhā sut’ ākārato na 28, 6
 aññathā ti attho, na pana Bhagavatā ⁶⁴ desit’ ākārato. Acinteyy’ ānubhāvā hi Bhagavato desanā. Evañ ca katvā *sabbappakārena ko samattho viññātun* ti idaṃ vacanaṃ 28, 26
 samatthitaṃ hoti. Dhāraṇabaladassanañ ca na virujjhati sut’ ākārāvirajjanassa ⁶⁵ adhippetattā. Na h’ ettha atth’ antaratāparihāro dvinnam pi atthānaṃ ekavisayattā, itarathā thero Bhagavato desanāya sabbathā ⁶⁶ paṭiggahaṇe samattho asamattho cāti āpajjeyyāti.

“ Yo paro na hoti so attā ” ti (h)

(g) Sn 979 UdA 10 (h) UdA 11

⁵⁷ BG °sāsanī ti

⁵⁸⁻⁵⁹ ABGK vigatūpakkilesena katakiccena ca

⁵⁹ ABGK pāṭihāriyaṃ

⁶⁰ ABGK pāṭi-

⁶¹ B^m °pakka

⁶² ABGK *omit*

⁶³ A nimittaṃ bhūte

⁶⁴ B^mP Bhagavato

⁶⁵ AK sat’-

⁶⁶ BG sabba

28, 8 evaṃ vuttāya niyak' ajjhattasaṅkhātāyaṃ ⁶⁷ sasanta-
tiyaṃ ⁶⁸ pavattanato ⁶⁹ tividho pi me-saddo kiñcāpi ekasmiṃ
yeva atthe dissati, karaṇa-sampadāna-sāmi-niddesavasena
pana vijjamānabhedam sandhāy' āha *Me-saddo tīsu atthesu*
dissatīti.

28, 14 Kiñcāpi upasaggo kiriyaṃ viseseti jotakabhāvato pana
28, 16 sati pi tasmim suta-saddo eva tam tam attham vadatīti ⁷⁰
anupasaggassa suta-saddassa atth' uddhāre sa-upasaggassa
28, 24 gahaṇam na virujjhatīti dassento *sa-upasaggo anupasaggo* ⁷¹
28, 25 cāti āha. ⁷² *Assāti* suta-saddassa. ⁷² Kammabhāvasādhanaṇi
28, 27 idha suta-sadde sambhavantīti vuttam *upadhāritan ti vā*
upadhāraṇan ti vā attho ti. *Mayā ti atthe satīti* yadā me-
saddassa kattuvaseṇa karaṇaniddeso, tadā ti attho. *Mamāti*
atthe satīti yadā sambandhavasena sāminiddeso, tadā.

28, 29 Suta-saddasannidhāne ⁷³ payuttena evaṃ-saddena savana-
kiriya-jotakena ⁷⁴ bhavitabban ti vuttam *evan ti sotaviññāṇ'*
ādi-viññāṇakiccanidassanan ti. Ādi-saddena sampatīcchan'
ādinam pañcadvārikaviññāṇānam tad abhinīhaṭānaṇ ca
manodvārikaviññāṇānam gahaṇam veditabbam. Sabbesam
pi vākyānam eva-kār' atthasahitattā sutan ti etassa sutam
28, 31 evāti ayam attho labbhatīti āha *assavanabhāvapaṭikkhepato*
ti; etena avadhāraṇena nirākatam dasseti. Yathā ca sutam
sutam evāti niyametabbam, ⁷⁵ tam sammā sutam ⁷⁵ hotīti
28, 31 āha *anūnādhikāvīparītagahaṇanidassanan* ⁷⁶ ti. Atha vā
sadd' antar' atthāpohavasena ⁷⁷ saddo attham vadatīti
sutan ti asutam na hotīti ⁷⁸ ayam etassa attho ti vuttam
28, 31 *assavanabhāvapaṭikkhepato* ti. Iminā diṭṭh' ādivinivattanam
karoti. Idam vuttam hoti:—Na idam mayā diṭṭham,
na sayambhūṇāṇena sacchikatam, atha kho sutam, tañ ca
28, 31 kho samma-d-evāti. Ten' ev' āha *anūnādhikāvīparītaga-*
haṇanidassanan ⁷⁹ ti. Avadhāraṇ' atthe ca ⁸⁰ evaṃ-sadde
ayam atthayojanā kariyatīti tad apekkhassa suta-saddassa
28, 31 ayam attho vutto *assavanabhāvapaṭikkhepato* ti. * Ten' ev'

⁶⁷ AB^mP °tāya

⁶⁸ P santīti yaṃ

⁶⁹ B^mP vattanato

⁷⁰ B^mP anuvadatīti

⁷¹ ABGK omit

⁷²⁻⁷³ ABGK omit

⁷³ A °dhānena

⁷⁴ BG °kiriya-

⁷⁵⁻⁷⁵ BG sammatam

⁷⁶ All MSS anūnādhikā-

⁷⁷ B^mP °āpohanavasena

⁷⁸ ABGK hoti

⁷⁹ BB^mGP anūnādhikā-

⁸⁰ B^m vā

* MS from Mātara (M) starts here.
Its first few pages were missing.

āha *anūnādhikāviparītagaḥaṇanidassana*⁸¹ ti. Savana- 28, 31
sadde⁸² c' ettha kamm' attho veditabbo sūyatīti.

Evam⁸³ savanaḥetu - sunantapuggala - savanavisesava-
sena⁸³ padattayassa ekena pakārena atthayojanam dassetvā
idāni pakār' antarehi pi tam dassetuṃ *Tathā evan* ti ādi 28, 32
vuttaṃ. Tattha *tassā* ti yā sā Bhagavato sammukhā dham- 28, 32
masavan' ākārena pavattā manodvāraviññānavīthi, tassā.
Sā hi nānappakārena ārammaṇe pavattituṃ samatthā.
Tathā ca vuttaṃ *sotadvārānusārenā*ti. *Nānappakārenā*ti 28, 32 ; 29, 1
vakkhamānānam anekavihitānam⁸⁴ vyañjan' atthagahan'
ākārānam vasena.⁸⁴ Etena imissā yojanāya ākār' attho
evaṃ-saddo gahito ti dīpeti. *Pavattibhāvappakāsanam* ti 28, 34
pavattiyā atthibhāvappakāsanam. *Sutan ti dhammappakā-* 28, 35
sanam ti yasmiṃ ārammaṇe vuttappakārā viññānavīthi
nānappakārena pavattā, tassa dhammattā vuttaṃ, na suta-
saddassa dhamm' atthattā. Vuttass' ev' atthassa pākaṭi-
karaṇam *Ayam h' etthā*ti ādi. Tattha *viññānavīthiyā* ti 28, 35
karaṇ' atthe karaṇavacanam, *mayā* ti kattu-r-atthe.⁸⁵

Evan ti niddisatabbappakāsanam ti nidassan' attham⁸⁶ 29, 4
evaṃ-saddam gahetvā vuttaṃ nidassetabbassa⁸⁷ niddisatā-
battābhāvābhāvato, tena evaṃ-saddena sakalam pi suttaṃ
paccāmatṭhan ti dasseti. Suta-saddassa kiriyā-saddattā,
savanakiriyāya ca sādharmaṇa-viññānappabandha-paṭibad-
dhattā tattha ca puggalavohāro ti vuttaṃ *Sutan ti puggala-* 29, 5
kiccappakāsanam ti. Na hi puggalavohārahite dhammappa-
bandhe savanakiriyā labbhatīti.

*Yassa cittasantānassā*ti ādi pi ākār' attham eva evaṃ- 29, 7
saddam gahetvā purimayojanāya aññathā atthayojanam
dassetuṃ vuttaṃ. Tattha *ākārappaññattī*ti upādāpaññatti 29, 9
eva, dhammānam pavatti-ākār' upādānavasena tathā vuttā.
Sutan ti visayaniddeso ti sotabbabhūto⁸⁸ dhammo sava- 29, 10
nakiriyākattupuggalassa savanakiriyāvasena pavattiṭṭhā-
nan⁸⁹ ti katvā⁹⁰ vuttaṃ.⁹⁰ Cittasantānavinimuttassa⁹¹

⁸¹ B^m anūnādhikā-

⁸² ABB^mGKP °saddo

⁸³ AK savanasotusavanavisesavise-
savasena

BGM savanam sotusavanavise-
savasena

⁸⁴⁻⁸⁴ B^mP °atthagahaṇānam
nānākārena

⁸⁵ B^m katthu-atthe

⁸⁶ BG niddasan'-

⁸⁷ A niddasse-

⁸⁸ P sotabbahulo

⁸⁹ BGM pavatṭhānan

⁹⁰ P omīti

⁹¹ BG °santānā

B^m °vinimutta-

param' atthato kassaci kattu abhāve pi saddavohārena buddhipakappitabhedavacan' icchāya ⁹² cittasantānato aññaṃ viya ⁹³ taṃ-samaṅgiṃ katvā vuttaṃ *cittasantānena taṃ-samaṅgino* ti. Savanakiriyāvisayo pi sotabbadhammo, savanakiriyāvasena pavattacittasantānassa idha param' atthato kattubhāvato, savanavasena cittappavattiyā eva vā savanakiriyābhāvato ⁹⁴ taṃ-kiriyākattu ⁹⁵ ca visayo hotīti katvā vuttaṃ *taṃ-samaṅgino kattuvise* ti. Sut' ākārassa ca therassa sammānicchitabhāvato āha *gahaṇasannitthāna* ti. Etena vā avadhāraṇ' atthe ⁹⁶ evaṃ-saddaṃ gahetvā ayam atthayojanā katā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Pubbe sutānaṃ nānāvihitānaṃ suttasaṅkhātānaṃ atthavyaṇjanānaṃ upadhāritarūpassa ākārassa nidassanassa avadhāraṇassa vā ⁹⁷ pakāsanabhāvo ⁹⁸ evaṃ-saddo ti tad ākār' ādi-upadhāraṇassa puggalapaññattiyā ⁹⁹ upādānabhūta-dhammappabandha-vyāpāratāya ¹⁰⁰ vuttaṃ *evaṃ ti puggalakiccaniddeso* ti. Savanakiriyā pana puggalavādino ¹⁰¹ pi viññānanirapekkhā n' atthīti visesato viññānavyāpāro ti āha *sutaṃ ti viññānakiccaniddeso* ti. Me ti saddappavattiyā ek' anten' eva sattavisayattā, viññānakiccassa ca tatth' eva samodahitabbato *me ti ubhayakiccayuttaṃ puggalaniddeso* ti vuttaṃ. ¹⁰² Avijjamānapaññatti-vijjamānapaññattisa-bhāvā ¹⁰³ yathākkamaṃ evaṃ-sadda-suta-saddānaṃ atthā ti te tathārūpapaññatti-upādānavyāpārabbhāvena dassento āha *evaṃ ti puggalakiccaniddeso* ; *sutaṃ ti viññānakiccaniddeso* ti. Ettha ca karaṇa ¹⁰⁴ kiriyā-kattu-kamma-visesapakāsanavasena, ¹⁰⁵ puggalavyāpāravisaya-puggalavyāpāranidassanavasena, ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁵ gahaṇ' ākāra-gāhaka-tabbisayavisesaniddesavasena, ¹⁰⁷ kattu ¹⁰⁸ karaṇa-vyāpārakattuniddesavasena ¹⁰⁹ ca dutiy' ādayo catasso atthayojanā dassitā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

⁹² BG buddhipakappa-
B=P buddhiparikappita-
⁹³ ABGKMP visa
⁹⁴ BGM omī bhāvato
⁹⁵ BGM omī taṃ-kiriyā
⁹⁶ B=P 'attham
⁹⁷ ABGK omī
⁹⁸ AK pakāsanasabhāvo
⁹⁹ A puggalassa paññattiyam
¹⁰⁰ A upādānabhūta-

¹⁰¹ BGM puggalādhīno
¹⁰²⁻¹⁰³ A avijjamāna-
paññattisabhāvā
¹⁰⁴ AK karaṇa
¹⁰⁵⁻¹⁰⁶ AK puggalavyāpāra-
nidassanavasena
¹⁰⁷⁻¹⁰⁸ ABGK gahaṇ' ākāra-
gāhakatva-visayavisesa-
¹⁰⁹ ABGKM vyāpārakattu
¹¹⁰ BG vyāpāraniddesa-

Sabbassāpi saddādhigamanīyassa atthassa paññattimukhen' eva paṭipajjitabbattā sabbapaññattinañ ca vijjamān' ādivasena chasu paññattibhedesu antogadhattā tesu evan ti ādinam paññattinam sarūpaṃ niddhārento āha *evan ti ca me* 29, 18 *ti cāti* ādi. Tattha evan ti ca me ti ca vuccamānassa atthassa ākār' ādino dhammānañ ca asallakkhaṇabhāvato avijjamānapaññattibhāvo ti āha *sacchik' atthaparam' attha-* 29, 18 *vasena avijjamānapaññattīti*. Tattha *sacchik' attha-param'* 29, 18 *atthavasenāti* bhūt' attha-uttam' atthavasena.¹⁰⁸ Idam vuttaṃ hoti: — Yo māyā-marīci-ādayo viya abhūt' attho, anussav' ādihi gahetabbo viya anuttam' attho ca na hoti, so rūpasadd' ādisabhāvo ruppan' ādisabhāvo¹⁰⁹ vā attho sacchik' attho param' attho cāti vucatti. Na tathā evaṃ me ti padānam attho ti etam¹¹⁰ ev' attham pākaṭataram kātum *Kim h' ettha tan ti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Sutan ti* pana sadd' 29, 19, 20 *āyatanam sandhāy' āha vijjamānapaññattīti*. Ten' eva hi 29, 20 *yam hi tam ettha sotena upaladdhan ti* vuttaṃ¹¹¹ sotadvārā- 29, 21 nusārena upaladdhan ti pana vutte atthavyañjan' ādisabbaṃ labbhati.¹¹¹ *Tam tam upādāya vattabbato* ti sotapatham āgate 29, 22 dhamme upādāya tesam upadhārit' ākār' ādino¹¹² paccā- masanavasena evan¹¹³ ti¹¹³ sasantatipariyāpanne khandhe upādāya me ti vattabbattā ti attho. Diṭṭh' ādisabhāvarahite sadd' āyatane pavattamāno pi sutavohāro dutiyam tatiyan ti ādikaṃ¹¹⁴ viya paṭham' ādini diṭṭha-mutaviññāte¹¹⁵ apekkhitvā va pavatto ti āha *diṭṭh' ādini upanidhāya* 29, 23 *vattabbato* ti. Asutaṃ na hotīti hi sutan ti pakāsito 'yam¹¹⁶ attho¹¹⁶ ti.

Attanā paṭividdhā¹¹⁷ suttassa pakāravisesā evan ti therena paccāmatṭhā ti āha *asammohaṃ dīpetīti*. *Nānap-* 29, 25, 26 *pakārapaṭivedhasamattho* hotīti etena vakkhamānassa suttassa nānapakāratam duppaṭivijjhatañ ca dasseti. *Suttassa* 29, 27 *asammosaṃ*¹¹⁸ *dīpetīti* sut' ākārassa yathāvato¹¹⁹ dassiya-mānattā vuttaṃ. *Asammohenāti* sammohābhāvena, paññāya 29, 29

¹⁰⁸ BG bhūtassa uttam'-

¹⁰⁹ BGM *omit*

B^mP ruppanānubhavan' ādisabhāvo

¹¹⁰ ABGKM evam

¹¹¹⁻¹¹² ABGKM *omit*

¹¹² AG^mM *add* evan ti BG °ādito evan ti

¹¹³ ABGKM *omit*

¹¹⁴ B^mP ādiko

¹¹⁵ BGM *omit* muta

¹¹⁶ K samattho

¹¹⁷ BGM °viddha

¹¹⁸ BGM asammohaṃ

¹¹⁹ AB^mGK yāthā.

- eva vā savanakālasambhūtāya tad-uttarakālapaññāsiddhi ;
 29, 29 evaṃ *asammosenā*ti ¹²⁰ etthāpi vattabbaṃ. Vyañjanānaṃ
 paṭivijjhitabbo ākāro ¹²¹ nātigambhīro, yathāsutadhāraṇaṃ
 29, 30 eva tattha karaṇīyaṃ ti sativyāpāro ¹²² adhiko, paññā tattha
 guṇibhūtā ¹²³ ti vuttaṃ *paññāpubbaṅgamāyāti* ādi, paññāya
 pubbaṅgamā ti katvā. Pubbaṅamatā c' ettha padhā-
 nabhāvo

“ Mano pubbaṅgamā ” ti ⁽¹⁾

- ādisu viya. Pubbaṅamatāya vā cakkhuviññān' ādisu
 āvajjan' ādinaṃ viya appadhānatte ¹²⁴ paññā pubbaṅgamā
 29, 31 etissāti ayam pi attho yujjati. Evaṃ *satipubbaṅgamāyāti*
 etthāpi ¹²⁵ vuttanayānusārena yathāsambhavam attho ve-
 29, 32 ditabbo. *Atthavyaṇjanasampannassāti* atthavyaṇjanapari-
 puṇṇassa, saṅkāsaṇa-pakāsaṇa-vivaraṇa-vibhajana-uttānī-
 karaṇa-paññattivasena chahi atthapadehi, akkhara-pada-
 vyañjan' ākāra-nirutti-niddesavasena chahi vyañjanapadehi
 ca samannāgatassāti vā attho daṭṭhabbo.

- 29, 35 *Yonisomanasikāraṃ dīpetī*ti ¹²⁶ evaṃ-saddena vuccamā-
 nānaṃ ākāranidassanāvadhāraṇ' atthānaṃ ¹²⁷ aviparītasad-
 29, 37 dhammavisayattā ¹²⁸ ti adhippāyo. *Avikkhepaṃ dīpetī*

“ Brahmajālaṃ kattha bhāsitaṃ ” ti ⁽¹⁾

- ādi pucchāvasena pakaraṇappattassa ¹²⁹ suttassa savanaṃ
 samādhānaṃ antarena na ¹³⁰ sambhavatīti katvā ¹³¹ vuttaṃ.
 29, 37 *Vikkhittacittassāti* ādi tass' ev' atthassa samatthanavasena
 29, 38 vuttaṃ. *Sabbasampattiya* ti atthavyaṇjana-desakapayojan'
 ādisampattiya. Aviparītasaddhammavisayehi viya ākāra-
 nīdassanāvadhāraṇ' atthehi yonisomanasikāraṃ saddham-
 masavanena viya ca avikkhepassa yathā yonisomanasikārena

(1) Dh I

(1) DA I 14

¹²⁰ BGM asammohenāti
 DA asammohena (sati-siddhi)
should be corrected to
 asammosena
¹²¹ ABGM ākāre
¹²² AK yativyāpāro
 B^mP satiyā byāpāro
¹²³ ABGM guṇabhūtā
¹²⁴ AKM °dhānante
 P appatthān' atthe

¹²⁵ ABGKM ettha pana
¹²⁶ B^mP dīpeti
¹²⁷ G ākāraṇanidassana-
¹²⁸ ABGKM aviparītaṃ
¹²⁹ AK pakāraṇa-
 B^mP add vakkhamānassa
¹³⁰ BG omit
¹³¹ P omits

phalabhūtena attasammāpaṇidhi-pubbekatapuṇṇatānaṃ ¹³²
 siddhi vuttā tad avinābhāvato, evaṃ ¹³³ avikkhepena
 phalabhūtena kāraṇabhūtānaṃ saddhammasavana-sappu-
 risūpassayānaṃ ¹³⁴ siddhi dassetabbā siyā assutavato ¹³⁵
 sappurisūpassayarahitassa ca tad ¹³⁶ abhāvato. ¹³⁶ *Na hi* ^{30, 5}
vikkhutto ¹³⁷ ti ādinā samatthanavacanena pana avikkhepena
 kāraṇabhūtena sappurisūpassayena ca phalabhūtassa sad-
 dhammasavanassa siddhi dassitā. Ayam pan' ettha adhip-
 pāyo yutto siyā : — Saddhammasavana-sappurisūpassayā ¹³⁸
 na ek' antena avikkhepassa kāraṇaṃ, bāhir' āngattā; ¹³⁹
 avikkhepo pana sappurisūpassayo viya saddhammasava-
 nassa ek' antakāraṇaṃ ti. Evaṃ pi avikkhepena sappurisū-
 passayasiddhivodānā ¹⁴⁰ na ¹⁴¹ samatthitā va, no ¹⁴¹ na
 samatthitā vikkhittacittānaṃ sappurisapayirupāsanābhā-
 vassa atthasiddhattā. Ettha ca purimaṃ, ¹⁴² phalena kāra-
 ṇassa siddhidassanaṃ nadipūrena viya upari vuṭṭhisabbhā-
 vassa; ¹⁴³ dutiyaṃ, kāraṇena ¹⁴⁴ phalassa siddhidassanaṃ
 daṭṭhabbaṃ, ek' antena ¹⁴⁵ vassinā ¹⁴⁶ viya meghavuṭṭhā-
 nena vuṭṭhippavattiyā.

Bhagavato vacanassa atthavyaṇjanapabhedapariccheda-
 vasena sakalasāsanasampatti-ogāhan' ākāro niravasesapara-
 hitapāripūrikāraṇaṃ ti vuttaṃ evaṃ *bhaddako ākāro* ti. ^{30, 9}
 Yasmā na hotīti sambandho. *Pacchimacakkadvayasampattin* ^{30, 11}
 ti attasammāpaṇidhi-pubbekatapuṇṇatā-saṅkhātāṃ guṇad-
 vayaṃ. Aparāparavuttiyā ¹⁴⁷ c' ettha cakkabhāvo, caranti
 etehi sattā sampattibhavesūti ¹⁴⁸ vā, ye sandhāya vuttaṃ :

“ Cattār' imāni bhikkhave cakkāni, yehi samannāgatānaṃ
 devamanussānaṃ catucakkaṃ pavattatī ” ti (k)

(k) A II 32

¹³² A °puṇṇatāsataṃ

¹³³ BG eva

¹³⁴ AK °upassatthānaṃ

BG °ūpassayāna ekayānaṃ

Bm °sappurisūpanissaya

here and below throughout passage

¹³⁵ BG assutavasevato

¹³⁶ ABGKM tadā bhāvato

¹³⁷ Bm vikkhittacitto

¹³⁸ ABGKM omīti saddhamma

¹³⁹ A bāhirihattā

BGM bāhirattā

K bāhirahattā

¹⁴⁰ Bm °siddhijotānā

P °siddhivotānā

¹⁴¹⁻¹⁴¹ BGM tāvato *instead*

¹⁴² A purima

¹⁴³ ABGKM °sambhāvassa

¹⁴⁴ A kārato na

¹⁴⁵ ABGKM ek' anta

¹⁴⁶ AK vassitā

¹⁴⁷ BmP °param vuttiyā

¹⁴⁸ BG °bhave ti

30, 15 ādi. Purimapacchimabhāvo c' ettha desanākkamavasena
 30, 15 daṭṭhabbo. *Pacchimakakkadvayasiddhiyā* ti pacchimakak-
 kadvayassa atthitāya. Sammāpaṇihitatto pubbekata-
 puṇṇo ¹⁴⁹ suddh' āsayo hoti tad asuddhihetūnaṃ kilesānaṃ
 dūribhāvato ¹⁵⁰ ti āha *āsayasuddhi siddhā hotīti*. Tathā hi
 vuttam :

“Sammāpaṇihitaṃ cittaṃ seyyaso naṃ tato kare” ti,⁽¹⁾

“Katapuṇṇo 'si tvaṃ Ānanda, padhānam anuyuṇja,
 khippaṃ hohisi anāsavo” ti ^(m)

30, 16 ca. Ten' ev' āha *āsayasuddhiyā adhiḡamavyattisiddhīti*.
 30, 17 *Payogasuddhiyā* ti yonisomanasikārapubbaṅgamassa dham-
 30, 17 masavanapayogassa visadabhāvena. Tathā c' āha *āgama-
 vyattisiddhīti*. Sabbassa vā kāyavacīpayogassa niddosa-
 bhāvena. Parisuddhakāyavacīpayogo hi vipphaṇṇasārahāvato
 avikkhittacitto pariyattiyaṃ visārado hotīti.

30, 23 *Nānapakārapaṭivedhadīpakenāti* ādinā atthavyañjanesu
 therassa evaṃ-sadda-suta-saddānaṃ ¹⁵¹ asammohāsammohā-
 sadīpanato ¹⁵² catupaṭṭisambhidāvasena atthayojanaṃ das-
 30, 25 seti. Tattha *sotabbabhedapaṭivedhadīpakenāti* ¹⁵³ etena ayaṃ
 suta-saddo evaṃ-saddasannidhānato vakkhamānāpekkhāya
 vā sāmāññen' eva sotabbadhammavisesaṃ āmasatīti das-
 seti. Manodiṭṭhikaraṇa-pariyattidhammānaṃ ¹⁵⁴ anupek-
 khaṇaṃ ¹⁵⁵ suppaṭivedhā ¹⁵⁶ ti ¹⁵⁷ visesato manasikāra-
 paṭibaddhā ti te vuttanayena yonisomanasikāradīpakena
 evaṃ-saddena yojetvā savana-dhāraṇa-vacīparicayā pari-
 yattidhammānaṃ visesena sotāvadhānapaṭibaddhā ti te
 avikkhepadīpakena suta-saddena yojetvā dassento sāsana-
 30, 28 sampattiyā dhammasavane ussāhaṃ janeti. Tattha *dhammā*
 30, 28 ti pariyattidhammā. *Manasā anupekkhitā* ti: Idha sīlaṃ
 kathitaṃ, idha samādhi, idha paṇṇā, ettakā ettha anusan-

(1) Dh 43

(m) D II 144

¹⁴⁹ B^mP pubbe ca kata-¹⁵⁰ P °bhāvakaraṇato¹⁵¹ BG °saddāna¹⁵² ABGKM asammohadīpanato¹⁵³ B^m sotabbappabheda-¹⁵⁴ BG °kāraṇaB^m °karaṇā

M °kāraṇā

¹⁵⁵ B^mP °pekkhana¹⁵⁶ P °ppativedhā¹⁵⁷ B^mP omit

dhiyo ¹⁵⁸ ti ādibhedena ¹⁵⁹ manasā anupekkhitā. *Diṭṭhiyā* ^{30, 29}
suppaṭividdhā ti nijjhānakkhantibhūtāya nātapariññāsañ-
 khātāya vā diṭṭhiyā ¹⁶⁰ tattha tattha ¹⁶¹ vuttarūpārūpa-
 dhamme

“ Iti rūpaṃ, ettakaṃ rūpaṃ ” ti ⁽ⁿ⁾

ādinā suṭṭhu vavattthapetvā paṭividdhā.

Sakalena vacanenāti pubbe tīhi padehi visuṃ visuṃ ^{31, 1}
 yojitattā vuttaṃ. *Asappurisabhūmin* ti akataññutaṃ ¹⁶² ^{31, 3}

“ Idh’ ekacco pāpabhikkhu Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dham-
 mavinayaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā attano dahatī ” ti ^(o)

evaṃ vuttaṃ anariyavohārāvattham. ¹⁶³ Sā eva anariyavo-
 hārāvatthā *asaddhammo*. Nanu ca Ānandattherassa : Ma- ^{31, 4}
 medaṃ vacanan ti adhimānassa Mahākassapattther’ ādi-
 nañ ca tad āsaṅkāya abhāvato asappurisabhūmisamatik-
 kam’ ādivacanāṃ niratthakan ti ? ¹⁶⁴ Na-y-idaṃ evaṃ, ¹⁶⁴
 E v a m m e s u t a n ti vadantena ayam pi attho vi-
 bhāvito ti dassanato. ¹⁶⁵ Keci pana : Devatānaṃ parivita-
 kāpekkhaṃ tathāvacanan ti edisī ¹⁶⁶ codanā anavakāsā ti
 vadanti. Tasmim ¹⁶⁷ kira khaṇe ekaccānaṃ devatānaṃ evaṃ
 cetaso parivitaṃ udapādi : Bhagavā ¹⁶⁸ ca parinibbuto,
 ayañ ca āyasmā ¹⁶⁹ desanākusalo idāni dhammaṃ deseti,
 Sakyakulappasuto Tathāgatassa bhātā cullapituputto, ¹⁷⁰ kin
 nu kho sayam ¹⁷¹ sacchikataṃ ¹⁷² dhammaṃ deseti, udāhu
 Bhagavato yeva vacanaṃ yathāsutaṃ ¹⁷³ ti. Evaṃ tad
 āsaṅkitappakārato asappurisabhūmisamokkam’ ādito ¹⁷⁴
 atikkam’ ādi vibhāvitā ti. *Attano adahanto* ti : Mam’ etan ti ^{31, 2,}

(n) DA II 462

(o) Vin III 90

¹⁵⁸ ABKM °sandhaya

G anubandhaya

¹⁵⁹ B^mP ādinā nayena

¹⁶⁰ AK diṭṭhi siyā

¹⁶¹ ABGKM omī

¹⁶² P atasaññutaṃ

¹⁶³ ABGKM °vatthā

P °vattam

¹⁶⁴⁻¹⁶⁶ A na idha-m-eva

BG na imevaṃ

M na idha-m-evaṃ

¹⁶⁵ AK dassanako

¹⁶⁶ BG ediso

¹⁶⁷ M yasmiṃ

¹⁶⁸ B^mP Tathāgato

¹⁶⁹ B^m adds Ānando

¹⁷⁰ BGM add ti

¹⁷¹ BG ayam

¹⁷² B^mP °kata

¹⁷³ P yathābhūtan

¹⁷⁴ M °samokkham’-

- 31, 7 attani atṭhapento. *Appelīti* nidasseti.¹⁷⁵ Diṭṭhadhammika-samparāyikaparam' atthesu yathārahaṃ satte¹⁷⁶ netīti netti, dhammo yeva netti dhammanetti.
- 31, 17 Daḷhataraniviṭṭhā vicikicchā *kaṅkhā*. Nātisaṃsappanam
31, 17, 18 matibhedamattaṃ *vimati*. *Assaddhiyaṃ vināseti* Bhagavatā¹⁷⁷ bhāsītattā,¹⁷⁸ sammukhā c' assa paṭiggahitattā, khalita-dunnirutt' ādi-gaṇādosābhāvato¹⁷⁹ ca. Ettha ca paṭham' ādayo¹⁸⁰ tisso atthayojanā ākār' ādi-atthesu agahitavisesam¹⁸¹ eva evaṃ-saddaṃ gahetvā *dassitā; tato parā¹⁸² tisso ākār' attham eva evaṃ-saddaṃ gahetvā *vibhāvitā. Pacchimā pana tisso yathākkamaṃ ākār' atthaṃ nidassan' atthaṃ avadhāraṇ' atthañ ca evaṃ-saddaṃ gahetvā yojitā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
- 31, 22 (p) *Eka-saddo añña - seṭṭhāsahāya - saṅkhādīsu* dissati. Tathā h' esa
- “Sassato attā ca loko ca, idam eva saccaṃ moghaṃ aññaṇ ti etth' eke¹⁸³ abhivadantī” ti (q)
- ādisu aññ' atthe dissati;
- “Cetaso ekodibhāvan” ti (r)
- ādisu seṭṭh' atthe;
- “Eko vūpakaṭṭho” ti (s)
- ādisu asahāye;
- “Eko va kho bhikkhave khaṇo ca samayo ca brahmacariyavāsāyā¹⁸⁴” ti (t)
- ādisu saṅkhāyaṃ. Idhāpi saṅkhāyan ti dassento āha
31, 22 *Ekaṇ ti gaṇanaṃ paricchedaniddeso* ti.
- 31, 28 (u) *Kālaṇ ca samayaṇ cāti* yuttakālaṇ ca paccayasāmaggiṇ
31, 29 ca. *Khaṇo* ca okāso. Tathāgat' uppād' ādiko hi magga-brahmacariyassa okāso tappaccayapaṭilābhaḥhetuttā. *Khaṇo*

(p) UdA 18 (q) D I 16 (r) D I 37
(s) S II 21 (t) A IV 227 (u) UdA 19

¹⁷⁵ BG na dassane ti
M nidassane ti
¹⁷⁶ BG sante
¹⁷⁷ BGP °vato
¹⁷⁸ B^mP desitattā
¹⁷⁹ B^m °durutt' ādi-

¹⁸⁰ ABGKMP pañcam' ādayo
¹⁸¹ G āgahita-
*... * ABGKM omīti
¹⁸² P adds ti
¹⁸³ B^m itth' eke; P itteke
¹⁸⁴ ABGKM °cariyā-

eva ca samayo ; yo khaṇo ti ca samayo ti ca vuccati, so eko vāti hi attho. *Mahāsamayo* ti mahāsamūho. *Samayo pi kha* 31, 31, 32
ti sikkhāpadapūraṇassa hetu pi. *Samayappavāda* ti 32, 5
diṭṭhippavāda. Tattha hi nisinnā titthiyā attano attano samayaṃ pavadantīti.¹⁸⁵

Atthābhisamayā ti hitapaṭilābhā. Abhisametabbo ti 32, 8
abhisamayo, abhisamayo attho ti *abhisamay' attho* ti. *Piḷan'* 32, 11, 10
ādīni abhisametabbabhāvena ekibhāvaṃ upanetvā vuttāni. Abhisamayassa vā paṭivedhassa visayabhūto¹⁸⁶ attho¹⁸⁶ abhisamay' attho ti tāt' eva tathā ekattena¹⁸⁷ vuttāni. Tattha *piḷanaṃ* dukkhasaccassa taṃ-samaṅgino himsa- 32, 10
naṃ¹⁸⁸ avippahārikatākaraṇaṃ.¹⁸⁹ *Santāpo* dukkha-dukkha- 32, 11
tādivasena santāpanaṃ¹⁹⁰ paridhanaṃ.

Tattha sahakārikāraṇaṃ¹⁹¹ sannijjhaṃ sameti samavetīti samayo, *samavāyo*. Sameti samāgacchati maggabrahma- 31, 25
cariyaṃ ettha tad ādhārapuggalehīti samayo, *khaṇo*. 31, 25
Sameti ettha,¹⁹² tena vā saha vasati¹⁹² satto, sabhāva- dhammo vā saha-jāt' ādihi uppād' ādihi vā ti samayo, *kālo*. 31, 25
Dhammappavattimattatāya¹⁹³ atthato¹⁹⁴ abhūto pi hi kālo dhammappavattiyā adhikaraṇaṃ¹⁹⁵ karaṇaṃ viya ca kappanāmettasiddhena rūpena voharīyatīti.¹⁹⁶ Samaṃ, saha vā avayavānaṃ pavatti avatṭhānaṃ ti samayo, *samūho*, 31, 25
yathā samudāyo ti. Avayavasahāvatṭhānaṃ¹⁹⁷ eva hi samūho ti. Avasesapaccayānaṃ samāgame¹⁹⁸ eti phalaṃ etasmā, uppajjati pavattati cāti samayo, *hetu*, yathā 31, 25
samudayo ti. Sameti saṃyojanabhāvato sambandho¹⁹⁹ eti attano visaye pavattati, daḥagahaṇabhāvato vā saṃyuttā ayanti pavattanti sattā yathābhinivesaṃ etenāti samayo, *diṭṭhi*. Diṭṭhisamyojanaṃ hi sattā ativiya bajjhantīti. 31, 25

¹⁸⁵ ABGKM vadantīti
¹⁸⁶ B^m visayabhūtabhāvo

¹⁸⁷ B ek' antena

¹⁸⁸ ABK bhimsa-

¹⁸⁹ A avitthārikatā-

BG avippārikatā-

P avippārikatā-

¹⁹⁰ AKM santapanāṃ

BG santapanāṃ

¹⁹¹ ABGKM °karaṇaṃ

¹⁹²⁻¹⁹³ B^mP etena vā

saṅgacchati

¹⁹³ ABGKM °mattā

¹⁹⁴ BG atth' attho

M attato

¹⁹⁵ AKM °karaṇa

BG °karaṇā

¹⁹⁶ AK vohāriya-

¹⁹⁷ AKM °sahāyavatṭhānaṃ

BG °sahāyavatṭhānaṃ

P °sahāvatṭhānaṃ

(Cp Udā 20 =

sahāvatṭhānaṃ)

¹⁹⁸ AKM °gamo

¹⁹⁹ ABGKM °bandhā

- 31, 26 Samiti saṅgati samodhānan ti samayo, *paṭilābho*. Samassa
 31, 26 yānaṃ, sammā vā yānaṃ apagamo ²⁰⁰ ti samayo, *pahānaṃ*.
 Abhimukhaṃ ²⁰¹ ñāṇena sammā ²⁰² etabbo abhisametabbo ²⁰³
 ti ²⁰³ abhisamayo, dhammānaṃ aviparīto sabhāvo. Abhimu-
 khabhāvena sammā eti gacchati bujjhatīti abhisamayo,
 dhammānaṃ yathābhūtasabhāvāvabodho. Evaṃ tasmim
 tasmim atthe samaya-saddassa pavatti veditabbā. Samaya-
 saddassa atth' uddhāre abhisamaya-saddassa udāharaṇaṃ
 31, 27 vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Assāti samaya-saddassa.
 32, 11 *Kālo attho samavāy' ādīnaṃ atthānaṃ idha asambhavato*,
 desa-desaka-parisā ²⁰⁴ viya suttassa nidānabhāvena ²⁰⁵ kā-
 lassa apadisitabbato ca.
 Kasmā paṇ' ettha aniyāmitavasen' eva kālo niddiṭṭho, na
 32, 16 utu-saṃvacchar' ādivasena niyametvā ti āha *Tattha kiṇcāpīti*
 ādi. Utu-saṃvacchar' ādivasena niyamaṃ akatvā samaya-
 32, 25 saddassa vacane ayam pi guṇo laddho hotīti dassento *Ye*
vā ²⁰⁶ *ime* ti ādim āha. Sāmaññacodanā ²⁰⁷ hi visese ava-
 32, 27 tiṭṭhatīti. Tattha *diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārasamayo* deva-
 sikaṃ ²⁰⁸ jhānasamāpattīhi vītināmanakālo, viseto sat-
 32, 29 tasattāhāni. *Pakāsā* ²⁰⁹ ti dasasahassilokadhātuyā pa-
 kampana-obhāsapātubhāv' ādīhi pākāṭā. Yathāvuttappa-
 bhedesu ²¹⁰ yeva samayesu ekadesaṃ pakār' antarehi
 32, 31 saṅgahetvā dassetuṃ *Yo cāyan* ²¹¹ ti ādim āha. Tathā hi
 ñāṇakiccasamayo attahitapaṭipattisamayo ca abhisambo-
 dhisamayo. Ariyatunhībhāvasamayo diṭṭhadhammasukha-
 vihārasamayo. Karuṇākicca-parahitapaṭipatti-dhammika-
 thāsamayo ²¹² desanāsamayo eva.
 33, 21, 3 *Karaṇavasena niddeso kato, yathā* ²¹³ ti sambandho.
 33, 8 *Tatthāti* abhidhamma-vinayesu. *Tathā* ti bhummakaraṇehi.
 33, 8 *Adhikaraṇ' attho* ādhār' attho. Bhāvo nāma kiriyā, kiriyāya
 33, 11 kiriy' antarakkhaṇaṃ *bhāvena bhāvalakkhaṇaṃ*. Tattha
 yathā kālo sabhāvadhammaparicchinno sayam param'

²⁰⁰ BG °game
²⁰¹ P atimukhaṃ
²⁰² B^mP *omit*
²⁰³ BG *omit*
²⁰⁴ B^mP °parisānaṃ
²⁰⁵ A nidhānabhāve
 BGKM °bhāve
²⁰⁶ ABGKM *add* ti
²⁰⁷ B^mP sāmaññajotānā

²⁰⁸ ABGKM °sika
²⁰⁹ P suppakāsā
²¹⁰ ABGKM °vuttabhedesu
²¹¹ A bhayan
 BG hayan
 KM gayan
²¹² ABGKM °samayā
²¹³ ABGKM *omit*

atthato avijjamāno pi ādhārabhāvena paññāto ²¹⁴ tañkha-
 nappavattānaṃ tato pubbe ²¹⁵ parato ca abhāvato: Pub-
 baṇhe ²¹⁶ jāto, sāyaṇhe gacchatīti ca ādisu, samūho ca
 avayavavinimmutto avijjamāno ²¹⁷ pi kappanāmattasid-
 dho ²¹⁸ avayavānaṃ ādhārabhāvena paññāpiyati: Rukkhe
 sākḥā, yavarāsiyaṃ ²¹⁹ sambhūto ²²⁰ ti ādisu; evam idhāpīti
 dassento āha *adhikaraṇaṃ hi ... pe ... dhammānaṃ* ti. 33, 11, 13
 Yasmiṃ kāle dhammapuñje ²²¹ vā kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ
 cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, tasmīṃ yeva kāle dhammapuñje
 va ²²² phass' ādayo pi hontīti ayaṃ hi tattha attho. Yathā
 ca gāvīsu duyhamānāsu gato, duddhāsu āgato ti dohana-
 kiriyāya gamanakiriyā lakkhīyati, evaṃ idhāpi: Yasmiṃ
 samaye, tasmīṃ samaye ti ca vutte satīti ayaṃ ²²³ attho ²²⁴
 viññāyamāno eva hoti pad' atthassa sattā-virahābhāvato ²²⁵
 ti samayassa sattā kiriyāya cittassa uppādakiriyā phass'
 ādinaṃ ²²⁶ bhavanakiriyā ²²⁷ ca lakkhīyati. *Yasmiṃ samaye* 33, 3
 ti yasmiṃ navame ²²⁸ khaṇe, yasmiṃ ²²⁹ yonisomanasikār'
 ādi-hetumhi paccayasamavāye vā ²³⁰ sati kāmāvacaraṃ ²³¹
 kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, tasmīṃ yeva khaṇe hetumhi
 paccayasamavāye ca phass' ādayo pi hontīti ubhayattha
 samaya-sadde ²³² bhummaniddeso kato lakkhaṇabhūtabhā-
 vayutto ²³³ ti dassento āha *Khāṇa ... pe ... lakkhīyatīti*. 33, 13-14

Hetu-attho karaṇ' attho ca sambhavati: Annena ²³⁴ vasati, 33, 16
 ajjhenena ²³⁵ vasati, pharasunā chindati, ²³⁶ khuddālena
 khaṇatīti ādisu viya. Vitikkamaṃ ²³⁷ sutvā bhikkhusaṅ-
 ghaṃ sannipātāpetvā ²³⁸ otiṇṇaṃ vatthumaṃ tam ²³⁹ puggalaṃ
 paṭipucchitvā vīgarahitvā ca tam tam vatthumaṃ otiṇṇakālaṃ
 anatikkaṃitvā ten' eva kālena sikkhāpadāni paññāpento ²⁴⁰

²¹⁴ ABGKM paññāpanato

²¹⁵ ABGKM pubba

²¹⁶ BG pubbaṇha

²¹⁷ AKM °māne

²¹⁸ BG kappanamanta-

²¹⁹ BG yavā

²²⁰ A sayambhūto

²²¹ AKM °pūje

²²² AB^m ca

²²³ A asamatto

²²⁴ BG °viraha-

²²⁵ ABGKM °ādi

²²⁶ P savana-

²²⁷ AM na ca me va

BGK add va

²²⁸ B^mP omit

²²⁹ BG omit

²³⁰ BG °cara

²³¹ BG °saddena

²³² AM lakkhaṇa-

K °bhūtā-

²³³ A antena

KMP anena na

²³⁴ ABGKM ajjhā-

²³⁵ P bhindati

²³⁶ B^m adds hi

²³⁷⁻²³⁸ B^mP otiṇṇavattukam

²³⁹ B^mP pañña-

Bhagavā viharati sikkhāpadapaññattihetuñ ca avekkhamāno ²³⁹ tatiyapārājik' ādisu viyāti.

- 33, 24 *Accantam eva* ārambhato ²⁴⁰ paṭṭhāya yāva desanāñi-
 33, 25 ṭhānaṃ parahitapaṭipattisaṅkhātena karuṇāvihārena. *Tad atthajotaṇ' atthan* ti accantasamyog' atthajotaṇ' atthaṃ. ²⁴¹
 33, 26 *Upayogavacananiddeso* ²⁴² kato yathā: Māsaṃ ajjhetīti.
 33, 29, 30 *Porāṇā* ti aṭṭhakathācariyā. *Abhilāpamattabhedo* ti vacanamattena viseso. Tena suttavinayesu vibhattiviyat-tayo ²⁴³ kato ti dasseti.

- 34, 3 *Seṭṭhan* ti seṭṭhavācakaṃ vacanaṃ seṭṭhan ti vuttaṃ
 34, 4 seṭṭhaguṇasahacaraṇato. ²⁴⁴ Tathā *uttaman* ti etthāpi.
 34, 5 *Gāravayutto* ti garubhāvayutto garuṇayogato, garukaraṇa-bhāv' āvahaṭāya ²⁴⁵ vā gāravayutto.

- 34, 11 *Vutto yeva*, na pana idha vattabbo, Visuddhimaggassa imissā aṭṭhakathāya ekadesabhāvato ti adhippāyo.

Api ca bhage vani vami ²⁴⁶ vā Bhagavā. Bhage sīl' ādi-
 guṇe vani bhaji sevi, te vā vineyyasantānesu: Kathan
 nu kho uppajjeyyun ti vani yāci patthayīti Bhagavā.
 Bhagaṃ ²⁴⁷ vā sirim issariyaṃ sayāṇ ²⁴⁸ ca vami khela-
 piṇḍaṃ viya chaḍḍayīti Bhagavā. Tathā hi Bhagavā
 hatthagataṃ cakkavattisirim catudip' issariyaṃ cakkavat-
 tisampattisannissayaṇ ca sattaratanasamujjalaṃ yasaṃ
 anapekkho pariccajīti. Atha vā bhāni nāma nakkhattāni,
 tehi samaṃ gacchanti pavattantīti bhāgā, ²⁴⁹ Sineru-
 Yugandhar' ādigatā ²⁵⁰ bhājanalokasobhā. ²⁵¹ Te ²⁵² Bhagavā
 vami tappatibaddhachandarāgappahānena pajahīti ²⁵³ evaṃ
 pi bhage vami ²⁵⁴ Bhagavā.

Dhammasarīraṃ paccakkhaṃ karotīti

34, 13

“Yo vo Ānanda mayā dhammo ca vinayo ca desito
 paññatto, so vo mam' accayena Satthā ” ti (v)

(v) D II 154

²³⁹ B^mP apekkha-
²⁴⁰ ABGKM ārabbhato
²⁴¹ ABGKM °samyog'-
²⁴² ABGKM omīti vacana
²⁴³ B °vyākatayo
 B^mP °byatayo
 G °vyaktayo
²⁴⁴ AK °caraṇanto
²⁴⁵ B^mP °karaṇārahātāya

²⁴⁶ AK vamiati
²⁴⁷ ABGKM bhaga
²⁴⁸ B^mP yasaṇ
²⁴⁹ B^m bhagā; P bhaṅgā
²⁵⁰ AK omīti gatā
²⁵¹ BG °loko sobhā
²⁵² ABGKM tā
²⁵³ B^m pajahatīti
 P pabhotīti

vacanato dhammassa Satthubhāvapariyāyo vijjatīti katvā
vuttaṃ. *Vajirasāṅkhātasamānakāyo* parehi abhejjasari- 34, 20
rattā.²⁵⁴ Na hi Bhagavato rūpakāye kenaci antarāyo sakkā
kāṭun ti. *Desanāsampattiṃ niddisati* vakkhamānassa saka- 34, 23
lasuttassa evan ti niddisanato. *Sāvakasampattiṃ niddi-* 34, 24
sati paṭisambhidāppattena pañcasu ṭhānesu Bhagavatā etad
agge ṭhapitena mayā mahāsāvakena suttaṃ, tañ ca kho
mayā va suttaṃ, na anussāvikāṃ,²⁵⁵ na paramparābhatan ti
imass' atthassa dipanato. *Kālasampattiṃ niddisati* Bhagavā 34, 24
ti padassa²⁵⁶ sannidhāne payuttassa samaya-saddassa
kālassa²⁵⁷ Buddh' uppādapaṭimaṇḍitabhāvadīpanato.²⁵⁸
Buddh' uppādaparamā hi kālasampadā. Ten' etaṃ vuccati :

“ Kappakasāye²⁵⁹ kaliyuge
Buddh' uppādo aho mah' acchariyaṃ,
hut' avhamajjhe²⁶⁰ jātaṃ
pamuditamakaraṇam aravindan ” ti. (w)

Bhagavā ti desakasampattiṃ niddisati guṇavasiṭṭha-satt' 34, 24
uttama-garugāravādhivacanabhāvato.²⁶¹

Vijj' antarikāyāti vijjuniccharaṇakkhaṇe.²⁶² *Antarato* ti 34, 31, 32
hadaye. *Antarā* ti ārambha²⁶³-nippattinaṃ²⁶⁴ vemajjhe. 34, 32
Antarikāyāti antar' āle.²⁶⁵ Ettha ca 35, 2

“ Tad antaraṃ ko jāneyya, ” (x)

“ Etesam antarā kappā²⁶⁶ gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyā ” (y)

“ Antar' antarā kathaṃ opātetī ” ti (z)

ca ādisu viya kāraṇavemajjhesu vattamānā antarā-saddā

(w) ?

(x) ?

(y) Cp A 15

(z) M II 10, 122, 168

²⁵⁴ A abhijja-

²⁵⁵ B^mP anussavitam

²⁵⁶ A pan' assa; B adds pana

²⁵⁷ ABGKM omit

²⁵⁸ A omits

BGKM °uppādamatimaṇḍita-

²⁵⁹ P kappakabhāvaye

²⁶⁰ B hutamha-; B^m hut' āvaha-
G hutamaha-; KM hutavaha-
P hut' āvahā-

²⁶¹ B^m °uttamagāravādhivacanato

P °ādhipavacanato

²⁶² AKM °kkhiṇe

²⁶³ B^mP ārabha

²⁶⁴ ABGKM nippattinaṃ

P nibbattinaṃ

²⁶⁵ ABGKM °ālo; B^mP °āle

(Cp Sk Dic antar' āla)

²⁶⁶ ABGKM kappānaṃ

- eva²⁶⁷ udāharitabbā siyūṃ, na pana cittakkhaṇavivaresu vattamānā antar' antarikā-saddā.²⁶⁸ Antarā-saddassa hi ayam atth' uddhāro ti. Ayam pan' ettha adhippāyo siyā : — Yesu²⁶⁹ atthesu antarā-saddo²⁷⁰ vattati tesu antara-saddo²⁷¹ pi vattatīti, samān' atthattā antarā-sadd' atthe vattamānato²⁷² antara-saddo udāhaṭo. Antarā-saddo eva vā
34. 32 *Yass' antarato* ti ettha gāthāsukh' atthaṃ²⁷³ rassam katva vutto ti daṭṭhabbam. Antarā-saddo eva pana ikā-saddena²⁷⁴
35. 8 padam vaḍḍhetvā antarikā ti vutto ti evam p' ettha²⁷⁵ udāharaṇodāharitabbānam virodhābhāvo daṭṭhabbo. *Ayo-jiyamāne upayogavacanam na pāpuṇāti* sāmivacanassa pa-saṅge antarā-saddayogena upayogavacanassa icchitattā.
35. 4 Ten' ev' āha *Antarā-saddena yuttattā*²⁷⁶ *upayogavacanam*²⁷⁷ *katan*²⁷⁷ ti.

“ Niyato sambodhiparāyano ” (a1)

“ Aṭṭhānam etam bhikkhave anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisam-panno puggalo sañcicca pāṇaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya ” (b1)

“ N' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatī ” ti (c1)

ādivacanato diṭṭhisilānaṃ niyatasabhāvattā²⁷⁸ sot' āpannā pi añña-m-aññaṃ diṭṭhisilāsāmaññaṇa saṃhata²⁷⁹ pageva sakadāgāmi-ādayo.

“ Tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā diṭṭhisāmaññaṇato viharati, tathārūpehi silehi silāsāmaññaṇato viharatī ” ti (d1)

vacanato puthujjanānam pi diṭṭhisilāsāmaññaṇa saṃhata-bhāvo labbhati yeve.

35. 29 *Suppiyo pi kho* ti ettha kho-saddo avadhāraṇ' attho vā²⁸⁰

“ Assosi kho ” ti (e1)

(a1) D I 156 A I 232 (b1) ≠ M III 64
(c1) M II 10; III 64 (d1) D II 80 (e1) D I 87

267 ABGKM evaṃ
268 ABGKM °antarika-
269 A sesu; K sesesu
270 B^m antara-
271 B^m antarā-
272 B^mP °māno
273 A °sukhattaṃ
BG °sukhattaṃ

274 B ikāra-saddena; B^m ika-
275 B^mP ettha *only*
276 ABGKM yuttā
277 AK °vacanakkantin
278 ABGKM niyato-
279 A saṅgatā
K saṅgatā
280 B^mP *omit*

ādisu viya. Tena addhānamaggapaṭipanno ahosi yeva, nāssa maggapaṭipattiyā²⁸¹ koci antarāyo ahoṣīti ayam attho dīpito hoti.

Tatrāti vā²⁸² kālassa paṭiniddeso, yo²⁸³ pi hi e k a ṃ 36, 14
samayan ti pubbe adhikato. Yaṃ hi samayaṃ Bhagavā
antarā Rājagahaṇ ca Nālandaṇ ca addhānamaggapaṭi-
panno,²⁸⁴ tasmim yeva samaye Suppiyo pi taṃ maggam
paṭipanno avaṇṇaṃ bhāsatī, Brahmadaṭṭo ca vaṇṇaṃ
bhāsatīti.

Pariyāyati parivattatīti pariyāyo, vāro. Pariyāyeti²⁸⁵ 36, 18
desetabbaṃ atthaṃ paṭipādetīti pariyāyo, *desanā*. Pariyā- 36, 19
yeti²⁸⁶ attano²⁸⁷ phalaṃ pariggahetvā pavattatīti pariyāyo,
kāraṇan ti. Evaṃ pariyāya-saddassa vār' ādisu pavatti 36, 20
veditabbā. *Kāraṇenāti* kāraṇapatirūpakena. Tathā hi 36, 22
vakkhati *akāraṇaṃ eva kāraṇan ti vatvā* ti. 36, 33

Kasmā pan' ettha avaṇṇaṃ bhāsatīti, ²⁸⁸ vaṇṇaṃ
bhāsatīti ca ²⁸⁸ vattamānakālaniddeso kato, nanu saṅgīti-
kālato so avaṇṇavaṇṇānaṃ bhāsitakālo atīto ti? Saccam²⁸⁹
etaṃ, addhānamaggapaṭipanno hotī ti ettha hoti-
saddo viya atītakāl' attho bhāsatī-saddo²⁹⁰ daṭṭhabbo. Atha
vā yasmiṃ kāle tehi avaṇṇo vaṇṇo ca bhāsiyati, taṃ apek-
khitvā evaṃ vuttaṃ. Evaṇ ca katvā: *Tatrāti* kālanid-
deso²⁹¹ ti idaṇ ca vacanaṃ samatthitaṃ hoti.

Akāraṇan ti ayuttim, anuppattin²⁹² ti attho. Na hi ara- 36, 33
sarūpatādayo dosā Bhagavati saṃvijjanti, dhamma-saṅ-
ghānaṇ ca durakkhāta-duppaṭipannatādayo ti. *Akāraṇan*²⁹³ 36, 33
ti vā yuttikāraṇarahitaṃ,²⁹⁴ paṭiññāmatan ti adhippāyo.
Imasmiṇ ca atthe²⁹⁵ *kāraṇan ti vatvā* ti kāraṇaṃ vā ti 36, 33
vatvā ti attho. Arasarūpatādīnaṇ²⁹⁶ c' ettha jātivud-
dhesu²⁹⁷ abhivādan' ādi-sāmicikammākaraṇaṃ kāraṇaṃ.

²⁸¹ ABKM maggaṃ

²⁸² ABGKM *omit*

²⁸³ B^mP so

²⁸⁴ AK °maggam

²⁸⁵ M °yāyo ti

²⁸⁶ B^mP °yāyati

²⁸⁷ A attanā

K atthatā

²⁸⁸⁻²⁸⁹ ABGKM *omit*

²⁸⁸ ABGKM sabbam

²⁹⁰ B^mP *add ca*

²⁹¹ B^m kālassa paṭiniddeso

²⁹² B^m anupapattin

P anupavattin

²⁹³ ABGKM aññāṇan

²⁹⁴ B^mP yutta-

²⁹⁵ ABGKM attho

²⁹⁶ B^mP °rūp' ādīnaṇ

²⁹⁷ ABGKM °vaddhesu

B^m °vuḍḍhesu

- Tathā ²⁹⁸ uttarimanussadhamma ²⁹⁹ -alamariyañānadassana-
bhāvassa ³⁰⁰ sundarakāraṇānavabodho, ³⁰¹ saṃsārassa ādi-
koṭiyā apaññāyanapaṭiññā, ³⁰² avyākatavatthu-avyākara-
ṇaṃ ³⁰³ ti evaṃ ādayo. Tathā sabbaññutādīnaṃ ³⁰⁴ kamā-
navabodh' ādayo ³⁰⁵ yathārahaṃ niddhāretabbā. *Tathā tathā*
37. 1 ti jātivuddhānaṃ ³⁰⁶ anabhivādan' ādi-ākāreṇa.
37. 16 *Avaṇṇaṃ bhāsamāno* ti avaṇṇabhāsanahetu. ³⁰⁷ Hetu-
37. 16 attho hi ayaṃ māna-saddo. ³⁰⁸ *Anayavyasanaṃ pāpuṇissati*
ek' antamahāsāvajjattā ³⁰⁹ ratanattayāpavādassa. ³¹⁰ Ten'
ev' āha :

“ Yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati,
taṃ vā nindati yo pasaṃsiyo,
vicināti mukhena so kalīṃ
kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindatī ” ti. ⁽¹⁾

37. 11 *Amhākaṃ ācariyo* ti ādinā Brahmadattassa saṃveg' up-
pattiṃ attano ācariye kāruññappavattiṃ ca dassetvā
kiñcāpi antevāsinā ācariyassa anukūlena bhavitabbaṃ,
ayaṃ pana paṇḍitajātikattā na ³¹¹ edisesu thānesu taṃ
anuvattatīti. ³¹² Idāni 'ssa ³¹³ kammassakataññāppavattiṃ
37. 17 dassento *Ācariye kho paṇāti* ādim āha. *Vaṇṇaṃ bhāsitaṃ*
āraddho : Api nāmāyaṃ ³¹⁴ ettakenāpi ratanattayāvaṇṇato
orameyyāti.
38. 8 *Vaṇṇiyati* ³¹⁵ pasaṃsiyatīti ³¹⁶ vaṇṇo, guṇo. *Vaṇṇanaṃ*
38. 27 guṇasaṅkittanaṃ ti vaṇṇo, pasaṃsā. *Samyūlhā* ³¹⁷ ti
ganthitā nibandhitā ti attho. *Atitthena pakkhanto* ³¹⁸ *dham-*
makathiko ti na vattabbo aparimāṇavaṇṇattā ³¹⁹ Buddh'

(1) S III 124, IV 149; A II 3

²⁹⁸ P yathā
²⁹⁹ ABGKM °dhammā
³⁰⁰ B^mP °dassanābhāvassa
³⁰¹ B^mP sundarikāmaguṇ'
ādinavabodho
³⁰² A paññā-
³⁰³ All MSS vyākaraṇaṃ
³⁰⁴ B^m asabbaññu-
P asaññu-
³⁰⁵ ABGKM kāmā-
B^mP kamāvabodh'-
³⁰⁶ ABGKM omīti jāti
³⁰⁷ B^mKMP avaṇṇaṃ-
³⁰⁸ ABGKM āna-saddo
³⁰⁹ ABGKM °sāvajja

³¹⁰ B^mP °ttayopavāda-
³¹¹ ABGKM omīti
³¹² B anavatta-
³¹³ B^mP tassa
³¹⁴ BGM nāma yaṃ
³¹⁵ B^mP add ti
³¹⁶ B^mP omīti
³¹⁷ A payurūlhā
B^m saññūlhā
K sayurūlhā
P saññūlāpanā
DA saṃvūlhā
³¹⁸ A pakkanto
B^m pakkhando
³¹⁹ B^mP aparimāṇagunattā

ādinam, niravasesānañ ca tesam idha pakāsanam pāḷivaṇ-
ṇanā ³²⁰ yeva ³²⁰ sampajjatīti. *Anussav' ādīti* ettha ādi- 38, 29
saddena ākāraparivitakka-diṭṭhiniṇṇhānakkhantiyo ³²¹ sañ-
gaṇhāti. *Attano thāmena vaṇṇam abhāsi*, na pana Buddh' 38, 29
ādinam guṇānurūpan ti adhippāyo. Asaṅkheyyāparimitap-
pabhedā hi Buddh' ādinam guṇā. Vuttam h' etaṃ :

“ Buddho pi Buddhassa bhaṇeyya vaṇṇam,
kappam pi ce aññam abhāsamāno ;
khīyetha kappam ciradīgham antare
vaṇṇo na khīyetha Tathāgatassā ” ti. ^(g¹)

Idhāpi vakkhati Appamattakam kho pan' etaṃ ti ādi.

Iti ha te ti ettha itīti vuttappakāraparāmasanaṃ. 38, 31

Ha-kāro nipātamattan ti āha *evaṃ te* ti. 38, 31

Iriyāpathānubandhanena anubaddhā ³²² honti na pana 39, 10
sammāpaṭipatti-anubandhanenāti adhippāyo.

Tasmim kāle ti yasmim ³²³ samvacchare utumhi māse 39, 15
pakkhe vā Bhagavā taṃ addhānamaggaṃ paṭipanno,
tasmim kāle. Ten' eva hi kiriyāvicchedadassanavasena
Rājagahe piṇḍāya caratīti vattamānakālaniddeso kato. ³²⁴ *So* 39, 18
ti evaṃ Rājagahe vasamāno Bhagavā. *Taṃ divasaṃ* ti 39, 18
yaṃ divasaṃ addhānamaggaṃ paṭipanno, taṃ divasaṃ. *Taṃ* 39, 22
addhānam paṭipanno Nālandāyaṃ veneyyānaṃ vividhaṃ ³²⁵
hitasukhanipphattiṃ ³²⁶ ākaṅkhamāno : Imissā ca aṭṭh'
uppatiyyā ³²⁷ tividhasilālaṅkataṃ ³²⁸ nānāvidhakuhanala-
pan' ādi-micchājīva vidhaṃsanam, dvāsaṭṭhidiṭṭhijālavinī-
veṭhanam, dasasahassilokadhātukampanam ³²⁹ Brahmajā-
lasuttantaṃ desessāmiti. *Ettāvatā kasmā pana Bhagavā* 39, 12
taṃ addhānam ³³⁰ *paṭipanno* ti codanā visodhitā hoti.
Kasmā ³³¹ *Suppiyo anubaddho* ³³² ti ayam pana codanā 39, 12

(g¹) DA I 288

³²⁰ B^m pāḷisaṃvaṇṇanāy' eva
P pāḷiyam vaṇṇanā yeve
³²¹ AKM °vitakkā-
BG °vitakkena-
³²² AB^mKM anubaddhā
³²³ ABGKM yamhi
³²⁴ ABGKM omīti
³²⁵ B^mP vividha
³²⁶ BGM °nippattiṃ
P °nibbattiṃ

³²⁷ ABGKM addh' uppatiyyā or
att' uppatiyyā
³²⁸ AKM °silānaṃ kataṃ
³²⁹ ABGKM omīti dasa
B^m °dhātupakampanam
³³⁰ ABGKM addhānamaggaṃ
³³¹ B^m add's ca
³³² B^mP °bandho

- 39, 28 *Bhagavato taṃ maggaṃ paṭipannabhāvaṃ ajānanto* ti etena visodhitā hoti. Na hi so Bhagavantam daṭṭhum eva icchati.
- 39, 29 Ten' ev' āha *Sace pana jāneyya nānubandheyyāti*.
- 39, 34 Nīla - pīta - lohit' odāta - mañjeṭṭha - pabhassaravasena ³³³ *chabbannarasmiyo. Samantā* ti ³³⁴ samantato. ³³⁴ *Asītihatthappamāṇe* ti tesam ³³⁵ rasminam pakatiyā pavattiṭṭhānavasena vuttam. *Tasmiṃ kira samaye* ti ca tasmiṃ addhānagamanasamaye buddhasiriyā anigūhitabhāvadassan' attham vuttam. Na hi tadā tassa ³³⁶ nigūhane Pakkusāti-abhigaman' ādisu ³³⁷ (h1) viya kiñci karanam atthāti. *Ratan' āveḷam* ratanavaṭamsakam. *Cīnapīṭṭhacunṇam* sindhuracunṇam. ³³⁸ *Byāmapabbhāparikkhepavilāsini ca assa* Bhagavato *lakkhanaṃ mālā* ti mahāpurisalakkhaṇānam ³³⁹ aññamañña-paṭibaddhattā ³⁴⁰ evam āha. Dvattiṃsāya candamaṇḍalānam mālā kenaci ganthitvā ³⁴¹ ṭhapitā yadi siyā ti parikappanavasen' āha *ganthitvā ṭhapitadvattiṃsacandamālāyāti*. Sirim abhibhavanti ivāti sambandho. Esa nayo *suriyamālāyāti* ādisu pi.
- 40, 23 *Mahāttherā* ti mahāsāvake sandhāy' āha.
- 41, 12 Evam gacchantam Bhagavantam bhikkhū ca disvā atha attano parisam avalokesīti ³⁴² sambandho. *Yasmā paṇ' esāti* ādinā *kasmā ca so ratanattayassa avannaṃ bhāsati* ti codanam visodheti. *Iti* evam, vuttappakārenāti attho. *Imehi dvīhīti* lābha-parivāra-hānīti ³⁴³ nigamanavasena dasseti. Bhagavato virodhānunayābhāvavimamsan' attham ete ³⁴⁴ avannaṃ vannaṃ ca bhāsanti ³⁴⁵ apare. Mārena anvāvitṭhā evam karontīti ca vadanti.
- 39, 13 2. Ambalaṭṭhikāya adūrabhavattā ³⁴⁶ uyyānam Ambalaṭṭhikā, yathā Varāṇānagaraṃ ³⁴⁷ Godāgamo ti. Keci pana : Ambalaṭṭhikā ³⁴⁸ ti yathāvuttanayen' eva ekagāmo ti

(h1) M III 238; J iv 180; MA II 979

³³³ B^m °mañjīṭṭha-

³³⁴ B^mP omī

³³⁵ B^m tāsam

³³⁶ B^m tassā

³³⁷ B^m Pakkusāti-

P Pukkus' ādi-abhi-

³³⁸ BG sindura-

B^m sindhana-

P bhindana-

³³⁹ B^m °nāni

³⁴⁰ P °bandhattā

³⁴¹ B^mP ganthetvā

³⁴² ABGKM apalokesīti

³⁴³ B^mP °hānīm

³⁴⁴ ABGKM etena

³⁴⁵ ABGKM bhāsati

³⁴⁶ B^m avidūre bhavattā

³⁴⁷ B^mP Varuṇā-

³⁴⁸ ABGKM °laṭṭhikāyā

vadanti. Tesam³⁴⁹ *Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṇ* ti samīp' 41, 24
atthe bhumavacanam. *Rājāgāra* kam Vessavaṇa- 41, 24
mahārājadev' āyatanan ti keci.

Bahuparissayo ti bahūpaddavo. *Saddhiṃ ante-* 42, 7, 15
vāsinā Brahmadaṭṭena mānavenāti vuttam
Sīhaḷ' atthakathāyaṃ. Tañ ca kho pāliṃ³⁵⁰ ārūhavasen'
eva, na pana tadā Suppiyassa parisāya abhāvato. Kasmā³⁵¹
pan' ettha Brahmadaṭṭo yeva pāliṃ³⁵² ārūho, na Suppi-
yassa parisā ti? Payoanābhāvato. Yathā c' etaṃ, evaṃ
aññaṃ pi edisaṃ payoanābhāvato³⁵³ saṅgītikārehi na
saṅghitan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Keci pana: Vuttan ti pāliyaṃ
vuttan ti vadanti, taṃ na yujjati pāli-ārūhavasena pāliyaṃ
vuttan ti āpajjanato. Tasmā yathāvuttanāyena' ev' ettha
attho veditabbo. Parivāretvā nisinno hotīti sambandho.

3. *Kathādhhammo* ti kathāsabhāvo. *Kathādhhammo* upa- 43, 10
parikkhāvidhīti keci.

Niyatīti nayo, attho. Saddasattham³⁵⁴ anugato³⁵⁵ nayo
saddanayo. Tattha hi anabhiṇhavuttike acchariyasaddo 43, 15
icchito. Ten' ev' āha *andhassa pabbat' ārohaṇam viyāti*. 43, 14
Accharāyoggaṃ³⁵⁶ acchariyaṇ ti niruttinayo, so pana yasmā
porāṇ' atthakathāyaṃ āgato, tasmā āha *atthakathānayo* ti. 43, 15

Yāvañ c' idaṃ suppaṭividditā ti sambandho. Tassa
yattakaṃ suṭṭhu paṭividditā, taṃ ettakan ti na sakkā
amhehi paṭivijjhituṃ akkhātuṃ vā ti attho. Ten' ev' āha
*tena suppaṭividditāya*³⁵⁷ *appameyyataṃ dasseti*. 43, 19

Pakat' atthapaṭiniddeso taṃ-saddo ti tassa Bhagavatā ti
ādīhi padehi samānādhikaraṇabhāvena vuttassa yena abhi-
sambuddhabhāvena Bhagavā pakato adhikato³⁵⁸ supākaṭo
ca hoti, taṃ abhisambuddhabhāvaṃ saddhiṃ āgamanapaṭi-
padāya atthabhāvena dassento *Yo so ... pe ... abhisam-* 43, 22
buddho ti āha. Sati³⁵⁹ pi nāṇa-dassana-saddānaṃ³⁵⁹ idha
paññāvevacanabhāve tena tena³⁶⁰ visesena nesam savisaya-
visesappavatti-dassan' attham³⁶¹ asādhāraṇañṇavisesava-

349 B^m adds mate

350 B^mP pāli

351 ABGKM tasmā

352 B^mP pāli

353 ABGKM add ti

354 M saddass' attham

355 B anugantā

356 B adds ti

357 P °viditāya

358 B^mP omit

359-360 ABGKM viññāṇa-dassana-

360 AK etena; P omits

361 ABGKM visayavisayippavatti-

- sena ³⁶² vijjattayavasena abhiññānāvaraṇaṇāṇavasena ³⁶³ sabbaññūtañāṇa - mamsacakkhuvasena paṭivedha - desanā-
 43, 24 ñāṇavasena ca tad atthaṃ yojetvā dassento *tesaṃ tesaṃ* ti
 43, 24 ādim āha. Tattha ³⁶⁴ *āsāyānusayaṃ jānatā* āsāyānusayañā-
 43, 25 ñena. ³⁶⁴ *Sabbaṃ ñeyyadhammaṃ* ³⁶⁵ *p a s s a t ā* sabbañ-
 43, 26 ñūtañāvaraṇaṇāṇehi. *Pubbenivās' ādihīti* pubbenivās' āsa-
 43, 32 vakkhayañāṇehi. *Paṭivedhapaññāyāti* ariyamaggapaññāya.
 43, 34 *Arīnan* ti kilesārīnaṃ, pañcavidhamārānaṃ vā, sāsanapac-
 catthikānaṃ vā aññatitthiyānaṃ, tesaṃ hananaṃ pāṭi-
 hāriyehi abhibhavanaṃ appaṭibhānatākaraṇaṃ ajjupek-
 khanaṃ ca. Kesisuttaṃ ⁽¹¹⁾ c' ettha nidassanaṃ. Tathā ³⁶⁶
 ṭhānāṭhān' ādīni vā ³⁶⁷ *j ā n a t ā*, yathākammūpage satte
p a s s a t ā, savāsaṇaṃ ³⁶⁸ āsavānaṃ khīṇattā *a r a h a t ā*,
 abhiññeyy' ādike ³⁶⁹ dhamme abhiññeyy' ādito aviparītāva-
 bodhato *S a m m ā s a m b u d d h e n a*. Atha vā tīsu
 kālesu appaṭihatañāṇatāya *j ā n a t ā*, tiṇṇaṃ pi kammānaṃ
 ñāṇānuparivattito nisammakāritāya *p a s s a t ā*, dav' ādinam
 pi abhāvasādhikāya ³⁷⁰ pahānasampadāya *a r a h a t ā*,
 chand' ādinam ahānihetubhūtāya ³⁷¹ aparikkhayapaṭibhāna-
 sādhikāya ³⁷² sabbaññūtāya *S a m m ā s a m b u d d h e n ā* ti.
 Evaṃ dasabal' aṭṭhāras' āveṇikabuddhadhammehi pi yojanā
 veditabbā. Yadi pi hīnakalyāṇabhedena duvidhā ³⁷³ ca ³⁷⁴
 44, 4 adhimutti pāliyaṃ vuttā, pavatti-ākāravasena pana aneka-
 bhedabhinnaṃ ti āha *n ā n ā d d h i m u t t i k a t ā* ti. Sā
 44, 19 pana adhimutti ajjhāsayadhātu ³⁷⁵ tathā tathā dassanaṃ
 khamanaṃ rocanaṃ cāti āha *n ā n ā j j h ā s a y a . . . p e . . . r u c i t ā* ti.
 44, 21 Nānādhimuttikatāñāṇaṃ ³⁷⁶ ti c' ettha sabbaññūtañāṇaṃ
 44, 27 adhippetam, na dasabalañāṇaṃ ti āha *s a b b a ñ ñ ū t a ñ ā ṇ e n ā* ti.
I t i h a m e ti ettha evaṃ-sadd' attho ³⁷⁷ iti-saddo,

(11) A II 12 VinA I 120

³⁶² ABGKM °ñāṇavasena
³⁶³ B^mP vijjābhiññānāvara-
 ñavasena
³⁶⁴⁻³⁶⁴ ABGKM omit
³⁶⁵ G ñeyyaṃ-
³⁶⁶ ABGKM omit
 P tattha
³⁶⁷ B^mP omit
³⁶⁸ AK pavāsaṇaṃ
 B^m savāsaṇaṇaṃ

³⁶⁹ B^mP °ādibhede
³⁷⁰ A °sādikāya
³⁷¹ So all MSS.
³⁷² ABGKM aparikkhāya-
³⁷³ BGM dutiyā
³⁷⁴ B^mP va
³⁷⁵ B^m adds tad api
³⁷⁶ B^m °ñāṇenā
³⁷⁷ ABGKM °atthe

ha-kāro nipātamattam, saralopo ca kato ti dassetuṃ
vuttaṃ evaṃ ime ti.

4. *Arahattamaggena samugghātaṃ gataṃ* ³⁷⁸ yato 44, 27

“ N’ atthi avyāvaṭaṃano ” ti (j¹) 45, 12

buddhadhammesu vuccati.

Vitīnāmetvā phalasamāpattīhi. *Nivāsetvā* vihāranivāsana- 45, 20, 21
parivattanavasena. *Kadāci eko* ti ādi tesam tesam veneyyā- 45, 22
nam ³⁷⁹ vinayānukūlam ³⁸⁰ Bhagavato upasaṅkamanadassa-
nam. ³⁸¹ *Pādanikkhepasamaye* bhūmiyā samabhāv’ āpatti ³⁸² 45, 30
suppatiṭṭhitapādatāya nissandaphalam, na iddhinimmānam.
Thapitamatte dakkhiṇapāde ti Buddhānam sabbapadakkhi- 45, 32
ṇatāya ³⁸³ vuttaṃ. Arahatte patiṭṭhahantīti sambandho.

Dullabhā khaṇasampattīti ³⁸⁴ sati pi manussattapaṭilābhe 46, 27
patirūpadesavāsa - indriyāvekkalla - saddhāpaṭilābh’ ādayo
guṇā dullabhā ti attho. *Cātummahārājabhavanān* ³⁸⁵ ti 46, 32
Cātummahārājikadevaloke suñṇavimānāni gacchantīti attho.
Esa nayo Tāvatiṃsabhavan’ ādisu pi. *Kālayuttan* ti imissā 47, 8
velāya imassa evaṃ vattabban ti tam-tam-kālānurūpaṃ.
Samayayuttan ³⁸⁶ ti tass’ eva vevacanam, aṭṭh’ uppatti 47, 8
anurūpaṃ vā. Atha vā samayayuttan ti hetūdāharaṇa-
sahitam. Kālena sāpadesam ³⁸⁷ hi Bhagavā dhammaṃ
deseti.

Utum gāhāpeti, ³⁸⁸ na pana malaṃ pakkhāletiti adhippāyo. 47, 13
Na hi Bhagavato kāye rajojallam upalimpatīti. ³⁸⁹

Kilāsubhāvo kilamattho. Sīhaseyyam kappeti sarīrassa 47, 31
kilāsubhāvamocan’ atthan ti yojetabbaṃ. *Buddhacakkhunā* 48, 1
lokaṃ oloketīti idam pacchimayāme Bhagavato bahulam ³⁹⁰
āciṇṇavasena vuttaṃ. App’ ekadā avasiṭṭhabalañāṇehi ³⁹¹
sabbaññutañāṇena ca Bhagavā tam attham sādhetīti.

“ Ime diṭṭhiṭṭhānā ” ti (k¹)

(j¹) D III 994

(k¹) D I 16

³⁷⁸ B^mP kataṃ

³⁷⁹ AKM vineyānam

BG vineyānam

³⁸⁰ B^mP vinayanānukūlam

M vineyānu-

³⁸¹ B^m °kamaḍassa-

³⁸² AK sambhāv’-

³⁸³ B^mP sabbadakkhiṇa-

³⁸⁴ B^mP omīti khaṇa

³⁸⁵ B^m and DA °rājikabhavanam

³⁸⁶ ABGKM samayaṃ-

³⁸⁷ ABGKM esaṃ padehi

³⁸⁸ B^m gāhāpeti

³⁸⁹ ABGKM °lippiati

³⁹⁰ B^m bahula

³⁹¹ P °balatṭhānehi

- 48, 16 ādi desanā sīhanādo. Tesam
 “Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā” ti (11)
- 48, 17, 18 ādinā *paccay’ ākāraṃ samodhānetvā. Sineruṃ ukkhipanto viya nabhaṃ paharanto viya cāti* idam Brahmajāla-desanāya anaññasādhāraṇattā ³⁹² sudukkaratādassan’ atthaṃ vuttaṃ.
- 48, 26 *Etaṃ* ti yena tenā ti etaṃ padadvayaṃ. Yenāti vā hetumhi karaṇavacanāṃ, yena kāraṇena so maṇḍalamālo upasaṅkamitabbo, tena kāraṇena upasaṅkamīti attho. Kāraṇaṃ pana *Ime bhikkhū* ti ādinā atthakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ.
- 48, 11 *Kaṭṭhan* ti nisīdanayogyāṃ dārukhaṇḍaṃ. ³⁹³
- 49, 11 *Purimo* ti *kaṭamāya nu bhavathāti* evaṃ vutto attho.
- 49, 24, 21 ³⁹⁴ Kā ca pana vo ti ³⁹⁴ ettha ca-saddo vyatireke, tena yathāpucchitāya kathāya vakkhamānaṃ vippakata-bhāvaṃ joteti. Pana-saddo vacanālaṅkāre. ³⁹⁵ Yāya hi kathāya te bhikkhū sannisinnā, sā eva antarākathā bhūtā vippakatā ³⁹⁶ visesena puna pucchīyatīti. *Aññā* ti antarā-saddassa attham āha. *Aññ’* atthe hi ayaṃ antarā-saddo, bhumma’ antaraṃ samay’ antaran ti ādisu viya. Antarā ti vā vemajjhe ti attho. Nanu ca tehi bhikkhūhi sā kathā yathādhippāyaṃ *Iti ha me ti ādinā niṭṭhapitā* yevāti? Na niṭṭhapitā Bhagavato upasaṅkamanena upacchinnattā. Yadi hi Bhagavā tasmim khaṇe na upasaṅkameyya bhiyyo pi tappaṭibaddhaṃ ³⁹⁷ yeva kathaṃ ³⁹⁸ pavatteyyuṃ, Bhagavato upasaṅkamanena pana na ³⁹⁹ pavattesuṃ. ³⁹⁹ Ten’ ev’ āha *Ayaṃ kha...pe...anuppatto* ti.
- 49, 32 Kasmā pan’ ettha dhammavinayasaṅgahe kayiramāne ⁴⁰⁰ nidānavacanāṃ, ⁴⁰¹ nanu Bhagavato vacanam eva saṅga-hetabban ti? Vuccate ⁴⁰²: — Desanāya ṭhiti-asammosa-saddheyyabhāva-sampādan’ atthaṃ. Kāla-desa-desaka-dhamma-paṭiggāhaka-vatthu-paṭibaddhā ⁴⁰³ hi desanā ciraṭ-

(11) M I 261

³⁹² ABGKM °raṇatā
³⁹³ B^m dārukhandham
 P dārukhaṇḍam
³⁹⁴⁻³⁹⁴ So all MSS;
 DA kāya notthāti
³⁹⁵ B^mP °kāro
³⁹⁶ AGKM °katattā
 B °kattā

³⁹⁷ B^mP °baddhā
³⁹⁸ B^mP kathā
³⁹⁹ AK nappavatteyyāsaṃ
⁴⁰⁰ B^mP kariyamāne
⁴⁰¹ BG nidānā
⁴⁰² BG vuccati
⁴⁰³ B^m omīti vatthu

ṭhitikā hoti, asammōsadhammā saddheyyā ca. Desa-kāla-vatthu-sotunimittehi ⁴⁰⁴ upanibaddho ⁴⁰⁵ viya vohāravini-chayo. Ten' eva c' āyasmatā Mahākassapena

“Brahmajālaṃ ⁴⁰⁶ kattha bhāsitaṃ” ti ^(m1)

ādinā des' ādi pucchāsu ⁴⁰⁷ katāsu ⁴⁰⁷ tāsāṃ vissajjanaṃ karontena dhammabhaṇḍāgārikena nidānaṃ bhāsitaṃ ti. Ta-y-idam āha *Kāla . . . pe . . . nidānaṃ bhāsitaṃ* ti. 50, 17

Api ca Satthu siddhiyā nidānavacanāṃ. Tathāgatassa hi Bhagavato sattharacanānumān' āgama-takkābhāvato ⁴⁰⁸ Sammāsambuddhasiddhi. ⁴⁰⁹ Sammāsambuddhabhāvena hi 'ssa sattharacan' ādināṃ ⁴¹⁰ abhāvo ⁴¹¹ ekappamāṇatā ⁴¹² ca ñeyyadhammesu. Tathā ⁴¹³ ācariyamuṭṭhi-dhammacchariya-satthusāvakānūrāgābhāvato ⁴¹⁴ khīṇ' āsavattasiddhi. Khīṇ' āsavatāya hi 'ssa ācariyamuṭṭhi-ādināṃ abhāvo visuddhā ca parānuggahappavatti. Iti desakadosabhūtānaṃ ⁴¹⁵ diṭṭhicārittasampattidūsakānaṃ avijjātāṇhānaṃ abhāvasūcakehi nāṇapahānasampadāhi ⁴¹⁶ vyañjanakehi ca sambuddhavisuddhabhāvehi ⁴¹⁷ purimavesārajjadvayasiddhi. ⁴¹⁸ Tato eva ca antarāyikaniyyānikadhammesu ⁴¹⁹ sammohābhāvasiddhito pacchimavesārajjadvayasiddhīti Bhagavato catuvesārajjasamannāgamo attahitaparahitapaṭipatti ca pakāsitaṃ hoti; nidānavacanena sampattapariśāya ajjhāsayaṇurūpaṃ ⁴²⁰ ṭhān' uppattikapaṭibhānena dhammadesanādīpanato j ā n a t ā p a s s a t ā t i ādi vacanato ca. Tena vuttaṃ satthusiddhiyā nidānavacanan ti.

Tathā satthusiddhiyā nidānavacanāṃ. Nāṇakaruṇāparig-

(m1) DA I 14

⁴⁰⁴ AK °kāla-vattu-
B^mP °kāla-kattu-

⁴⁰⁵ B^mP °bandho

⁴⁰⁶ B^m *add*s āvuso Ānanda

⁴⁰⁷ ABGKM pucchākathā

⁴⁰⁸ BG santha-

B^mP pubbaracanā

(For Satth' ārocanā ?

Cp A I 189 mā samaṇo no garūti)

⁴⁰⁹ BG °buddhasiddhi

⁴¹⁰ B^mP pubbaracan'-

⁴¹¹ B^m *add*s sabbattha

appaṭihatañānacāratāya

P *add*s appaṭihatañānacāratāya

⁴¹² B^m °māṇattā

⁴¹³ ABGKM *omī*

⁴¹⁴ B^mP °sāvakānurodhābhāvato

⁴¹⁵ A desanadosa-

BG dosadosa-

M dosādosā-

⁴¹⁶ B^m °dābhi

⁴¹⁷ BGM °buddhabhāvehi

⁴¹⁸ A °rajjāṇ ca siddhi

K °rajjā siddhi

⁴¹⁹ ABGKM °niyyānikesu

⁴²⁰ ABGKM *omī*

gahita-sabbakiriyassa ⁴²¹ hi Bhagavato n' atthi niratthikā pavatti, attahit' atthā ⁴²² vā, tasmā paresaṃ yeve atthāya pavattasabbakiriyassa ⁴²³ sakalam pi kāyavacīmanokamamaṃ satthubhūtaṃ ⁴²⁴ sāsanabhūtaṃ, na kabbaracan' ādi. ⁴²⁴ Tena vuttaṃ satthusiddhiyā nidānavacanan ti. Api ca Satthuno pamāṇabhūtata vibhāvanena sāsanassa pamāṇabhāvasiddhiyā nidānavacanamaṃ. B h a g a v ā ti hi iminā Tathāgatassa guṇavisiṭṭha-satt' uttam' ādibhāva-dīpanena ⁴²⁵ j ā n a t ā ti ādinā āsayānusayañāṇ' ādipayogadīpanena ⁴²⁶ ca ayam attho sādhitō hoti. Idam ettha nidānavacanapayojanassa mukhamattadassanaṃ. Ko hi samattho Buddhānubuddhena dhammabhaṇḍāgārikena bhāsitassa nidānassa payojanāni ⁴²⁷ niravasesato vibhāvetun ti.

Nidānavañṇanā niṭṭhitā.

50, 21

5. *Nikkhittassāti* desitassa. Desanā pi hi desetabbassa sil' ādi-atthassa vineyyasantānesu ¹ nikkhipanato nikkhepo ti vuccati. Tattha yathā anekasata-anekasahassabhedāni ² pi suttantāni saṅkilesabhāgiy' ādi-paṭṭhānanayena ³ soḷasavi-dhataṃ ⁴ nātivattanti. ⁴ Evaṃ att' ajjhāsay' ādi-suttanik-khepavasena ⁵ catubbidhabhāvan ti āha *Cattāro suttanikkhepā* ti. Kāmañ c' ettha att' ajjhāsayassa atṭh' uppattiyā ca par' ajjhāsayapucchāhi saddhiṃ saṃsaggabhedo sambhavati, par' ajjhāsayapucchānusandhisabbhāvato ; ⁶ att' ajjhāsaya-atṭh' uppattinaṃ pana aññamaññasaṃsaggo ⁷ n' atthīti na-y-idha niravaseso vitthāranayo ⁸ sambhavati, tasmā *Cattāro suttanikkhepā* ti vuttaṃ. Atha vā yadi pi atṭh'

50, 24

50, 24

⁴²¹ BG °paṭiggahita-

⁴²² A atthattā

BGMK att' atthā

⁴²³ B^m adds sammāsambuddhassa

⁴²⁴⁻⁴²⁴ B^m P na kabyaracan' ādi sāsanabhūtaṃ

⁴²⁵ BG °visiṭṭhatt' uttam'-

P °satt' uttam'-

⁴²⁶ ABGKM °ādiyogadīpanena

⁴²⁷ BG yojanā

¹ ABGK vineya-M vinesu

² ABGKM omit anekasata

³ B^m °ādisāsanappaṭṭhāna-

⁴ AK °vidhattā ti vattanti

BG °vidhatan ti vattanti

⁵ M att' ajjhāsay'-

⁶ B^m P omit par'

BG °sambhavato

KM °sambhāvato

⁷ B^m °maññaṃ saṃ-

⁸ AKM paṭṭhāra-

BG panthāra-

uppatthiyā ajjhāsayaena ⁹ siyā saṃsaggabhedo, tad anto-
gadhattā ¹⁰ pana sesanikkhepānaṃ mūlanikkhepavasena
cattāro va dassitā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. So ¹¹ panāyaṃ suttanik-
khepo sāmāññabhāvato paṭhamam vicāretabbo, tasmim
vicārite yassā aṭṭh' uppatthiyā idam suttam nikkhittam,
tassā vibhāgavasena M a m a ṃ v ā b h i k k h a v e t i
ādinā, Appamattakam kho pan' etan ti ādinā,
Atthi bhikkhave ti ādinā ca pavattānaṃ suttānaṃ
suttapadesānaṃ vaṇṇanā vuccamānā tam-tam-anusandhi-
dassanasukhatāya suviññeyyā hotīti āha *suttanikkhepaṃ* 50, 22
vicāretvā vuccamānā pākaṭā hotīti.

Suttanikkhepā ti ādisu nikkhipanaṃ nikkhepo, suttassa ¹²
nikkhepo ¹² suttassa kathanam suttanikkhepo, suttadesanā
ti attho. Nikkhipiyatīti vā nikkhepo, suttam yeva nikkhepo
suttanikkhepo. Attano ajjhāsayo att' ajjhāsayo, so assa atthi 50, 24, 25
suttadesanākāraṇabhūto ¹³ ti att' ajjhāsayo. Attano
ajjhāsayo etassāti ¹⁴ vā att' ajjhāsayo. *Par' ajjhāsayo* ti 50, 25
etthāpi es' eva nayo. Pucchāya vaso pucchāvaso, so etassa
atthīti *pucchāvasiko*. Araṇiyato attho, suttadesanāvattū. ¹⁵ 50, 25
Atthassa uppatti atth' uppatti, atth' uppatti yeva aṭṭh'
uppatti, sā etassa atthīti *aṭṭh' uppattiko*. Atha vā nikkhi- 50, 25
piyati suttam etenāti suttanikkhepo, att' ajjhāsaya' ādi eva.
Etasmim pana atthavikappe attano ajjhāsayo att' ajjhāsayo,
paresam ajjhāsayo par' ajjhāsayo. Pucchiyatīti pucchā,
pucchitabbo attho. Tabbasappavattam ¹⁶ dhammapaṭiḡ-
gāhakānaṃ ¹⁷ vacanam pucchāvasam, ¹⁸ tad eva nikkhe-
pasaddāpekkhāya pulliṅgavasena vuttam *pucchāvasiko* ti. 50, 25
Tathā aṭṭh' uppatti yeva *aṭṭh' uppattiko* ti evam p' ettha 50, 25
attho veditabbo.

Ettha ca paresam indriyaparipāk' ādi-kāraṇanirapek-
khattā ¹⁹ att' ajjhāsayaṃ visum nikkhepabhāvo yutto.
Ten' ev' āha *kevalam attano ajjhāsayaṃ eva kathetīti*. Par' 50, 26
ajjhāsayaṃ pucchāvasikānaṃ pana paresam ajjhāsayaṃ puc-

⁹ AKM att' ajjhāsa-

G atth' ajjhāsa-

¹⁰ AK anto-bhavantā

BGM anto-bhavatā

P °gamattā

¹¹ ABGKM yo

¹² BGM omīti

¹³ ABGKM omīti desanā

¹⁴ ABGKM etissāti

¹⁵ B^mP °desanāya vatthu

¹⁶ B^mP sotabbavasappava-

¹⁷ BG °paṭibhāgākānaṃ

¹⁸ B^mP °vasikā

¹⁹ B^mP °pekkhattā

- chānaṃ desanānimittabhūtānaṃ uppattiyaṃ pavattitānaṃ kathanāṃ ²⁰ aṭṭh' uppattiyaṃ asaṅgaho ²¹ anavarodho, pucchāvasika-aṭṭh' uppattikānaṃ vā par' ajjhāsayaṇurodhena pavattitadesanattā kathanā ²² par' ajjhāsaye anavarodho ti na codetabbam etaṃ. Paresaṃ hi abhinīhārapari-pucchādi-vimuttass' eva ²³ vuttadesanākāraṇ' uppādassa ²⁴ aṭṭh' uppattibhāvena gahitattā par' ajjhāsayaṇupucchāvasikānaṃ visuṃ gahaṇaṃ. Tathā hi Dhammadāyādasutt' ādinaṃ ²⁵ (a) āmis' uppād' ādidesanānimittāṃ aṭṭh' uppattitī vuccati. Paresaṃ pucchāṃ vinā ajjhāsayaṃ eva nimittaṃ katvā desito par' ajjhāsayo, pucchāvasena desito pucchāvasiko ti pākaṭo 'yam ²⁶ attho ²⁶ ti. *Attano ajjhāsayaṇ' eva katheti* ²⁷ dhammatantiṭṭhapan' atthan ²⁸ ti datṭhabbaṃ. *Sammappadhānasuttantahārako* ²⁹ ti anupubbena nikkhittānaṃ ³⁰ suyuttakena ³¹ sammappadhānapaṭisaṃyuttānaṃ ³² āvaḷi, tathā *iddhipādahārak'* ādi. *Vimutti-paripācanīyā dhammā* saddh' indriy' ādayo. *Abhinīhāraṇ* ti paṇidhānaṃ.
- Vaṇṇāvanna* ti ettha Acchariyaṃ āvuso ti ādinā bhikkhusaṅghena vutto vaṇṇo pi saṅgahito, tam pana aṭṭh' uppattiṃ katvā Atthi bhikkhave aṇṇe ca dhammā ti ādinā upari desanaṃ ārabhissatīti. Mamaṃ vā bhikkhave pare vaṇṇaṃ bhāseyyun ti imissā desanāya Brahmadaṭṭena vuttavaṇṇo aṭṭh' uppattitī katvā vuttaṃ *antevāsī vaṇṇaṃ, iti imaṃ vaṇṇāvannaṃ aṭṭh' uppattiṃ katvā* ti.
- Vā-saddo upamāna-samuccaya-samsaya-vavassagga-pada-pūraṇa-vikapp' ādisu ³³ bahusu atthesu dissati. Tathā h' esa

“ Paṇḍito vā pi tena so ” ti (b)

(a) M I 11

(b) Dh 63

²⁰ B^mP kathanā

²¹ B^mP omi

²² P kathanā

²³ B^mP °vinimuttass'-

²⁴ ABKM °kāraṇ'-

²⁵ BK °dāyād' ādisutt'-

²⁶ ABGKM samattho

²⁷ B^mP kathesi

²⁸ A °tantiṭṭhapaḍānaṃ

BGKMP °thapanatan.

²⁹ KM °bhārako

³⁰ B^mP niddiṭṭhānaṃ

M nikkhittā

³¹ B^mP saṃyuttakena

³² B^m add's suttānaṃ

³³ P °vassagga-

ādisu upamāne dissati, sadisabhāve ti attho.

“ Taṃ vā pi dhīrā munim³⁴ vedayantī ” ti ^(c)

ādisu samuccaye.

“ Ke vā ime kassa vā ” ti ^(d)

ādisu saṃsaye.

“ Ayaṃ vā imesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ sabbabālo
sabbamūlho ” ti ^(e)

ādisu vavassagge.³⁵

“ Na vāyaṃ kumārako mattam³⁶ aññāsī ” ti ^{37 (f)}

ādisu padapūraṇe.

“ Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ” ti ^(g)

ādisu vikaṇṇe. Idhāpi³⁸ vikaṇṇe yevāti dassento āha
V ā - saddo vikaṇṇ' attho ti. Para-saddo atth' eva aññ' ^{51, 30}
atthe

“ Ahañ c' eva kho pana dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, pare ca me
na ājāneyyun ” ti ^(h)

ādisu ; atthi adhike

“ Indriyaparopariyañāṇaṃ ” ti ⁽ⁱ⁾

ādisu ; atthi pacchābhāge³⁹

“ Parato āgamissatī ” ti ^(j)

ādisu ; atthi paccanīkabhāve

“ Uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ saha dhammena sunigga-
hitam niggaḥetvā ” ti ^(k)

^(c) Sn 211 ^(d) Vin III 135 ^(e) D I 59 ^(f) S II 218
^(g) M I 246 ^(h) M I 168 ⁽ⁱ⁾ A V 34 J I 78 ^(j) DAṬ 1163
^(k) D II 104

³⁴ B^m muni

³⁵ AK vacanasagge

P vassagge

³⁶ BGM matta

³⁷ ABGKM maññatīti

³⁸ B^mP idhāyaṃ

³⁹ ABGKM °bhāve

- 51, 31 ādisu. Idhāpi paccaṇīkabhāve ⁴⁰ ti dassento āha *Pa re*
 51, 34 *ti paṭiviruddhā* ti. *Edisesu* ⁴¹ *pīti* ettha pi-saddo sambhā-
 vane, ⁴² tena ratanattayanimitam pi akusalacittappavatti na
 kātābbā, pageva vaṭṭ' āmisa-lok' āmisanimittan ⁴³ ti dasseti.
 Sabhāvadhammato aññassa kattu-abhāvajotan' atthaṃ
 āhantīti ⁴⁴ kattu-atthe āghātasaddaṃ dasseti. Tattha
 52, 1 *āhantīti* hiṃsati vibādhati upatāpeti vā ⁴⁵ ti attho. Āhanti
 etena, āhananamattam ⁴⁶ vā āghāto ti karaṇabhāv' atthā ⁴⁷
 52, 1 pi ⁴⁷ sambhavanti yeva. Evaṃ avayavabhedanena āghāta-
 saddassa atthaṃ vatvā idāni tattha pariāyena atthaṃ
 52, 1 dassento *Kopass' etam adhvācanan* ti āha. Ayañ ca nayo
 a p p a c c a y o a n a b h i r a d d h ī t i ⁴⁸ ādisu pi yathā-
 52, 2 sambhavaṃ vattabbo. *Appatītā* ⁴⁹ *honti* ⁵⁰ *tenāti* pākāṭa-
 pariāyena appaccaya-saddassa atthadassanaṃ, sammu-
 52, 3 khena ⁵¹ pana na ⁵² pacceti tenāti *a p p a c c a y o* ti daṭ-
 52, 4, 5 ṭhabbaṃ. *Abhirādhayaṭīti* sādhayati. *Dvīhīti* āghāta-
 52, 6, 7 anabhiraddhipadehi. *Ekenāti* appaccayapadena. *Sesānan* ti
 52, 7 saññā-viññāṇakkhandhānaṃ, saññāviññāṇa-avasitṭha-saṅ-
 khārakkhandhasaṅkhātānaṃ vā. *Karaṇan* ⁵³ ti uppādanam.
 Āghāt' ādīnaṃ hi pavattiyā paccayasamavāyanaṃ ⁵⁴ idha
 karaṇan ti vuttaṃ, tam pana atthato uppādanam eva.
 Anuppādanam ⁵⁵ hi sandhāya Bhagavatā : ⁵⁶ Na karaṇiyā
 52, 8 ti vuttan ti. *Paṭikkhittam eva* ek' uppād' ekavatthuk' ek'
 52, 9 ārammaṇ' ekanirodhabhāvato. ⁵⁷ *Tatthāti* tasmiṃ mano-
 52, 10 padose. ⁵⁸ *Tumhan* ti tumhākan ti iminā samān' attho
 eko saddo, yathā amhākan ti iminā samān' attho amhan ti
 ayaṃ saddo. Yathāha :

“ Tasmā hi amhaṃ daharā na miyare ” ti. ⁽¹⁾

⁽¹⁾ J IV 53

⁴⁰ ABGKM °bhāvo

⁴¹ B^m Idisesu

⁴² A °bhavane

⁴³ P vaṇṇ' āmisa-

⁴⁴ B^mP āhanati for āhanti here and below

⁴⁵ B^m cā

⁴⁶ A ahananamattam

BG ahanana-

⁴⁷ P °attho ti

⁴⁸ ABGKM °raṭṭhīti

⁴⁹ P agahitā

⁵⁰ BG hontīti

⁵¹ B^mP tam mukhena

⁵² AK add pana

P omits

⁵³ So all MSS.

DA kāraṇam

⁵⁴ AK °vayanam

BGM °vayanam paccayasāṅ-
gamam

⁵⁵ AK anughādanam

⁵⁶ BG °vato

⁵⁷ ABGKM °ārammaṇe nirodha-

bhāvato

⁵⁸ AP °padese

Antarāyo ti idaṃ manopadosassa akaraṇiyatāya kārā- 52, 11
 ṇavacanaṃ. Yasmā tumhākaṃ yeḇa ca bhaveyya ⁵⁹ tena
 kop' ādinā paṭhamajjhān' ādinaṃ antarāyo, tasmā ⁶⁰ te ⁶¹
 kop' ādipariyāyena vuttā āghāt' ādayo na karaṇiyā ti attho.
 Tena ⁶² Nāhaṃ ⁶² sabbaññū ti issarabhāvena tumhe tato
 nivāremi, atha kho iminā nāma kārāṇenāti dasseti. Tam
 pana kārāṇavacanaṃ yasmā ādinavavibhāvanaṃ hoti,
 tasmā āha *ādīnavaṃ dassento* ⁶³ ti. *Api nu tumhe* ti 52, 17, 19
 ādinā manopadoso na kāl' antarabhāvino yeḇa hitasukhassa
 antarāyakaro, atha kho taṅkhaṇappavattirahassāpi ⁶⁴ hita-
 sukhassa antarāyakaro ti manopadose ādīnavaṃ dāḥataraṃ
 katvā dasseti.

Yesaṃ kesaṇci pare ti ādisu viya na paṭiviruddhānaṃ 52, 20
 yevāti attho, ten' ev' āha *Kupito* ti ādi. 52, 20

Andhantamaṇ ⁶⁵ ti andhabhāvakaratamaṃ. ⁶⁶ *Yan* ti 52, 25
 yattha. Bhumma' atthe hi etaṃ paccattavacanaṃ. ⁶⁷
 Yasmiṃ kāle kodho sahate naraṃ andhantamaṃ tadā
 hotīti sambandho. Yan ti vā kārāṇavacanaṃ, yasmā kodho
 uppajjamāno naraṃ abhibhavati, tasmā andhantamaṃ tadā
 hoti. Yadā kodho ⁶⁸ ti attho yaṃ-taṃ-saddānaṃ ek'
 antasambandhabhāvato. ⁶⁹ Atha vā yan ti kiriyāparā-
 masanaṃ. ⁷⁰ Kodho sahate ti yad etaṃ kodhassa sahanaṃ
 abhibhavanaṃ, etaṃ ⁷¹ andhakāratamabhavanan ⁷² ti attho.
 Atha vā yaṃ naraṃ kodho sahate abhibhavati tassa andhan-
 tamaṃ tadā hoti, tato ca kuddho atthaṃ na jānāti, kuddho
 dhammaṃ na passaīti. *Antarato* ti abbhantarato, cittato vā. 52, 27

Idaṇ ca idaṇ ca kārāṇan ti iminā sabbaññū eva amhākaṃ 53, 9
 Satthā aviparītadhammadesanattā, ⁷³ svākkhāto dhammo ek'
 antaniyyānikattā, supāṭipanno ⁷⁴ saṅgho saṅkilesarahitattā
 ti imam atthaṃ dasseti. *Idaṇ ca idaṇ ca kārāṇan* ti etena ca ⁷⁵ 53, 9

⁵⁹ BG bhave

⁶⁰ BGM kasmā

⁶¹ ABGKM ke

⁶² AKM ten' āha

BG no 'ham

⁶³ So all MSS.

DA dassetvā

⁶⁴ So all MSS.

⁶⁵ B^mP andhataman here and

below

⁶⁶ AK °bhāvakapantamaṃ

BGM °bhāvakapattaṃ

⁶⁷ P paccattha-

⁶⁸ ABGKM kuddho

⁶⁹ B^mP °sambandhi-

⁷⁰ B^mP kiriyāya parā-

⁷¹ B etassa

⁷² ABGK andhakaraṇaṃ bhavanan

M andhakaraṇaṃ bhavan

⁷³ AKM °dhammā-

⁷⁴ AKM suppaṭi-

⁷⁵ ABGKM ten' eva instead

- na sabbaññū ti ādi vacanaṃ abhūtaṃ atacchan ti nibbe-
 53. 10 ʔhitam ⁷⁶ hoti. *Dutiyaṇṇaṇṇa* ⁷⁷ ti atacchan ti padaṃ.
 53. 10 *Paṭhamassa* ⁷⁸ padassāti ⁷⁹ abhūtan ti padassa. *Catut-*
thañ cāti na ca pan' etaṃ amhesu saṃvijjatīti
 53. 10 padaṃ. *Tatiyassāti* n' atthi c' etaṃ amhesūti
 53. 11 padassa. *Avanṇe yevāti* kāraṇapātirūpakam ⁸⁰ vatvā
 53. 12 avatvā ⁸¹ vā ⁸¹ dosapātīṭṭhāpanavasena nindane ⁸² eva.
 53. 12 *Na sabbatthāti* kevalaṃ akkosana-khumsanavambhan' ādisu
 53. 12 na ⁸³ ek' antena nibbeṭṭhanaṃ kātabban ti attho. Vuttam
 53. 22 ev' atthaṃ *Yadi hīti* ādinā pākaṭaṃ katvā dasseti.
 6. *Ānandanti* pamodanti *etena* dhammena taṃ-samaṅgino
 sattā ti ānanda-saddassa karaṇ' atthataṃ ⁸⁴ dasseti. So-
 bhanam mano assāti sumano; sobhanam vā mano sumano,
 tassa bhāvo somanassan ti tad aññadharmānam ⁸⁵ pi
 sampayuttānam somanassabhāvo āpajjati? N' āpajjati ⁸⁶
 53. 24 rūḥisaddattā yathā paṇkajan ti dassento *cetasikasukhass'*
etaṃ adbhivacanan ti āha.
 Ubbilayati ⁸⁷ ubbilaṃ, bhijjati ⁸⁸ purimāvatthāya ⁸⁹
 vasesaṃ āpajjati attho. Ubbilaṃ ⁹⁰ eva ubbillāvitam, tassa
 bhāvo ubbillāvitattam. Yāya uppanāya kāyacittam vāta-
 pūritabastā viya uddhumāyan' ākarappavattam ⁹¹ hoti,
 tassā gehasitāya odaggiyapītiyā etaṃ adbhivacanaṃ. Ten'
 53. 26 ev' āha *uddhacc' āvāhāyati*. Idhāpi kiñcāpi tesam bhik-
 khūnam ubbillāvitam ⁹² eva n' atthi, atha kho āyatim
 kulaputtānam edisesu pi ṭhānesu akusal' uppattim paṭi-
 53. 27 sedhento ⁹³ dhammanettim ṭhāpetīti. *Dvīhi paḍehi saṅ-*
khārakkhandho, ekena vedanākkhandho vutto ti ettha tesam
 vasena sesānam pi sampayuttadhammānam karaṇam ⁹⁴
 paṭikkhittam evāti ca aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pi-saddo sambhāvane
 ti ādinā idha ⁹⁵ vuttanayena attho yathāsambhavaṃ
 veditabbo.

⁷⁶ P nibbedhitam

⁷⁷ B^mP dutiyaṇṇaṇṇa-

⁷⁸ B^m paṭhamassāti

⁷⁹ B^m omits

⁸⁰ ABGKM °rūpaṃ

⁸¹ B^mP omit

⁸² ABGKM nidāne

⁸³ BGM omit

⁸⁴ AK °attham taṃ

BG karaṇattataṃ

⁸⁵ AKM aññā-

⁸⁶ ABGKM vedanāpajjati

⁸⁷ B^m ubbila-

P uppila- throughout for ubbila-

⁸⁸ AK bhajjati; B^m bhindati

⁸⁹ P °vattāya

⁹⁰ A ubbillam

⁹¹ B^m °ppattam

⁹² B^mP ubbillā-

⁹³ A paṭisodhe-

⁹⁴ P karaṇam

⁹⁵ B^m adds ca

Tumhaṃ yev' assa tena antarāyo ti etthāpi: 53, 31
Antarāyo ti idan ti ādinā heṭṭhā avaṇṇapakkhe vuttanayena
attho veditabbo.

Kasmā paṇ' etan ti ⁹⁶ vakkhamānaṃ yeva atthaṃ manasi- 54, 1
katvā codeti. Ācariyo: *Saccaṃ* ⁹⁷ vaṇṇitaṃ ti tam atthaṃ 54, 8
paṭijānitvā *Tam pana nekkhammasitaṃ* ti ādinā pariharati. 54, 8
Tattha *etan* ti ānand' ādinaṃ akaraṇiyatāvacanaṃ. Nanu 54, 1
Bhagavatā vaṇṇitaṃ ti sambandho. *Kasiṇenāti* kasiṇatāya 54, 5
sakalabhāvena. Keci pana: Jambudīpassāti karaṇe sāmi-
vacanaṃ ti vadanti, tesam matena kasiṇa-Jambudīpa-
saddānaṃ samānādhikaraṇabhāvo daṭṭhabbo. *Tasmā* ti 54, 15
yasmā gehasitapītisomanassaṃ jhān' ādinaṃ antarāya-
karaṃ, tasmā. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā:

“Somanassam p' ahaṃ devānaṃ inda duvidhena vadāmi
sevitabbam pi asevitabbam pi” ti.^(m)

Ayaṃ hīti ādi yena sampayuttattā ⁹⁸ pīti antarāyakarī, taṃ 54, 16
dassan' atthaṃ vuttaṃ. Tattha: Idaṃ hi lobhasahagataṃ
pītisomanassan ti vattabbam siyā, pītigahaṇena pana
somanassam pi gahitaṃ eva hoti somanassarahitāya pītiyā
abhāvato ti pīti yeva gahitā ti daṭṭhabbam. Atha vā
sevitabbāsevitabbavibhāgavacanato somanassassa pākaṭo
antarāyakarabhāvo,⁹⁹ na tathā pītiyā ti pīti yeva lobha-
sahagat' atthena ¹⁰⁰ visesetvā vuttā.

Luddho atthan ti ādigāthānaṃ kuddho atthan ti ⁽ⁿ⁾ ādi 54, 18
gāthāsu viya attho daṭṭhabbo.

Mamaṃ vā bhikkhave pare vaṇṇaṃ bhāseyyuṃ, dham-
massa vā ¹⁰¹ saṅghassa ¹⁰² vā ¹⁰² vaṇṇaṃ bhāseyyuṃ, tatra
ce tumhe assatha ānandino sumanā ubbilāvitā, api nu tumhe
paresaṃ subhāsita-dubbhāsitaṃ ājāneyyathāti ¹⁰³? No h'
etaṃ bhante ti ayaṃ *Tatiya-vāro*. So desanākāle nīharitvā 54, 22
desetabbapuggalābhāvato desanāya *anāgato pi* tad attha- 54, 22
sambhavato ¹⁰⁴ *atthato āgato yevāti* veditabbo,¹⁰⁵ yathā 54, 22

(m) D II 278 (n) A IV 96 Nd¹ 15, 363, 470

⁹⁶ B^mP add ca

⁹⁷ ABGKM sabbam

⁹⁸ B^mP °yuttā

⁹⁹ BG °bhāve

¹⁰⁰ ABGKM °sahagatena
P °sahagatatena

¹⁰¹ B^m adds vaṇṇaṃ bhāseyyuṃ

¹⁰² BGM omit

¹⁰³ B^m °neyyāthāti

¹⁰⁴ ABGKM °bhāvato

¹⁰⁵ B^mP daṭṭhabbo

- 54, 22 tam Kathāvatthuppakaraṇaṃ vitthāravasenāti adhippāyo.
Atthato āgato ¹⁰⁶ *jevāti* etena saṃvaṇṇanākāle tathā bujjha-
 54, 23 nakasattānaṃ vasena so vāro ānetvā vattabbo ti dasseti.
Yath' eva hīti ādinā tam ev' atthasambhavaṃ vibhāveti.
 55, 7 *Vuttanāyenāti* Tatra tumhehīti tasmiṃ vaṇṇe tumhehīti
 ādinā dutiyapadaṃ ¹⁰⁷ paṭhamapadassa ¹⁰⁸ catutthaṃ ca
 tatiyassa vevacanan ti ādinā ca ¹⁰⁹ vuttanāyena. ¹⁰⁹
 55, 11, 13 7. *Nivatto* amūlakattā vissajjetabbatābhāvato. *Anuvat-*
 55, 16 *tati yeva* vissajjetabbatāya adhikatabhāvato. *Anusandhiṃ*
dassessati Atthi bhikkhave ti ādinā.
 55, 19 *Oran* ti vā aparabhāgo

“ Orato bhāgaṃ ¹¹⁰ ” (o)

“ Orapāraṇa ¹¹¹ ” ti (p)

ādisu viya. Atha vā heṭṭhā-attho ora-saddo

“ Oraṃ ¹¹² āgamanāya ye paccayā te ¹¹² orambhāgiyāni
 saṃyojanāni ” ti (q)

- 55, 22 ādisu viya. Sīlaṃ hi samādhīpaññāyo apekkhitvā ¹¹³
 aparabhāgo, heṭṭhābhūtaṃ ca hotīti. *Sīlamattakan*
 ti ettha matta-saddo ¹¹⁴ amahant' attho ¹¹⁵ vā

“ Bhesajjamattā ” ti (r)

ādisu viya. Visesanivatti-attho vā

“ Avitakkavicāramattā dhammā ” (s)

“ Manomattā dhātu manodhātū ” ti (t)

ca ādisu viya. Appamattakaṃ oramattakan
 ti padadvayena sāmāññato vutto yeva hi attho sīla-
 mattakan ti visesavasena vutto. Atha vā sīle ¹¹⁶ pi

(o) Cp ThA III 39 (p) Sn I (q) Cp SA III 281
 (r) D I 205 (s) Dhs I (t) ?

¹⁰⁶ G anāgato

¹⁰⁷ B^mP dutiyaṃ padaṃ

¹⁰⁸ B^mP paṭhamassa padassa

¹⁰⁹ P catutthanāyena

¹¹⁰ B^mP bhogaṃ

¹¹¹ A oraraṇ; BG orataran

K oran; M oratan

¹¹²⁻¹¹² A āgamanāya paccayase

BG āgamanapaccayāse

K āgamaṇaṃ paccayāse

M āgamaṇā paccayāso

¹¹³ ABGKM avekkhitvā

¹¹⁴ A matthā-; BGKM mattā-

¹¹⁵ B^mP appak' attho

¹¹⁶ B^mP sīlena

tad ekadesass' eva saṅgahaṇ' atthaṃ appakattavācako ¹¹⁷
visesanivatti-attho eva vā sīla m a t t a k a n t i ettha
matta-saddo ¹¹⁸ vutto. Tathā hi indriyaṣaṃvara-paccaya-
sannissita-silāni idha ḍesanaṃ anārūḷhāni. Na hi tāni
pātimokkha-ājīvapārisuddhisilāni viya sabbaputhujjanesu
pākaṭānīti. *Ussāhaṃ katvā* ti etena vadamāno ti ¹¹⁹ ettha 55, 24
satti-atthaṃ ¹²⁰ māna-saddaṃ ¹²¹ dasseti.

Alaṅkaraṇaṃ vibhūsaṇaṃ *alaṅkāro*, kuṇḍal' ādipasā- 55, 28
dhaṇaṃ ¹²² vā. Ūnaṭṭhānapūraṇaṃ *maṇḍanaṃ*. *Maṇḍane* 55, 28, 29
ti maṇḍanaheṭu. Atha vā maṇḍetīti ¹²³ maṇḍano maṇḍana-
jātiko puriso. Bahuvacaṇ' atthe ca idaṃ ekavacaṇaṃ
maṇḍanasilesūti attho.

Paripūrakārīti ettha iti-saddo ādi-attho, pakār' attho vā, 56, 2
tena sakalam pi sīlathomaṇaṃ ¹²⁴ suttaṃ dasseti.

Candanaṇ ti candanasahacaraṇato candanagandho 56, 8
vutto. ¹²⁵ Tathā *tagar'* ādisu pi. *Satañ ca gandho* ti ettha ¹²⁶ 56, 9
gandho viyāti gandho ti vutto. Silanibandhanaṃ vā ¹²⁷
thutighoso sīlamhi kittiyā nimittaṃ. Yathāha :

“ Sīlavato kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ” ti. (u)

¹²⁸ *Pavātīti* pakārehi gandhati. ¹²⁸ 56, 10

Gandhā va ¹²⁹ *gandhajātā*. 56, 12

Appakaṃ mahantaṃ ¹³⁰ ti idaṃ pārāpāraṃ viya añña-m-
aññaṃ upanidhāya vuccatīti āha *Uparigūṇe upanidhāyāti*. 57, 1
Sīlaṃ hīti ettha hi-saddo hetu-attho, tena idaṃ dasseti : ¹³¹ 57, 1
Yasmā sīlaṃ kiñcāpi patitṭhābhāvena samādhissa ¹³² bahu-
kāraṃ, pabhāv' ādiguṇavisese pan' assa upanidhāya
kalam ¹³³ pi na upeti, tathā samādhi ca paññāyāti. Ten' ev'
āha *tasmā* ti ādi. Idāni *Kathan* ti pucchitvā samādhissa 57, 2, 4
ānubhāvaṃ vitthārato vibhāveti.

(u) D II 86

¹¹⁷ ABGKM amataggavācako

¹¹⁸ ABGKM mattā-

¹¹⁹ BGM *omit*

¹²⁰ BGMP santi-atthaṃ

¹²¹ AKM āna-saddaṃ

¹²² AK °pasādadhanaṃ

GM °pasādanaṃ

P °passādhanaṃ

¹²³ B^mP maṇḍatīti

¹²⁴ B^mP thomana

¹²⁵ B^mP *omit*

¹²⁶ ABGKM *add* sīlaṃ

¹²⁷ B^mP *omit*

¹²⁸⁻¹²⁹ B^mP pavāyatīti pakāseti

¹²⁹ ABGKM *omit*

¹³⁰ B^m bahukaṇ

¹³¹ ABGKM *add* sīlaṃ hīti ādinā

¹³² ABGKM samādhi yassa

¹³³ AKM sakalam

57. 5 *Abhisam . . . pe . . . mūle* ¹³⁴ ti ¹³⁴ idaṃ yamakapāṭihāri-
yassa supākaṭabhāvadassan' atthaṃ aññehi bodhimūle ¹³⁵
ñāṭisamāgam' ādisu katapāṭihāriyehi visesan' atthañ ca
vuttaṃ. Yamakapāṭihāriyakaraṇ' atthāya hi Bhagavato
citte uppanne tad anucchavikaṃ ṭhānaṃ icchitabban ti
ratanamaṇḍap' ādi Sakkassa devaraṇṇo āṇāya Vissakam-
munā ¹³⁶ nimmitan ti vadanti. Bhagavatā ¹³⁷ nimmitan ti
apare. Yo koci evarūpaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ kātuṃ samattho atthi
57. 9 ce, āgacchatūti codanāsadisattā vuttaṃ *att' ādānaparidī-*
panan ¹³⁸ ti. Tattha att' ādānaṃ ¹³⁹ anuyogo. Titthiyānaṃ
tathā kātuṃ asamatthattā, karissāmāti pubbe utthitattā
57. 9 *titthiyaparimaddanaṃ*. *Uparimakāyato* ti ādi Paṭisambhi-
dāmagge. Tatthāyaṃ pāṭiseso :

“ Heṭṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, uparimakā-
yato udakadhārā pavattati. Puratthimakāyato ¹⁴⁰ aggi, ¹⁴¹
pacchimakāyato udakaṃ. ¹⁴² Pacchimakāyato aggi, purat-
thimakāyato ¹⁴³ udakaṃ. ¹⁴⁴ Dakkhiṇ' akkhito aggi, vām'
akkhito udakaṃ. Vām' akkhito aggi, dakkhiṇ' akkhito
udakaṃ. Dakkhiṇakāṇṇasotato ¹⁴⁵ aggi, vāmakaṇṇaso-
tato udakaṃ. Vāmakaṇṇasotato aggi, dakkhiṇakāṇṇaso-
tato udakaṃ. Dakkhiṇanāsikato ¹⁴⁶ aggi, vāmanāsikato
udakaṃ. Vāmanāsikato aggi, dakkhiṇanāsikato udakaṃ.
Dakkhiṇ' aṃsakūṭato aggi, vām' aṃsakūṭato udakaṃ.
Vām' aṃsakūṭato aggi, dakkhiṇ' aṃsakūṭato udakaṃ.
Dakkhiṇahatthato aggi, vāmahatthato udakaṃ. Vāma-
hatthato aggi, dakkhiṇahatthato udakaṃ. Dakkhiṇa-
passato aggi, vāmapassato udakaṃ. Vāmapassato aggi,
dakkhiṇapassato udakaṃ. Dakkhiṇapādato aggi, vāma-
pādato udakaṃ. Vāmapādato aggi, dakkhiṇapādato
udakaṃ. Aṅgul' aṅgulehi aggi, aṅgul' antarikāhi ¹⁴⁷

¹³⁴ ABGKM omit

¹³⁵ B^mP °mūla

¹³⁶ ABGKM °kamma

¹³⁷ B^mP add va

¹³⁸ AK attadāna-

¹³⁹ AK atth'-

¹⁴⁰ P purima-

¹⁴¹ ABGKM udakaṃ

¹⁴² ABGKM aggin

B^m udaka for udakaṃ
throughout

¹⁴³ ABGKM omit

P purima-

¹⁴⁴ ABGKM omit

¹⁴⁵ BGM °kannato

¹⁴⁶ B^m °nāsikāsotato here and
below

¹⁴⁷ ABGKM aṅgul' antarika-aṅgul'
antarikāhi here and below

udakaṃ. Aṅgul' antarikāhi aggi, aṅgul' aṅgulehi udakaṃ. Ek' ekalomato aggi, ek' ekalomato udakaṃ. Loma-kūpato ¹⁴⁸ lomakūpato aggikkhandho pavattati, loma-kūpato ¹⁴⁸ lomakūpato udakadhārā pavattati " ti. ^(v)

Atthakathāyam pāna ek' ekalomakūpato ti āgataṃ. Channaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ ti ādi-nayaṃ pavattaṃ ti etthāpi 57, 12

" Nīlānaṃ pītākānaṃ ¹⁴⁹ lohita-kānaṃ odātānaṃ mañjiṭ-thānaṃ pabhassarānaṃ " ti ^(w)

ayaṃ pāliseso. Suvannaṃ vaṇṇaṃ nara-smiyo ti idaṃ tāsāṃ 57, 14 yebhuyyatāya vuttaṃ. Vitthāretabbaṃ ti etthāpi: Satthā 57, 27 tiṭṭhati, nimmito caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti ādinā catusu iriyāpathesu ek' ekamūlakā satthuvaseṇa cattāro, nimmitavaseṇa cattāro ti sabbe pi ¹⁵⁰ atthavāre vitthāretabbaṃ.

Madhupāyāsaṃ ¹⁵¹ ti madhupasittāṃ ¹⁵² pāyāsaṃ. Attā 58, 3 mitto majjhato verī ti catusīmasambhedavaseṇa ¹⁵³ caturaṅgasamannāgataṃ mettākammaṭṭhānaṃ. Caturaṅgasamannāgatan ti idaṃ padaṃ viriyādhittānaṃ ti etenāpi yojetabbaṃ 58, 8 ti. Tattha

" Kāmaṃ taco ca nahāru cā " ti ^(x)

ādi-pāḷivasena caturaṅgasamannāgamo ¹⁵⁴ veditabbo. ¹⁵⁴

" Kiccaṃ vatāyaṃ loko āpanno " ti ^(y)

ādinā jarāmarāṇamukhena paccay' ākāre nānaṃ otāretvā. 58, 16 Ānāpānacatutthajjhānaṃ ti etthāpi sabbabuddhānaṃ āciṇṇaṃ 58, 16 ti padaṃ ¹⁵⁵ vibhattipariṇāmaṃ katvā yojetabbaṃ. Tam pi hi sabbabuddhānaṃ āciṇṇaṃ evāti vadanti. Chattim-sakoṭisatasahassamukhena mahāvajirañāṇagabbhaṃ ¹⁵⁶ gaṇhāpento vipassanaṃ vadāhetvā. ¹⁵⁷ 58, 17

(v) Pts I 125 (w) Pts I 126
(x) A I 50 (y) D II 30 S II 5

¹⁴⁸ ABGKMP lomakūpa

¹⁴⁹ ABGKM pītānaṃ

¹⁵⁰ B^m va

¹⁵¹ AKM °pācayāsaṃ

¹⁵² B^mP madhusittāṃ

¹⁵³ B^mP catusu sīma-

¹⁵⁴ B^mP °gamatā veditabbā

¹⁵⁵ ABGKM omi

¹⁵⁶ AK °vajiraṃ-

BG °ñāṇaṃ-

¹⁵⁷ B^mP vadāhetvā

58, 23 Dvattimsadoṇagahaṇappamāṇaṃ¹⁵⁸ kuṇḍaṃ¹⁵⁹ *kolam-*
 58, 26, *bo*.¹⁶⁰ Daribhāgo *kandaro*. Cakkavālapādesu mahāsamuddho
 58, 30 *cakkavālamahāsamuddo*.

59, 7 *Duve puthujjanā* ti ādi puthujjane labbhamānavibhā-
 gadassan' atthaṃ vuttaṃ, na Mūlapariyāyavaṇṇanādisu
 viya puthujjane¹⁶¹ visesaniddhāraṇ' atthaṃ. Sabbo pi hi
 puthujjano Bhagavato upariṇe vibhāvetuṃ na sakkoti,
 tiṭṭhatu puthujjano, sāvakaṇṇakabuddhānaṃ pi avisayo
 buddhagūṇā. Tathā hi vakkhati

“ Sot' āpannā ” ti (2)

ādi.

59, 9 Vāc' uggatakaṇṇaṃ *uggaho*. Atthapariṇipuccanaṃ *pari-*
 59, 10 *pucchā*. Aṭṭhakathāvasena atthasavanaṃ¹⁶² *savanaṃ*.
 Vyañjan' atthānaṃ sunikkhepasunayanena¹⁶³ dhammassa
 59, 10 parihaṇaṃ *dhāraṇaṃ*. Evaṃ suta-dhata-paricitānaṃ¹⁶⁴
 59, 10 manasānupekkhanaṃ *paccavekkhanaṃ*.

Bahunaṃ¹⁶⁵ nānappakārānaṃ kilesānaṃ sakkāyadit-
 59, 18 ṭhiyā ca avihatattā¹⁶⁶ taṃ¹⁶⁷ janeti,¹⁶⁷ tāhi vā janitā ti
 puthujjanā. Avighātaṃ eva vā jana-saddo vadati. *Puthu*
*sattārānaṃ mukh' ullokakā*¹⁶⁸ ti ettha puthu¹⁶⁹ janā¹⁶⁹
 59, 18 satthu¹⁷⁰ paṭiññā¹⁷⁰ etesaṃ ti puthujjanā ti vacan' attho.
Puthu ... pe ... avuṭṭhitā ti ettha janetabbā, jāyanti vā
 etthāti janā, gatiyo. Puthu¹⁷¹ janā¹⁷¹ etesaṃ ti puthujjanā.
 Ito paresu¹⁷² jāyanti etehi janā, abhisankhār' ādayo. Te
 etesaṃ puthu¹⁷³ vijjantīti puthujjanā. Abhisankharaṇ' ādi
 attho eva vā jana-saddo daṭṭhabbo . Kāmarāga-bhavarāga-
 59, 20, 21 ditṭhi-avijjā *oghā*. Rāg' aggi-ādayo *santāpā*. Te yeve, sabbe
 59, 22, 23 pi vā kilesā *parilāhā*. *Puthu pañcasu kāmagaṇesu rattā*¹⁷⁴ ti

(2) DA I 71

¹⁵⁸ ABGKM dvattidoṇa-
¹⁵⁹ ABGKM kuṇḍhaṃ
 SK Dic kuṇḍa = a particular
 measure
¹⁶⁰ P kolumpo
¹⁶¹ B^mP °jjana
¹⁶² B^mP atthassa savanaṃ
¹⁶³ B^mP °sudassanena
¹⁶⁴ B^mP °dhāta-
¹⁶⁵ B^mP bahūnaṃ

¹⁶⁶ P avibhattā
¹⁶⁷ B^mP tā janenti
¹⁶⁸ B^mP °ullokikā
¹⁶⁹ ABGKM puthujjanā
¹⁷⁰ ABGKM *omit*
¹⁷¹ ABGKM pathujjanā
¹⁷² B^mP pare
¹⁷³ ABGKM *omit*
¹⁷⁴ ABGKM *omit*

ettha jāyatīti jano, rāgo ¹⁷⁵ gedho ¹⁷⁶ ti evaṃ ādiko.
 Puthu ¹⁷⁷ jano ¹⁷⁷ etesan ti puthujjanā. Puthusu ¹⁷⁸ janā ¹⁷⁹
 rattā ti evaṃ rāg' ādi attho eva vā jana-saddo daṭṭhabbo.
Palibuddhā ti sambandhā, ¹⁸⁰ upaddutā vā. *Bahunnam* ¹⁸¹ 59, 24, 26
gaṇanapatham atilānan ti ādinā ¹⁸² puthu janā puthujjanā ¹⁸²
 ti dasseti.

Yehi guṇavisesehi nimittabhūte ¹⁸³ Bhagavati Tathāgata-
 saddo pavatto, taṃ dassan' atthaṃ *aṭṭhahi kāraṇehi Bhagavā* ¹⁸⁴ 59, 31
Tathāgato ti ādim āha. Guṇanemittakān' eva hi Bhagavato
 sabbāni pi nāmāni. Yathāha :

“ Asaṅkheyyāni nāmāni saṃuṇena mahesino ;
 guṇena nāmaṃ uddheyyaṃ ¹⁸⁴ api nāmasahassato ” ti. (a1)

Tathā āgato ti ettha ākāranīyamavasena ¹⁸⁵ opammasam- 59, 32
 paṭipādan' attho tathā-saddo. Sāmaññacodanāya ¹⁸⁶ visesā-
 vaṭṭhānato ¹⁸⁷ paṭipadāgaman' attho āgata-saddo, na ñāṇa-
 gaman' attho *Tathalakkhaṇaṃ āgato* ti ādisu viya ; nāpi 59, 32
 kāyagaman' ādi-attho

“ Āgato kho mahāsamaṇo Māgadhānaṃ giribbajan ” ti (b1)

ādisu viya. Tattha yad ākāranīyamavasena ¹⁸⁸ opam-
 masampaṭipādan' attho ¹⁸⁹ tathā-saddo, taṃ karuṇāpa-
 dhānattā mahākaruṇāmukhena purimabuddhānaṃ āga-
 manapaṭipadaṃ udāharaṇavasena sāmaññato dassento
 yaṃ-taṃ-saddānaṃ ek' antasambandhabhāvato *Yathā sabba-* 60, 5
loka . . . pe . . . āgato ti āha. Tam pana paṭipadaṃ Mahāpa-
 dānasutt' ādisu bahulaniddesena ¹⁹⁰ supākāṭānaṃ āsannānaṃ
 ca Vipassī-ādīnaṃ channaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ vasena
 nidassento *yathā Vipassī Bhagavā* ti ādim āha. Tattha 60, 7

(a1) UdA 337

(b1) Vin I 43

¹⁷⁵ AKM ti go

BG ti bho

¹⁷⁶ BG gādhe

¹⁷⁷ ABGKM puthujjano

¹⁷⁸ B^mP add vā

¹⁷⁹ B^mP add jātā

¹⁸⁰ B^mP sambuddhā

¹⁸¹ B^m puthūnaṃ

DA bahūnaṃ

¹⁸²⁻¹⁸³ ABGKM puthusu jano
 puthujjano

¹⁸³ B^mP °bhūtehi

¹⁸⁴ BG laddheyyaṃ

¹⁸⁵ B^mP °niyamanavasena

¹⁸⁶ B^m sāmaññajotanāya

¹⁸⁷ BG °vaṭṭhānato

M visesā bhāvaṭṭhānato

P visesā paṭṭhānato

¹⁸⁸ B^mP °niyamanavasena

¹⁸⁹ AK °paṭidān'

¹⁹⁰ B^m sambahula-

60, 10

Yena abhinihārenāti manussatta ¹⁹¹lingasampatti-hetusatthāradassana ¹⁹²-pabbajjā-abhiññādi-guṇasampatti-adhikāracchandānaṃ vasena aṭṭh' aṅgasamannāgatena ¹⁹³ mahāpaṇidhānena. Sabbesaṃ hi Buddhānaṃ kāyapaṇidhānaṃ iminā va abhinihārena ¹⁹⁴ samijjhatīti. Evaṃ abhinihārasena ¹⁹⁵ tathā āgato ti padassa atthaṃ dassetvā idāni

60, 11-

60, -13

pāramīpūraṇavasena dassetuṃ *Yathā Vipassī Bhagavā . . . pe . . . Kassapo Bhagavā dānapāramiṃ pūretvā* ti ādim āha.

Ettha ca suttantikānaṃ mahābodhipaṭipadāya ¹⁹⁶ kosallajanān' atthaṃ pāramīsu ayaṃ vitthārakathā : — (c1) Kā pan' etā pāramiyo ?

Ken' aṭṭhena pāramiyo ?

Katividhā c' etā ?

Ko tāsāṃ kamo ?

Kāni lakkhaṇa-rasa-paccupaṭṭhāna-padaṭṭhānāni ?

Ko paccayo ?

Ko saṅkilesa ?

Kim ¹⁹⁷ vodānaṃ ¹⁹⁸ ?

Ko paṭipakkho ?

Kā paṭipatti ?

Ko vibhāgo ?

Ko saṅgaho ?

Ko sampādanūpāyo ?

Kittakena sampādanāṃ ?

Ko ānisaṃso ?

Kiñ c' etāsāṃ phalaṃ ¹⁹⁹ ti ?

Tatr' idaṃ vissajjanaṃ : —

Kā pan' etā pāramiyo ti ?

Taṇhāmānādihi anupahatā ²⁰⁰ karuṇūpāyakosallaparigahitā dān' ādayo guṇā pāramiyo.

Ken' aṭṭhena pāramiyo ti ?

(c1) Compare pāramīsu pakiṇṇakakathā in Cp A 276 ff.

¹⁹¹ BGM °ttam

¹⁹² ABGKM °dassanaṃ

¹⁹³ B^mP *add* kāyapaṇidhāna

¹⁹⁴ ABGKM nīhārena

¹⁹⁵ B^mP mahābhini-

¹⁹⁶ B^m °bodhiyānapaṭipadāya

P °bodhiyā paṭiāya pad

¹⁹⁷ A kiccaṃ

¹⁹⁸ AK odānaṃ

¹⁹⁹ ABGKM balan

²⁰⁰ AKM anupagatā

BG anupagatā

Dānasīl' ādiguṇavisesayogena satt' uttamatāya paramā mahāsattā bodhisattā ; tesam bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramī, dān' ādikiriya. Atha vā pūretīti ²⁰¹ paramo ; dān' ādinam ²⁰² guṇānam pūrako ²⁰³ pālako cāti ²⁰⁴ bodhisatto. Paramassa ayaṃ, paramasas vā bhāvo, kammaṃ vā pāramī, dān' ādikiriya va. Atha vā param satatam ²⁰⁵ attani racati ²⁰⁶ bandhati guṇavisesayogena, param ²⁰⁷ vā adhikataram majjati sujjhati ²⁰⁸ saṅkilesamalato ; param vā seṭṭham nibbānavisesa ²⁰⁹ namayati ²¹⁰ gacchati ; param vā lokam pamāṇabhūtena nāṇavisesena idha-lokam viya munāti paricchindati ; param vā ativiya sīl' ādiguṇagaṇam attano santāne minoti pakkhipati ; param vā attabhūtato dhammakāyato aññam paṭipakkham vā tad anattakaram kilesacoraṇam miṇāti ²¹¹ hiṃsatīti paramo, mahāsatto. Paramassa ayan ti ādivuttanayena yojetabbam. Pare vā nibbāne majjati ²¹² sujjhati satte ca sodheti, tattha ²¹³ vā mavati ²¹⁴ bandhati yojeti, tam vā mayati ²¹⁵ gacchati gameti ca, munāti vā tam yathāvato ²¹⁶ tattha vā satte minoti ²¹⁷ pakkhipati, kilesāriṃ ²¹⁸ vā sattānam tattha mināti hiṃsatīti pāramī, mahāpuriso. Tassa bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramitā, dān' ādikiriya va. Iminā nayena pāramīnam sadd' attho vedītabbo.

Katividhā ti ?

Saṅkhepato dasavidhā, tā pana pāḷiyam sarūpato āgatā yeve. Yathāha :

“ Vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ paṭhamam dānapāramin ” ti ^(d1)

ādi. Yathā c' āha :

^(d1) Bv II 117 ; J I 20

- ²⁰¹ B^mP paratīti
- ²⁰² B^mP ādi
- ²⁰³ A purake
M purato
- ²⁰⁴ B^mP ca only
- ²⁰⁵ BB^mGP sattam
- ²⁰⁶ A ravati
BG cavati
B^mP mavati
- ²⁰⁷ BG paramam
- ²⁰⁸ AK sajjhati
BG omit
P puñjati

- ²⁰⁹ AKM nibbānam-
B^mP nibbānam visesena
- ²¹⁰ B^m mayati
P marati
- ²¹¹ AK viṇāti
B^mP mināti
- ²¹² AK majjhati
- ²¹³ ABGKM satattha
- ²¹⁴ A vamati
P cavati
- ²¹⁵ G yamati
- ²¹⁶ B^mP yāthā-
- ²¹⁷ ABGKM mineti
- ²¹⁸ ABGKM kilesāri

“ Kati nu kho bhante buddhakārakā dhammā ? Dasa kho Sāriputta buddhakārakā dhammā. Katame ²¹⁹ dasa ²¹⁹ ? Dānaṃ kho Sāriputta buddhakāraṃ dhammo, sīlaṃ, nekkhammaṃ, ²²⁰ paññā, viriyaṃ, khanti, saccaṃ, adhiṭṭhānaṃ, mettā, upekkhā buddhakāraṃ dhammo. Ime kho Sāriputta dasa buddhakārakā dhammā ti. Idam avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā ²²¹ Sugato athāparaṃ etad avoca Satthā :

Dānaṃ sīlaṃ ca nekkhammaṃ paññā viriyena pañcamam khanti saccam adhiṭṭhānaṃ mett’ upekkhā t’ ime ²²² dasā ” ti. ^(e1)

Keci pana chabbidhā ti vadanti, tam etāsaṃ saṅghavasena vuttaṃ. So pana saṅgaho parato āvibhavissati.

Ko tāsāṃ kamo ti ?

Ettha kamo nāma desanākkamo. So ca paṭhamasamā-dānaḥetuko, ²²³ samādānaṃ pavicayaḥetukaṃ, iti yathā ādimhi pavicitā samādinna ²²⁴ ca tathā desitā. Tattha ²²⁵ dānaṃ sīlassa bahukāraṃ ²²⁶ sukaraṇ cāti taṃ ādimhi vuttaṃ. Dānaṃ sīlapariggahitaṃ mahapphalaṃ ²²⁷ hoti mahānisaṃsaṃ ti dānānantaraṃ sīlaṃ vuttaṃ. Sīlaṃ nekkhammapariggahitaṃ, nekkhammaṃ paññāpariggahitaṃ, paññā viriyapariggahitā, viriyaṃ khantipariggahitaṃ, khanti saccapariggahitā, saccaṃ adhiṭṭhānapariggahitaṃ, adhiṭṭhānaṃ mettāpariggahitaṃ, mettā upekkhāpariggahitā mahapphalā ²²⁸ hoti mahānisaṃsā ti mettānantaraṃ upekkhā vuttā. Upekkhā pana karuṇāpariggahitā, karuṇā ca upekkhāpariggahitā ti ²²⁹ veditabbā.

Katham pana mahākāraṇikā bodhisattā sattesu upekkhā hontīti ? Upekkhitabbayuttesu kañci ²³⁰ kālaṃ upekkhā honti, na pana sabbattha sabbadā cāti keci. Apare pana : Na sattesu upekkhā, sattakatesu pana vipakāresu upekkhā hontīti.

(e1) ?

²¹⁹ ABGKM *omit*

²²⁰ P *nikkhamam*

²²¹ B^mP *vatvāna*

²²² B^mP *ti te*

²²³ A °*sampadāna-*

²²⁴ BG °*dhinnā*

²²⁵ B^mP *add ca*

²²⁶ B^mP *bahūpakāraṃ*

²²⁷ P *mahabbalaṃ*

²²⁸ P *mahabbata*

²²⁹ ABGKM *omit*

²³⁰ P *kiñci*

Aparo nayo: — Pacurajanesu pi pavattiyā sabbasatta-sādhāraṇattā, appaphalattā, sukarattā ca ādimhi dānaṃ vuttaṃ. Silena dāna-dāyaka-paṭiggāhakasuddhito ²³¹ parānuggaḥaṃ vatvā parapilānivattivacanato, ²³² parānuggaḥaṃ vatvā parapilānivattivacanato, ²³² kiriyādhammaṃ ²³³ vatvā akiriyādhammavacanato, ²³⁴ bhogasampattihetuṃ ²³⁵ vatvā bhavasampattihetuvacanato ca dānassa anantaraṃ silaṃ vuttaṃ. Nekkhammena silasampattisiddhito, kāyavacīsucaritaṃ vatvā manosucaritavacanato, visuddhasīlassa ²³⁶ sukhen' ²³⁷ eva jhānasamijjhanato, kammāparādhappahānena payogasuddhiṃ vatvā kilesāparādhappahānena āsaya-suddhivacanato, vitikkamappahāne ²³⁸ t̥hitassa ²³⁸ pariyuṭṭhānappahānavacanato ²³⁹ ca sīlassa anantaraṃ nekkhammaṃ vuttaṃ. Paññāya nekkhammassa siddhiparisuddhito jhānabhāve ²⁴⁰ paññābhāvavacanato. Samādhipadaṭṭhānā hi paññā, paññāpaccupaṭṭhāno ca samādhi. Samathanimittaṃ vatvā upekkhānimittavacanato upekkhānimittavacanato parahitajjhānena parahita-karuṇūpāyakosallavacanato ca nekkhammassa anantaraṃ paññā vuttā. Viriy' ārambhena paññākkiccasiddhito sattasuññatādhammanijjhānakkhantiṃ vatvā sattahitāya ārambhassa acchariyatāvacanato, upekkhānimittaṃ vatvā paggahanimittavacanato, nisammakāritaṃ vatvā uṭṭhānavacanato. ²⁴¹ Nisammakārino hi uṭṭhānaṃ phalavises' āvahan ²⁴² ti ²⁴² paññāya anantaraṃ viriyaṃ vuttaṃ. Viriyena titikkhāsiddhito. Viriyavā hi āradhviriyattā sattasaṅkhārehi upanītaṃ dukkhaṃ abhibhuyya viharati viriyassa titikkhālaṅkārabhāvato. Viriyavato hi titikkhā sobhati. Paggahanimittaṃ vatvā samathanimittavacanato, accārambhena uddhaccadosappahānavacanato. ²⁴³ Dhammanijjhānakkhantiyā hi uddhaccadoso pahiyati. Viriyavato sātaccakaraṇavacanato. Khantibahulo hi anuddhato sātaccakārī ²⁴⁴ hoti. Appamādavato ²⁴⁵ para-

²³¹ B^mP *omit* dāna

²³² ABGKM °nivattita-

²³³ B^mP kiriya-

²³⁴ B^mP akiriya-

²³⁵ BG °hetu na

²³⁶ ABGKM visuddhi-

²³⁷ A sammukken'-

BGKM sumukhen'-

²³⁸ B^mP °ppahānena cittassa

²³⁹ BG °yutthappahāna-

²⁴⁰ AK jhānaṃ bhāve

B^m jhānā-

²⁴¹ B^mP *add* ca

²⁴² B^m °āvahatīti

²⁴³ P °dosaggahana-

²⁴⁴ ABGKM sattakārī

²⁴⁵ ABGKM appamādato

hitakiriyaṃbhe paccupakāraṇābhāvavacanato. Yathā-
vato ²⁴⁶ dhammanijjhāne hi sati taṇhā na ²⁴⁷ hoti. Parahit'
ārambhe parame pi parakatadukkkhasahanatāvacanato ²⁴⁸
ca viriyassa anantaraṃ khanti vuttā. Saccena khantiyā
cirāvaṭṭhānato ²⁴⁹ apakārino ²⁵⁰ apakāraḥkantiṃ vatvā tad
upakāraḥkaraṇe avisaṃvādaḥvacanato, ²⁵¹ khantiyā apavāda-
vātāvikampanena ²⁵² bhūtaḥvāditāya avijahanavacanato, sat-
tasuññatā-dhammanijjhānakkhantiṃ vatvā tad upabrūhi-
taññāsaccavacanato ²⁵³ ca khantiyā anantaraṃ saccam
vuttaṃ. Adhiṭṭhānena saccasiddhito. Acalādhīṭṭhānassa hi
virati sijjhati. Avisaṃvāditam vatvā tattha acalabhāvava-
canato. Saccasandho hi dān' ādisu paṭiññānurūpaṃ niccalo
va pavattati. Nāpasaccam vatvā sambhāresu pavattiniṭ-
ṭhāpanavacanato. Yathābhūtaññāvā hi bodhisambhāresu
adhiṭṭṭhati, te ²⁵⁴ ca niṭṭhapeti, ²⁵⁵ paṭipakkhehi akam-
piyabhāvato ti saccassa anantaraṃ adhiṭṭhānam vuttaṃ.
Mettāya parahitakaraṇassa ²⁵⁶ samādānādhīṭṭhānasiddhito
adhiṭṭhānam vatvā hitūpasamhāravacanato. Bodhisam-
bhāre hi adhiṭṭṭhamāno mettāvihārī hoti. Acalādhīṭṭhā-
nassa samādānāvikopānato samādānasambhāvato ca adhiṭ-
ṭhānassa anantaraṃ mettā vuttā. Upekkhāya mettāvi-
suddhito, sattesu hitūpasamhāraṃ vatvā tad aparādhesu
udāsīnatāvacanato mettābhāvanam vatvā tannissandabhā-
vanāvacanato

“ Hitakāmasatte ²⁵⁷ pi ²⁵⁸ upekkhako ” ti (r1)

acchariyaguṇatāvacanato ²⁵⁹ ca mettāya anantaraṃ upekkhā
vuttā ti evaṃ etāsaṃ ²⁶⁰ kamo veditabbo.

Kāni lakkhaṇa-rasa-paccupaṭṭhāna-padaṭṭhānānīti ?

(r1) ?

²⁴⁶ B^mP yāthā-

²⁴⁷ P omits

²⁴⁸ ABGKM °sahatā-

B^m °dukkhasahanabhāva-
vacanato

P °dukkhasahabhāvavacanato

²⁴⁹ B^m cirādhīṭṭhā-

P cirāpaṭṭhā-

²⁵⁰ P omits

²⁵¹ P °vādanavacanato

²⁵² B^m °vācāvikampa-

P °vācāvikappa-

²⁵³ AKM °ñāpasaccassa vacanato

BG °ñāpasabbassa vacanato

²⁵⁴ P tehi

²⁵⁵ B^m niṭṭhā-

²⁵⁶ B^mP °karaṇa

²⁵⁷ ABGKM hitakāmaṇṭe

²⁵⁸ ABGKM omits

²⁵⁹ B^mP °guṇabhāvavacanato

²⁶⁰ BG etesaṃ

Ettha avisesena tāva sabbā pi pāramiyo parānuggahalak-
khaṇā; paresaṃ upakāraṇaṇasā, avikampanarasā ²⁶¹
vā; hitesitāpaccupaṭṭhānā, buddhattapaccupaṭṭhānā vā;
mahākaruṇāpadaṭṭhānā, karuṇūpāyakosallapadaṭṭhānā vā.

Visesena pana yasmā karuṇūpāyakosallapariggahitā attū-
pakaṇaṇapariccāgacetaṇā dānapāramitā. Karuṇūpāyako-
sallapariggahitaṃ kāyavacīsucaritaṃ atthato akattabbavi-
rati kattabbakaraṇacetanādayo ca sīlapāramitā. ²⁶² Karu-
ṇūpāyakosallapariggahito ādinavadassanapubbaṅgamo kā-
mabbavehi nikkhamanacitt' uppādo nekkhammapāramitā.
Karuṇūpāyakosallapariggahito dhammānaṃ sāmāñña-vise-
salakkhaṇāvabodho paññāpāramitā. Karuṇūpāyakosallapa-
riggahito kāyacittehi parahit' ārambho viriyapāramitā.
Karuṇūpāyakosallapariggahitaṃ sattasaṅkhārāparādhasa-
hanaṃ adosappadhāno ²⁶³ tad ākārappavatto citt' uppādo
khantipāramitā. Karuṇūpāyakosallapariggahitaṃ virati-
cetanādibhedam aṇisaṃvādanam saccapāramitā. Karuṇū-
pāyakosallapariggahitaṃ acalasamādānādhiṭṭhānaṃ ²⁶⁴ tad
ākārappavatto citt' uppādo adhiṭṭhānapāramitā. Karuṇū-
pāyakosallapariggahito lokassa hitasukhūpasamhāro atthato
avyāpādo mettāpāramitā. Karuṇūpāyakosallapariggahitā
anunayapaṭighaviddhaṃsaṇi ²⁶⁵ iṭṭhāniṭṭhesu sattasaṅkhā-
resu samappavatti upekkhāpāramitā.

Tasmā pariccāgalakkhaṇam dānam; deyyadhamme lo-
bhaviddhaṃsanarasam; anāsattipaccupaṭṭhānam, ²⁶⁶ bha-
vavibhavasampattipaccupaṭṭhānam ²⁶⁷ vā; pariccajitabba-
vatthupadaṭṭhānam. Silanalakkhaṇam sīlam, samādhāna-
lakkhaṇam, ²⁶⁸ patiṭṭhānalakkhaṇam vā ²⁶⁹ ti vuttaṃ. Dus-
silyaviddhaṃsanarasam, ²⁷⁰ anavajjarasam vā, soceyyapac-
cupaṭṭhānam hir' ottappapadaṭṭhānam. Kāmato ²⁷¹ bhavato
ca nikkhamanalakkhaṇam nekkhammam, tad ādinavavi-
bhāvanarasam, tato eva vimukhabhāvapaccupaṭṭhānam,

²⁶¹ AK avikapparasā
BGM avikamparasā
²⁶² ABGKM °pārami here and
below in this para.
²⁶³ ABGKM °ppahāno
P °ppaṭṭhāno
²⁶⁴ ABGKM °samādhānādhi-

²⁶⁵ P karuṇunayapaṭigham
viddham-
²⁶⁶ ABGKM anāyatti-
²⁶⁷ ABGKM omi vibhava
²⁶⁸ AKP samādāna-
²⁶⁹ B^mP cā
²⁷⁰ A dussila-
²⁷¹ ABGKM kāma

saṃvegapaḍaṭṭhānaṃ. Yathāsabhāvapaṭivedhalakkhaṇā paññā, akkhalitapaṭivedhalakkhaṇā vā, kusalaṃ issāsa-khitta-usu-paṭivedho ²⁷² viya; visayaṃ obhāsanarasā padīpo viya, asammohapaccupaṭṭhānā araṇṇagatasudesiko ²⁷³ viya, samādhipaḍaṭṭhānā catusaccapaḍaṭṭhānā vā. Ussāhalakkhaṇaṃ viriyaṃ, upatthambhanarasam, asamsīdanapaccupaṭṭhānaṃ, viriyaṃ ārambhavatthupaḍaṭṭhānaṃ, saṃvegapaḍaṭṭhānaṃ vā. Khamanalakkhaṇā khanti, itthāniṭṭhasahanarasā, adhivāsanaṃ paccupaṭṭhānā, aviropapaccupaṭṭhānā ²⁷⁴ vā, yathābhūtaḍḍassanaḍḍapaḍaṭṭhānā. Avisamvādanalakkhaṇaṃ saccam, yathāvato ²⁷⁵ vibhāvanarasam, sādhuṭāpaccupaṭṭhānaṃ, ²⁷⁶ soraccapaḍaṭṭhānaṃ. Bodhisambhāresu avatṭhānalakkhaṇaṃ ²⁷⁷ adhiṭṭhānaṃ, tesam paṭipakkhābhībhāvanarasam, tattha acalāṭāpaccupaṭṭhānaṃ, bodhisambhārapaḍaṭṭhānaṃ. Hitā ākārapavattilakkhaṇā mettā, hitūpasamhārarasā, āghātaṇṇāyanaṇṇarasā vā, sammabhāva-paccupaṭṭhānā, sattānaṃ manāpabhāvadassanaḍḍapaḍaṭṭhānā. Majjhataṇṇā ākārapavattilakkhaṇā upekkhā, samabhāva-dassanarasā, paṭighānūnaya-vūpasamapaccupaṭṭhānā, kammasakāṭāpaccavekkhaṇapaḍaṭṭhānā. Ettha ca karuṇāpāyakaṇṇapariggahitā dānaṃ ādānaṃ pariccāgaṃ ādilakkhaṇassa viśeṣanabhāvena vattabbā, yato tāni pāramisaṇṇaṃ ²⁷⁸ labbhantīti.

Ko paccayo ti?

Abhinīhāro paccayo. Yo hi ayaṃ

“ Manussattaṃ līṅgasampattī ” ti ^(g1)

ādi atṭhadhammasamodhānasampādito

“ Tiṇṇo tāreyyaṃ, mutto moceyyaṃ, buddho bodheyyaṃ, suddho sodheyyaṃ, danto dameyyaṃ, santo sameyyaṃ, assattho ²⁷⁹ assāseyyaṃ, parinibbuto ²⁸⁰ parinibbāyeyyaṃ ” ti ^(h1)

^(g1) UdA 133 J I 14

^(h1) Cp Ap 460

²⁷² AK °uju-
BG °issā ca khitta-ususu-
paṭividdho
²⁷³ Bm °sako
²⁷⁴ A °rodhanapaccu-
²⁷⁵ BmP yāthāva

²⁷⁶ ABGKM sādutā-
²⁷⁷ BmP adhiṭṭhāna-
²⁷⁸ BmP °saṅkhyam
²⁷⁹ P assattho
²⁸⁰ P °nibbāyanto

ādinā pavatto abhinihāro, so avisesena sabbapāramiṇaṃ paccayo. Tappavattiyā hi uddhaṃ pāramiṇaṃ pavicay' upaṭṭhāna-samādānādhiṭṭhāna-nipphattiyo ²⁸¹ mahāpurisānaṃ sambhavantīti. ²⁸²

Yathā ca abhinihāro, evaṃ mahākaruṇā-upāyakosallaṃ ²⁸³ ca. ²⁸³ * Tattha upāyakosallaṃ nāma dān' ādināṃ bodhi-sambhārabhāvassa nimittabhūtā paññā, yāhi ²⁸⁴ karuṇūpāyakosallatāhi * mahāpurisānaṃ attasukhanirapekkhatā, niraṇṭaraṃ parahitakaraṇaparatā, ²⁸⁵ sudukkarehi pi mahābodhisattacaritehi visādābhāvo, ²⁸⁶ pasādasamvuddhi-dassana-savanānussaraṇāvattthāsu ²⁸⁷ pi sattānaṃ hitasukhapaṭilābhahetubhāvo ca sampajjati. Tathā hi paññāya buddhabhāvasiddhi, karuṇāya buddhakammasiddhi. ²⁸⁸ Paññāya sayama tarati, karuṇāya pare tāreti. Paññāya paradukkhaṃ parijānāti, karuṇāya paradukkhaṃ ārabhati. Paññāya ca dukkhe nibbindati, karuṇāya dukkhaṃ sampaṭicchati. Tathā paññāya nibbānābhimukho hoti, karuṇāya taṃ na pāpuṇāti. Tathā karuṇāya saṃsārābhimukho hoti, paññāya tatra nābhiramati. Paññāya ca sabbattha virajjati, karuṇānugatattā na ca na ²⁸⁹ sabbesaṃ anuggahāya pavatto. Karuṇāya sabbe pi anukampati, paññānugatattā na ca na sabbattha virattacitto. Paññāya ca ahaṅkāra-mamaṅkārabhāvo, karuṇāya ²⁹⁰ ālasiyadīnatābhāvo. Tathā paññākaruṇāhi yathākkamaṃ ²⁹¹ attaparanāthatā, dhīravīrabhāvo, anattantapa-aparantapatā, attahitaparahitanipphatti, nibbhayābhīṃsanakabhāvo, dhammādhīpatilokādhipatitā, kataññūtā-pubbakāribhāvo, ²⁹² mohataṇhāvigamo, vijjācaraṇasiddhi, balavesārajjanipphattīti sabbassāpi pāramitāpahalassavisesena upāyabhāvato paññākaruṇā pāramiṇaṃ paccayo. Idaṃ ca dvayaṃ pāramiṇaṃ ²⁹³ viya paṇidhānassāpi paccayo.

²⁸¹ A °upaḍaṭṭhāna-KP °nippattiyo

²⁸² A long passage which occurs at this point in Cp A 282-289 is missing here.

²⁸³ ABGKM °kosalladvayā

* ... *ABGKM omit

²⁸⁴ P yā ti

²⁸⁵ B^mP °pasutatā

²⁸⁶ BG visadā-

²⁸⁷ B^mP °sambuddhi-

²⁸⁸ ABGKM vuddhikamma-

²⁸⁹ ABGKM omit

²⁹⁰ B^m adds na

²⁹¹ M yathākkammaṃ

²⁹² B^m kataññu-pubba-

KM °bhāvā

²⁹³ BG °mitā

Tathā ussāha ²⁹⁴-ummagga ²⁹⁵-avatthāna-hitacariyā ²⁹⁶ ca pāramīnaṃ paccayo ti veditabbā, yā buddhabhāvassa ²⁹⁷ uppattiṭṭhānatāya buddhabhūmiyo ti vuccanti. ²⁹⁸

* Yathāha :

“ Kati pana bhante buddhabhūmiyo ? Catasso kho Sāriputta buddhabhūmiyo. Katamā catasso ? Ussāho ca hoti viriyaṃ, ummaggo ²⁹⁹ ca hoti paññābhāvanā, avatthānaṃ ca hoti adhiṭṭhānaṃ, mettābhāvanā ca hoti hitacariyā. Imā kho Sāriputta catasso buddhabhūmiyo ” ti. ⁽¹¹⁾

Tathā nekkhamma-paviveka-alobhādosāmoha-nissaraṇapabhedā cha ajjhāsaya. Vuttaṃ h’ etaṃ :

“ Nekkhamm’ ajjhāsaya ca bodhisattā kāmesu ³⁰⁰ dosadas-sāvino paviveka . . . pe . . . saṅganikāya, alobha . . . pe . . . lobhe, adosa . . . pe . . . dose, amoha . . . pe . . . mohe, nissaraṇ’ ajjhāsaya ca bodhisattā sabbabhavesu dosadassāvino ” ti. ⁽¹¹⁾

Tasmā ete bodhisattānaṃ cha ajjhāsaya dān’ ādīnaṃ paccaya ti veditabbā. Na ca lobh’ ādisu ādīnavadassanena alobh’ ādi-adhikabhāvena ³⁰¹ ca vinā dān’ ādipāramiyo sambhavanti. Alobh’ ādīnaṃ hi adhikabhāvena pariccāg’ ādi-ninnacittatā alobh’ ajjhāsaya’ āditā ti. Yathā c’ ete, evaṃ dān’ ajjhāsayaatādayo pi. Yathāha :

“ Kati pana bhante bodhāya carantānaṃ bodhisattānaṃ ajjhāsaya ? Dasa kho Sāriputta bodhāya carantānaṃ bodhisattānaṃ ajjhāsaya. Katame dasa ? Dān’ ajjhāsaya Sāriputta bodhisattā macchere dosadassāvino, sīla . . . pe . . . upekkhājjhāsaya Sāriputta bodhisattā sukha-dukkhesu dosadassāvino ” ti. ^(k1)

(11) Cp SnA 50 ^(k1) ? (11) Cp SnA 50

²⁹⁴ AKM ussāhi

²⁹⁵ AB^mP ummaṅga

²⁹⁶ G °cariyāya

²⁹⁷ AKM add uppatti

²⁹⁸ B^mP pavucc-

* . . . *In Cp A 290-291 same ideas are expressed differently.

²⁹⁹ AK ummaṅgo

B^m umaṅgo

P maṅgo

³⁰⁰ B^m kāme

³⁰¹ P °adhikatāpena

Ete ³⁰² hi ³⁰³ macchera-asamvara-kāma-vicikicchā-kosajja-akkhanti-visamvāda-anadhiṭṭhāna-vyāpāda-sukha-dukkha-saṅkhātesu ādinavadassanapubbaṅgamā dān' ādininnacittatā-saṅkhātā dān' ajjhāsayatādayo dān' ādipāramiṇaṃ nipphattiyā ³⁰⁴ kāraṇaṃ ti.* Tathā apariccāgapariccāg' ādisu ³⁰⁵ yathākkamaṃ ādinav' ānisaṃsapaccavekkhaṇā dān' ādipāramiṇaṃ paccayo.

Tatthāyaṃ paccavekkhaṇāvidhi: — Khetta - vatthu - hiraṇña-suvaṇṇa-go-mahisa-dāsi-dāsa-putta-dār' ādi-pariggaḥa-vyāsattacittānaṃ sattānaṃ khetta' ādinaṃ vatthukā-mabhāvena bahupatthaniyabhāvato rājacora' ādisādhāraṇa-bhāvato, vivādādhīṭṭhānato, sapattakaraṇato, nissārato, paṭilābhapariyāpānesu paraviheṭṭhanahetuto, vināsanimittaṃ ca sok' ādi-anekavihitavyasaṇ' āvahato, tad āsattinidānaṃ ca maccheramalapariyūṭṭhitacittānaṃ apāy' uppattisambhāvato ti evaṃ vividhaviyūṭṭhitacittānaṃ āvahā ete atthā nāma. Tesam pariccāgo yev' eko sotthibhāvo ti pariccāge appamādo karaṇiyo.

Api ca: Yācako yācamāno attano gūyassa ācikkhanato mayhaṃ vissāsiko ti ca; Pahāya gamaniyaṃ attano santakaṃ gahetvā paralokaṃ yāhīti mayhaṃ upadesako ti ca; Āditte viya agāre maraṇ' agginā āditte loke tato mayhaṃ santakassa apavāhakaśahāyo ti ca; Apavāhitassa ³⁰⁶ c' assa nyāsanikkhepaṭṭhānabhūto ³⁰⁷ ti ca; Dānasaṅkhāte kalyāṇakammasmaṃ sahāyabhāvato, sabbasampattinaṃ agga-bhūtāya paramadullabhāya buddhabhūmiyā sampatti-hetubhāvato ca paramo ³⁰⁸ kalyāṇamitto ti ca paccavekkhitabbaṃ.

Tathā: Uḷāre kammani anenāhaṃ sambhāvito, tasmā sā sambhāvanā avitathā kātabbā ti ca; Ek' antabheditāya jīvitassa āyācitenā ³⁰⁹ pi mayā dātabbaṃ, pageva yācitenāti ca; Uḷār' ajjhāsāyehi gavesitvā ³¹⁰ dātabbo sayam ev' āgato mama puññenāti ca; Yācakadānāpadesena ³¹¹ mayhaṃ

³⁰² B^m etesu

³⁰³ ABGKM pi

³⁰⁴ B^mP nibbattiyā

³⁰⁵ AK apariccāg' ādisu

³⁰⁶ P atha vā hi tassa

³⁰⁷ B^mP nijjhāyanikkhepa-
Skt nyāsa = *depositing*

³⁰⁸ A paraloka

³⁰⁹ AK ayāci-

³¹⁰ B^m *adās* pi

P gavesitā

³¹¹ B^mP yācakassa dānāpa-
K 'dānapade-

evāyaṃ anuggaho ti ca ; Ahaṃ viyāyaṃ sabbo pi loko mayā anuggahetabbo ti ca ; Asati yācake kathaṃ mayhaṃ dānapārami³¹² pūreyyāti ca ; Yācakānaṃ³¹³ yev' atthāya mayā sabbo³¹⁴ pariggahetabbo ti ca ; Ayācitvā mama santakaṃ yācakā sayam eva kadā gaṇheyyun ti ca ; Kathaṃ ahaṃ yācakānaṃ piyo c' assaṃ manāpo,³¹⁵ kathaṃ vā³¹⁶ te mayhaṃ piyā c' assu manāpā ti ca ; Kathaṃ vāhaṃ dadamāno datvā pi ca attamano assaṃ pamudito pītisoma-nassajāto ti ca ; Kathaṃ vā me yācakā bhaveyyuṃ,³¹⁷ uḷāro ca dān' ajjhāsaya ti ca ; Kathaṃ vāhaṃ ayācito yeva yācakānaṃ hadayaṃ aññāya dadeyyan ti ca ; Sati dhane yācake ca apariccāgo mahatī³¹⁸ mayhaṃ vañcanā ti ca ; Kathaṃ vāhaṃ attano aṅgāni jīvitaṃ vā pi yācakānaṃ pariccajeyyan ti ca paccavekkhitabbaṃ.

Api ca : Attho nāmāyaṃ nirapekkhaṃ dāyakaṃ anugac-chati yathā³¹⁹ taṃ³¹⁹ nirapekkhaṃ khepakaṃ kiṭako ti ca atthe³²⁰ nirapekkhatāya cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ. Yācamāno pana yadi piyapuggalo hoti : Piyo maṃ yācatīti somanassaṃ uppādetabbaṃ. Atha udāsīnapuggalo hoti : Ayaṃ maṃ yācamāno addhā iminā pariccāgena mitto hotīti somanassaṃ uppādetabbaṃ. Dadanto³²¹ hi yācakānaṃ piyo hotīti. Atha pana verīpuggalo yācati : Paccatthiko maṃ yācati,³²² ayaṃ³²³ maṃ yācamāno addhā iminā pariccāgena verī pi piyo mitto hotīti³²³ visesato somanassaṃ uppādetabbaṃ. Evaṃ piyapuggale viya majjhattaverīpuggalesu pi mettā-pubbaṅgamaṃ karuṇaṃ upatṭhāpetvā³²⁴ va dātabbaṃ.

Sace pan' assa cirakālaparibhāvitattā lobhassa deyya-dhammavisayā lobhadhammā uppajjeyyūṃ,³²⁵ tena bodhi-sattapaṭiñṇena iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ : Nanu tayā sap-purisa sambodhāya³²⁶ abhinīhāraṃ karontena sabbasat-tānaṃ upakār' atthāya ayaṃ kāyo nissatṭho, tappariccāga-mayaṃ ca puññaṃ ? Tattha nāma te bāhire pi vatthusmiṃ

³¹² ABGKM °pāramiṃ
³¹³ P yā ca kāraṇaṃ
³¹⁴ AKM add pariggaho
³¹⁵ B^mP add ti ca
³¹⁶ P omits
³¹⁷ ABGKM bhāve-
³¹⁸ P mahatī
³¹⁹ BGM yathāhaṃ

³²⁰ AK attho
³²¹ B^m adds pi
³²² ABGKM add ti
³²³⁻³²³ ABGKM omi
³²⁴ GM °tṭhāpe-
³²⁵ P °jjeyyaṃ
³²⁶ ABGKM bodhāya

atisaṅgappavatti hatthisinānasadisī hoti. Tasmā tayā na katthaci pi ³²⁷ saṅgo uppādetabbo. Seyyathā pi nāma mahato bhesajjarukkassa tiṭṭhato mūlaṃ mūl' atthikā haranti, papaṭikaṃ ... tacāṃ ... khandhaṃ ³²⁸ ... viṭa-paṃ ... sāraṃ ... sākhaṃ ... palāsaṃ ... pupphaṃ ... phalaṃ phal' atthikā haranti, na tassa rukkhassa : Mayhaṃ santake ete harantīti vitakkasamudācāro hoti. Evam eva sabbalokahitāya ussukkam āpajjantena tayā ³²⁹ mahādukkhe akataññuke niccāsucimhi kāye paresaṃ upakārāya viniyuj-jamāne aṇumatto pi micchāvitakko na uppādetabbo. Ko vā ettha ³³⁰ viseso ajjhattikabāhiresu mahābbūtesu ek' antabhedana - vikiraṇa - viddhaṃsana - dhammesu kevalaṃ pana sammohavijambhitam etaṃ, yadidaṃ :

“ Etaṃ mama, eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā ” ti. ⁽¹¹⁾

³³¹ Tasmā bāhiresu viya ajjhattikesu pi karacaraṇanayan' ādisu maṃs' ādisu ³³² ca anapekkhena : ³³³ Tam tad atthikā harantūti nissatṭhacittena bhavitabban ti. Evaṃ paṭisañ-cikkhato c' assa bodhāya pahitattassa kāyajivitesu nira-pekkhassa appakasiren' eva kāyavacīmanokammāni suvi-suddhāni honti. So visuddhakāyavacīmanokammanto visuddh' ājivo ñāyapaṭipattisaṅghito ³³⁴ apāy' upāyakosal-lasamannāgamena ³³⁵ bhiyyosomattāya deyyadhammaparic-cāgena abhayadānasaddhammadānehi ca sabbasatte anugaṇ-hituṃ ³³⁶ samattho hotīti. Ayaṃ tāva dānapāramiyaṃ paccavekkhaṇānayo.

Silapāramiyaṃ pana evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ — Idaṃ hi sīlaṃ nāma Gaṅgodak' ādīhi ³³⁷ visodhetuṃ asakkuṇey-yassa dosamalassa vikkhālanajalaṃ ; haricandan' ādīhi vinetuṃ asakkuṇeyya-rāg' ādipariḷāhavinayanam ; hāra-makuṭakaṇḍal' ādīhi pacurajanālaṅkārehi asādhāraṇo sādhu-

(11) M I 135

³²⁷ AK vi
B^mP omit
³²⁸ AKM khaṇḍam
BG kaṇḍam
³²⁹ B^mP mayā
³³⁰ AK pattha
BGM patthi
³³¹ B^m add's abhiniveso

³³² P viddhams'-
³³³ BG °pekkhanā
P °pekkhanam
³³⁴ B^m °pattiyam thito
³³⁵ B^m āyāpāy' upāya-
³³⁶ B^mP anuggaṇ-
³³⁷ AKM gaṅg' udak'-
BG gaṅg' udadhīhi

naṃ alaṅkāraviseso; sabbadisāvāyanako ³³⁸ akittimo sab-
bakālānurūpo ca surabhigandho; khattiyamahāsāl' ādihi
devatāhi ca vandaniy' ādibhāv' āvahanato ³³⁹ paramo
vasikaraṇamanto; ³⁴⁰ Cātummahārājik' ādi ³⁴¹-devalok' āro-
haṇassa ³⁴² sopānapanti; jhānābhinnānaṃ adhigamanū-
pāyo; ³⁴³ nibbānamahānagarassa sampāpakamaggo; sāva-
kasampatti-paccekabodhi-sammāsambodhinaṃ paṭiṭṭhāna-
bhūmi; ³⁴⁴ yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' icchitaṃ patthitaṃ tassa tassa
samijjhanūpāyabhāvato cintāmaṇi-kapparukkh' ādike ca
atiseti. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā:

“ Ijjhissati ³⁴⁵ bhikkhave sīlavato cetopaṇidhi visud-
dhattā ” ti. ^(m1)

Aparam pi vuttaṃ:

“ Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu sambrahmacārīnaṃ
piyo c' assaṃ manāpo garu ³⁴⁶ bhāvaniyo cāti, sīlesv' ev'
assa paripūrakārī ” ti. ⁽ⁿ¹⁾

ādi; tathā:

“ Avippaṭisār' atthāni kho Ānanda kusalāni sīlāni ” ti. ^(o1)

“ Pañc' ime gahapatayo ānisaṃsā sīlavato sīlasampa-
dāyā ” ti. ^(p1)

ādisuttānañ ³⁴⁷ ca vasena sīlassa guṇā paccavekkhitabbā.
Tathā Aggikkhandhūpamasutt' ādinaṃ ³⁴⁸ ^(q1) vasena sīla-
virahe ādīnavā.

Pitisomanassanimitto, attānuvāda-parāpavāda ³⁴⁹-daṇ-
ḍa-duggati-bhayābhāvato, viññūhi pāsamsabhāvato, ³⁵⁰ avip-
paṭisārahetuto, sotthiṭṭhānato, abhijana-sāpateyyādhipa-

(m1) S IV 303 (n1) M I 33
(o1) A V I (p1) D II 86 (q1) A IV 128

³³⁸ AK °vāyanako
BG °vāsako
Bm °vāyanato
M °vāyako
³³⁹ BG candaneyya-
³⁴⁰ ABGKM °kāraṇa-
³⁴¹ Bm Cātumahā-
³⁴² BmP °ārohana
³⁴³ BmP °gam' upāyo

³⁴⁴ ABGKM °paṭiṭṭhā bhūmi
³⁴⁵ Bm ijjhati
³⁴⁶ Bm *adās* ca
³⁴⁷ BmP *omit* ādi
³⁴⁸ Bm °kkhandhopama-
³⁴⁹ BmP parānuvāda
³⁵⁰ A pasamsaṃ sabhāvato
K pasamsasabhāvato

teyy' āyurūpa-tṭhāna-bandhu-mitta-sampattinaṃ atisayanato ca sīlaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ. Sīlavato hi attano sīlasampadāhetu mahantaṃ pītisomanassaṃ uppajjati :

“ Kataṃ vata mayā kusalaṃ, kataṃ kalyāṇaṃ, kataṃ bhīruttānaṃ ” ti.⁽¹⁾

Tathā sīlavato attā na upavadati,³⁵¹ na ³⁵² pare ³⁵² viññū, daṇḍaduggatibhayānaṃ sambhavo yeva n' atthi. Sīlavā purisapuggalo kalyāṇadhammo ti viññūnaṃ pāsaṃso hoti. Tathā sīlavato yvāyaṃ : ³⁵³

“ Kataṃ vata mayā pāpaṃ, kataṃ luddaṃ, kataṃ kibbisaṃ ” ti.^(s1)

dussīlassa vippaṭṭisāro uppajjati, so na hoti. Sīlaṇ ca nāma' etaṃ appamānādhiṭṭhānato, bhogavyasaṇ' ādiparihāra-mukhena mahato atthassa sādhanato, maṅgalabhāvato ca paramaṃ sotthiṭṭhānaṃ.³⁵⁴ Nihīnajakko pi sīlavā khattiyamahāsāl' ādīnaṃ pūjaniyo hotīti kulasampattiṃ adhiseṭi ³⁵⁵ sīlasampadā.

“ Taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja ³⁵⁶ idh' assa te dāso ³⁵⁶ kammakaro ” ti.^(t1)

ādi vacanaṇ c' ettha sādhaṃ. Cor' ādīhi asādhāraṇato, paralokānugamanato, mahapphalabhāvato, samath' ādiguṇādhiṭṭhānato bāhiraṃ dhaṇaṃ atiseṭi sīlaṃ. Paramassa citt' issariyassa adhiṭṭhānabhāvato ³⁵⁷ khattiy' ādīnaṃ issariyaṃ atiseṭi sīlaṃ. Sīlanimittaṃ hi taṃ-taṃ-sattani-kāyesu sattānaṃ issariyaṃ vassasatadīghappamāṇato jīvī-tato ekāhaṃ pi sīlavato jīvī-tassa viṣiṭṭhatāvacaṇato, sati ca jīvīte sikkhānikhepassa ³⁵⁸ maraṇatāvacaṇato sīlaṃ jīvī-tato viṣiṭṭhataraṃ. Verīnaṃ pi manuññabhāv' āvahanato, jarārogaṇipattīhi anabhibhavanīyato ca rūpasampattiṃ atiseṭi sīlaṃ. Pasādaḥammīy' ādhiṭṭhānavisesse rāja-yuvarāja-senāpati-ādi-tṭhānavisesse ca atiseṭi sīlaṃ sukhavisesasādhī-

(1) A II 175 (s1) A II 174 (t1) D I 60

³⁵¹ BGM add ti

³⁵² P apare

³⁵³ ABGKM svāyaṃ

³⁵⁴ ABGKM sotthānaṃ

³⁵⁵ BmP atiseṭi

³⁵⁶⁻³⁵⁸ Bm idha te assa puriso dāso

³⁵⁷ P °adhiṭṭhānato

³⁵⁸ P sikkhā-

ṭhānabhāvato. Sabhāvasiniddhe ³⁵⁹ santikāvacare pi bandhujane mittajane ca atiseti ek' antahitasampādanato paralokānugamanato ca.

“ Na taṃ mātā pitā kayirā ” ti (u¹)

ādi vacanañ ³⁶⁰ c' ettha sādhaṃ. Tathā hatthi-assa-rath' ādibhedeḥi mantāgada-sotthānappayogehi ³⁶¹ ca durārakhaṃ ³⁶² attānaṃ ³⁶² ārakkhabhāvena sīlaṃ eva viṣiṭṭhataraṃ attādhīnato, aparādhīnato, mahāvisayato ca. Ten' ev' āha ;

“ Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacārin ” ti (v¹)

ādi. Evaṃ anekaguṇasamannāgataṃ sīlaṃ ti paccavekkhanatassa aparipuṇṇā c' eva sīlasampadā pāripūriṃ gacchati aparisuddhā ca pārisuddhiṃ.

Sace pan' assa dīgharattaparicayena sīlapaṭipakkhā dhammā dos' ādayo antar' antarā uppañjeyyūṃ, tena bodhisattapaṭiñṇena evaṃ paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ : Nanu tayā sambodhāya ³⁶³ paṇidhānaṃ kataṃ ? Sīlavikalena ca na sakkā lokiyā pi sampattiyo pāpuṇitūṃ pageva lok' uttarā. Sabbasampattināṃ pana aggabhūtāya sammāsam-bodhiyā adhiṭṭhānabhūtena sīlena param' ukkaṃsagatena bhavitabbaṃ. Tasmā

“ Kikāva aṇḍan ” ti (w¹)

ādinā vuttanayena sammā sīlaṃ parirakkhantena suṭṭhu tayā pesalena bhavitabbaṃ. Api ca tayā dhammadesanāya yānattaye sattānaṃ avatāraṇaparipācanāni kātābbāni, sīlavikalassa ca vacanaṃ na paccetabbaṃ hoti asappāy' āhāra-cārassa ³⁶⁴ viya vejjassa tikicchanāṃ. Tasmā kathāhaṃ ³⁶⁵ saddheyyo hutvā sattānaṃ avatāraṇaparipācanāni kareyyan ti sabhāvaparissuddhasīlena bhavitabbaṃ. Kiñ ca jhān' ādiguṇavisesayogena me sattānaṃ upakārakaraṇasamat-

(u¹) Dh 43

(v¹) J I 31

(w¹) Vsm 36 ; J III 375

³⁵⁹ ABGKM bhāva-

³⁶⁰ AK gamana

³⁶¹ P mantāgadha-
bhogattānappayogehi

³⁶² ABGKM omit

³⁶³ ABGKM bodhāya

³⁶⁴ ABGKM °āhārā-
B^m °āhāravacārassa

³⁶⁵ P katāyaṃ

thatā, paññāpāramī-ādi-paripūraṇaṇ ca, jhān' ādayo ca
guṇā sīlapārisuddhiṃ vinā na sambhavantīti samma-d-eva
sīlaṃ parisodhetabbaṃ. Tathā

“ Sambādho ghar' āvāso rajopatho ” ti ^(x1)

ādinā ghar' āvāse,

“ Aṭṭhikaṇkalūpamā kāmā ” ti ^(y1)

ādinā

“ Mātā pi puttana vivadatī ” ti ^(z1)

ādinā ca kāmesu ;

“ Seyyathā pi puriso iṇaṃ ādāya kammante payo-
jeyyā ” ti ^(a2)

ādinā kāmaccchand' ādisu ādinavadassanapubbaṅgamā vut-
tavipariyāyena

“ Abbhokāso pabbajjā ” ti ^(b2)

ādinā pabbajjādīsu ānisaṃsapaṭisaṅkhāvasena nekkham-
mapāramiyaṃ paccavekkhaṇā veditabbā. Ayam ettha
saṅkhep' attho. Vitthāro pana Dukkakkhandha-Vīmaṇ-
sasutt' ādivasena ^(c2) veditabbo.

Tathā paññāya vinā dān' ādayo dhammā na visujjhanti,
yathāsakaṃ vyāpārasamatthā ca na hontīti paññāguṇā
manasikātabbā. Yath' eva hi jīvitena vinā sarīrayantaṃ
na sobhati, na ca attano kiriyāsu paṭipattisamatthaṃ hoti ;
yathā ca cakkh' ādīni indriyāni viññāṇena vinā yathāsakaṃ
visayesu kiccaṃ kātuṃ nappahonti, evaṃ saddhādīni
indriyāni paññāya vinā sakiccapaṭipattiyaṃ asamatthānīti
pariccāg' ādipaṭipattiyaṃ paññā padhānakāraṇaṃ. Um-
mīlitapaññācakkhukā ³⁶⁶ hi mahāsattā bodhisattā, ³⁶⁷ attano
aṅgapaccaṅgāni pi datvā anatt' ukkaṃsakā aparavambhakā
ca honti, bhesajjarukkā ³⁶⁸ viya vikapparahitā ³⁶⁹ kālattaye

^(x1) D I 63 ; S II 219 ^(y1) Vin II 25 ; M I 130, 364
^(z1) M II 120 ^(a2) M I 275 ^(b2) D I 63 ^(c2) M I 83, 317

³⁶⁶ AK ummīlitaṃ-
³⁶⁷ B^mP omīti

³⁶⁸ ABGKM °rukkho
³⁶⁹ ABGKM °rahita

pi somanassajātā. Paññāvasena upāyakosallayogato paric-
cāgo parahitappavattiyā dānapāramibhāvaṃ upeti. Att'
attham³⁷⁰ hi dānaṃ vaḍḍhisadisam³⁷¹ hoti.

Tathā paññāya³⁷² abhāve³⁷³ tañhādisaṅkilesāviyogato
sīlassa visuddhi yeva na sambhavati, kuto sabbaññuṇṇā-
dhiṭṭhānabhāvo. Paññāvā eva ca ghar' āvāse kāmagaṇesu
saṃsāre ca ādīnavam, pabbajjāya jhānasamāpattiyam
nibbāne ca ānisaṃsam suṭṭhu sallakkhento pabbajitvā
jhānasamāpattiyo nibbattetvā nibbānaninno, pare ca tattha
paṭiṭṭhāpetīti.³⁷⁴

Viriyañ ca paññārahitaṃ yad³⁷⁵ icchitam attham na
sādheti, durārambhabhāvato. Varam eva hi anārambho
durārambhato, paññāsahitena pana viriyena na kiñci dura-
dhigamaṃ upāyapaṭipattito. Tathā paññāvā eva parāpa-
kāra' ādi-adhivāsakajātiyo hoti, na duppañño. Paññāvira-
hitassa ca parehi upanītā apakārā khantiyā paṭipakkham
eva anubrūhenti, paññāvato pana te khantisampattiyā
paribrūhanavasena assā thirabhāvāya saṃvattanti. Pañ-
ñāvā³⁷⁶ eva tiṇi saccāni, tesam kāraṇāni, paṭipakkhe ca
yathābūtaṃ jānitvā paresam avisaṃvādako hoti. Tathā
paññābalena attānaṃ upatthambhetvā dhisampadāya
sabbapāramīsu acalasamādānādhiṭṭhāno hoti. Paññāvā³⁷⁷
eva ca piya-majjhata-veri-vibhāgaṃ³⁷⁸ akatvā sabbattha
hitūpasamhāra kusalo hoti. Tathā paññāvasena lābh'
ādīlokadhammasannipāte³⁷⁹ nibbikāratāya majjhatto hoti.
Evaṃ sabbāsam pi³⁸⁰ pāramīnaṃ paññā va pārisuddhihetūti
paññāguṇā paccavekkhitabbā.

Api ca paññāya vinā na dassanasampatti, antarena ca diṭ-
ṭhisampadaṃ na sīlasampadā. Siladiṭṭhisampadārahitassa
na samādhisampadā; asamāhitena ca na sakkā attahita-
mattam pi sādhetum, pageva ukkaṃsagataṃ parahitaṃ ti.
Parahitāya paṭipannena: Nanu tayā sakkaccaṃ paññā-

³⁷⁰ BG atthattam
K atthattam
³⁷¹ B^mP vuddhi-
³⁷² AK paññā
³⁷³ B^m abhāvena
³⁷⁴ B^m °ṭṭha-

³⁷⁵ A pat
BG yat
KM yath'
³⁷⁶ ABGKM paññāya
³⁷⁷ ABGKM paññāya
³⁷⁸ ABGKM °veri-bhāgaṃ
³⁷⁹ ABGKM °dhammanipāte
³⁸⁰ B^mP omīti

pārisuddhiyaṃ ³⁸¹ āyogo ³⁸² karaṇīyo ti bodhisattena attā ovaditabbo. Paññānubhāvena hi mahāsatto caturādhiṭṭhā-nādhiṭṭhito catūhi saṅgahavatthūhi lokaṃ anugaṇhanto ³⁸³ satte niyyānikamagge avatāreti, indriyāni ca tesam ³⁸⁴ paripāceti. Tathā paññābalena khandh' āyatan' ādisu pavicayabahulo pavattinivattiyo yathāvato ³⁸⁵ pariānanto dān' ādayo guṇavisesa ³⁸⁶ nibbedhabhāgiyabhāvaṃ nayanto bodhisattasikkhāya paripūrakārī hotīti evam ādinā anek' ākāravokāre ³⁸⁷ paññāguṇe vavatthapetvā paññāpārami anubrūhetabbā.

Tathā dissamānapārāni pi lokiyāni kammāni nihīnaviriyena pāpuṇiṭṭhaṃ asakkuṇeyyāni, agaṇitakkhedena pana āradhāviriyaṃ duradhiḡamaṃ nāma n' atthi. Nihīnaviriyo hi: Saṃsāramah' oghato sabbasatte santāressāmīti ārabhitum eva na sakkuṇoti. Majjhimo ārabhitvā antarā vosānaṃ āpajjati. Ukkatṭhāviriyo pana attasukhanirapekkho ārambhapāraṃ ³⁸⁸ adhigacchatīti viriyasampatti paccavekkhitabbā.

Api ca : Yassa attano yeva saṃsārapaṇkato samuddharaṇ' atthaṃ ³⁸⁹ ārambho, tassāpi viriyassa sithilabhāve ³⁹⁰ manorathānaṃ matthakappatti na sakkā sambhāvetuṃ, pageva sadevakassa lokassa samuddharaṇ' atthaṃ ³⁹¹ Katābhinihārenāti ca ; Rāg' ādīnaṃ dosagaṇānaṃ mattamahāga-jānaṃ viya dunnivāraṇabhāvato, ³⁹² tannidānānaṃ ca kammasamādānānaṃ ukkhittāsikavadhakasadisabhāvato, tan-nimittānaṃ ca duggatīnaṃ sabbadā vivaṭamukhabhāvato, tattha niyojakānaṃ ca pāpamittānaṃ sadā sannihitabhāvato, tad ovādakāritāya ca bālassa puthujjanabhāvassa sati sambhave yuttaṃ ³⁹³ sayam eva saṃsāradukkhato nissarituṃ ti ca ; Micchāvitakkā viriyānubhāvena dūrībhavantīti ca ; Yadi pana sambodhi attādhīnena viriyena sakkā samadhi-

³⁸¹ AK °parivuddhi-

M °parivuddhi-

³⁸² AB ayogo

³⁸³ Bm anugga-

³⁸⁴ Bm nesam

³⁸⁵ BmP yāthā-

³⁸⁶ BmP guṇe visesa

³⁸⁷ AKM °vokāraṃ

BG °vokāra

³⁸⁸ M ārabbhā-

³⁸⁹ ABGKM °ddharaṇass' atthaṃ

³⁹⁰ Bm °bhāvena

³⁹¹ G pamu-

³⁹² Bm °vārayabhā-

P °vārabhā-

³⁹³ ABGKM suttaṃ

gantum, kim ettha dukkaran ti ca evam ādinā nayena viriyassa guṇā paccavekkhitabbā.

Tathā : Khanti nāmāyaṃ niravasesaguṇapaṭipakkhassa kodhassa vidhamanato guṇasampādane sādḥūnam appaṭihatam āyudhaṃ, parābhibhavane samatthānam alaṅkāro, samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ balasampadā, kodh' aggivinayanī udakadhārā, kalyāṇassa kittisaddassa sañjātideso, pāpappuggalānaṃ vacīvisavūpasamakaro ³⁹⁴ mantāgado, ³⁹⁵ samvare ʔhitānaṃ paramā vīrapakati, ³⁹⁶ gambhīr' āsayatāya sāgaro, dosamahāsāgarassa velā, apāyadvārassa pidhānakavāṭaṃ, devabrahmalokānaṃ ārohaṇasopānaṃ, sabba-guṇānaṃ adhiṇvāsabhūmi, ³⁹⁷ uttamā kāyavacīmanovisudḍhīti manasikātabbaṃ.

Api ca : Ete sattā khantisampattiya ³⁹⁸ abhāvato idha c' eva tappanti ³⁹⁹ paraloke ca tapaniyadhammānuyugato ti ca ; Yadi pi parāpakāranimittaṃ dukkhaṃ uppajjati, tassa pana dukkhassa khettabhūto attabhāvo bījabhūtaṃ ca kammaṃ mayā va abhisāṅkhatan ti ca ; Tassa dukkhassa ānaṇyakāraṇaṃ ⁴⁰⁰ etan ti ca ; Apakārake asati kathaṃ mayhaṃ khantisampadā sambhavatīti ca ; Yadi pāyaṃ ⁴⁰¹ etarahi apakāraṃ, ayaṃ nāma pubbe anena mayhaṃ upakāro kato ti ca ; Apakāro eva vā khantinimittatāya upakāro ti ca ; Sabbe p' ime sattā mayhaṃ puttasadisā, puttakatāparādhesu ⁴⁰² ca ko kujjhissatīti ca ; Yena kodhabhūt' āvesena ⁴⁰³ ayaṃ mayhaṃ aparajjhati, ⁴⁰⁴ so kodhabhūt' āveso mayā vinetabbo ti ca ; Yena apakārena idaṃ mayhaṃ dukkhaṃ uppannaṃ, tassa ⁴⁰⁵ aham pi nimittan ti ca ; Yehi dhammehi aparādhō kato, yattha ca kato, sabbe pi te tasmim yeva khaṇe niruddhā, kass' idāni kena kodho katabbo ti ca ; Anattakatāya ⁴⁰⁶ sabbadhammānaṃ ko kassa aparajjhatīti ca paccavekkhantena khantisampadā brūhetabbā.

³⁹⁴ A vacīviyassa vūpa-
BG vacīvisassa kha vūpa-
K vacīvisassa vūpa-
M vacīvisayassa vūpa-
P vacīvisayavūpa-
³⁹⁵ P °gadho
³⁹⁶ B^mP dhīra-
³⁹⁷ B^mP °vāsanabhūmi
³⁹⁸ AK khantiyā sam-
³⁹⁹ B^mP tappanti

⁴⁰⁰ BG anañña-
B^m ānaṇya-
⁴⁰¹ P vāyaṃ
⁴⁰² BG °kathā-
⁴⁰³ AK kodhagabhāvesena
BGM kodhagabhāvesena
⁴⁰⁴ BG add ti
⁴⁰⁵ P tassā
⁴⁰⁶ B^m anattatāya

Yadi pan' assa dīgharattaparicayena parāpakāranimit-
taṃ ⁴⁰⁷ kodho cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭheyya, iti paṭisañcī-
khitabbaṃ : — Khanti nāṃ' esā parāpakārassa paṭipakkha-
paṭipattinaṃ paccupakārakāraṇaṃ ⁴⁰⁸ ti ca ; Apakāro ca
mayhaṃ dukkh' uppādanena ⁴⁰⁹ saddhāya sabbaloke ana-
bhiratisaññāya ca paccayo ti ca ; Indriyapakati-r-esā,
yadidaṃ itṭhāniṭṭhavisayasamāyogo, tattha anīṭṭhavisaya-
samāyogo mayhaṃ na siyā ti taṃ kut' ettha labbhā ti ca ;
Kodhavasiko ⁴¹⁰ satto kodhena ummatto vikkhittacitto ⁴¹¹
tattha kiṃ paccapakārenāti ⁴¹² ca ; Sabbe p' ime sattā
Sammāsambuddhena orasaputtā viya paripālītā, ⁴¹³ tasmā
na tattha mayā cittaṃ kopo pi kātabbo ti ca ; Aparādhake ⁴¹⁴
ca sati guṇe, guṇavati mayā na kopo kātabbo ti ca ; Asati
guṇe visesena karuṇāyitabbo ⁴¹⁵ ti ca ; Kopena ca mayhaṃ
guṇayasā nihiyanti ti ca ; Kujjhanena mayhaṃ dubbaṇṇa-
dukkhaseyy' ādayo sapattakantā āpajjanti ti ca ; Kodho ca
nāmāyaṃ sabbāhitakārako ⁴¹⁶ sabbahitavināsako balavā
paccatthiko ti ca ; Sati ca khantiyā na koci paccatthiko ti
ca ; Aparādhakena aparādhanimittaṃ yaṃ āyatim lad-
dhabbaṃ dukkhaṃ sati ca khantiyā mayhaṃ tad abhāvo ti
ca ; Cintanena ⁴¹⁷ kujjhantena ca mayā paccatthiko yeva
anuvattito ⁴¹⁸ hotīti ca ; Kodhe ca mayā khantiyā abhibhūte
tassa dāsabhūto paccatthiko samma-d-eva abhibhūto hotīti
ca ; Kodhanimittaṃ khantiguṇapariccāgo mayhaṃ na
yutto ⁴¹⁹ ti ca ; Sati ca kodhe guṇavirodhini kathaṃ ⁴²⁰
me sīl' ādīdhammā pāripūriṃ gaccheyyuṃ, asati ca tesu
kathāhaṃ sattānaṃ upakārabahulo paṭiññānurūpaṃ utta-
maṃ sampattiṃ pāpuṇissāmi ti ca ; Khantiyā ca sati
bahiddhā vikkhepābhāvato samāhitassa sabbe saṅkhārā
aniccato dukkhato sabbe dhammā anattato nibbānaṃ ca
asaṅkhatāmata-santa-paṇīti' ādībhāvato nijjhānaṃ kha-

⁴⁰⁷ ABGM °kāraṃ nimi-

B^m °nimittako

⁴⁰⁸ AKM °karaṇaṃ

BG paccupakāraṇaṃ

⁴⁰⁹ B^mP add dukkh' upanisāya

⁴¹⁰ BGM °vasito

⁴¹¹ AKM khitta-

⁴¹² BGP paccupa-

⁴¹³ A palipālītā ; B parapālītā

G parapālītā

KM palipālītā

⁴¹⁴ ABGKM °dhako

⁴¹⁵ ABGKM karuṇādhi

⁴¹⁶ ABGKM °karaṇo

⁴¹⁷ A cittakena ; K cintakena

⁴¹⁸ A °vatthito

⁴¹⁹ ABGKM yuttaṃ

⁴²⁰ B^mP kiṃ

manti buddhadhammā ca acinteyyāparimeyyappabhāvā ti ;
Tato ca : Anulomiyam khantiyam tthito “ Kevalā ime ca att’
attaniyabhāvarahitā ⁴²¹ dhammamattā yathāsakam pacca-
yehi uppajjanti vayanti, na kutoci āgacchanti, na kuhiñ ci
gacchanti, na katthaci patiṭṭhitā, na c’ ettha koci kassaci
byāpāro ” ti ahañkāra-mamañkārañadhiṭṭhānatā nijjhānam
khamati, yena bodhisatto bodhiyā niyato anāvattidhammo
hotīti evam ādinā khantipāramiyam paccavekkhaṇā
veditabbā.

Tathā : Saccena vinā sīl’ ādinam asambhavato, paṭiññā-
nurūpam paṭipattiyā abhāvato ca saccadhammātikame ⁴²²
ca sabbapāpadhammānam samosaraṇato, asaccasandhassa
apaccayikabhāvato, ⁴²³ āyatiñ ⁴²⁴ ca anādeyyavacanatā-
vahanato, ⁴²⁵ sampannasaccassa ⁴²⁶ ca sabbaguṇādhiṭṭhā-
nabhāvato, saccādhiṭṭhānena sabbabodhisambhārānam
pārisuddhi-pāripūri-samanvayato, ⁴²⁷ sabhāvadhammāvisam-
vādanena sabbabodhisambhārakiccakaraṇato, bodhisatta-
paṭipattiyā ca nipphattito ⁴²⁸ ti ⁴²⁹ ādinā saccapāramiyā
sampattiyo paccavekkhitabbā.

Tathā : Dān’ ādisu dalhasamādānam, ⁴³⁰ tampaṭipakkha-
sannipāte ca tesam acalāvaṭṭhānam tattha ca dhīravīra-
bhāvam ⁴³¹ vinā na dān’ ādisambhārā ⁴³² sambodhinimit-
tam ⁴³³ sambhavantīti ādinā adhiṭṭhāne guṇā paccavek-
khitabbā.

Tathā : Attahitamatte ⁴³⁴ avatiṭṭhantenāpi sattesu hita-
cittatam vinā na sakkā idhalokaparalokasampattiyo pāpu-
ṇitum, pageva sabbasatte nibbānasampattiyam patiṭṭhāpe-
tukāmenāti ca ; Pacchā sabbasattānam lok’ uttarasampat-
tiṃ ākañkhantena idāni lokiyasampattiṃ ākañkhā yuttarūpā
ti ca ; Idāni āsayamattena paresam hitasukhūpasamhāram
kātuṃ asakkonto kadā payogena tam sādheṣāmīti ca ;
Idāni mayā hitasukhūpasamhārena samvaddhitā ⁴³⁵ pacchā

⁴²¹ BG att’ atthaniya-

⁴²² ABGKM sabba-

P °kkamena

⁴²³ B^mP appacca-

⁴²⁴ ABGKM āyati

⁴²⁵ ABGKM anādeya-

P anādeyya-

⁴²⁶ ABGKM samaṇa-

⁴²⁷ B^mP °samanvāyato

⁴²⁸ B^m parinippha-

P parinippattito

⁴²⁹ P hoti

⁴³⁰ AK dalhasabb’ ādānam

⁴³¹ B^mP thirabhāvam

⁴³² BG °bhāram

⁴³³ B^mP °nimittā

⁴³⁴ P °matthe

⁴³⁵ P sambandhitā

dhammasaṃvibhāgasahāyā mayhaṃ bhavissantīti ca ; Etehi vinā na mayhaṃ bodhisambhārā sambhavanti, tasmā sabbabuddhaguṇavibhūti-nipphattikāraṇattā ⁴³⁶ mayhaṃ ete ⁴³⁷ paramaṃ puññakkhettaṃ anuttaraṃ ⁴³⁸ kusal' āyatanam uttamaṃ gāraṇatthānaṃ ti ca ; Savisesaṃ sattesu sabbesu hit' ajjhāsayaṭā paccupaṭṭhāpetabbā, ⁴³⁹ kiñ ca karuṇādhiṭṭhānato pi sattesu ⁴⁴⁰ mettā anubrūhetabbā. Vimariyādikatena hi cetasā sattesu hitasukhūpasamhārānirataṣṣa tesam ahiṭṭadukkāpanayanakāmatā balavati uppajjati daḥhamulā. Karuṇā ca sabbesaṃ buddhakāradhammānaṃ ⁴⁴¹ ādi caraṇaṃ paṭiṭṭhā mūlaṃ mukhaṃ pamukhaṃ ti evaṃ ādinā metṭāya guṇā paccavekkhitabbā. ⁴⁴²

Tathā : Upekkhāya abhāve sattehi katā vipakārā cittaṣṣa vikāraṃ uppādeyyuṃ, sati ca cittavikāre dān' ādisambhārānaṃ sambhavo yeva n' atthīti ca ; Mettāsinehena sinehite citte upekkhāya vinā sambhārānaṃ pāsiruddhi ⁴⁴³ na ⁴⁴³ hotīti ca ; Anupekkhako sambhāresu puñña-sambhāraṃ tabbipākaṇ ca sattahit' atthaṃ ⁴⁴⁴ pariṇāmetuṃ na sakkotīti ca ; Upekkhāya abhāve deyyapaṭiggāhakesu vibhāgaṃ akatvā pariccajituṃ na sakkotīti ca ; Upekkhārahitena jīvitaparikkhārānaṃ jīvitassa ca antarāyaṃ amanasikarītvā saṃvaravisodhanaṃ kātuṃ ⁴⁴⁵ na sakkā ti ca ; Upekkhāvasena aratiratisahass' eva nekkhammabalasiddhito, ⁴⁴⁶ uppattito ⁴⁴⁷ ikkhanavasena' eva ⁴⁴⁸ sabbasambhāra-kiccanipphattito, accāradhassa viriyassa anupekkhane padhānakiccākaraṇato, ⁴⁴⁹ upekkhato ⁴⁵⁰ yeva titikkhānījḥānasambhavato, upekkhāvasena sattasaṅkhārānaṃ avisaṃvādanato, lokadhammānaṃ ajjupekkhanena ⁴⁵¹ samādinna-dhammesu acalādhiṭṭhānasiddhito, parāpakar' ādisu anābhogavasena' eva mettāvihāranipphattito ⁴⁵² ti ⁴⁵² sabbabodhisambhārānaṃ ⁴⁵³ samādānādhiṭṭhāna-pāripūri-nip-

⁴³⁶ P °nibbatti-

⁴³⁷ ABGKM etena

⁴³⁸ P anussaraṃ

⁴³⁹ BB^mP °paṭṭhape-

⁴⁴⁰ B^m sabbasattesu

⁴⁴¹ ABGKM °karadhammā-

⁴⁴² ABGKM add ti

⁴⁴³ AK °suddhinaṃ

⁴⁴⁴ BG °hitattaṃ

⁴⁴⁵ ABGKM omit

⁴⁴⁶ P nikkhama-

⁴⁴⁷ P upapattito

⁴⁴⁸ ABGKM ikkhāvasena'-

⁴⁴⁹ P paṭṭhāna-

⁴⁵⁰ B upekkhako

⁴⁵¹ B °pekkhana

G °pekkhena

⁴⁵² P °nipphatti hoti

⁴⁵³ ABGKM sabbam bodhisambhāra

phattiyo upekkhānubhāvena sampajjantīti evaṃ ādinā
nayena upekkhāpāramī paccavekkhitabbā.

Evaṃ apariccāgapariccāg' ādisu yathākkamaṃ ādinav'
ānisamsapaccavekkhaṇā dān' ādīpāramīnaṃ paccayo ti
veditabbam.⁴⁵⁴

Tathā saparikkhārā pañcadasa caraṇadhammā pañca ca
abhiññādayo. Tattha caraṇadhammā nāma sīlasaṃvaro,
indriyesu guttadvāratā,⁴⁵⁵ bhojane mattaññutā, jāgariyānu-
yogo, satta saddhammā, cattāri jhānāni ca. Tesu sīl' ādīnaṃ
catunnaṃ⁴⁵⁶ terasa pi dhutadhammā app' icchatādayo ca
parikkhāro. Saddhammesu saddhāya Buddha-dhamma-
saṅgha - sīla - cāga - devatūpasamānussati - lūkhapuggalapari-
vajjana - siniddhapuggalasevana - pasādanīyadhammapacca-
vekkhaṇa-tadadhimuttatā parikkhāro. Hir' ottappānaṃ⁴⁵⁷
akusal' ādīnavapaccavekkhaṇa⁴⁵⁸ - kusalaadhamm' upat-
thambhanabhāvapaccavekkhaṇa - hir' ottapparahitapugga-
laparivajjana - hir' ottappasampannapuggalasevana - tada-
dhimuttatā; bāhusaccassa pubbayogapariyapucchabhāva-
saddhammābhiyoga⁴⁵⁹ - anvajjavijjāṭṭhān' ādiparicaya-pari-
pakk' indriyatā⁴⁶⁰ - kilesadūrībhāva - appassutaparivajjana-
bahussutasevana - tadadhimuttatā; viriyassa apāyabhaya-
paccavekkhaṇa - gamanavīthipaccavekkhaṇa - dhammama -
hattapaccavekkhaṇa⁴⁶¹ - thīnamiddhavinodana - kusītapugga-
laparivajjana - āradhāviriya-puggalasevana - sammappadhā-
napaccavekkhaṇa - tadadhimuttatā; satiyā sabbattha⁴⁶²
sampajañña - mutṭhassatipuggalaparivajjana - upaṭṭhitasati-
puggalasevana - tadadhimuttatā; paññāya paripucchaka-
bhāva - vatthuvisadakiriyā - indriyasamattapaṭipādana - dup-
paññapuggalaparivajjana - paññāvantapuggalasevana - gam-
bhīraññācariyapaccavekkhaṇa⁴⁶³ - tadadhimuttatā; catun-
naṃ jhānānaṃ nidhānasīl' ādicatukkaṃ⁴⁶⁴ aṭṭhatimsāya

⁴⁵⁴ B^mP °tabbā

⁴⁵⁵ AKM °dvārattā

⁴⁵⁶ P adds dhammānaṃ

⁴⁵⁷ So all MSS.

For kusal' ānisamsa ?

⁴⁵⁸ B^mP add apāy' ādīnava-
paccavekkhaṇa

⁴⁵⁹ AK dhammābhi-
BGM yadhammābhi-

⁴⁶⁰ ABGKM paripakkh'-

⁴⁶¹ A opammamahanta-
BG dhammabhāta-

⁴⁶² B^mP sati

⁴⁶³ AKM °ñāṇaṃ cariya-

BG °ñāṇācariya-

⁴⁶⁴ BGM nidhānayisīl'-
B^mP omīl' nidhāna

ārammaṇesu pubbabhāgabhāvanā āvajjan' ādivasībhāvakaraṇaṇ ⁴⁶⁵ ca parikkhāro. Tattha sīl' ādihi payogasuddhiyā sattānaṃ abhayadāne ⁴⁶⁶ āsayasuddhiyā āmisadāne, ubhayasuddhiyā ca dhammadāne samattho hotīti ādinā caraṇ' ādināṃ dān' ādisambhārānaṃ paccayabhāvo yathārahaṃ niddhāretabbo, ativittthārabhayena ⁴⁶⁷ na ⁴⁶⁸ vittthārayimha. Evaṃ ⁴⁶⁹ sampatticakk' ādayo pi dān' ādināṃ paccayo ti veditabbo.

Ko saṅkilesa ti ?

Avisesena taṇhādīhi parāmatṭhabhāvo pāramīnaṃ saṅkilesa. Visesena pana deyyadhammapaṭiggāhakavikappā ⁴⁷⁰ dānapāramiyā saṅkilesa ; sattakālavikappā sīlapāramiyā ; kāmabhava ⁴⁷¹ - tadupasamesu abhirati-anabhirativikappā nekkhammapāramiyā ; aham mamāti vikappā paññāpāramiyā ; līn' uddhaccavikappā viriyapāramiyā ; attaparavikappā khantipāramiyā ; adiṭṭh' ādisu diṭṭh' ādivikappā saccapāramiyā ; bodhisambhāra-tabbipakkhesu dosaguṇavikappā adhiṭṭhānapāramiyā ; hitāhitavikappā mettāpāramiyā ; iṭṭhāniṭṭhavikappā upekkhāpāramiyā saṅkilesa ti veditabbo. ⁴⁷²

Kim vodānaṃ ti ?

Taṇhādīhi anupaghāto ⁴⁷³ yathāvuttavikappaviraho ca etāsaṃ vodānaṃ ti veditabbaṃ. Anupahatā hi taṇhā-mānaditṭhi-kodhūpanāha-makkha-palāsa-issā-macchariya-māyā-sāṭheyya-thambha-sārambha-mada-pamād' ādihi kilesahi deyyapaṭiggāhakavikapp' ādirahitā ca dān' ādi pāramiyo parisuddhā pabhassarā bhavantīti.

Ko paṭipakkho ti ?

Avisesena sabbe pi kilesā sabbe pi akusalā dhammā etāsaṃ paṭipakkho. Visesena pana pubbe vuttā maccher' ādayo ti veditabbā. Api ca deyyapaṭiggāhakadānaphalesu alobhādosāmhagūṇayogato lobhadosaṃhapaṭipakkhaṃ dānaṃ. Kāy' ādidosaṃhāpagaṃanato ⁴⁷⁴ lobh' ādipaṭipakkhaṃ

⁴⁶⁵ P āpajjan'-

⁴⁶⁶ P āsayadāne

⁴⁶⁷ P °vittthāravasena

⁴⁶⁸ ABGKM naṃ

⁴⁶⁹ ABGKM omī

⁴⁷⁰ B^mP deyyapaṭiggāhaka-

⁴⁷¹ ABGKM °bhāva

⁴⁷² AKM °tabbaṃ

BG °tabbā

⁴⁷³ ABGKM anuppādo

⁴⁷⁴ ABGKM kāyadosaṃhāpagaṃamato

sīlaṃ. Kāmasukh-parûpaghāta-attakilamathaparivajjanato dosattaṃyapaṭipakkhaṃ nekkhammaṃ. Lobh' ādīnaṃ andhikaraṇato, nāṇassa ⁴⁷⁵ ca anandhikaraṇato ⁴⁷⁶ lobh' ādipaṭipakkhā paññā. ⁴⁷⁷ Alinānuddhatañāy' ārambhavasena ⁴⁷⁸ lobh' ādipaṭipakkhaṃ viriyaṃ. Itthānīṭṭhasuññātānaṃ khamanato lobh' ādipaṭipakkhā khanti. Sati ⁴⁷⁹ pi paresaṃ upakāre apakāre ca yathābhūtapavattiya lobh' ādipaṭipakkhaṃ saccaṃ. ⁴⁸⁰ Lokadhamme abhibhuyya yathāsamādinnesu sambhāresu acalanato lobh' ādipaṭipakkhaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ. ⁴⁸¹ Nivaraṇavivekato lobh' ādipaṭipakkhā mettā. Itthānīṭṭhesu anunayapaṭiḡhavidhamsanato samappavattito ca lobh' ādipaṭipakkhā upekkhā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Kā paṭipattiti ?

Sukhūpakaraṇa-sarīra-jīvita-pariccāgena ⁴⁸² bhayāpanudanena ⁴⁸³ dhammopadesena ⁴⁸³ ca ⁴⁸³ bahudhā sattānaṃ anuggahakaraṇaṃ dāne paṭipatti. ⁴⁸⁴ Tatthāyaṃ vitthārayo : — Imināhaṃ dānena sattānaṃ āyu-vaṇṇa-sukhabala-paṭibhān' ādisampattiṃ ramaṇiyaṃ ca ⁴⁸⁵ aggaphala-sampattiṃ nipphādeyyaṃ ⁴⁸⁶ ti annadānaṃ deti ; tathā sattānaṃ kāmakilesapipāsavūpasamāya ⁴⁸⁷ pānaṃ deti ; tathā suvaṇṇavaṇṇatāya hir' ottappālaṅkāraṇaṃ ca nipphattiyā vatthāni deti ; tathā iddhividhassa ⁴⁸⁸ c' eva nibbānasukhassa ca nipphattiyā yānaṃ deti ; tathā tathāgatasīlagandhanipphattiyā ⁴⁸⁹ gandhaṃ ; buddhaguṇasobhānipphattiyā mālāvilēpanaṃ ; bodhimaṇḍ' āsanānipphattiyā āsanaṃ ; tathāgataseyyānipphattiyā seyyaṃ ; ⁴⁹⁰ saraṇabhāvanipphattiyā āvasathaṃ ; pañcacakkhupaṭilābhāya padīpeyyaṃ deti. Byāmapabbhānipphattiyā rūpadānaṃ ; brahmāssaraṇipphattiyā saddadānaṃ ; sabbalokassa piyabhāvāya rasadānaṃ ; buddhasukhumālabhāvāya phoṭṭhabbadānaṃ ; aṇāmarabhāvāya ⁴⁹¹ bhesajjadānaṃ ; kilesadā-

⁴⁷⁵ P ānassa

⁴⁷⁶ P andhi-

⁴⁷⁷ BGM paññāya

⁴⁷⁸ P 'uddhat' ubhay' ārambha-

⁴⁷⁹ AK suni

BGM suti

⁴⁸⁰ AK sabbam

M sandhaṃ

⁴⁸¹ ABGKM anadhi-

⁴⁸² ABGKM sarīra-sukhūpakaraṇa-

⁴⁸³ ABGKM omit

⁴⁸⁴ A long passage which occurs in CpA 303-306 is omitted here.

⁴⁸⁵ B^mP omit

⁴⁸⁶ ABGKM nippā-

⁴⁸⁷ AK 'kilesāripāsa-

B^mP kammakilesa-

⁴⁸⁸ B iddhivissaya ; G iddhivissa

⁴⁸⁹ B^mP omit tathāgata

⁴⁹⁰ BG add saraṇabhāva-

nippattiyā seyyaṃ

⁴⁹¹ B^m aṇāmarāṇa-

savyavimocan' atthaṃ dāsānaṃ bhujiṣṣatādānaṃ; ⁴⁹¹ sad-dhammābhiratiyā anavajjakhiḍḍāratihetudānaṃ; ⁴⁹³ sabbe pi satte ariyāya jātīyā attano puttabhāvūpagamanāya ⁴⁹⁴ puttadānaṃ; sakalassa lokassa patibhāvūpagamanāya dāradānaṃ; subhalakkhaṇasampattiyaṃ suvaṇṇamaṇimuttāpavāḷ' ādidānaṃ; anuvyañjanasampattiyaṃ nānāvidhavibhūsanadānaṃ; saddhammakosādhigamāya vittalakosadānaṃ; dhammarājabhāvāya rajjadānaṃ; jhān' ādisampattiyaṃ ārām' uyyānatapovanadānaṃ; ⁴⁹⁵ cakk' añkītehi padehi bodhimaṇḍūpagamanāya caraṇadānaṃ; caturoghanitthāraṇāya sattānaṃ saddhammahatthadān' atthaṃ hatthadānaṃ; saddh' indriyaṃ ādipaṭilābhāya kaṇṇanās' ādidānaṃ; samantacakkhupaṭilābhāya cakkhudānaṃ; Dassanasavanānussaraṇapāricariyaṃ ādisu sabbakālaṃ sabbasattānaṃ hitasukh' āvaho sabbalokena ca upajīvitaḥ me kāyo bhaveyyāyati maṃsalohitaṃ ādidānaṃ; Sabbalokaṃ uttamaṃ bhaveyyanti uttamaṃ aṅgadānaṃ deti.

Evam dadanto ca na anesanāya deti, na paropaghātena, na bhayena, na lajjāya, na dakkhiṇeyyagavesanena, ⁴⁹⁶ na paṇīte sati lūkhamaṃ, ⁴⁹⁷ na att' ukkaṃsane, ⁴⁹⁸ na paravambhane, ⁴⁹⁹ na phalābhikaṅkhāya, ⁵⁰⁰ na yācakajigucchāya, na acittikārena deti. Atha kho sakkaccaṃ deti, sahatthena deti, kālena deti, cittaṃ katvā deti, avibhāgena deti, tisu kālesu somanassito deti. Tato yeva datvā na pacchānutāpi hoti, na paṭiggāhakavasena mānāvamānaṃ karoti, paṭiggāhakānaṃ ⁵⁰¹ piyasamudācāro ⁵⁰² hoti vadaññū yācayogo saparivāradāyī. ⁵⁰³ Tañ ca dānasampattiṃ sakalalokahitasukhāya pariṇāmeti, attano ca akuppāya vimuttiyā, aparikkhayassa chandassa, aparikkhayassa viriyassa, aparikkhayassa samādhānassa, ⁵⁰⁴ aparikkhayassa ⁵⁰⁵ paṭibhānassa, ⁵⁰⁵ aparikkhayassa ñānassa, aparikkhayāya sammā-

⁴⁹² ABGKM bhuñjissa-

⁴⁹³ A °kiccāraṭi-
K °kiḍḍā-

G °khiḍḍāgati-

⁴⁹⁴ B^mP °bhāvūpananāya

⁴⁹⁵ B^mP °uyyān' ādi vana-

⁴⁹⁶ B^mP °neyyārosanena

⁴⁹⁷ ABGKM lūkhena

P sukhaṃ

⁴⁹⁸ B^mP °sanena

⁴⁹⁹ B^mP °bhanena

⁵⁰⁰ AM palābha-
K lābha-

⁵⁰¹ BGM °hakāna

⁵⁰² AK padācāro

BG cchādāvāro

M cchādācāro

⁵⁰³ A *portion which occurs in CpA 307-308 is omitted here.*

⁵⁰⁴ BG samādhissa

P samādhānassa

⁵⁰⁵ B^mP omit

sambodhiyā pariṇāmeti. Idañ ca dānapāramiṃ paṭipaj-jantena mahāsattena jivite bhogesu ca aniccasaññā paccu-paṭṭhapetabbā, sattesu ca mahākaruṇā. Evaṃ hi bhogehi ⁵⁰⁶ sāraṃ ⁵⁰⁷ gaṇhanto ādittasmā viya agārasmā sabbam sāpateyyam attānañ ca bahi nīharanto na kiñci seseti, niravasesato ⁵⁰⁸ nissajjati ⁵⁰⁹ yeva. Ayaṃ tāva dānapāra-miyā paṭipattikkamo.

⁵¹⁰ Silapāramiyā pana yasmā sabbaññusilālaṅkārehi satte alaṅkaritukāmena attano yeva tāva sīlam visodhetabbam. Tasmā sattesu tathā dayāpannacittena bhavitabbam, yathā supinante ⁵¹¹ pi na ⁵¹² āghāto uppajjeyya. Parūpakāranira-tatāya parasantako alagaddo viya na parāmasitabbo. Abrahmacariyato pi ārācārī ⁵¹³ sattavidhamethūnasamyo-gavirato, ^(d2) pageva paradāragamanato. Saccam hitam piyam parimitam eva ca kālena dhammiṃ katham bhāsītā hoti, anabhijjhālū abyāpanno aviparītadassano Sammāsam-buddhe niviṭṭhasaddho ⁵¹⁴ niviṭṭhapemo. ⁵¹⁵ Iti caturāpāya-vatṭadukkhapathehi akusalakammapathehi akusaladham-mehi ca oramitvā saggamokkapathehi kusalakammapathesu paṭiṭṭhitassa suddh' āsayapayogatāya yathā hi ⁵¹⁶ patthitā sattānam hitasukhūpasamhitā manorathā sīghasīgham ⁵¹⁷ abhinipphajjanti. ⁵¹⁸

Tattha himsānivattiyā sabbasattānam abhayadānam deti appakasiren' eva mettābhāvanam sampādeti; ekādasa mettānisamse adhigacchati; app' ābādho hoti app' ātaṅko dīgh' āyuko sukhabahulo; lakkhaṇavisese pāpuṇāti, dosa-vāsanañ ca samucchindati. Tathā adinn' ādānanivattiyā cor' ādi-asādhāraṇe uḷāre bhoge adhigacchati, anāsāṅkāniyo piyo manāpo vissāsaniyo, ⁵¹⁹ bhavasampattisu ⁵²⁰ alaggacitto

(d2) A IV 54-56

⁵⁰⁶ B^mP bhoge
⁵⁰⁷ B^mP gahetabbasāraṃ
⁵⁰⁸ P nīvarasesato
⁵⁰⁹ A nissatijāti
BGKM nissajjati
⁵¹⁰ From here onwards Cp A (309)
differs in details.
⁵¹¹ AB^m °nantena
⁵¹² A omits

⁵¹³ A ācariya; K ācārī
P anācārī
⁵¹⁴ ABGKM saddhā only
⁵¹⁵ ABGKM °pemā
⁵¹⁶ B^m bhi
⁵¹⁷ B^mP sīgham only
⁵¹⁸ ABGKM nippajjanti
⁵¹⁹ B^m vissāsaniyo
GKM vissatthaniyo
⁵²⁰ B^m vibhava-

pariccāgasīlo, lobhavāsanaṃ ca samucchindati. Abrahma-cariyanivattiyā ⁵²¹ alolo ⁵²² hoti santakāyacitto, sattānaṃ piyo hoti manāpo aparisaṅkaniyo ; kalyāṇo c' assa kittisaddo abbhuggacchati; alaggacitto hoti mātugāmesu; aluddh' āsayo nekkhammabahulo lakkhaṇavisesse ca ⁵²³ adhigacchati, lobhavāsanaṃ ca ⁵²⁴ samucchindati. Musāvādanivattiyā sattānaṃ pamāṇabhūto hoti paccayiko theto ādeyya-vacano, ⁵²⁵ devatānaṃ piyo manāpo surabhigandhamukho ārakkhiyakāyavacīsamācāro, ⁵²⁶ lakkhaṇavisesse ca adhigacchati, kilesavāsanaṃ ca samucchindati. Pesuññanivattiyā parūpakkamehi abhejjakāyo hoti abhejjaparivāro, saddamme ca abhijjanakasaddho, dāḥamitto ⁵²⁷ bhav' anta-paricitānaṃ pi sattānaṃ ek' antapiyo, asaṅkilesabahulo. Pharusavācānivattiyā sattānaṃ piyo hoti manāpo sukhāsīlo madhuravacano sambhāvaniyo, aṭṭh' aṅgasamannāgato c' assa saro ^(e2) nibbattati. Samphappalāpanivattiyā ⁵²⁸ sattānaṃ piyo hoti manāpo garubhāvaniyo ca ādeyyavacano ⁵²⁹ ca parimit' ālāpo, mahesakkho ca hoti mahānubhāvo, ṭhān' uppattikena paṭibhānena pañhānaṃ byākaraṇakusalo, buddhabhūmiyaṃ ca ekāya eva vācāya anekabhāsānaṃ sattānaṃ anekesaṃ pañhānaṃ byākaraṇasamattho hoti.

Anabbhijjhālutaṃ icchitalābhī hoti, uḷāsesu bhogesū ruciṃ paṭilabhati, khattiyamahāsāl' ādīnaṃ sammato hoti, paccatthikehi anabhibhāvaniyo, indriyavekallaṃ na pāpuṇāti, appaṭipuggalo ca hoti. Abyāpādena piyadassano hoti sattānaṃ sambhāvaniyo. Parahitābhinanditāya ca satte appakasiren' eva pasādeti, alūkkhasabhāvo ca hoti mettā-vihārī, mahesakkho ca hoti mahānubhāvo. Micchādassanābhāvena kalyāṇe sahāye paṭilabhati, sīsacchedaṃ pi pāpuṇanto pāpakammaṃ na karoti, ⁵³⁰ kammassakatādassanato akotūhalaṃgāliko ca hoti, saddhamme c' assa saddhā patitṭhitā hoti mūlajātā, ⁵³¹ saddahati ca Tathāgatānaṃ

(e2) D II 211, 227

⁵²¹ P °cariyā-
⁵²² BB^mGP alobho
⁵²³ B^mP omī
⁵²⁴ ABGKM omī
⁵²⁵ ABKM ādeya-
 G ādesa-
⁵²⁶ ABGKM arakkhiya-

⁵²⁷ BG °citto
⁵²⁸ B^mP sampapphalāpa-
⁵²⁹ AKM ādeya
 BG ādesa-
⁵³⁰ ABGKM karonti
⁵³¹ G mūlasaddājātā

bodhiṃ, samay' antaresu nābhīramati ukkāraṭṭhāne viya rājahaṃso,⁵³² lakkhaṇattayaparijānanakusalo hoti, ante ca anāvaraṇaññalābhī. Yāva bodhiṃ na pāpuṇāti tāva tasmiṃ tasmiṃ sattaniḱāye ukkaṭṭh' ukkaṭṭho ca hoti ulār' ulārasampattiyo pāpuṇāti.

Iti h' idaṃ sīlaṃ nāma sabbasampattiṇaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ, sabbabuddhaguṇānaṃ pabhavabhūmi, sabbabuddhakara-dhammānaṃ ādi caraṇaṃ mukhaṃ pamukhaṃ ti bahu-mānaṃ uppādetvā kāyavacisaṃyame indriyadamane ājīva-sampadāya paccayaparibhoge ca satisampajaññabalena⁵³³ appamatto; ⁵³⁴ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ mittamukhapaccat-thikaṃ viya sallakkhetvā :

“ Kikīva aṇḍaṇ ” ti ^(f2)

ādinā vuttanayena sakkaccaṃ sīlaṃ sampādetabbaṃ. Ayam pan' ettha saṅkhepo, vitthāro pana Visuddhimagge vuttanayena veditabbo. Tañ ca pan' etaṃ sīlaṃ na attano duggatiparikkilesavimuttiyā sugatiyam pi, na rājasampatti-yā na cakkavatti-, na deva-, na sakka-, na māra-, na brahmasampatti-yā, nāpi attano tevijjātādi hetu, na pacceka-bodhiyā, atha kho sabbaññubhāvena sabbasattānaṃ anu-tarasīlālaṅkārasampādan' attham evāti pariṇāmetabbaṃ.

Tathā sakalasāṅkilesanivāsanaṭṭhānatāya,⁵³⁵ puttadār' ādihi mahāsambādhatāya, kasīvaṇijjādi - nānāvidhakam-mantādhīṭṭhānabyākulatāya⁵³⁶ ca ghar' āvāsassa nekkham-masukh' ādīnaṃ anokāsataṃ; kāmānaṃ ca

“ Satthadhārāḷittamadhūbindu⁵³⁷ viya ca avaliyha-mānā⁵³⁸ paritt' assādā vipulānatthānubaddhā ” ti ^(g2)

ca

“ Vijjut' obhāseṇa⁵³⁹ gaheṭṭabbaṃ naccaṃ viya paritta-kālopalabbhā,⁵⁴⁰ ummattakālaṅkāro viya viparītasāññāya

^(f2) J III 375; VSM 36 ^(g2) ?

⁵³² A rājagahaso

K rājagahāso

⁵³³ P °phalena

⁵³⁴ B^m °mattena

⁵³⁵ B^m P °nivāsanaṭṭhānatāya

⁵³⁶ AK °kamantaṭṭhāna-

⁵³⁷ AKM satta-

B^m °dhārālaggamadhu-

P °dhārālaggalaggamadhu-

⁵³⁸ B^m P avaleyhamānā

⁵³⁹ B^m P vijjulat'

⁵⁴⁰ ABGKM °kālūpa-

anubhavitabbā, karisāvacchādanasukhaṃ ⁵⁴¹ viya patikā-rabhūtā, ⁵⁴² udakatemit' aṅguliyaṃ ussāvakodakapānaṃ ⁵⁴³ viya atittikarā, chāt' ajjhatabhojanaṃ viya sabbādhā, balis' āmisam viya vyasanaṣannipātakāraṇaṃ, ⁵⁴⁴ aggisaṇ-tāpo viya kālattaye pi dukkh' uppattihetubhūta, makkaṭ' ālepo viya bandhananimittam, ⁵⁴⁵ ghātakāvacchādanakimilayo ⁵⁴⁶ viya anattacchādanā, ⁵⁴⁷ sapattagāmaṃ viya bhayaṭṭhānabhūtā, paccatthikaposaṃ ⁵⁴⁸ viya kilesamā' ādinaṃ āmisabhūtā, chaṇasampattiyo ⁵⁴⁹ viya vipariṇā-madukkhā, koṭaraggi viya antoḍāhakā, ⁵⁵⁰ purāṇakūpāva-lambī-bīraṇa-madhubindu ⁵⁵¹ viya anek' ādinavā, loṇūda-kapānaṃ viya pipāsahetubhūtā, surāmerayaṃ viya nica-janasevitā, app' assādatāya aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā " ti ^(h2)

ādina ca nayena ādinavaṃ sallakkhetvā tabbipariyāyena nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ passantena ⁵⁵² nekkhammapaviveka-upasamasukh' ādisu ninnapoṇapabbhāracittena nekkhammapārami pūretabbā. ⁵⁵³

Tathā yasmā paññā, āloko viya ⁵⁵⁴ andhakārena, mohena saha na vattati, tasmā mohakāraṇāni ⁵⁵⁵ tāva bodhisattena parivajjitabbāni. Tatth' imāni mohakāraṇāni : ⁵⁵⁶ — Arati, tandi, ⁵⁵⁷ vijambhikā, ⁵⁵⁸ ālasiyaṃ, gaṇasaṅgaṇik' āramatā, ⁵⁵⁹ niddāsīlatā, anicchayasīlatā, nāṇasmim ⁵⁶⁰ akutūhalatā, micchābhīmāno, ⁵⁶¹ aparipucchakatā, kāyassa na sammā-parihāro, asamāhitacittatā, ⁵⁶² duppaññapuggalānaṃ sevā, paññavantaṇaṃ ⁵⁶³ apayirupāsanaṃ, ⁵⁶⁴ attaparibhavo, ⁵⁶⁵

(h2) ?

⁵⁴¹ P karisāpacchā-

⁵⁴² AGKM °kārasuvibhūtā-

B °kārasucibhūtā

⁵⁴³ ABGKM omi

⁵⁴⁴ ABGKM vyasano paṇipāta-

⁵⁴⁵ B^mP bandhananimittam

⁵⁴⁶ BG ghātakam vacchā-

B^m °kimilayo

P ghātakāpacchādanakimilayo

⁵⁴⁷ AP anatta-

⁵⁴⁸ A °posakā ; BGKM °posakā

⁵⁴⁹ ABG jana- ; M janā-

⁵⁵⁰ B^mP °dāhakā

⁵⁵¹ B^mP °kūpāvalamba-bīraṇa-

madhupindam

⁵⁵² ABGKM sampassan-

⁵⁵³ More details found in Cp A 315
are omitted here.

⁵⁵⁴ B adds andhakārena mohe
nītabbā tathā yasmā paññā
āloko viya ; G adds andhakāre-
tabbā tathā yasmā paññā āloko
viya

⁵⁵⁵ BG °karaṇāni

⁵⁵⁶ A lohakāraṇāni ;

BG lokaraṇāni

⁵⁵⁷ B nandi

⁵⁵⁸ B^mP °bhitā

⁵⁵⁹ ABGKM °saṅgaṇikā only

⁵⁶⁰ P thānasmim

⁵⁶¹ B^mP micchādhimāno

⁵⁶² AK °hitam cittatā

⁵⁶³ ABGKM paññā-

⁵⁶⁴ B^m °pāsana

⁵⁶⁵ K °bhāvo

micchāvikappo, viparītābhiniveso, kāyadaḍḍhibahulatā,⁵⁶⁶ asaṃvegasilatā, pañca nīvaraṇāni. Saṅkhepato ye⁵⁶⁷ vā pana dhamme āsevato anuppannā paññā na uppajjati, uppannā⁵⁶⁸ parihāyati, iti imāni sammohakāraṇāni parivajjantena bāhusacce⁵⁶⁹ jhān' ādisu ca yogo karaṇīyo.

Tatthāyaṃ bāhusaccassa visayavibhāgo : — Pañcakkhandhā dvādas' āyatanāni, aṭṭhārasadhātuyo, cattāri saccāni, dvāvisat'⁵⁷⁰ indriyāni, dvādasapadiko, paṭiccasamuppādo, tathā satipaṭṭhān' ādayo kusal' ādidhammappabhedā⁵⁷¹ ca. Yāni ca loke anavajjāni vijjaṭṭhānāni,⁵⁷² ye ca sattānaṃ hitasukhavidhānayaogyā⁵⁷³ kalāvisesā.⁵⁷⁴ Iti evaṃ pakāraṃ sakalam eva sutavisaṃsaṃ⁵⁷⁵ upāyakosallapubbaṅgamāya paññāya sativiriya' upatthambhakāraṇāya sādhuṃ uggahaṇa-savana-dhāraṇa-paricaya-paripucchāhi ogāhetvā⁵⁷⁶ tattha ca paresaṃ patiṭṭhāpanena⁵⁷⁷ sutamayā paññā nibbattetabbā ; tathā khandh' ādīnaṃ sabhāvadhammānaṃ ākāraparivittakānaṃ mukhena te nijjhānaṃ khamāpentena cintāmayā ; khandh' ādīnaṃ yeva pana salakkhaṇa-sāmaññalakkhaṇa-pariggahavasena lokiyapariññaṃ⁵⁷⁸ nibbattentena⁵⁷⁹ pubbabhāgabhāvanāpaññā sampādetabbā. Evaṃ hi : Nāmarūpamattam idaṃ yathārahaṃ paccayehi uppajjati c' eva nirujjhati ca, na ettha koci kattā⁵⁸⁰ vā kāretā vā, hutvā abhāv' aṭṭhena⁵⁸¹ aniccaṃ, udayabyaya-patipīḷaṇ' aṭṭhena⁵⁸² dukkhaṃ, avasavattan' aṭṭhena anattā ti ajjhātikabāhire dhamme nibbisesaṃ parijānanto tattha āsaṃ⁵⁸³ pajahitvā,⁵⁸⁴ pare ca tattha taṃ jahāpetvā kevalaṃ karuṇāvasen' eva yāva na buddhaguṇā hatthatalaṃ āgacchanti, tāva yānattaye satte avatāraṇapariṇāmanehi patiṭṭhāpento, jhāna-vimokkha-samādhi-samāpattiyo ca va-sībhāvaṃ pāpento paññāya⁵⁸⁵ matthakaṃ pāpuṇātīti.⁵⁸⁶

⁵⁶⁶ B^mP °dalhi-

⁵⁶⁷ ABGKM ye ye

⁵⁶⁸ BGM uppajjantā

⁵⁶⁹ BG °saccena

⁵⁷⁰ B^m bāvisat'

⁵⁷¹ B^mP °dhammappakārabhedā

⁵⁷² BGM °vijjā-

⁵⁷³ B °yogyaṃ

GKM °yogya

⁵⁷⁴ B^mP byākaraṇavisesā

⁵⁷⁵ M sutta- ; P subha-

⁵⁷⁶ AK ogāhetvā

⁵⁷⁷ B^m °tṭhapa-

⁵⁷⁸ B^mP lokiyaṃ pariññaṃ

⁵⁷⁹ AK nibbattantena

⁵⁸⁰ P sattā

⁵⁸¹ AK °aṭṭho na

⁵⁸² B^m udayabbayapati-

⁵⁸³ B^m āsaṅgaṃ

⁵⁸⁴ ABGKM jahitvā

⁵⁸⁵ B^mP add ativiya

⁵⁸⁶ A portion which occurs in Cp

A 317 is omitted here.

Tathā sammāsambodhiyā katābhinihārena mahāsattena :
 Ko nu ajja mayā ⁵⁸⁷ puññañāṇasambhāro upacito, kiṃ
 vā ⁵⁸⁸ mayā kataṃ parahitan ti divase divase paccavekkhan-
 tena sattahit' atthaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo. Sabbesam pi
 sattānam upakārāya attano kāyaṃ jīvitaṃ ca ossajitabbam ;
 sabbe pi sattā anodhiso mettāya karuṇāya ca pharitabbā. ⁵⁸⁹
 Yā kāci sattānam dukkh' uppatti sabbā sā attani ⁵⁹⁰
 pāṭikaṅkhitabbā, sabbesaṃ ca sattānam ⁵⁹¹ puññaṃ ab-
 bhanumoditabbam. Buddhamahantatā abhiṇham ⁵⁹² paccavekkhitabbā. Yaṃ kiñci kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya vā,
 taṃ sabbam bodhicittapubbaṅgamaṃ ⁵⁹³ kātabbam. Iminā
 hi upāyena bodhisattānam aparimeyyo puññasambhāro ⁵⁹⁴
 upaciyati. Api ca sattānam paribhog' atthaṃ ⁵⁹⁵ paripālan'
 atthaṃ ca attano sarīraṃ jīvitaṃ ca pariccajitvā khuppi-
 pāsā-sīt' uṇha-vāt' ātap' ādidukkhapaṭikāro ⁵⁹⁶ pariyesitabbo.
 Yaṃ ca yathāvuttadukkhapaṭikārajaṃ sukhaṃ attanā
 paṭilabhati, tathā ramaṇīyesu ārām' uyyāna-pāsādatal'
 ādisu araṇṇ' āyatanesu ca kāyacittasantāpābhāvena abhinib-
 butattā sukhaṃ vindati. Yaṃ ca suṇāti Buddhānubuddha-
 bodhisattānam diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārabhūtaṃ ⁵⁹⁷ jhāna-
 samāpattisukhaṃ, taṃ sabbam sattesu anodhiso upasaṃ-
 harati. Ayaṃ tāva asamāhitabhūmiyaṃ nayo.

Samāhito pana attanā yathānubhūtaṃ ⁵⁹⁸ visesādhigama-
 nibbattiṃ ⁵⁹⁹ pītipassaddhisukhaṃ ⁶⁰⁰ ca sabbasattesu adhi-
 mucati. Tathā mahati saṃsāradukkhe tannimittabhūte ca
 kilesābhisaṅkhārādukkhe nimuggaṃ sattanikāyaṃ disvā,
 tattha pi chedana-bhedana-sedana ⁶⁰¹ piṃsan' aggisantāp'
 ādijaniṭā dukkhā tippā ⁶⁰² kharā kaṭukā vedanā nīrantaraṃ
 cirakālaṃ vediyaṇte narake ; añña-m-aññaṃ khujjana-
 santāsana ⁶⁰³ viheṭhana-himsana-parādhīnatādihi dukkhaṃ
 anubhavante tiracchāne ; jotimālākulasarīre uddhabāhu ⁶⁰⁴

⁵⁸⁷ B^mP omit

⁵⁸⁸ B^mP ca

⁵⁸⁹ ABGKM pari-

⁵⁹⁰ AK attāni

⁵⁹¹ ABGKM omit

⁵⁹² ABGKM abhi only

⁵⁹³ B^m bodhininnacitta-

P °cittam pubbaṅ-

⁵⁹⁴ B^mP puññabhāgo

⁵⁹⁵ °bhogan' atthaṃ

⁵⁹⁶ B^mP khuppipāsā-

⁵⁹⁷ ABGKM °dhamme

sukhavihārabhūta

⁵⁹⁸ ABGKM °bhūta

⁵⁹⁹ B^mP °nibbattaṃ

⁶⁰⁰ ABGK °passaddhiṃ-

⁶⁰¹ AK sadalana

B^mP phālana

⁶⁰² B^mP tippā

⁶⁰³ B^mP °tāpana

⁶⁰⁴ BG uddhā-

viravante ukkāmukhe khuppipās' ādihi dayhamāne vanta-khel' ādi-āhāre ⁶⁰⁵ ca mahādukkhaṃ vedayamāne pete ca ; pariyeṭṭhimūlakam mahantaṃ anayavyasanaṃ pāpuṇante hatthacched' ādikāraṇayogena daliddatādibhāvena ⁶⁰⁶ khuppipās' ādiyogena balavantehi abhibhavanīyato, paresaṃ vahanato, parādhīnato ca narake pete tiracchāne ca atisayante ⁶⁰⁷ apāyadukkhānibbisesaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavante manusse ca ; tathā visayavisaparibhogavikkhittacittatāya ⁶⁰⁸ rāg' ādipariāhena ⁶⁰⁹ dayhamāne vāyuegasamuṭṭhitajālāsamiddhasukkhakaṭṭhasannipāte aggikkhandhe viya anupasantapariāhavuttike ⁶¹⁰ kāmāvacaradeve ca ; mahatā vāyāmena vidūram ākāsaṃ vigāhitasakuntā viya, balavantehi khittasārā viya ca sati pi cirappavattiyam anicc' antikatāya ⁶¹¹ pātapariyosānā, ⁶¹² anatikkantajātijārāmarāṇā evāti rūpāvacarārūpāvacaradeve ca passantena mettākaruṇāhi ⁶¹³ anodhiso ⁶¹⁴ sattā pharitabbā. Evaṃ kāyena vācāya manasā ca bodhisambhāre nīrantaraṃ upacinantena ussāho pavattetabbo.

Api ca acinteyyāparimita-vipulodāra ⁶¹⁵ vimāla-nirūpamanirupakkilesa-guṇagaṇa ⁶¹⁶ nicaya-nidānabhūtaṃ buddhabhāvassa ussakkivā ⁶¹⁷ sampāpanayogyassa viriyassa ānubhāvaṃ ⁶¹⁷ na pacurajanā sotum pi sakkuṇanti, pageva ⁶¹⁸ paṭipajjitum. ⁶¹⁸ Tathā hi tividhā abhinīhāracitt' uppatti, catasso buddhabhūmiyo, cattāri saṅgahavatthūni, karuṇ' okāsātā, ⁶¹⁹ Buddhadhammesu nijjhānakkhanti, sabbadhammesu ⁶²⁰ nirūpalepo, ⁶²¹ sabbasattesu ⁶²² puttasaññā ⁶²² saṃsāradukkhhehi aparikkhedo, ⁶²³ sabbadeyyadhammapariccāgo, tena ca nirabhimānatā, ⁶²⁴ adhisīlasikkhādi-adhiṭṭhānaṃ,

⁶⁰⁵ BG 'khel' ādihi-

P vambha-

⁶⁰⁶ B^m dubbaṇṇa-duddasika-dalidda-

⁶⁰⁷ ABGKM °yantti

⁶⁰⁸ BGP *omit* citta

⁶⁰⁹ B^m P °pariyutthānena

⁶¹⁰ AKM pariāhapātaparādhīna-

vuttike

BG °pariāhaparādhīnamuttike

B^m P *add* anihataparādhīne

⁶¹¹ B^m anacc'-

⁶¹² AK pānapari-

P vātapari-

⁶¹³ B^m P mettāya karuṇāya ca

⁶¹⁴ AK anoddhādhiso

M ano odhiso

⁶¹⁵ B^m P vipulolāra

⁶¹⁶ B^m P *omit* gaṇa

⁶¹⁷⁻⁶¹⁷ B^m P sampahamsanayogyam viriyam nāma acinteyy' ānubhāvaṃ eva. Yam

⁶¹⁸ ABGKM *omit*

⁶¹⁹ AKM taruṇokarasatā

BG °okarasatā

⁶²⁰ AKM sacca-

⁶²¹ AKM °lopo

⁶²² ABGKM *omit*

⁶²³ ABGKM °khepo

⁶²⁴ B^m P nīratimānatā

tattha ca acalatā, parāpavādāparādhāpakāresu ⁶²⁵ avikāro, ⁶²⁶ dhīravīrabhāvo, ⁶²⁷ ārambhadaḷhatā, ⁶²⁸ kusalakiriyāsu pītipāmojjaṃ, vivekaninnacittatā, jhānānuyogo, anavajjasutena ⁶²⁹ atitti, yathāsutassa dhammassa ⁶³⁰ paresaṃ hit' ajjhāsayaena ⁶³¹ desanā, sattānaṃ nāye nivesanaṃ ⁶³² saccādhītthānaṃ, ⁶³³ sampattīsu vasībhāvo, abhiññāsu balappatti, lakkaṇattayāvabodho, satipaṭṭhān' ādisu abhiyogena lok' uttaramaggasambhāra-sambharaṇaṃ navalok' uttarāvakkantīti evaṃ ādikā sabbā bodhisambhārapaṭipatti viriyānubhāven' eva samijjhatīti abhinhārato yāva mahābodhi anossajjantena sakkaccaṃ ⁶³⁴ nirantaraṃ viriyaṃ sampādetabbāṃ. Sampajjamāne ca viriye khanti-ādayo dān' ādayo ca sabbe pi bodhisambhārā tad adhīnavuttitāya sampannā eva hontīti. Khanti-ādisu pi iminā nayena paṭipatti veditabbā.

Iti sattānaṃ sukhūpakaraṇapariccāgena bahudhā anuggahakaraṇaṃ dānena paṭipatti; sīlena tesāṃ jīvita-sāpateyya-dārarakkhā abhedā-piyahitavacanāvihimsādikaraṇāni; nekhammena nesāṃ āmisapaṭiggahaṇa-dhammadān' ādinā anekadhā hitacariyā; paññāya tesāṃ hitakaruṇūpāyako-sallaṃ; viriyena tattha ussāh' ārambha-asamhīraṇāni; ⁶³⁵ khantiyā tad aparādhāsahanaṃ; saccena tesāṃ avañcana-tadupakārakiriyāsamādānāvisaṃvādan' ādi; adhiṭṭhānena tad upakāraṇaṇe ⁶³⁶ anattasampāte ⁶³⁷ pi acalanāṃ; mettāya tesāṃ hitasukhānucintanaṃ; upekkhāya tesāṃ upakārāpakāresu vikārānāpattīti ⁶³⁸ evaṃ aparimāṇe satte ārabha anukampita-sabbasattassa mahāsattassa bodhisattassa puthujjanehi asādhāraṇo aparimāṇo ⁶³⁹ puññañāṇasambhārūpacayo ettha ⁶⁴⁰ paṭipattīti veditabbāṃ. Yo c' etāsaṃ ⁶⁴¹ paccayo vutto, tassa ca sakkaccaṃ sampādanaṃ.

Ko vibhāgo ti ?

⁶²⁵ ABGKM parāpakāresu

B^m omits

⁶²⁶ B^m omits; P adhikāro

⁶²⁷ B^m omits; P thiravira-

⁶²⁸ B^m omits

⁶²⁹ ABGKM °sukhena ca

⁶³⁰ AKM saddhamma-

⁶³¹ ABGKM omits

⁶³² B^m adds ārambhadaḷhatā
dhīravīrabhāvo parāpavāda-
parāpakāresu vikārābhāvo

⁶³³ ABGKM omits

⁶³⁴ ABGKM sakkacca

⁶³⁵ B^m P °hīrāni

⁶³⁶ ABGKM upakaraṇe

⁶³⁷ P anatta-

⁶³⁸ A vikārānantīti

K vikārānāttīti

M vikāratāpattīti

⁶³⁹ A °mānesu

⁶⁴⁰ ABGKM etāhi

⁶⁴¹ BGM ce tāyaṃ

Dasa pāramiyo, dasa upapāramiyo, dasa param' attha-pāramiyo ti samatiṃsa pāramiyo. Tattha katābhinihārassa bodhisattassa parahitakarūṇābhiniṇṇa-āsayappayogassa ⁶⁴² kaṇhadhammavokiṇṇā sukkā ⁶⁴³ dhammā pāramiyo; tehi avokiṇṇā sukkā dhammā upapāramiyo; akaṇhā sukkā ⁶⁴⁴ param' atthapāramiyo ti keci. Samudāgamanakālesu ⁶⁴⁵ pūriyamānā vā ⁶⁴⁶ pāramiyo; bodhisattabhūmiyaṃ puṇṇā upapāramiyo; buddhabhūmiyaṃ sabb' ākāraparipuṇṇā param' atthapāramiyo. Bodhisattabhūmiyaṃ vā parahita-karaṇato pāramiyo; attahitakaraṇato ⁶⁴⁷ upapāramiyo; buddhabhūmiyaṃ balavesārajjasamadhigamena ubhayahitaparipūraṇato param' atthapāramiyo ti evaṃ ādimaj-jhapiyosānesu paṇidhān' ārambhapariniṭṭhānesu tesam vibhāgo ti apare. Dosūpasamakaraṇāpakatikānaṃ ⁶⁴⁸ bhavasukha-vimuttisukha-paramasukhappattānaṃ puññūpacaya-bhedato tabbibhāgo ti aññe.

Lajjā-sati-mānāpassayānaṃ lok' uttaradhammādhipatiṇaṃ silasamādhipaṇṇānaṃ ⁶⁴⁹ garukānaṃ ⁶⁵⁰ tārita ⁶⁵¹ tarita ⁶⁵² tārayitūnaṃ anubudda-pacceka-buddha-sammā-sambuddhānaṃ pāramī-upapāramī-param' atthapāramihi bodhisattasampattito ⁶⁵³ yathāvuttavibhāgo ti keci. Citta-paṇidhito yāva vacīpaṇidhi, tāva pavattā sambhārā pāramiyo; vacīpaṇidhito yāva kāyapaṇidhi, tāva pavattā upapāramiyo; kāyapaṇidhito pabhuti param' atthapāramiyo ti apare. Aññe pana: Parapuññānumodanavasena pavattā sambhārā pāramiyo; paresaṃ kārāpanavasena pavattā upapāramiyo; sayam karaṇavasena pavattā param' atthapāramiyo ti vadanti. Tathā bhavasukh' āvaho puññānaṃ sambhāro pāramī, attano nibbānasukh' āvaho upapāramī, paresaṃ tad ubhayasukh' āvaho param' atthapāramīti eke.

Puttadāradhan' ādi-upakaraṇapariccāgo pana dānapāramī; attano aṅgapariccāgo dāna-upapāramī; attano

⁶⁴² ABGKM °ninnatāsayappa-

B^m °karaṇābhi-

⁶⁴³ B^mP sukka

⁶⁴⁴ B^mP asukkā

⁶⁴⁵ ABGKM °gamanayanakālesu

⁶⁴⁶ B^mP omīti

⁶⁴⁷ BG °kāraṇato

⁶⁴⁸ ABGKM desūpa-

⁶⁴⁹ B^mP °paṇṇā

⁶⁵⁰ P karaṇānaṃ

⁶⁵¹ AK tārika

⁶⁵² A omīti

B tārita

⁶⁵³ B^m bodhittayappattito

jīvitapariccāgo dānaparam' atthapāramī. Tathā puttadār' ādikassa tividhassa pi hetu avītikkamanavasena tisso silapāramiyo, tesu eva tividhesu vatthusu ālayaṃ upacchinditvā nikkhamanavasena tisso nekkhammapāramiyo; upakaraṇ' aṅga-jīvitataṇhaṃ samūhanitvā sattānaṃ hitā-hitavinicchayakaraṇavasena tisso paññāpāramiyo; yathā-vuttabhedānaṃ pariccāg' ādīnaṃ vāyamanavasena tisso viriyapāramiyo; upakaraṇ' aṅga-jīvit' antarāyakaraṇaṃ khamanavasena tisso khantipāramiyo; upakaraṇ' aṅga-jīvitahetu saccapariccāgavasena ⁶⁵⁴ tisso saccapāramiyo; dān' ādipāramiyo akuppādhīttānāvasena samijjhantīti upakaraṇ' ādivināse pi acalādhiṭṭhānāvasena tisso adhiṭṭhānapāramiyo; upakaraṇ' ādi-upaghātakesu pi sattesu mettāya avijahanavasena ⁶⁵⁵ tisso mettāpāramiyo; yathāvuttavattatthutayassa upakārakāpakārakesu ⁶⁵⁶ sattasaṅkhāresu majjhataṭṭapaṭilābhavasena tisso upekkhāpāramiyo ti evaṃ ādinā etāsaṃ vibhāgo veditabbo.

Ko saṅgaho ti ?

Ettha pana yathā etā ⁶⁵⁷ vibhāgato tiṃsavidhā pi dānapāramī-ādhībhāvato dasavidhā, evaṃ dāna-sīla-khantiviriya-jhāna-paññāsabhāvena chabbidhā. Etāsu hi nekkhammapāramī silapāramiyā saṅgahitā, tassā ⁶⁵⁸ pabbajjābhāve; ⁶⁵⁹ nīvaraṇavivekabhāve ⁶⁶⁰ pana jhānapārami, yā kusaladhammabhāve chahi pi saṅgahitā. Saccapāramī silapāramiyā ekadeso ⁶⁶¹ yeva; ⁶⁶² vacīvirati ⁶⁶³ sacca-pakkhe; nāṇasaccapakkhe pana paññāpāramiyā saṅgahitā. Mettāpāramī jhānapāramiyā ⁶⁶⁴ eva, ⁶⁶⁴ upekkhāpāramī jhānapaññāpāramīhi; adhiṭṭhānapāramī sabbāhi pi saṅgahitā ti.

Etesaṃ ca dān' ādīnaṃ channaṃ guṇānaṃ aññaṃañña-sambandhānaṃ ⁶⁶⁵ pañcadasayugal' ādīni ⁶⁶⁶ pañcadasayugal' ādisādhakāni honti, seyyathīdaṃ dānasīlayugalaena parahitāhitānaṃ karaṇākaraṇayugalasiddhi; dānakhantiyu-

⁶⁵⁴ AK sabbātapariccāga-BGM saṅkhātapariccāga-

⁶⁵⁵ AKM avidahana-

⁶⁵⁶ BGM upakārakārakesu B^mP upakārāpakāresu

⁶⁵⁷ BG ca tā

⁶⁵⁸ GK tassa

⁶⁵⁹ AK °bhava

⁶⁶⁰ AKM nīvaraṇā-

⁶⁶¹ G °dese

⁶⁶² BG ye

⁶⁶³ B^mP vacīsaccavirati

⁶⁶⁴ ABGKM °pārami yeva

⁶⁶⁵ B^mP aññaṃañña-

⁶⁶⁶ B^m yugala for yugala throughout para

galena alobhādosayugalasiddhi, dānaviriyayugalena cāgasu-
tayugalasiddhi; ⁶⁶⁷ dānajhānayugalena kāmadosappahāna-
yugalasiddhi, dānapaññāyugalena ariyayānadhurayugalasid-
dhi; ⁶⁶⁸ silakhantidvayena payog' āsayasuddhidvayasiddhi;
silaviriyadvayena bhāvanādvayasiddhi; silajhānavayena
dussīlyapariyutthānappahānavayasiddhi; silapaññādvaya-
yena dānavayasiddhi; khantiviriyayugalena khamātejad-
vayasiddhi; ⁶⁶⁹ khantijhānayugalena virodhānurodhappa-
hānayugalasiddhi; khantipaññāyugalena suññatākhanti-
paṭivedhadukasiddhi; viriyajhānadukena paggahāvikkhe-
padukasiddhi; viriyapaññādukena saraṇadukasiddhi; jhā-
napaññādukena yānadukasiddhi. Dānasīlakhantittikena
lobhadosamohappahānattikasiddhi; ⁶⁷⁰ dānasīlaviriyattikena
bhogajīvitakāyasār' ādānattikasiddhi; ⁶⁷¹ dānasīlajhānat-
tikena puññakiriyavatthuttikasiddhi; dānasīlapaññāttikena
āmisābhayadhammadānattikasiddhīti evaṃ itarehi pi tikehi
catukk' ādihi ca yathāsambhavaṃ tikāni catukk' ādini ca
yojettabbāni.

Evaṃ chabbidhānam pi pana imāsaṃ pāramīnaṃ catūhi
adhiṭṭhānehi saṅgaho veditabbo. Sabbapāramīnaṃ ⁶⁷²
samūhasaṅgahato hi cattāri adhiṭṭhānāni seyyathidaṃ
saccādhīṭṭhānaṃ, cāgādhīṭṭhānaṃ upasamādhīṭṭhānaṃ,
paññādhīṭṭhānaṃ ti. ⁽¹²⁾ Tattha adhiṭṭhāti etena, ettha vā
adhiṭṭhāti, ⁶⁷³ adhiṭṭhānamattam eva vā tan ti adhiṭ-
ṭhānaṃ. Saccañ c' etaṃ ⁶⁷⁴ adhiṭṭhānañ ca, saccassa vā
adhiṭṭhānaṃ, saccaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ etassāti vā saccādhīṭ-
ṭhānaṃ. Evaṃ sesesu pi. Tattha avisesato tāva lok'
uttarakatābhinihārassa ⁶⁷⁵ anukampitasabbasattassa mahā-
sattassa paṭiññānurūpaṃ ⁶⁷⁶ sabbapāramipariggahato ⁶⁷⁷
saccādhīṭṭhānaṃ; ⁶⁷⁸ tesam paṭipakkhapaṭiccāgato cāgā-
dhīṭṭhānaṃ; sabbapāramitāguṇehi upasamato upasamā-

(12) Cp D III 229

⁶⁶⁷ ABGKM bhagasatvayugala-

⁶⁶⁸ ABGKM ariyadānayugala-

⁶⁶⁹ AK khamāmevadvaya-
BG khamāmettādvaya-
M khamāmedvaya-

⁶⁷⁰ P °ppahānasiddhi

⁶⁷¹ BG °ādānaṃ tika-

⁶⁷² ABGKM °pāramī

⁶⁷³ ABGKM °ṭṭhanti

⁶⁷⁴ BG etaṃ

B^mP ca taṃ

⁶⁷⁵ ABGKM lok' uttar' anekatā-
bhinihārassa

⁶⁷⁶ B^mP pariññā-

⁶⁷⁷ ABGKM °paṭiggahato

⁶⁷⁸ AKM sabbādhi-
BG saddhādhi-

dhiṭṭhānaṃ; tehi yeva parahitopāyakosallato paññādhī-
 ṭhānaṃ. Visesato pana: Atthikajanaṃ avisaṃvādetvā
 dassāmiti paṭijānanaṃ ⁶⁷⁹ paṭiññaṃ avisaṃvādetvā dānato
 dānaṃ, avisaṃvādetvā anumodanato, macchariy' ādipaṭi-
 pakkhapaṛiccāgato, deyyapaṭiggāhakadānadeyyadhammak-
 khayesu lobhadosamohabhayaṃvūpasamato, ⁶⁸⁰ yathārahaṃ
 yathākālaṃ yathāvidhānaṃ ca dānato, paññ' uttarato ⁶⁸¹ ca
 kusalaḍḍhamānaṃ caturādhiṭṭhānapadaṭṭhānaṃ dānaṃ.
 Tathā saṃvarasamādānassa avitikkamanato, dussilyapaṛic-
 cāgato, duccharitavūpasamanato ⁶⁸² paññ' uttarato ⁶⁸³ ca
 caturādhiṭṭhānapadaṭṭhānaṃ ⁶⁸⁴ silaṃ. Yathāpaṭiññaṃ ⁶⁸⁵
 khamanato parāparādhavikappapaṛiccāgato kodhapaṛiyuṭ-
 ṭhānavūpasamato, paññ' uttarato ⁶⁸⁶ ca caturādhiṭṭhāna-
 padaṭṭhānā khanti. Paṭiññānurūpaṃ ⁶⁸⁷ parahitakara-
 naṃ, ⁶⁸⁸ visādapariccāgato, akusalaḍḍhamānaṃ ⁶⁸⁹ vūpa-
 samato paññ' uttarato ⁶⁹⁰ ca caturādhiṭṭhānapadaṭṭhānaṃ
 viriyaṃ. Paṭiññānurūpaṃ lokahitānucintanato nīvaraṇa-
 paṛiccāgato cittūpasamato ⁶⁹¹ paññ' uttarato ⁶⁹² ca caturā-
 dhiṭṭhānapadaṭṭhānaṃ jhānaṃ. Yathāpaṭiññaṃ parahitū-
 pāyakosallato anupāyakiriyāpaṛiccāgato, mohajapaṛilāhavu-
 pasamato, sabbaññutāpaṭilābhato ca caturādhiṭṭhānapadaṭ-
 ṭhānā paññā.

Tattha ñeyyapaṭiññānuvidhānehi saccādhīṭṭhānaṃ, vat-
 thukāmakilesakāmapaṛiccāgehi cāgādhīṭṭhānaṃ, dosaduk-
 khavūpasamehi upasamādhīṭṭhānaṃ, anubodhapaṭivedhehi
 paññādhīṭṭhānaṃ. Tividhasaccapaṛiggahitaṃ dosattayavi-
 rodhi saccādhīṭṭhānaṃ, tividhacāgapaṛiggahitaṃ ⁶⁹³ dosatta-
 yavirodhi ⁶⁹⁴ cāgādhīṭṭhānaṃ, tividhavūpasamapaṛiggahitaṃ
 dosattayavirodhi upasamādhīṭṭhānaṃ, tividhaññānapaṛigga-
 hitaṃ dosattayavirodhi paññādhīṭṭhānaṃ. Saccādhīṭṭhāna-
 paṛiggahitāni cāgūpasamapaññādhīṭṭhānāni ⁶⁹⁵ avisaṃvāda-

⁶⁷⁹ B^m °jānato

⁶⁸⁰ AK °samaṇo

GM °samatho

⁶⁸¹ BK paññāttarato

⁶⁸² B^mP °samato

⁶⁸³ AKM °rāto

BG paññāttarāto

P paññuttato

⁶⁸⁴ B caturadhiṭṭhāna- *here and below*

⁶⁸⁵ ABGKM °paññaṃ

⁶⁸⁶ ABGK paññāttarato

⁶⁸⁷ AK °rūpa

⁶⁸⁸ B °karuṇāto

⁶⁸⁹ ABGKM akusala *only*

⁶⁹⁰ BK paññāttarato

⁶⁹¹ B^m cittavūpasamato

P cittarūpasamato

⁶⁹² ABGKM tividhūpasamacāga

⁶⁹³ ABGKM *add* upasamā

⁶⁹⁴ ABG cāgūpasamaññādhī-
 KM cāgūpasamaññādhī-

nato paṭiññānuvidhānato ca. Cāgādhiṭṭhānapariggahitāni saccūpasamapaññādhiṭṭhānāni ⁶⁹⁵ paṭipakkhapariccāgato sabbapariccāgaphalattā ca. Upasamādhiṭṭhānapariggahitāni saccacāgapaññādhiṭṭhānāni kilesapariḷāhūpasamato ⁶⁹⁶ kammūpasamato kammapariḷāhūpasamato ⁶⁹⁶ ca. Paññādhiṭṭhānapariggahitāni saccacāgūpasamādhiṭṭhānāni ñānapubbañgamato ñānānuparivattanato cāti evaṃ sabbā pi pāramiyo saccappabhāvitā ⁶⁹⁷ cāgapariyañjitā upasamopabrūhitā paññāparisuddhā. Saccam hi etāsaṃ janakaḥetu, cāgo pariggāhakahetu, upasamo parivuddhiḥetu, ⁶⁹⁸ paññā ⁶⁹⁹ parisuddhiḥetu. Tathā ādimhi saccādhiṭṭhānaṃ ⁷⁰⁰ saccapaṭiññattā, majjhe cāgādhiṭṭhānaṃ katapañidhānassa parahitāya attapariccāgato, ante upasamādhiṭṭhānaṃ sabbūpasamapariyosānattā, ādimajjhapariyosānesu paññādhiṭṭhānaṃ, tasmim sati sambhavato, asati abhāvato, yathapaṭiññāṇa ca bhāvato.

Tattha mahāpurisā attahitaparahitakarehi garupiyabhāvakarehi ⁷⁰¹ saccacāgādhiṭṭhānehi gihibhūtā āmisadānena pare anugaṇhanti. ⁷⁰² Tathā attahitaparahitakarehi garupiyabhāvakarehi ⁷⁰³ upasamapaññādhiṭṭhānehi ca pabbajitabhūtā ⁷⁰⁴ dhammadānena pare anugaṇhanti. ⁷⁰⁵

Tattha antimabhāve ⁷⁰⁶ bodhisattassa caturādhiṭṭhānaparipūraṇaṃ. Paripuṇṇacaturādhiṭṭhānassa hi carimakabhāvūpapattitī ⁷⁰⁷ eke. Tatra hi gabbh' okkanti-ṭhiti-nikkhamanesu paññādhiṭṭhānasamudāgamena sato sampajāno saccādhiṭṭhānapāripūriyā sampatijāto ⁷⁰⁸ uttarābhimukho ⁷⁰⁹ sattapadavītiḥārena ⁷¹⁰ gantvā sabbā disā oloketvā saccānuparivattinā vacasā

“ Aggo 'ham asmi lokassa jetṭho ... pe ... seṭṭho 'ham asmi lokassā ” ti ⁽¹²⁾

(12) D II 15; M III 123

⁶⁹⁵ ABGKM sabbūpasama-
⁶⁹⁶ B^m kāmūpasamato kāmāpari-
⁶⁹⁷ AKM sabba-
⁶⁹⁸ B^m °vuḍḍhi-
P °vuccacchihetu
⁶⁹⁹ BG saññā
⁷⁰⁰ AKM saddhādhi-
⁷⁰¹ ABGKM guruppiya-
P garuviya-
⁷⁰² B^m anugga-

⁷⁰³ P garuviya-
⁷⁰⁴ P pabbajitā bhūtā
⁷⁰⁵ B^m anugga-
⁷⁰⁶ ABGKM ante bhāve
⁷⁰⁷ A °bhāvūpa-
P °bhāvūpagavattitī
⁷⁰⁸ ABGKM sampatijāto
⁷⁰⁹ ABGKM uttarābhimukho
⁷¹⁰ ABGKM °hāre

tikkhattuṃ sihanādaṃ nadi. Upasamādhīttānasamudāgamaṃ jīṇṇ' ātura-mata-pabbajitadassāvino catudhammapadesakovidassa ⁷¹¹ yobban' ārogyajīvitasampattimadānaṃ ⁷¹² upasamo. Cāgādhiṭṭhānasamudāgamaṃ mahato nātīparivattassa hatthagatassa ca cakkavattirajjassa ⁷¹³ anapekkhāpariccāgo ti.

Dutiye tñāne abhisambodhiyaṃ caturādhiṭṭhānaparipūraṇaṃ ⁷¹⁴ ti keci. Tattha hi yathāpaṭiññaṃ saccādhīttānasamudāgamaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ abhisamayo, tato hi saccādhīttānaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ. Cāgādhiṭṭhānasamudāgamaṃ ⁷¹⁵ sabbakilesopakkilesāpariccāgo, ⁷¹⁶ tato hi cāgādhiṭṭhānaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ. Upasamādhīttānasamudāgamaṃ paramūpasamasampatti, ⁷¹⁷ tato hi upasamādhīttānaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ. Paññādhiṭṭhānasamudāgamaṃ anāvaraṇaṇāpaṭilābho, tato hi paññādhiṭṭhānaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ ⁷¹⁸ ti; taṃ asiddhaṃ abhisambodhiyā pi param' atthabhāvato.

Tatiye hi tñāne ⁷¹⁹ dhammacakkappavattane caturādhiṭṭhāna-paripūraṇaṃ ⁷²⁰ ti aññe. Tattha hi saccādhīttānasamudāgatassa dvādasahi ākārehi ariyasaccadesanā ⁷²¹ saccādhīttāna-paripūraṇaṃ. Cāgādhiṭṭhānasamudāgatassa sadhammamahādānakaraṇe ⁷²² cāgādhiṭṭhānaparipūraṇaṃ. Upasamādhīttānasamudāgatassa sayāṃ upasantassa pasesaṃ upasamanena upasamādhīttānaparipūraṇaṃ. Paññādhiṭṭhānasamudāgatassa vineyyānaṃ āsay' ādiparijānanena paññādhiṭṭhānaparipūraṇaṃ ti; tad api asiddhaṃ apariyosittā buddhakiccaṃ.

Catutthe ⁷²³ tñāne ⁷²³ parinibbāne caturādhiṭṭhānaparipuṇṇaṃ ⁷²⁴ ti apare. Tatra hi parinibbutattā param' atthasaccappattiyā ⁷²⁵ saccādhīttānaparipūraṇaṃ, sabbūpadhi-
paṭinissaggena cāgādhiṭṭhānaparipūraṇaṃ, sabbasaṅkhārū-

⁷¹¹ ABGKM °dhamm'

uddesikovidassa

⁷¹² A °sāpattisamādānaṃ

⁷¹³ BG °rājassa

⁷¹⁴ B^mP °tthānaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ

⁷¹⁵ BG °tthānaṃ samudā-

⁷¹⁶ BG °paṭiccāgo

⁷¹⁷ AK paramūpasampatti

BG paramūpasamāpatti

M paramūpasamāpatti

⁷¹⁸ BGM puṇṇaṃ

⁷¹⁹ BG dāne

⁷²⁰ B^mP °dhiṭṭhānaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ
here and below in this para

⁷²¹ B^mP °desanāya

⁷²² B^mP °mahāyāgākaraṇena

⁷²³ ABGKM catutthehi tñānehi

⁷²⁴ ABGKM °paripūraṇaṃ

⁷²⁵ B^mP °saccasampattiyā

pasamena upasamādhīttānaparipūraṇaṃ, paññāpayojana-pariniṭṭhānena paññādhīttānaparipūraṇaṃ ti.

Tatra mahāpurisassa visesena mettākhetto ⁷²⁶ abhijā-tiyaṃ saccādhīttānasamudāgatassa saccādhīttānaparipūraṇaṃ ⁷²⁷ abhivyattaṃ, ⁷²⁷ visesena karuṇākhetto abhisambodhiyaṃ paññādhīttānasamudāgatassa paññādhīttānaparipūraṇaṃ abhivyattaṃ, visesena muditākhetto dhammacakkappavattane cāgādhīttānasamudāgatassa cāgādhīttānaparipūraṇaṃ abhivyattaṃ, visesena upekkhākhetto parinibbāne upasamādhīttānasamudāgatassa upasamādhīttānaparipūraṇaṃ abhivyattaṃ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tatra ⁷²⁸ saccādhīttānasamudāgatassa saṃvāsena sīlaṃ veditabbaṃ, cāgādhīttānasamudāgatassa saṃvohārena soceyyaṃ veditabbaṃ, upasamādhīttānasamudāgatassa āpa-dāsu thāmo veditabbo, paññādhīttānasamudāgatassa sākacchāya paññā veditabbā. Evaṃ sīl' ājīva-citta-diṭṭhivisuddhiyo ⁷²⁹ veditabbā.

Tathā saccādhīttānasamudāgamena dosā agatiṃ na gacchati avisamvādanato, cāgādhīttānasamudāgamena lobhā agatiṃ na gacchati anabhisaṅgato, ⁷³⁰ upasamādhīttānasamudāgamena ⁷³¹ bhayā agatiṃ na gacchati anaparādhato, paññādhīttānasamudāgamena mohā agatiṃ na gacchati yathābhūtāvabodhato.

Tathā paṭhamena aduṭṭho adhivāseti, dutiyena aluddho ⁷³² paṭisevati, tatiyena abhīto parivajjeti, catutthena amūlho ⁷³³ vinodeti. Paṭhamena ca nekkhammasukhappatti, itarehi ⁷³⁴ paviveka-upasama-sambodhisukhappattiyo hontīti daṭṭhabbā. Tathā vivekajapītisukha-samādhijapītisukha-appī-tijakāyasukha-satipārisuddhijaupekkhāsukhappattiyo etehi catūhi yathākkamaṃ hontīti. Evaṃ anekaguṇānubandhehi catūhi adhiṭṭhānehi sabbapāramīsamūhasaṅgaho veditabbo. Yathā ca catūhi adhiṭṭhānehi sabbapāramīsamūhasaṅgaho ⁷³⁵ veditabbo, evaṃ karuṇāpaññāhi pīti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

⁷²⁶ BG °khettena

⁷²⁷ BG °pūraṇaṃhi vyattaṃ *here and below in this para.*

⁷²⁸ B^m add pi

⁷²⁹ AKM sīl' ādivavacitta-

BG sīl' ādivacitta-

⁷³⁰ ABGKM anabhissāṅgaho

⁷³¹ BG °dhiṭṭhānena samu-

⁷³² A athatṭho

B athaddho

P asuddho

⁷³³ B^m asammūlho

⁷³⁴ ABGKM itarena

⁷³⁵ B^m P °pāramisaṅgaho

Sabbo pi hi bodhisambhāro karuṇāpaññāhi saṅgahito. Karuṇāpaññāpariggahitā hi dān' ādiguṇā mahābodhisambhārā bhavanti buddhattasiddhipariyosānā ti evam etāsaṃ saṅgaho veditabbo.

Ko sampādanūpāyo ti ?

Sakalassāpi puññ' ādisambhārassa sammāsambodhim uddissa anavasesasambharaṇaṃ avekallakāritāyogena, tattha ca sakkaccakāritā ādarabahumānayogena, sātaccakāritā nirantarapayogena,⁷³⁶ cirakālābhiyogo⁷³⁷ ca antarā avosān' āpajjanenāti caturaṅgayogo etāsaṃ sampādanūpāyo.⁷³⁸ Api ca samāsato katābhinihārassa attani sinehassa pariyosānaṃ,⁷³⁹ paresu ca sinehassa parivaḍḍhanaṃ etāsaṃ sampādanūpāyo. Sammāsambodhisamadhiḡamāya hi katapaṇidhānassa⁷⁴⁰ mahāsattassa yathāvato⁷⁴¹ pariḡānanena sabbesu dhammesu anupalittassa attani sineho parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gacchati. Mahākaruṇāsamāyogavasena pana piyaputte viya sabbasatte sampassamānassa tesu sattesu mettākaruṇāsineho⁷⁴² parivaḍḍhati. Tato ca taṃ tad avatthānurūpaṃ attā-parasatānesu lobhadosamohavigamena vidūrikatamaccariy' ādibodhisambhārapaṭipakkho mahāpuriso dāna-piyavacana-atthacariyā-samān' attatāsāṅkhātehi catūhi saṅgahavatthūhi caturādhiṭṭhānānugatehi⁷⁴³ accantaṃ janassa saṅgahakaraṇena⁷⁴⁴ upari yānattaye avatāraṇaṃ paripācānaṃ⁷⁴⁵ ca karoti. Mahāsattānaṃ hi mahāpaññā mahākaruṇā ca dānena alaṅkatā, dānaṃ piyavacanena, piyavacanaṃ atthacariyāya, atthacariyā samān' attatāya alaṅkatā saṅgahitā ca. Sabbabhūt' attābhūtassa hi bodhisattassa sabbasattasamānasukhadukkhatāya⁷⁴⁶ samān' attatāsiddhi. Buddhabhūto pana teh' eva saṅgahavatthūhi caturādhiṭṭhānaparipūritābhībuddhehi janassa accantikaṃ saṅgahakaraṇena⁷⁴⁷ abhivinayanaṃ karoti. Dānaṃ hi Sammāsambuddhānaṃ cāḡadhiṭṭhānena pari-

⁷³⁶ B^m nirantarayogena

⁷³⁷ B^mP °kāl' ādiyogo

⁷³⁸ Details which occur in Cp A 326-328 are omitted here.

⁷³⁹ B^mP pariyādānaṃ

⁷⁴⁰ B^mP katamahāpaṇi-

⁷⁴¹ ABGKM yathāva
B^m yathā-

⁷⁴² B^mP omit karuṇā

⁷⁴³ ABGKM °nuyogatehi

⁷⁴⁴ B^mP °karaṇavasena

⁷⁴⁵ AK upari-

⁷⁴⁶ B^m sabbattha samāna-

⁷⁴⁷ P accantasāḡaha-

pūritābhibuddhaṃ. Piyavacanaṃ saccādhiṭṭhānena, attha-cariyā paññādhīṭṭhānena, samān' attatā upasamādhiṭṭhānena paripūritābhibuddhā. Tathāgatānaṃ hi sabbasāvaka-pacceka-buddhehi samān' attatā parinibbāne.⁷⁴⁸ Tatra hi tesāṃ avisesato ekibhāvo. Ten' ev' āha :

“ N' atthi vimuttiyā nānattan ” ti.^(k2)

Honti c' ettha : —

“ Sacco ⁷⁴⁹ cāgī upasanto paññavā anukampako sambhata-sabbasambhāro kaṃ nāṃ' atthaṃ na sādhaṃ ?

Mahākāruṇiko Satthā hitesī ca upekkhako,
nirapekkho ca sabbattha aho acchariyo jino.

Virato sabbadhammesu sattesu ca upekkhako,
sadā sattahite yutto aho acchariyo jino.

⁷⁵⁰ Sabbadā sabbasattānaṃ hitāya ca sukhāya ca,
uyyutto akilāsu ca aho acchariyo jino ” ti.⁽¹²⁾

Kittakena kālena sampādanā ti ?

Heṭṭhimena tāva paricchena cattāri asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassaṇi ca, majjhimena aṭṭhāsaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassaṇi ca, uparimena soḷasāsaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassaṇi ca ; ete ca bheda yathākkamaṃ paññādhikā-saddhādhikā-viriyādhikavasena nātabbā. Paññādhikānaṃ hi saddhā mandā hoti, paññā tikkhā. Saddhādhikānaṃ paññā majjhimā hoti, viriyādhikānaṃ paññā mandā.

“ Paññānubhāvena ca sammāsambodhi adhigantabbā ”
ti ^(m2)

aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ. Avisesena pana vimuttiparipācānīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ tikkhamajjhimamudubhāvena tayo p' ete bheda yuttā ti vadanti. Tividhā hi bodhisattā abhinīhā-

(k2) ?

(12) ?

(m2) ?

⁷⁴⁸ ABGKM °nibbānena

⁷⁴⁹ ABGKM saddho

⁷⁵⁰ ABGKM omīti this verse.

rakkhaṇe bhavanti uggahaṭṭitaññū ⁷⁵¹-vipaṇcitaññū ⁷⁵²-ñey-
yabhedena. ⁷⁵³ Tesu uggahaṭṭitaññū Sammāsambuddhassa
sammukhā catuppadikaṃ ⁷⁵⁴ gāthaṃ suṇanto tatiyapade
apariyosite yeva chahi abhiññāhi saha paṭisambhidāhi
arahattaṃ pattuṃ samatthūpanissayo hoti. Duttiyo ⁷⁵⁵
Satthu sammukhā etaṃ ⁷⁵⁶ gāthaṃ suṇanto apariyosite yeva
catutthapade chahi abhiññāhi arahattaṃ pattuṃ samatthū-
panissayo hoti. Itaro Bhagavato sammukhā catuppadikaṃ
gāthaṃ sutvā pariyoṣitāya gāthāya chahi abhiññāhi ara-
hattaṃ pattuṃ samatthūpanissayo bhavati. Tayo p' ete
vinā kālabhedena katābhinihārā laddhavyākaraṇā pāramiyo
pūrentā yathākkamaṃ yathāvuttābhedenā kālena sammā-
sambodhiṃ pāpuṇanti. Tesu tesu pana kālabhedesu
aparipuṇṇesu te 'me ⁷⁵⁷ mahāsattā divase divase Vessanta-
radānasadisamā dānaṃ dentā pi tad anurūpe sīl' ādisabba-
pāramidhamme ācīnantā pi antarā Buddhā bhavissantīti
akāraṇam etaṃ. Kasmā ? ⁷⁵⁸ Nāṇassa aparipaccanato.
Paricchinna-kālanipphāditaṃ ⁷⁵⁹ viya hi sassamā paricchinna-
kāle parinipphādini sammāsambodhi. Tad antarā pana ⁷⁶⁰
sabb' ussāhena vāyamantenāpi na ⁷⁶¹ sakkā pāpuṇitun ti
pārami pāripūri yathāvuttakālavisesena sampajjati vedī-
tabbā.

Ko ānisaṃso ti ?

Ye te katābhinihārānaṃ bodhisattānaṃ

“ Evaṃ sabb' aṅgasampannā bodhiyā niyatā narā
saṃsaram ⁷⁶² dīgham addhānaṃ kappakoṭṭisatehi pi
avīcimhi n' uppajjanti ⁷⁶³ tathā lok' antaresu ⁷⁶⁴ cā ”
ti (n2)

ādinā aṭṭhārasa abhabbatṭhānānupagamanappakārā āni-
saṃsā saṃvaṇṇitā. Ye ca

(n2) J I 44

⁷⁵¹ A udaghaṭṭi-
P ugghāṭi-
⁷⁵² AK vipaṇcita-
⁷⁵³ B^mP neyya-
⁷⁵⁴ ABGKM °ppadam
⁷⁵⁵ BG duttiye
⁷⁵⁶ BG dutiyaṃ
B^mP catuppadikaṃ

⁷⁵⁷ B^mP te
⁷⁵⁸ ABGKM °rūpaṃ
⁷⁵⁹ ABGKM °nipphādi
⁷⁶⁰ ABGKM na
⁷⁶¹ ABGKM omi
⁷⁶² BG saṃsārā ; M saṃsāra
⁷⁶³ P nūpapajjanti
⁷⁶⁴ ABGKM lok' uttaresu

“ Sato sampajāno Ānanda bodhisatto Tusitā kāyā cavitvā
mātu kucchiṃ okkamatī ” ti ^(o2)

ādinā soḷasa acchariy’ abbhutadhammappakārā ; ye ca

“ Sītaṃ vyapagataṃ hoti, uṇhaṃ ca upasammatī ” ti ^(p2)

ādinā,

“ Jāyamāne kho Sāriputta bodhisatte ayaṃ dasasahassi
lokadhātu saṅkampati sampakampati sampavedhatī ”
ti ^(q2)

ādinā ca dvattiṃsapubbanimittappakārā, ye vā pan’ aññe pi
bodhisattānaṃ adhippāyasamijjhanakamm’ ādisu ⁷⁶⁵ vasi-
bhāv’ ādippabhedā ⁷⁶⁶ tattha tattha Jātaka-Buddhavaṃsa’
ādisu dassit’ ākārā ⁷⁶⁷ ānisaṃsā, te sabbe pi etāsaṃ āni-
saṃsā. ⁷⁶⁸ Tathā yathānidassitabhedā alobhādos’ ādiguṇa-
yugal’ ādayo cāti veditabbā.

Kim phalan ti ?

Samāsato tāva sammāsambuddhabhāvo etāsaṃ phalaṃ,
vitthārato pana dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇa-asītianuv-
yañjana-byāmapabbhādi anekaguṇagaṇasamujjalarūpakā-
yasampatti ⁷⁶⁹ -adhiṭṭhānā dasabala -catuvesārajja -chaasā-
dhāraṇāñā -aṭṭhāras’ āveṇikabuddhadhammappabhuti
anekasatasahassaguṇasamudāyopasobhini ⁷⁷⁰ dhammakāya-
sirī ; yāvatā ⁷⁷¹ pana Buddhaguṇā ye anekehi pi kappehi
Sammāsambuddhenāpi vācāya pariyosāpetuṃ na sakkā.
Idaṃ etāsaṃ phalan ti ayaṃ ettha saṅkhepo. Vitthāro
pana Buddhavaṃsa-Cariyāpiṭaka-Jātaka-Mahāpadānasutt’
ādināṃ vasena veditabbo.

60, 16

Yathāvuttāya paṭipadāya yathāvuttavibhāgānaṃ pāra-
mīnaṃ pūritabhāvaṃ sandhāy’ āha *samatimsa pāramiyo*
pūretvā ti. Sati pi mahāpariccāgānaṃ dānapāramībhave
pariccāgavisesabhāvadassan’ atthaṃ c’ eva sudukkarabhāva-

(o2) ≠ D II 12 (p2) J I 17 v. 93 (q2) Cp D II 108

⁷⁶⁵ B^mP °samijjhanam kamm’-

⁷⁶⁶ B^m vasiḥbhāvo ti evam ādayo

⁷⁶⁷ AKM °ākāraṃ
B^m dassitappakārā
G °ākār’ ādi

⁷⁶⁸ Details which occur in Cp A
331-332 are omitted here.

⁷⁶⁹ BGM °gaṇā

⁷⁷⁰ B^mP °samudayopa-

⁷⁷¹ ABG yathāvato
KM yāthāvato

dassan' atthañ ca *pañca mahāpariccāge* ti visum gahaṇaṃ, 60, 17
 tato yeva ca āṅgapariccāgato visum nayanapariccāgaga-
 haṇaṃ, pariggahapariccāgabhāvasāmaññe pi dhanarajjapa-
 riccāgato puttadārapariccāgagahaṇaṃ ca katam. Gatapaccā-
 gatikavattasaṅkhātāya ⁷⁷² pubbabhāgapaṭipadāya saddhiṃ
 abhiññāsamāpattinipphādanaṃ *pubbayogo*. Dān' ādisu 60, 18
 yeva sātisayapaṭipattinipphādanaṃ *pubbacariyā*, ⁷⁷³ yā Cari- 60, 18
 yāpiṭakasāṅgahitā. Abhinihāro *pubbayogo*, dān' ādipaṭi-
 patti, kāyavivekavasena ekacariyā vā *pubbacariyā* ti keci. 60, 18
 Dān' ādinañ c' eva app' icchatādinañ ca saṃsāranibbānesu
 ādinav' ānisaṃsānañ ⁷⁷⁴ ca vibhāvanavasena sattānaṃ
 bodhittaye ⁷⁷⁵ paṭiṭṭhāpanaparipācanavasena pavattā kathā
dhamm' akkhānaṃ. Nāṭinaṃ atthacariyā *ñat' atthacariyā*, sā 60, 18
 pi karuṇāyanavasen' eva. Ādi-saddena lok' atthacariy'
 ādayo saṅgaṇhāti. Kammassakatāññāvasena, ⁷⁷⁶ anavaj-
 jakamm' āyatana-sipp' āyatana-vijjāṭṭhānaparicayavasena,
 khandh' āyatan' ādi paricayavasena, lakkhaṇattayatiraṇa-
 vasena ca ñān' ācāro ⁷⁷⁷ *buddhicariyā*. Sā pana atthato 60, 19
 paññāpārami' yeva, ñāṇasambhāradassan' atthaṃ visum
 gahaṇaṃ. *Koṭṭi* ⁷⁷⁸ pariyanto, ukkaṃso ti attho. *Cattāro* 60, 19, 21
satipaṭṭhāne bhāvetvā brūhetvā ti sambandho. Tattha *bhāvetvā* 60, 23
 ti uppādetvā, *brūhetvā* ti vaḍḍhetvā. Satipaṭṭhān' ādigaha- 60, 23
 ṇena āgamanapaṭipadaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetvā dasseti,
 vipassanāsahagatā eva vā satipaṭṭhān' ādayo datṭhabbā.
 Ettha ca *Yena abhinīhārenāti* ādinā āgamanapaṭipadāya 60, 10
 ādiṃ dasseti, *dānapāramitī* ādinā majjhaṃ, *cattāro satipaṭ-* 60, 13, 21
ṭhāne ti ādinā pariyosānaṃ ti veditabbam.

Sampatijāto ⁷⁷⁹ ti na ⁷⁸⁰ muhuttajāto, na mātukucchito 61, 1
 nikkhantamatto. Nikkhantamattaṃ hi mahāsattaṃ paṭha-
 maṃ brahmāṇo suvaṇṇajālena paṭigaṇhimsu, ⁷⁸¹ tesam
 hatthato cattāro mahārājāno ajinappaveṇiyā, tesam hat-
 thato manussā dukūlacumbaṭakena paṭigaṇhimsu, manus-
 sānaṃ hatthato muñcitvā paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhito ti vakkha-

⁷⁷² AK °gatikkhattasaṅkhātāya

⁷⁷³ AM pubbacariyā

K pubbacāriyā

⁷⁷⁴ B^mP °ānisaṃs' ādinañ

⁷⁷⁵ ABGM bodhisattaye

⁷⁷⁶ ABGM kammassakata-

⁷⁷⁷ B^mP ñāṇacāro

⁷⁷⁸ B^mP koṭin ti

⁷⁷⁹ BGM °pattijāto

⁷⁸⁰ AB^mKMP omit

B^m add's hatthato mucchitvā

P add's hatthato ti hatthato

mucchitvā

⁷⁸¹ B^m paṭigga- here and below.

- 61, 3, 5 titi.⁷⁸² *Yathāha* Bhagavā Mahāpadānadesanāyaṃ. *Setamhi*
 61, 5 *chatte* ti dibbasetacchatte. *Anuhīramāne* ⁷⁸³ ti dhāriyamāne.
 Ettha ca chattaḡahaṇe' eva khagg' ādīni pañca kakudha-
 bhaṇḡāni ⁷⁸⁴ pi vuttān' evāti daṭṭhabbaṃ.⁷⁸⁵ Khagga-
 tālavaṇṭa-morahattha-kavālavijani-unhīsapaṭṭā ⁷⁸⁶ pi hi
 61, 5 chattena saha tadā upaṭṭhitā ahesuṃ. Chatt' ādīni yeva ca
 tadā paññāyimsu, na chatt' ādigāhakā. *Sabbā ca disā* ti
 dasa pi disā. Na-y-idam sabbadisāvilokanam sattaṭṭapadavī-
 tihār' uttarakālam.⁷⁸⁷ Mahāsatto hi manussānam hatthato
 muccitvā ⁷⁸⁸ puratthimadisam olokesi. Tattha devamanussā
 gandhamālādīhi pūjayamānā: Mahāpurisa idha tumhehi
 sadiso pi n' atthi, kuto uttaritaro ti āhamṣu. Evaṃ catasso
 disā catasso anudisā heṭṭhā uparīti sabbā disā anuviloketvā
 sabbattha attanā ⁷⁸⁹ sadisam adisvā: Ayam uttarā disā ti ⁷⁹⁰
 61, 6 sattaṭṭapadavītiḡāre ⁷⁹¹ agamāsi. *Āsabbhin* ti uttamam. *Aggo*
 61, 7 ti sabbapaṭṭhamo. *Jeṭṭho, seṭṭho* ti ca tass' eva vevacanam.
 61, 7 *Ayam antimā jāti, n' atthi 'dani punabbhavo* ti imasmiṃ
 61, 9 attabhāve pattaṭṭabbaṃ arahattaṃ byākāsi. *Anekesam vise-*
sādhigamānam pubbanimittabhāvenāti saṅkhittena vuttam
 61, 10 attham *Yam* ⁷⁹² *hīti* ⁷⁹³ ādinā vitthārato dasseti. Tattha
 61, 15 *etthāti*

“ Anekasākhāñ ⁷⁹³ ca saḡassamaṇḡalam
 chattaṃ marū dhārayuṃ antalikkhe
 suvaṇṇadaṇḡā ⁷⁹⁴ vītipatanti ⁷⁹⁴ cāmarā,
 na dissare cāmarachattaḡāhakā ” ti (r2)

- imissā gāthāya. Sabbāññutañānam eva sabbattha appaṭiḡa-
 61, 17 tacāratāya anāvaraṇañāṇan ti āha *sabbāññutānāvaraṇañā-*
 61, 20-22 *ṇapaṭilābhassāti*.⁷⁹⁵ *Tathā ayam Bhagavā pi gato ... pe ...*
pubbanimittabhāvenāti etena abhiḡātiyaṃ dhammatāvasena

(r2) Sn 688

⁷⁸² B^mP *omit*
⁷⁸³ AK anujira-
 BG anuchira-
 M anucīra-
 P anuhara-
⁷⁸⁴ BG 'bhaṇḡ' ādīni
⁷⁸⁵ B^mP veditabbaṃ
⁷⁸⁶ B^m kavālavijani
⁷⁸⁷ B^m *add*s daṭṭhabbaṃ
⁷⁸⁸ ABGKM muccitvā

⁷⁸⁹ ABGKM attano
⁷⁹⁰ B^m *add*s tattha
⁷⁹¹ B^mP 'hārena
⁷⁹² AK saṅḡīti
 M samḡīti
⁷⁹³ BG 'saṅkhañ
⁷⁹⁴ BG 'daṇḡ' ādīni patanti
⁷⁹⁵ DA sabbāññutañāṇāvaraṇa-
 paṭilābhassa *with above reading*
as v.l.

uppajjanakavisesā sabbabodhisattānaṃ sādhāraṇā ti dasseti. Pāramitānissandā ⁷⁹⁶ hi te ti.

Vikkamīti agamāsi. *Marū* ti devā. *Samā* ti vilokanasamā ^{61, 25, 26, 28} tāya samā sadisiyo. Mahāpuriso hi ⁷⁹⁷ yathā ekaṃ disaṃ viloketi, evaṃ sesā disā pi, na katthaci vilokane vibandho tassa ahoṣīti. ⁷⁹⁸ Samā ti vā ⁷⁹⁸ sadisiyo ⁷⁹⁹ yuttā ti attho. Na hi tadā bodhisattassa virūpabībhacchavisamarūpāni viloketuṃ ayuttāni disāsu upaṭṭhahantīti.

Evaṃ taihā gato ti kāyagaman' atthena gata-saddena ^{61, 31} Tathāgata-saddaṃ niddisīvā, idāni nāṇagaman' atthena taṃ dassetuṃ *Atha vā* ti ādim āha. Tattha *nekkhammenāti* ^{61, 31, 33} alobhappadhānena kusalacitt' uppādena. Kusalā hi dhammā idha nekkhammaṃ, na pabbajj' ādayo ; paṭhamajjhānenāti ca vadanti. *Pahāyāti* pajahitvā. *Gato* adhigato ⁸⁰⁰ paṭipanno ^{61, 33; 62, 1} uttarim visesan ti attho. *Pahāyāti* vā pahānahetu, pahānalakkhaṇaṃ vā. Hetu-lakkhaṇ' attho hi ayaṃ ya-saddo. ⁸⁰¹ Kāmacchand' ādipphānahetukaṃ ⁸⁰² gato ti ettha vuttaṃ gamanaṃ avabodho, paṭipatti eva vā. Kāmacchand' ādipphānena ca lakkhīyati. Esa nayo *padāletvā* ti ādisu pi. ^{62, 3} *Avyāpādenāti* mettāya. *Ālokasaññāyāti* vibhūtaṃ katvā ^{62, 1} manasikārena upaṭṭhita - ālokasaññānenena. *Avikkhepenāti* ^{62, 2} samādhinā. *Dhammavavatthānenāti* kusal' ādiddhammānaṃ ^{62, 2} yathāvavinicchayena, ⁸⁰³ sappaccayanāmarūpavavatthānenāti pi vadanti. Evaṃ kāmacchand' ādinīvaraṇappahānena.

“ Abhiijhaṃ loke pahāyā ” ti ^(s2)

ādinā vuttāya paṭhamajjhānassa pubbabhāgapaṭipadāya Bhagavato tathāgatabhāvaṃ dassetvā idāni saha upāyena aṭṭhahi samāpattihi aṭṭhārasahi ca mahāvipassanāhi taṃ dassetuṃ *nāṇenāti* ādim āha. Nāmarūpapariggaha-kaṅkhā- ^{62, 3} vitaraṇaṃ hi vibandhabhūtaṃ mohassa dūrīkaraṇena

(s2) D III 49

⁷⁹⁶ AK °nissandho
M °nissando

⁷⁹⁷ ABGKM pi

⁷⁹⁸⁻⁷⁹⁸ AK samādi vā
B samādiyitvā
GM samāditvā

⁷⁹⁹ B^m viloketuṃ *instead*

⁸⁰⁰ ABGKMP *omit*

⁸⁰¹ B^m pahāya-saddo

⁸⁰² AGKM °ppahānena taṃ
B °cchand' ādīhi pi pahānena
taṃ

⁸⁰³ B^m yāthāva-
P yathāviniccha-

62, 4 nānapariññāya ⁸⁰⁴ t̥hitassa aniccasaññādayo sijjhanti, tathā jhānasamāpattisū abhiratinimittena pāmojjena, tattha anabhīratīyā vinoditāya jhān' ādīnaṃ ⁸⁰⁵ samādhigamo ⁸⁰⁶ ti samāpattivipassanānaṃ arativinodana-avijjāpadālan' ādi upāyo. Uppaṭipāṭiniddeso pana nīvaraṇasabhāvāya avijjāya heṭṭhā nīvaraṇesu pi saṅgahadassan' atthan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ. Samāpattivihārappavesavibandhanena nīvaraṇāni kavāṭasāsīnīti āha *nīvaraṇakavāṭaṃ* ⁸⁰⁷ ugghāṭetvā ti.

“ Rattim vitakketvā vicāretvā divā kammante payojeti ”
ti ⁽¹²⁾

62, 5 vuttatṭhāne viya ⁸⁰⁸ vitakkavicārā dhūmāyanā ⁸⁰⁹ ti adhippetā ti āha *vitakkavicāradhūman* ti. Kiñcāpi paṭhamajjhānūpacāre yeva ca dukkhaṃ, catutthajjhānūpacāre yeva sukhaṃ pahīyati, atisayappahānaṃ pana sandhāy' āha
62, 6 *catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhaṃ pahāyāti*. Aniccassa aniccan
62, 12 ti anupassanā *aniccānupassanā*, tebhūmakadhammānaṃ aniccatāṃ gahetvā pavattāya anupassanāy' etaṃ ⁸¹⁰ nāmaṃ.
62, 12 *Niccasaññān* ti saṅkhatadhamme: Niccā sassatā ti ⁸¹¹ pavattamicchāsaññānaṃ, saññāsīsena diṭṭhicittānaṃ pi gahaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ. Esa nayo ito paresu pi. *Nibbidānupassanā*
62, 14 ti saṅkhāresu nibbijjan' ākārena pavattāya anupassanāya. *Nandin* ti saṃpītikataṇhaṃ. Tathā *virāgānupassanāyāti*
62, 14, 15 *virajjan'* ākārena pavattāya ⁸¹² anupassanāya. *Nirodhānupassanāyāti* saṅkhārānaṃ nirodhassa anupassanāya.
62, 15 Yathā: ⁸¹³ Te saṅkhārā nirujjhanti yeva āyatim ⁸¹⁴ samudaya-
vasena na uppajjantīti evaṃ vā anupassanā nirodhānupassanā. Ten' ev' āha:

“ Nirodhānupassanāya nirodheti, no samudeti ” ti. ^(u2)

Muñcitukāmatā ⁸¹⁵ hi ayaṃ balappattā ti. Paṭinissajjan'

(12) M I 144

(u2) Cp VSM 289

⁸⁰⁴ B^m nātāpari-
⁸⁰⁵ B^mP °ādi
⁸⁰⁶ P samavigamo
⁸⁰⁷ So all MSS.
DA °kavāṭakaṃ
⁸⁰⁸ ABGKM omī
⁸⁰⁹ ABGKM dhūpāyanā
⁸¹⁰ B^mP vipassanāy'-

⁸¹¹ B^mP add evaṃ
⁸¹² BG pavattanāya
M pavattānāya
⁸¹³ B^mP omī
⁸¹⁴ ABGKM āyati
⁸¹⁵ B °kāmātā; B^mP °kamyatā
M °kāmā

ākārena pavattā anupassanā *paṭinissaggānupassanā*. Paṭi- 62, 16
 saṅkhā satipaṭṭhāna ⁸¹⁶ hi ⁸¹⁷ ayaṃ. ⁸¹⁷ *Ādānan* ⁸¹⁸ ti 62, 16
 nicc' ādivasena gahaṇaṃ. Santatisamūhakicc' āramma-
 ṇānaṃ vasena ekattagahaṇaṃ ghanasaññā. *Āyūhanaṃ* 62, 17
 abhisankharaṇaṃ. Avatthāvises' āpatti *vipariṇāmo*. *Dhuva-* 62, 17, 18
saññan ti thirabhāvagahaṇaṃ. *Nimittan* ti samūh' ādigha- 62, 18
 navasena ⁸¹⁹ sakiccaparicchedatāya ca saṅkhārānaṃ savig-
 gahagahaṇaṃ. ⁸²⁰ *Paṇidhin* ti rāg' ādipaṇidhiṃ, sā pan' 62, 19
 atthato taṇhāvasena ⁸²¹ saṅkhāresu ninnatā. *Abhinivesan* ti 62, 19
 attānudiṭṭhiṃ. Aniccadukkh' ādivasena sabbadhammatī-
 raṇaṃ *adhiṭṭhānādharmavipassanā*. *Sār' ādānābhinivesan* 62, 20
 ti asāre sārāgahaṇavipallāsaṃ. ⁸²² Issarakutt' ādivasena ⁸²³
 loko samuppanno ti abhiniveso *sammohābhiniveso*. Keci 62, 21
 pana

“ Ahosiṃ nu ⁸²⁴ kho ahaṃ atītam ⁸²⁵ addhānan ⁸²⁵ ”
 ti (v2)

ādinā pavattasaṃsay' āpatti sammohābhiniveso ti vadanti.
 Saṅkhāresu leṇatāṇabhāvagahaṇaṃ *ālayābhiniveso*. 62, 22

“ Ālayaratā ālayasamuditā ” ti (w2)

vacanato ālayo taṇhā, sā yeva cakkh' ādisu rūp' ādisu
 ca abhinivisanavasena pavattiyā ālayābhiniveso ti keci.
⁸²⁶ Evam pi ṭhite ⁸²⁶ saṅkhārā paṭinissajjiyantīti pavat-
 taṃ ⁸²⁷ nānaṃ *paṭisaṅkhānupassanā*. Vaṭṭato vigatattā 62, 22
 vivaṭṭaṃ nibbānaṃ, tattha ārammaṇakaraṇasaṅkhātēna
 anupassanena pavattiyā *vivaṭṭānupassanā* gotrabhū. *Samyo-* 62, 23
gābhinivesanan ti saṃyujjanavasena saṅkhāresu nivisa-
 naṃ. ⁸²⁸ *Diṭṭh' ekaṭṭhe* ti diṭṭhiyā sahaṇāt' ekaṭṭhe, pahān' 62, 24
 ekaṭṭhe ca. *Olārike* ti uparimaggavajjhakilese ⁸²⁹ apek- 62, 25

(v2) M I 8 (w2) A II 131

⁸¹⁶ B^mP santiṭṭhanā

⁸¹⁷ ABGKM bhi aya

⁸¹⁸ ABGK adānaṃ

⁸¹⁹ AKM °ādippanavasena

⁸²⁰ AKM saṃviggahataṃ

BG saṃviggahaṇaṃ

⁸²¹ B^mP taṇhānaṃ vasena

⁸²² AKM °gahaṇaṃ vipallāsaṃ

⁸²³ BG °kunt' ādi-

⁸²⁴ M nanu

⁸²⁵ A atītasamādhānaṃ

⁸²⁶⁻⁸²⁸ B^mP evaṃvidhā

⁸²⁷ BG pavatta

⁸²⁸ A nivasanaṃ; BG nivesanaṃ

B^m abhinivisaṇaṃ

⁸²⁹ B^mP °vājhe-

- 62, 26 khitvā ⁸³⁰ vuttaṃ, aññathā dassanapahātabbā pi dutiya-
 62, 27 maggavajjhehi pi oḷārikā ti. *Anusahagāte* ⁸³¹ ti anubhūte, ⁸³²
 idam heṭṭhimamaggavajjhe apekkitvā vuttaṃ. *Sabbakilese*
 ti avasiṭṭhasabbakilese. Na hi paṭham' ādimaggehi pahīnā
 kilesā puna pahīyantīti.
- 62, 30, 31 *Kakkhalattam* kaṭhinabhāvo. *Paggharanam* drava-
 bhāvo. ⁸³³ Lokiyavāyunā bhastāya ⁸³⁴ viya yena tam-tam-
 62, 33 kalāpassa uddhumāyanam, thaddhabhāvo ⁸³⁵ vā, tam *vit-*
thambhanam. Vijjamāne pi kalāp' antarabhūtānam kalāp'
 antarabhūtehi asamphuṭṭhabhāve, ⁸³⁶ tam-tam-bhūtavivita-
 tatā rūpapariyanto ākāso ti; yesam yo ⁸³⁷ paricchedo, tehi
 so asamphuṭṭho ca, ⁸³⁸ aññathā bhūtānam paricchedasabhāvo
 na siyā vyāpibhāv' āpattito. ⁸³⁹ Yasmim kalāpe bhūtānam
 paricchedo, tehi asamphuṭṭhabhāvo asamphuṭṭhalakkha-
 nam. Ten' āha Bhagavā Ākāsadhātuniddese:

“ Asamphuṭṭhā ⁸⁴⁰ catūhi mahābhūtehi ” ti. (x2)

- 63, 1 Virodhippaccayasannipāte visadis' uppatti *ruppanam*. ⁸⁴¹
 Cetanāpadhānattā ⁸⁴² saṅkhārakkhandhadhammānam ceta-
 63, 4 nāvasen' etaṃ vuttaṃ *saṅkhārānam abhisāṅkharāṇalak-*
khaṇan ⁸⁴³ ti. Tathā hi suttantabhājanīye Saṅkhārakkhan-
 dhavibhaṅge

“ Cakkhusamphassajā cetanā ” ti (y2)

ādinā cetanā va vibhattā, abhisāṅkharāṇalakkaṇā ca
 cetanā. Yathāha:

“ Tattha katamo puññābhisāṅkhāro? Kusalā cetanā
 kāmāvacarā ” ti (z2)

(x2) Dhs 638 (y2) Vbh 7 VbhA 20 (z2) Vbh 135 VbhA 142

⁸³⁰ ABGKM avekkhitvā
⁸³¹ ABGKM anusaha-
⁸³² ABGKM anubhūto
⁸³³ AK dābhāvo; M drabhāvo
⁸³⁴ BG bhastā
 B^mP bhastassa
⁸³⁵ B^m thambhabhāvo
 P tasmā bhāvo
⁸³⁶ ABGKM pubbabhāve
 P phuṭṭhabhāve

⁸³⁷ P so
⁸³⁸ B^mP va
⁸³⁹ AKM vyapi-
 B^mP *add* abyāpitā hi
 asamphuṭṭhatā ti.
⁸⁴⁰ B^m °phuṭṭham
⁸⁴¹ AK rūpanam
⁸⁴² P °paṭṭhānattā
⁸⁴³ ABGKM °kharanam-

ādi. *Pharaṇaṃ* savipphārikatā. *Assaddhiye* ti assaddhiya- 63, 8, 17
 hetu, nimitt' atthe bhummaṃ. *Esa nayo kosajje* ti ādisu. 63, 18
Upasamalakkhaṇaṃ ⁸⁴⁴ ti kāyacittaparilāhūpasamalakkha- 63, 27
 ṇaṃ. Lin' uddhaccarahite adhicitte pavattamāne paggaha-
 niggaha-sampahaṃsanesu avyāvaṭatāya ajjuhekkhaṇaṃ
paṭisaṅkhānaṃ pakkhapāt' upacchedato. ⁸⁴⁵ Musāvād' 63, 29
 ādinaṃ ⁸⁴⁶ avisamvādan' ādikiccatāya lūkhānaṃ apariggā-
 hakānaṃ paṭipakkhabhāvato pariggāhakasabhāvā ⁸⁴⁷ sam- 63, 33
 māvācā. Siniddhabhāvato sampayuttadhamme sammāvā-
 cappaccayasubhāsitaṇaṃ sotāraṇ ca puggalaṃ parigaṇhātīti
 sā *pariggahalakkhaṇā* sammāvācā. ⁸⁴⁸ Kāyikakiriya kiñci 63, 33
 kattabbaṃ samuṭṭhapeti. ⁸⁴⁹ Sayaṇ ca samuṭṭhahanaṃ
 ghaṭanaṃ hotīti sammākammantasaṅkhātā virati pi ⁸⁵⁰
 samuṭṭhānalakkhaṇā daṭṭhabbā. Sampayuttadhammānaṃ
 vā ukkhipanaṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ ⁸⁵¹ kāyikakiriyaṃ bhār'
 ukkhipanaṃ viya. Jīvamānassa sattassa sampayuttadham-
 mānaṃ vā jīvit' indriyavuttiya ājīvass' eva vā suddhi
vodānaṃ. ⁸⁵² Saṅkhārā ti idha cetanā adhippetā ti vuttaṃ 63, 35
saṅkhārānaṃ cetanālakkhaṇaṃ ti. *Namaṇaṃ* ārammaṇābhi- 64, 5, 7
 mukhabhāvo. ⁸⁵³ *Āyatanam* pavattanaṃ. Āyatanavasena ⁸⁵⁴ 64, 9
 hi āyasaṅkhātānaṃ cittacetāsikānaṃ pavatti. *Taṇhāya* 64, 12
hetulakkhaṇaṃ ⁸⁵⁵ ti vaṭṭassa janakahetubhāvo. *Maggassa* 64, 26
 pana nibbānasampāpakattan ti ayam etesaṃ viseso. Tatha-
 lakkhaṇaṃ aviparītasabhāvo. *Ekaraso* ⁸⁵⁶ añña-m-aññaṃ 64, 27, 30
 nātivattanaṃ ⁸⁵⁶ anūnādhikabhāvo. *Yuganaddhā* ⁸⁵⁷ sama- 64, 31
 thavipassanā va, saddhāpaññā paggahāvikkhepā ⁸⁵⁸ ti pi
 vadanti. Khinoti kilese ti *khayo*, maggo. Anuppādapariyo- 64, 35
 sānatāya *anuppādo*, phalaṃ. *Passaddhi* kilesavūpasamo. 64, 36

⁸⁴⁴ B^m vūpasama-

⁸⁴⁵ ABGKMP pakkhapād'-

⁸⁴⁶ AK °vādānaṃ

P °vādan' ādi

⁸⁴⁷ B^mP pariggāhikā

⁸⁴⁸ ABGKM omīti

⁸⁴⁹ B^m °tṭhāpeti

⁸⁵⁰ B^mP omīti

⁸⁵¹ B^m samuṭṭhāpanaṃ

P omīti

⁸⁵² B^m add's sasampayuttadham-
 massa cittassa saṅkilesapakkhe-
 patitum adatvā samma-d-eva
 paggaṇhanaṃ paggaḥo

⁸⁵³ BG ārambhamukha-

⁸⁵⁴ B^mP āyatanānaṃ vasena

⁸⁵⁵ A °lakkhaṇān

K °lakkhaṇānaṃ

⁸⁵⁶⁻⁸⁵⁶ AKM aññamaññaṇaṃ ti

vattavanaṃ

B^m aññamaññānativat-

tanam

⁸⁵⁷ A sugandhā

BG °naddha

P °nandhā

⁸⁵⁸ B paṭiggaha-

G paggaha-

- 65, 1 *Chandassāti* ⁸⁵⁹ kattukāmatāchandassa. ⁸⁶⁰ *Mūlalakḥhaṇaṃ*
 65, 2 patiṭṭhābhāvo. *Samuṭṭhānalakḥhaṇaṃ* ⁸⁶¹ ārammaṇapaṭipā-
 65, 3 dakatāya sampayuttadhammānaṃ uppattihetutā. ⁸⁶² *Samo-*
dhānaṃ visay' ādisannipātena gahetabb' ākāro, yā saṅgatīti
 65, 3 vuccati. ⁸⁶³ Samaṃ saha odahanti anena sampayuttadhammā
 65, 4 ti vā *samodhānaṃ*, phasso. Samosaranti sannipatanti
 etthāti *samosaraṇaṃ*. Vedanāya vinā appavattamānā ⁸⁶⁴
 sampayuttadhammā vedanānubhavananimittam ⁸⁶⁵ samo-
 saṭṭā viya hontīti evaṃ vuttam. Gopānasīnaṃ kūṭaṃ viya
 65, 5 sampayuttānaṃ pāmokkhabhāvo *pamukhalakḥhaṇaṃ*. Tato,
 tesam vā sampayuttadhammānaṃ uttarim ⁸⁶⁶ padhānaṃ ti
 tad ⁸⁶⁷ uttarim. ⁸⁶⁷ Paññ' uttarā ⁸⁶⁸ hi ⁸⁶⁸ kusalā dhammā.
 65, 8 *Vimuttiyā* ti phalassa. Taṃ hi sīl' ādiguṇasārassa param'
 65, 8 ukkaṃsabhāvena *sāraṃ*.

Ayañ ca lakḥhaṇavibhāgo chadhātu-paṇcakkhandha ⁸⁶⁹-
 pañcājhān' aṅg' ādivasena taṃ-taṃ-suttapadānusārena
 Porāṇ' aṭṭhakathāyaṃ āgatanayena ⁸⁷⁰ kato ti daṭṭhabbam.
 Tathā hi vutto pi koci dhammo pariyāy' antarapakāsan'
 atthaṃ pana dassito, tato eva ca

“ Chandamūlakā kusalā dhammā, manasikārasamuṭṭhānā,
 phassasamodhānā, vedanāsamosaraṇā ” ti (a³)

“ Paññ' uttarā kusalā dhammā ” ti (b³)

“ Vimuttisāraṃ idam brahmacariyaṃ ” ti (c³)

“ Nibbān' ogadham hi āvuso brahmacariyaṃ nibbāna-
 pariyosānaṃ ” ti (d³)

- 65, 1 ca suttapadānaṃ ⁸⁷¹ vāsena *chandassa mūlalakḥhaṇaṃ* ti ādi
 vuttam.

(a³) Cp. A IV 339; AA IV 158 (b³) Ibid (c³) ≠ A II 243-244
 (d³) S III 189; V 218

⁸⁵⁹ P khandhassāti

⁸⁶⁰ B^mP °kamyatā-

⁸⁶¹ B^m samuṭṭhāpana-

⁸⁶² P °hetubhūta

⁸⁶³ ABGKM muñcati

⁸⁶⁴ ABGKM avattamānā

⁸⁶⁵ BG °bhavanti nimittam

⁸⁶⁶ B^mP uttari

⁸⁶⁷ B^mP tad uttari

DA tatuttariya

⁸⁶⁸ ABGK paññatterābhi

M paññatterāgi

⁸⁶⁹ B^mP omī

⁸⁷⁰ B^m adda ca

⁸⁷¹ P °padhānaṃ

Tathadhammā nāma cattāri ariyasaccāni aviparītasabhā- 65, 14
vattā. *Tathāni* taṃ-sabhāvattā. *Avitathāni* amusāsabhā- 65, 15
vattā. *Anaññathāni* ⁸⁷² anaññ' ākārahitattā. ⁸⁷³ *Jātipac-* 65, 15, 20
cayasambhūtasamudāgat' attho ⁸⁷⁴ ti jātipaccayā sambhūtaṃ
hutvā sahitassa attano paccayānurūpassa uddhaṃ uddhaṃ
āgatabhāvo, anupavatt' attho ti attho. Atha vā sambhūt'
attho ca samudāgat' attho ca sambhūtasamudāgat' attho ;
na jātito jarāmarāṇaṃ na hoti, na ca jātiṃ vinā aññato hotīti
jātipaccayasambhūt' attho. Itthañ ⁸⁷⁵ ca jātito samudā-
gacchatīti jātipaccayasamudāgat' attho. Yā yā jāti yathā
yathā paccayo hoti, tad anurūpaṃ pātubhāvo ti attho.
Avijjāya saṅkhārāṇaṃ paccay' attho ti etthāpi na avijjā
saṅkhārāṇaṃ paccayo na hoti, na ca avijjāṃ vinā saṅkhārā
uppijanti. Yā yā avijjā yesaṃ yesaṃ saṅkhārāṇaṃ yathā
yathā paccayo hoti, ayaṃ ⁸⁷⁶ avijjāya saṅkhārāṇaṃ paccay'
attho, paccayabhāvo ti attho.

Bhagavā taṃ jānāti passatīti sambandho. *Tenāti* Bhaga- 65, 33
vatā, taṃ vibhajjamānaṃ ti yojetabbaṃ. *Tan* ti rūp' 65, 33
āyatanam. *Itthāniṭṭh' ādīti ādi-*saddena majjhantaṃ saṅ- 65, 34
gañhāti, tathā atītānāgata-paccuppanna-paritta-ajjhanta-
bahiddhā-tadubhay' ādibhedam. *Labhamānakapadavasenāti* 65, 34

“ Rūp' āyatanam diṭṭham, sadd' āyatanam sutam, gandh'
āyatanam ras' āyatanam phoṭṭhabb' āyatanam mutam,
sabbam rūpaṃ manasā viññātan ⁸⁷⁷ ” ti (e3)

vacanato diṭṭhapadañ ca viññātapadañ ca rūp' ārammaṇe
labbhati. Rūp' ārammaṇam ittham anittham majjhantaṃ
parittaṃ atītaṃ anāgataṃ paccuppannam ajjhantaṃ bahid-
dhā diṭṭham viññātam rūpaṃ rūp' āyatanam rūpadhātu
vaṇṇanibhāsanidassanam sappatigham ⁸⁷⁸ nilam ⁸⁷⁹ pītakan
ti ⁸⁸⁰ evam ādīhi *anekehi nāmekhi*. *Terasahi vārehīti* Rūpa- 66, 3
kaṇḍe āgate terasa niddesavāre sandhāy' āha. Ek' ekasmiñ
ca vāre catunnam catunnam vavatthāpananayānam vasena

(e3) Dhs 96r

⁸⁷² ABGKM na aññathāni

⁸⁷³ ABGKM °ākārahitattā

⁸⁷⁴ AP °sayambhūta-

⁸⁷⁵ AKP itthañ

⁸⁷⁶ ABGKM omit

⁸⁷⁷ ABGKM viññāpan

⁸⁷⁸ AKM sappatippam

⁸⁷⁹ AKM nila

⁸⁸⁰ BG omit

- 66, 3, 4 *dvipaññāsāya* ⁸⁸¹ *nayehīti* āha. *Tatham eva* aviparīṭadassitāya
 66, 9 appativattiyadesanatāya ca. *Jānāmi, abhiññāsin* ti vatta-
 66, 10 mānātitaḥkālesu ñāṇappavattidassanena anāgate pi ñāṇap-
 66, 10 pavatti vuttā yevāti daṭṭhabbā. *Vidita*-saddo anāmaṭṭhakā-
 laviseso veditabbo, diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutan ti ādisu viya. *Na*
upaṭṭhāsīti att' attaniyavasena na upagañchi. Yathā rūp'
 ārammaṇ' ādayo dhammā yaṃ-sabhāvā yaṃ-pakārā ca,
 tathā ne passati jānāti gacchatīti Tathāgato ti evam pada-
 sambhavo veditabbo. Keci pana niruttinayena pisodar'
 ādipakkhepena ⁸⁸² (f3) vā dassi-saddassa lopam āgata-sad-
 dassa c' āgamaṃ katvā Tathāgato ti vaṇṇenti.
 66, 21 Niddosatāya *anupavajjaṃ*. Pakkhipitabbābhāvena *anū-*
 66, 21 *naṃ*. Apanetabbābhāvena *anadhikaṃ*. Atthavyañjan' ādi-
 66, 21, 30 sampattiyā *sabb' ākāraparipuṇṇaṃ*. *No aññathā* ti tath'
 evāti vuttam ev' atthaṃ vyatirekena sampādeti. Tena ⁸⁸³
 yad atthaṃ bhāsitaṃ ek' antenna tad atthanipphādanato
 yathā bhāsitaṃ Bhagavatā tath' evāti aviparīṭadesa-
 nataṃ ⁸⁸⁴ dasseti. *Gada-attho* ti etena tathā ⁸⁸⁵ gadatīti
 66, 30 Tathāgato ti da-kārassa ta-kāraṃ katvā ⁸⁸⁶ niruttinayenāti
 dasseti.
 Tathāgatam assāti Tathāgato, gatan ti ca kāyassa vācāya
 vā pavattīti ⁸⁸⁷ attho. Tathā ti ca vutte yaṃ-taṃ-saddānaṃ
 avyabhiḥkārisambandhitāya yathā ti ayam attho upaṭṭhito
 yeva hoti. Kāyavacīkiriyaṇaṃ ⁸⁸⁸ ca aññamaññānulomena ⁸⁸⁹
 vacan' icchāyaṃ ⁸⁹⁰ kāyassa vācā, vācāya ca kāyo samban-
 dhibhāvena upaṭiṭṭhatīti imam atthaṃ dassento āha
 67, 1 *Bhagavato hīti* ādi. Imasmim pana atthe tathāvāditāya
 Tathāgato ti ayam pi attho siddho hoti. So pana pubbe
 67, 8 pakār' antarena dassito ti āha *Evaṃ tathākāritāya Tathā-*
gato ti.
 67, 10 *Tiriyaṃ aparimāṇāsu lokadhātusūti* etena yad ev' eke : ⁸⁹¹

(f3) Pāṇinī

⁸⁸¹ So all MSS.
 DA °paññāsa
⁸⁸² AK piyodar' ādi-
⁸⁸³ P yena
⁸⁸⁴ BG °desanaṃ
⁸⁸⁵ B^m tathaṃ
⁸⁸⁶ B^mP kato
⁸⁸⁷ AK pavattati

⁸⁸⁸ AGKM °kiriyaṇaṃ
 B °kiriyaṇa na
⁸⁸⁹ ABGKM °lomana
⁸⁹⁰ B °ijjhāyaṃ
 G °icchāyaṃ
⁸⁹¹ BGM eva only
 B^mP eke only

Tiriyam viya upari adho ca santi lokadhātuyo ti vadanti,
taṃ paṭisedheti. Desanāvilāso yeva *desanāvilāsamayo*, 67, 22
892 tathā *puññamayo*, yathā dānamayan 892 ti ādisu. 67, 22

Nipātānaṃ 893 vācakasaddasannidhāne tad atthajotana-
bhāvena pavattanato gata-saddo yeva avagat' atthaṃ atīt'
atthañ ca vadatīti āha *Gato ti avagato atīto* ti. Atha vā 67, 26
abhinīhārato paṭṭhāya yāva sammāsambodhi etth' antare
mahābodhiyānapaṭipattiyā hānaṭṭhānasāṅkilesanivattinaṃ
abhāvato yathā paṇidhānaṃ tathā gato abhinīhārānurūpaṃ
paṭipanno ti Tathāgato. Atha vā mah' iddhikatāya paṭi-
sambhidānaṃ ukkaṃsādhigamena anāvaraṇaṇāṇatāya 894 ca
katthaci paṭighātābhāvato yathā ruci tathā kāyavacīcit-
tānaṃ gatāni gamanāni 895 pavattiyo etassāti Tathāgato.
Yasmā ca loka vidha-yutta-gatappakārasaddā samān' atthā
dissanti, tasmā yathāvidhā Vipassī ādayo Bhagavanto,
ayam pi Bhagavā tathāvidho Tathāgato. Yathā yuttā ca te
Bhagavanto ayam pi Bhagavā tathā yutto ti Tathāgato.
Atha vā yasmā saccaṃ 896 tatvaṃ 897 tacchaṃ tathan ti
ñāṇass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, tasmā tathena ñāṇena āgato ti
vā 898 Tathāgato. 899 Evam pi tathāgata-saddassa atthā
veditabbā : —

“ Pahāya kām' ādimale yathā gatā
samādhīñāṇehi Vipassī-ādayo
mahesino Sakyamuni jutindharo
tathā gato tena Tathāgato mato.

Tathañ ca dhāt' āyatan' ādilakkhaṇaṃ
sabhāvasāmaññavibhāgabhedato 900
sayambhuñāṇena jīno samāgato
Tathāgato vuccati Sakyapuṅgavo.

892-893 B^mP yathā puññamayam
desanāmayan
893 AK nipātaṃ; BGM nipāta
B^m upasagganipātānaṃ
894 BB^mG *omit* ñāṇa
P nānācaraanatāya
895 AKM nigamanāni
BG hi gamanāni
896 ABGKM sabbam

897 BG na tvam
B^m *omits*
P bhatam
(For bhūtam ?)
898 B^mP *omit*
899 B^mP *add* ti
900 BG sabhāve-
P °vibhāvabhedato

Tathāni saccāni samantacakkhunā
Tathā idappaccayatā ca sabbaso
anaññaneyyena ⁹⁰¹ yato vibhāvitā
yāthāvato tena jino Tathāgato.

Anekaḥhedāsu pi lokadhātusu
jinassa rūp' āyatan' ādigocare
vicittabhede ⁹⁰² tatham eva dassanaṃ ⁹⁰³
Tatāgato tena samantalocano.

Yato ca dhammaṃ tatham eva bhāsati
karoti vācāy' anulomam attano
guṇehi lokaṃ abhibhuyya iriyati
Tathāgato tena pi lokanāyako.

Yathābhinihāram ito ⁹⁰⁴ yathāruciṃ ⁹⁰⁵
pavattavācātanucittabhāvato
yathāvidhā yena purā mahesino
tathāvidho tena jino Tathāgato " ti (g³)

saṅgahagāthāmukhamattam eva. Kasmā ? Appamāda-
padaṃ viya sakalakusaladhammapaṭipattiyā ⁹⁰⁶ sabbabud-
dhaguṇānaṃ saṅgāhakattā. Ten' ev' āha Sabb' ākārenāti ādi.

68, 12

68, 16

Taṃ kataman ti pucchāṭṭi etena K a t a m a ñ c a
t a ṃ b h i k k h a v e ti ādi vacanassa sāmāññato puc-
chābhāvo dassito ; ⁹⁰⁷ na visesato ti ⁹⁰⁷ tassa pucchāvisesa-
bhāvaññapan' atthaṃ Mahāniddese āgatā sabbā va pucchā
atth' uddhāranayena dasseti *Tattha pucchā nāmāti* ādinā.
Tattha *Tatthāti taṃ kataman ti pucchāṭṭi* ettha yad etaṃ
sāmāññato pucchāvacanaṃ vuttaṃ, tasmim.

68, 16

68, 20, 21

68, 21

68, 21

Lakkhaṇan ti ñātum icchito yo koci sabhāvo. *Aññātan ti*
yena kenaci ñāṇena aññātabhāvam āha. *Adiṭṭhan ti* dassana-
bhūtena ñāṇena paccakkhaṃ viya adiṭṭhatam. ⁹⁰⁸ *Atulitan*

(g³) ≠ ItiA 138⁹⁰¹ AKM anaññañeyyena

BG °neyyo na

⁹⁰² B^mP °bhedaṃ⁹⁰³ ABGKM dassanā⁹⁰⁴ AKM ithoB^mP ato⁹⁰⁵ B^mP °ruci⁹⁰⁶ AM °dhammasampani-

BG °dhammatam paṭi-

B^mP omi kusala⁹⁰⁷⁻⁹⁰⁷ B^m avisesato hi⁹⁰⁸ A aṭṭhatam

B adhiṭṭhatam

ti : Ettakam etan ti tulanabhūtena atulitataṃ. *Atīritan* ⁹⁰⁹ ti 68, 21
 tīraṇabhūtena akataññakiriyāsamāpanataṃ. ⁹¹⁰ *Avibhūtan* 68, 21
 ti ñāṇena apākaṭakatabhāvaṃ. ⁹¹¹ *Adiṭṭhaṃ* jotiyati etāyāti
adiṭṭhajotanā. 68, 23

Diṭṭhaṃ saṃsandīyati etāyāti *diṭṭhasaṃsandanā* ⁹¹² sākac- 68, 24
 chāvasena vinicchayakaraṇaṃ.

Vimati chijjati ⁹¹³ etāyāti *vimaticchedanā*. 68, 28

Anumatiyā pucchā *anumatipucchā*. *Taṃ kim maññatha* 68, 32, 33
bhikkhave ti ādi pucchāya hi : Kā tumhākaṃ anumatitī
 anumati pucchitā hoti.

Kathetukamyatā ti kathetukamyatāya. 69, 3

[Culla-sīla] ⁹¹⁴

8. Sarasen' eva patanasabhāvassa antarā ¹ eva atīvapā-
 tanam *atipāto*, saṇikaṃ patitum adatvā sīgham ² patanan ² 69, 20
 ti attho. Atikkamma ³ vā satth' ādihi abhibhavitvā pātanaṃ
 atipāto. *Satto* ti khandhasantāno, tattha hi sattapaññatti. 69, 21
Jīvit' indriyan ti rūpārūpajīvit' indriyam. *Rūpajīvit'* 69, 22
 indriye hi vikopite itaram pi taṃsambandhatāya vinassa-
 tīti. ⁴ Kasmā pan' ettha pāṇassa atipāto ? Pāṇo ti c' ettha
 vohārato satto ti ca satto ti ca ekavacananiddeso kato.
 Nanu niravasesānaṃ pāṇaṃ atipātato virati idha adhip-
 petā ; tathā hi vakkhati : *S a b b a p ā ṇ a b h ū t a h i t ā -* 70, 28
n u k a m p i t i s a b b e p ā ṇ a b h ū t e ti ādinā bahuvacananid-
 desan ti ? Saccam etaṃ. Pāṇabhāvasāmaññavasena pan'
 ettha ekavacananiddeso kato, sabbasaddasannidhānena
 tattha puthuttaṃ viññāyamānaṃ evāti sāmaññaniddesaṃ
 akatvā bhedavacan' icchāvasena bahuvacananiddeso kato
 ti. Kiñ ca bhiyyo sāmaññato saṃvarasamādānaṃ, tabbise-
 sato saṃvarabhedo ti imassa ⁵ visesassa ⁵ ñāpan' atthaṃ
 ayaṃ vacanabhedo kato ti veditabbo. Yāya cetanāya
 vattamānassa jīvit' indriyassa nissayabhūtesu mahābhū-

⁹⁰⁹ BG atirittam

⁹¹⁰ B °kiriya yasmā pana taṃ

⁹¹¹ B^m P apākaṭikata-

⁹¹² ABGKM °sandanaṃ

⁹¹³ P bhijjati

⁹¹⁴ Not in the MSS.

¹ P accharā

² ABGKM gīghapātan

³ P abhikka-

⁴ B^m vinassati

⁵ P imassāpi sesassa

tesu ⁶ upakkamakaraṇahetu taṃ ⁷ mahābhūtapaccayā
 uppajjanakamahābhūtā nūppajjissanti, sā tādisappayoga-
 samuṭṭhāpikā cetanā pāṇātipāto. Laddh' upakkamāni hi
 69, 23 bhūtāni itarabhūtāni viya na visadānīti samānajātiyānaṃ
 kāraṇaṃ na hontīti. *Kāyavacīdvārānaṃ* ti etena manodvāre
 pavattāya vadhakacetanāya pāṇātipātabhāvaṃ paṭikkhi-
 pati.

Payogavatthumahantatādīhi mahāsāvajjatā tehi pacca-
 yehi uppajjamānāya cetanāya ⁸ balavabhāvato veditabbā.
 Yathādhīppetassa hi payogassa sahasā nipphādanavasena
 kiccaśādhikāya bahukkhattum pavattajavanehi laddh' āse-
 vanāya ca sanniṭṭhāpakacetanāya vasena payogassa mahan-
 tabhāvo. Sati pi kadāci khuddake c' eva mahante ca pāṇe,
 payogassa samabhāve mahantaṃ sattaṃ ⁹ hanantassa cetanā
 tibbatarā uppajjatīti vatthussa mahantabhāvo. Iti ubhayam
 p' etaṃ cetanāya balavabhāven' eva hoti. Tathā ¹⁰ hantab-
 bassa mahāguṇabhāvena tattha pavatta-upakāracetanā ¹¹
 viya khettaṃvisesanipphattiyā ¹² apakāracetanā pi balavati
 tibbatarā ca uppajjatīti tassā mahāsāvajjatā daṭṭhabbā.
 Tasmā payogavatthu-ādipaccayānaṃ amahante pi mahāgu-
 ṇatādippaccayehi cetanāya balavabhāv' ādivasen' eva
 mahāsāvajjabhāvo veditabbo.

69, 31 Sambharīyanti etehīti *sambhārā*, aṅgāni. Tesu pāṇasañ-
 ñitā-vadhakacittāni ¹³ pubbabhāgiyāni pi honti. Upakkamo
 vadhakacetanāsamūṭṭhāpito. Pañcasambhāravati pāṇāti-
 pātacetanā ti sā pañcasambhāravinimuttā ¹⁴ daṭṭhabbā.
 70, 2 *Vijjāmayo* mantaparijappanapayogo Athabbanik' ādīnaṃ ¹⁵
 viya. Iddhimayo kammavipākaj' iddhimayo dāṭhākoṭan'
 70, 3 ādīnaṃ ¹⁶ viya. *Atipapañco* ¹⁷ ti atimahāvitthāro. Etth'
 āha : — Khaṇe khaṇe nirujjhanasabhāvesu ¹⁸ saṅkhāresu ko
 hanti, ko vā haññati? Yadi cittacetasikasantāno ¹⁹ so
 arūpatāya na chedanabhedan' ādivasena vikopanasamattho,

⁶ BGM omit

⁷ BG naṃ

⁸ ABGKM omit

⁹ B^mP omit

¹⁰ B^m adds hi

¹¹ AKM °cetanāyaṃ

BG pavattaṃ upakāracetanāya

¹² B^m °nibbattiyā

¹³ AKM pāṇasaññitā-

¹⁴ B^m °vinimuttā

¹⁵ B^m Athabbanik'-

¹⁶ B °kethan'-

B^m °koṭak' ādīnaṃ

G °koṭhan'-

¹⁷ B^m ativiya papañco

¹⁸ BG nirujjhati sabhāvesu

¹⁹ BG °cetasikaṃ santāno

nāpi vikopanīyo. Atha rūpasantāno so acetanatāya ²⁰ kaṭṭhakalīṅgarūpamo ti na tattha chedan' ādinā ²¹ pāṇātipāto labbhāti yathā matasarīre. Payoge pi pāṇātipātassa paharaṇappakār' ādi atītesu vā saṅkhāresu bhaveyya anāgatesu vā paccuppannesu vā, tattha na tāva atītānāgatesu sambhavati tesam abhāvato; paccuppannesu ca saṅkhārānaṃ khaṇikattā sarasen' eva nirujjhanasabhāvatāya vināsābhimukkhesu nippayojano payogo siyā, vināsassa ca kāraṇarahitattā na paharaṇappakār' ādipayogahetukaṃ maraṇaṃ nijjivakatāya ²² ca saṅkhārānaṃ kassa so payogo khaṇikattā vadhādhippāyasamakālabhijjanakassa kiriyāpariyosānakālānavatṭhānato kassa vā pāṇātipātakammabandho ²³ ti vuccati ²⁴ ?

Yathāvuttavadhakacetanāsahito saṅkhārānaṃ puñño ²⁵ sattaśaṅkhāto hantā; tena pavattitavadhakapayoganimittam apagat' usmāviññāṇajīvit' indriyo matavohārappavattinibandho yathāvuttavadhappayogākarāṇe ²⁶ uppajjanāraho ²⁷ rūpārūpadhammasamūho haññati, kevalo vā cittacetasikasantāno. Vadhappayogāvisayabhāve ²⁸ pi tassa pañcavokārabhave rūpasantānādhīnavuttitāya ²⁹ rūpasantāne parena payojitajīvit' indriyūpacchedakapayogavasena tannibbattivibandhakavisadisārūp' uppattiyā ³⁰ vihate ³¹ vicchedo hotīti na pāṇātipātassa asambhavo. ³² Nāpi ahetuko pāṇātipāto, na ca payogo nippayojano paccuppannesu saṅkhāresu katapayogavasena tad anantaram uppajjanārahassa saṅkhārakalāpassa tathā anuppattito, khaṇikānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ khaṇikamaraṇassa idha maraṇabhāvena anadhippetattā santatimaraṇassa ca yathāvuttanayena sahetukabhāvato na ahetukaṃ maraṇaṃ, na ca katturahito pāṇātipātappayogo, nirīhakesu ³³ pi saṅkhāresu sannihitatāmattena upakārakesu attano anurūpaphal' uppā-

²⁰ ABGKM acetanakāya

²¹ AP codan'-
M cedan'-

²² B^mP nirīhakatāya

²³ B^mP °baddho

²⁴ B^mP vuccate

²⁵ P puṭṭho

²⁶ AKM °ppayogākaraho

BG °ppayogāraho

²⁷ ABGKM uppajjaraho

²⁸ G °bhāvena

²⁹ P °vuttīyāya

³⁰ ABGKM °vinibandhaka-
P tannibbattivibandhaka-
sadsa-

³¹ ABGM viya te

K visaya te

³² B °bhāve

³³ ABGKM tikarīhesu

dananiyatesu³⁴ kāraṇesu kattuvohārasiddhito, yathā padīpo pakāseti nisākaro candimā ti.³⁵ Na ca kevalassa vadhādhīp-pāyasahabhuno³⁶ cittacetāsikakalāpassa pāṇātipāto icchito santānavasena avaṭṭhitass' eva paṭijānanato; santānavasena pavattamānānañ ca padīp' ādīnaṃ atthakiriyaśiddhi dissatīti atth' eva pāṇātipātena kammabaddho.³⁷ Ayañ ca vicāro adinn' ādān' ādisu pi yathāsambhavaṃ vibhāvetabbo.

70, 8

*Pahīnakālato paṭṭhāya ... pe ... virato*³⁸ *vāti*³⁹ etena pahānahetukā idhādhīppetā viratīti⁴⁰ dasseti. Kammak-khayañāṇena hi pāṇātipātadussilyassa pahīnattā Bhagavā accantam eva tato paṭivirato ti⁴¹ vuccati⁴² samucchedavasena pahānaviratīnaṃ adhippetattā. Kiñcāpi pahānavirama-ṇānaṃ purimāpacchimakālatā n' atthi, maggadhamānaṃ pana sammādiṭṭhi-ādīnaṃ sammāvācādīnañ ca paccaya-paccay' uppannabhāve⁴³ avekkhite⁴⁴ saha-jātānaṃ pi paccaya-paccay' uppannabhāvena⁴⁵ gahaṇaṃ⁴⁶ purimā-pacchimabhāven' eva hotīti gahaṇappavatti-ākārasena paccayaabhūtesu sammādiṭṭhi-ādisu pahāyakadhammesu pahānakiriyaṃ purimakālāvohāro paccay' uppannāsu ca viratīsu⁴⁷ viramaṇakiriyaṃ aparakālāvohāro ca hotīti evaṃ vā⁴⁸ ettha attho daṭṭhabbo. Pahānaṃ vā samucchedavasena, viratī paṭippassaddhivasena yojetabbā. Atha vā pāṇo atipātīyati etenāti pāṇātipāto, pāṇaghātahetubhūto⁴⁹ dham-masamūho. Ko pan' eso⁵⁰? Ahirikānottappa-dosa-moha-vihiṃs' ādayo kilesā. Te⁵¹ hi Bhagavā ariyamaggena pahāya samugghātetvā⁵² pāṇātipātadussilyato accantam eva paṭivirato ti vuccati, kilesesu pahīnesu kilesanimittassa kammassa anuppajjanato. Adinn' ādānaṃ pahāyāti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. *Virato*⁵³ *vāti* avadhāraṇena tassā viratīyā kāl' ādivasena apariyantataṃ⁵⁴ dasseti. Yathā hi aññe⁵⁵

70, 9

³⁴ ABGKM °niyatehisu
P °nihatesu

³⁵ B^m add's ca

³⁶ A vadhāvippāyasahagūṇo
BGKM vadhāvippāya-

³⁷ ABGKM °bandho

³⁸ ABGKM viramato

³⁹ ABGKM cāti

⁴⁰ B^m samucchedaviratīti

⁴¹ ABGKM vimuccatīti

⁴² P paccayapaccuppanna-

⁴³ B^mP apekkhite

⁴⁴ P pahānaṃ

⁴⁵ P omīts

⁴⁶ B^mP omīl

⁴⁷ B °ghātarahitabhūtā

⁴⁸ AK pana so; BGM pana yo

⁴⁹ AKM ro

BG terasa

⁵⁰ B^mP °gghātetvā

⁵¹ ABGKM virate

⁵² BG °yantaṃ

⁵³ BG araññe

samādinnaviratikā⁵⁴ pi anavaṭṭhitacittatāya lābhajivit'
 ādihetu samādānaṃ bhindanti, na evaṃ Bhagavā. Bhagavā
 pana sabbaso pahīnapaṇātipātattā accantavirato evāti.
*Vīṭimissāti*⁵⁵ anavajjadhammehi vokiṇṇā antar' antarā 70, 9
 uppajjanakā dubbalākusalā. Yasmā pana kāyavacīpayogam
 upalabhitvā imassa kilesā uppannā ti viññunā sakkā ñātum,
 tasmā te iminā pariyāyena *cakkhusotaviññeyyā* ti vuttā ti 70, 9
 daṭṭhabbā. *Kāyikā*⁵⁶ ti paṇātipāt' ādinipphāḍake balavā- 70, 10
 kusale sandhāy' āha.

Gottavasena laddhahohāro ti sambandho.

70, 13, 12

Dīpetum vaṭṭati—Brahmadattena bhāsitaṃvaṇṇassa anu-
 sandhidassanavasena imissā desanāya āraddhattā. Tatthā-
 yaṃ dīpanā : — Paṇātipātam pahāya paṇātipātā paṭivirato
 Samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakasaṅgho nihitadaṇḍo nihita-
 sattho ti vitthāretabbam. Nanu ca dhammassāpi vaṇṇo
 Brahmadattena bhāsito ti⁵⁷ ? Saccaṃ⁵⁸ bhāsito. So pana
 Sammāsambuddhapabhavattā ariyasaṅgh' ādhārattā ca
 dhammassa dhamm' ānubhāvasiddhattā ca tesam tad
 ubhayavaṇṇadīpanen' eva⁵⁹ dīpito hotīti visum na uddhaṭo.
 Saddhamm' ānubhāvena hi Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgho ca
 paṇātipāt' ādippahānasamattho ahosi. Desanā pana ādito
 paṭṭhāya evaṃ āgatā⁶⁰ ti.

70, 17

Etthāyam adhippāyo : — Atthi bhikkhave aññe
 ca dhammā ti ādinā anaññasādhāraṇe buddhaguṇe
 ārabbha upari desanaṃ vaḍḍhetukāmo Bhagavā ādito
 paṭṭhāya Tathāgataṃvaṇṇaṃ vadamaṇo
 vadeyyā ti ādinā buddhaguṇavasen' eva desanaṃ ārabhi,
 na bhikkhusaṅghavasenāti.⁶¹ Esā hi Bhagavato desanāya
 pakati, yaṃ ekarāsen' eva desanaṃ dassetuṃ labbhamā-
 nassāpi kassaci agahaṇaṃ. Tathā hi Rūpakaṇḍe^{62(a)} duk'
 ādisu tanniddesesu ca hadayavatthum⁶³ na⁶⁴ gahitaṃ.
 Itaravatthūhi asamānatikattā desanābhedo hotīti. Yathā

(a) Dhs 585

⁵⁴ BG °dinnā-

⁵⁵ B^mP vitikkamissāmti

⁵⁶ ABGKM kālakā

⁵⁷ B^mP omit

⁵⁸ ABGKM sayam

⁵⁹ B^mP omit vaṇṇa

⁶⁰ AK ābhatā

M āhatā

⁶¹ ABGKM °vasenāpi

⁶² AK °kacce

⁶³ B^m °vatthu

⁶⁴ BG omit

hi ⁶⁵ cakkhuviññāṇ' ādini ⁶⁶ ek' antato cakkh' ādinissayāni, na evaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ ⁶⁷ ek' antena hadayavatthunissayaṃ, nissayavasena ⁶⁸ ca vutthuduk' ādidesanā pavattā :

“ Atthi rūpaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa vatthu, atthi rūpaṃ na cakkhuviññāṇassa vatthū ⁶⁹ ” ti (b)

ādinā. Yam pi ek' antato hadayavatthunissayaṃ, tassa vasena

“ Atthi rūpaṃ manoviññāṇassa vatthū ” ti (c)

ādinā duk' ādisu vuccamānesu pi ⁷⁰ na ⁷⁰ tad anurūpā ārammaṇaduk' ādayo sambhavanti. Na hi : Atthi rūpaṃ manoviññāṇassa ārammaṇaṃ atthi rūpaṃ na manoviññāṇassa ārammaṇaṃ ti sakkā vattun ti vatth' ārammaṇadukā bhinnagatikā siyun ti na ekasā desanā bhavēyyāti. Tathā Nikkhepakāṇḍe citt' uppādavibhāgena avuccamānattā avitakkavicārapadavissajane vicāro cāti vattum na sakkā ti avitakkavicāramattapadavissajane labbhamāno pi vitakko na uddhaṭṭo, aññathā vitakko cāti vattabbaṃ siyā.

Daṇḍasaṅkhātassa daṇḍassa paraviheṭhanassa parivaj-jitabhāvadīpan' atthaṃ ⁷¹ daṇḍasatthānaṃ nikkhepavacanaṃ ti āha *parūpaghāt' atthāyāti* ādi. Viheṭhanabhāvato ⁷² ti vihiṃsanabhāvato. *Bhikkhusaṅghavasenāpi dīpetum vaṭṭatīti* vuttattā tam pi ekadesena dīpento *Yam pana bhikkhūti* ādim āha.

^{70, 26} *L a j j i* ti ettha vuttalajjāya ottappam pi vuttam evāti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Na hi pāpajigucchanaṃ pāp' uttāsarahitaṃ ⁷³ pāpabhayaṃ vā alajjanaṃ atthīti. Dhammagarutāya vā Buddhānaṃ dhammassa ca attādhīnattā attādhīpatibhūtā lajjā va vuttā, na pana lokādhīpati ottappam.

^{70, 27} *Dayaṃ mettacittaṃ āpanno* ti kasmā vuttam ? Nanu dayā-saddo dayāpanno ti ādisu karuṇāya vattatīti ⁷⁴ ? Saccam

(b) Dhs 585

(c) Ibid

⁶⁵ ABGKM *omit*

⁶⁶ P cakkhūhi viññāṇ'-

⁶⁷ AKM °viññāṇa
BG °viññāṇa

⁶⁸ B^m nissitavasena

⁶⁹ ABGKM vatthun

⁷⁰ B pana

⁷¹ BG °vajjanabhāva-

⁷² ABGKM vissanabhāvato

DA vihiṃsanabhāvato
with v.l. viheṭhana-

⁷³ B^mP °uttāsana-

⁷⁴ B^mP pavattatīti

etaṃ. Ayam pana dayā-saddo anurakkhanam atthaṃ anto-
nītam katvā pavattamāno mettāya karuṇāya ca pavattatīti
idha mettāya pavattamāno vutto. Mejjati ⁷⁵ siniyhatīti
mettā, mettā etassa atthīti mettaṃ, mettaṃ cittaṃ etassāti
mettacitto, tassa bhāvo mettacittatā, mettā icceva attho.

Sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī ti etena tassā ^{70, 28}
viratiyā sattavasena apariyantataṃ dasseti. *Pāṇabhūte* ti ^{70, 28}
pāṇajāte. *Anukampako* ti karuṇāyanako. Yasmā pana ^{70, 28}
mettākaruṇāya visesappaccayo hoti tasmā vuttaṃ *tāya eva* ^{70, 29}
dayāpannatāyāti. Evaṃ yehi dhammehi pāṇātipātā virati
sampajjati tehi lajjāmettākaruṇāhi samaṅgībhāvo dassito.

Viharatī ti evambhūto hutvā ekasmiṃ iriyāpathe ^{70, 31}
uppannaṃ dukkhaṃ aññena iriyāpathena vicchinditvā
harati pavattati ⁷⁶ attabhāvaṃ vā yāpetīti attho. Ten' ev'
āha *iriyati yāpeti pāletīti*. ^{70, 31}

Ācārasīlamattakan ti sādhujaṇ' ācārasīlamattakaṃ, tena ^{71, 8}
indriyaśaṃvar' ādi guṇehi pi lokiyaputhujjano Tathāgatassa
vaṇṇaṃ vattaṃ na sakkotīti dasseti. Tathā hi indriyaśaṃ-
varapaccayaparibhogasīlāni idha sīlakathāyaṃ na vibhat-
tāni.

Parassa haraṇaṇ ti parasantakaharaṇaṃ. ^{71, 17}
Theno vuccati *theyyaṃ*. Idhāpi khuddake parasantake ^{71, 17}
appasāvajjaṃ, mahante mahāsāvajjaṃ. Kasmā? Payoga-
mahantatāya, vatthuguṇānam pana sambhave sati kilesā-
nam upakkamānaṃ ca mudutāya appasāvajjaṃ, tibbatāya
mahāsāvajjan ti ayam pi nayo yojetabbaṃ.

Sāhatthik' ādayo ti ettha mantaparijappanena parasanta- ^{71, 29}
kaharaṇaṃ vijjāmayo, vinā mantena kāyavacīpayogena
parasantakassa ākaḍḍhanaṃ tādisa-iddh' ānubhāvena id-
dhimayo payogo.

Sesaṇ ti paḥāya paṭivirato ti evaṃ ādikaṃ, ^{72, 6}
taṃ hi pubbe vuttanayaṃ. Kiñcāpi na-y-idha sikkhāpada-
vohārena virati vuttā, ito aññesu pana suttapadesesu ⁷⁸
vinayābhidhammesu ca pavattavohārena viratiyo cetanā ca
adhisīlasikkhādīnaṃ adhiṭṭhānabhāvato tesu aññatarakoṭ-

⁷⁵ A mejjeti; B^m midati
P midhati

⁷⁶ B^mP pavatteti

⁷⁷ B^m parassa santakaharaṇaṃ

⁷⁸ B °pañhesu
G °pañhesu pi
MP yutta-

- 72, 6 ṭhāsabhāvato ca sikkhāpadan ti āha *paṭhamasikkhāpade* ti.
 Kāmañ c' ettha lajjī dayāpanno ti na vuttam,
 adhikāravasena pana atthato vā vuttam evāti veditabbam.
 Yathā hi lajjādayo pāṇātipātappahānassa visesappaccayo
 evaṃ adinn' ādānappahānassāpīti, tasmā sā pi ⁷⁹ pālī ānetvā
 72, 4 vattabbā. Es' eva nayo ito paresu pi. Atha vā *su ci-*
 bhūtenā ti etena hir' ottapp' ādihi samannāgamo,
 ahirik' ādīnañ ca pahānaṃ vuttam evāti lajjī ti ādi ⁸⁰
 na ⁸⁰ vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam.
 72, 8 *Aseṭṭhacariyan* ti aseṭṭhānaṃ hīnānaṃ, aseṭṭhaṃ vā lāma-
 72, 8 kaṃ nihīnaṃ ⁸¹ vuttiṃ ⁸¹ methunan ti attho. *Brahmaṃ*
 seṭṭhaṃ ācāran ti methunaviratim āha.
 72, 10, 11 *Ārācārī* ⁸² *methunā* ti etena

“ Idha ⁸³ ekacco . . . pe . . . na h' eva kho mātugāmena
 saddhiṃ dvayandvayasamāpattiṃ ⁸⁴ samāpajjati, api ca
 kho mātugāmassa ucchādana-parimaddana-nahāpana-
 sambāhanaṃ ⁸⁵ sādiyati, so taṃ assādeti, taṃ nikāmeti,
 tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati ” ti (d)

ādinā vuttā sattavidhamethunasamyogā pi paṭivirati dassitā
 ti daṭṭhabbā. ⁸⁶ Idhāpi asaddhammasevanādhīppāyena
 kāyadvārappavattā maggenamaggapaṭipatti-samuṭṭhāpikā
 cetanā abrahmacariyaṃ, micchācārena ⁸⁷ pana agamanīyaṭ-
 ṭhānavitikkamacetanā ⁸⁸ ti yojetabbam. Tattha agamanī-
 yaṭṭhānaṃ nāma purisānaṃ māturakkhit' ādayo dasa
 dhanakkīt' ādayo dasāti vīsati itthiyo. Itthiṣu pana dasa-
 naṃ dhanakkīt' ādīnaṃ sārakkha-saparidaṇḍānañ ca vasena
 dvādasannaṃ aññe purisā. Guṇavirahite vipaṭipatti appa-
 sāvajjā, mahāguṇe mahāsāvajjā. Guṇarahite pi ca abhibha-
 vitvā pavatti mahāsāvajjā, ubhinnaṃ ⁸⁹ samānacchanda-
 bhāve appasāvajjā. ⁸⁹ Samānacchandabhāve pi kilesānaṃ
 upakkamānañ ca mudutāya appasāvajjā, tibbatāya mahāsā-

(d) A IV 54

⁷⁹ ABGKM *omit*

⁸⁰ ABGKM ādinā

⁸¹ ABGKM nihīnavutti

⁸² P *anācārī*

⁸³ B^m *addā* brāhmaṇa

⁸⁴ BG *pattiyam*

⁸⁵ B^m °nhāpana-

P °nyāpana-

⁸⁶ ABGKM °tabbam

⁸⁷ B^m °cāre

⁸⁸ BG °vitikkamaṃ-

⁸⁹⁻⁸⁹ B^m P *omit*

vajjā ti veditabbā. Tassa dve sambhārā sevetukāmatā-cittam,⁹⁰ maggenamaggapaṭipattīti. Micchācārena⁹¹ pana agamanīyaṭṭhānatā sevanācittam maggenamaggapaṭipatti sādīyanañ cāti cattāro. Abhibhavitvā⁹² vītikkamane maggenamaggapaṭipatti-adhivāsane sati pi⁹³ purim' uppanna-sevanābhisandhipayogābhāvato⁹⁴ abhibhuyyamānassa micchācāro na hotīti vadanti. Sevanācitte sati payogābhāvo na⁹⁵ pamāṇam⁹⁵ itthiyā sevanāpayogassa⁹⁶ yebhuyyena abhāvato ; itthiyā puretaram upaṭṭhāpita-sevanācittāya pi micchācāro na siyā ti āpajjati payogābhāvato. Tasmā purisassa vasena ukkaṃsato cattāro sambhārā⁹⁷ vuttā ti daṭṭhabban ti⁹⁸ eke.⁹⁸ Aññathā itthiyā purisakiccakaraṇakāle purisassa pi sevanāpayogābhāvato⁹⁹ micchācāro na siyā ti eke.¹⁰⁰ Idam pan' ettha sannīṭṭhānam : Attano ruciyā pavattitassa tayo, balakkārena pavattitassa tayo, anavasesagahanena pana cattāro ti. Eko payogo sāhatthiko va.

9. Kammaopathappattam dassetum atthabhañjanako ti vuttam. *Vacīpayogo kāyapayogo vā* ti musāsaddassa kiriyā-^{72, 16} padhānatam¹⁰¹ dasseti. *Visaṃvādanādhīppāyo* pubbabhā-^{72, 17} gakkhaṇe taṅkhaṇe ca. Vuttam hi :

“ Pubb' ev' assa hoti : Musā bhañissan ti ;
bhañantassa hoti : Musā bhañāmi ” ti.^(e)

Etam¹⁰² hi dvayam āṅgabhūtam, itaram pana hotu vā mā vā, akāraṇam etam. Assāti visaṃvādakassa. Yathāvuttap-^{72, 17} payojanabhūtam¹⁰³ musāvādan¹⁰⁴ ti¹⁰⁴ viññāpeti samuṭ-^{72, 18} ṭhāpeti vā etāyāti *celanā musāvādo*, purimanayo.¹⁰⁵ Lakkha-^{72, 18} ṇassa avyāpitatāya musā-saddassa¹⁰⁶ ca visaṃvāditabb'

(e) Vin III 93

⁹⁰ BG °kammata-

⁹¹ B^m °cāre

⁹² ABGKM adhibhavitvā

⁹³ ABGKM omīti

⁹⁴ AKM °sevanāhi saddhipayogā-

⁹⁵ BG tappamāṇam

⁹⁶ BGM sevana-

⁹⁷ B^m omīti

⁹⁸ B^mP omīti

⁹⁹ ABGKM °payoga-

¹⁰⁰ ABGKM omīti

¹⁰¹ P °paṭṭhānatam

¹⁰² BG ekaṃ

¹⁰³ BG °bhūta

B^m °vuttam payojana-

¹⁰⁴ B^m musā vadati

¹⁰⁵ B^mP °naye

¹⁰⁶ BG musāvādassa

- atthavācakkattasambhavato ¹⁰⁷ paripuṇṇaṃ katvā musāvā-
 72, 19 dalakkhaṇaṃ dassetuṃ *Musā ti abhūtaṃ ataccaṃ vatthun*
 ti ādinā dutiyanayo āraddho. Imasmiṃ ca naye musā vādi-
 72, 22 yati vuccati etāyāti *cetanā musāvādo*. *Yam atthaṃ bhañja-*
tti ¹⁰⁸ vatthuvaseṇa musāvādassa appasāvajjamahāsāvaj-
 jatam āha. Yassa atthaṃ bhañjati tassa appaṇatāya
 appasāvajjo, mahāṇatāya mahāsāvajjo ti adinn' ādāne
 viya ṇaṇvasenāpi yojetabbaṃ. Kilesānaṃ mudutibbatāva-
 senāpi ¹⁰⁹ appasāvajjamahāsāvajjatā labbhati yeva. Attano
 santakaṃ adātukāmatāya pūraṇakathābhaṇanaṃ ¹¹⁰ ca
 viṣaṃvādanapurekkhārass' eva musāvādo. Tattha pana
 cetanā balavatī na hotīti appasāvajjatā vuttā. Appatāya
 72, 28 ūnassa ¹¹¹ atthassa pūraṇavasena pavattā kathā *pūraṇa-*
kathā. ¹¹²
 72, 32 *Tajjo* ti tassāruppo, viṣaṃvādanānurūpo ¹¹³ ti attho.
 72, 32 *Vāyāmo* ti vāyāmasisena payogam āha. Viṣaṃvādanādhip-
 pāyena payoge kate pi parena tasmim' atthe aviññāte
 72, 32 viṣaṃvādanassa asijjhanato ¹¹⁴ *parassa tad atthavijānanaṃ*
 eko sambhāro vutto. Keci pana: Abhūtavacanaṃ viṣaṃ-
 vādanacittam parassa tad atthavijānanaṃ ti tayo sambhārā
 73, 2- ti vadanti. *Kiriyāsamutṭhāpakacetanākkhane* ¹¹⁵ *yeva musā-*
 3 *vādakammanā* ¹¹⁶ *bajjhati* ¹¹⁷ sannitṭhāpakacetanāya nibbat-
 tattā, sace pi dandhatāya vicāretvā paro tam atthaṃ
 jānātīti adhippāyo.

“ Saccato thetato ” ti (1)

- ādisu viya theta-saddo thirapariyāyo, thirabhāvo ca sacca-
 vāditāya adhikatattā ¹¹⁸ kathāvasena veditabbo ti āha
 73, 17, 19 *Ṭhitakatho* ¹¹⁹ *ti attho* ti. *Na ṭhitakatho* ¹¹⁹ ti yathā halid-

(1) S III 112

¹⁰⁷ AKM viṣaṃvādi sabbattha
 vācakkattasambhāvato
 BG viṣaṃvādi sabbattha
 vācakkattā-
 B^m viṣaṃvadi-
 P °vācak' atthāsam-
¹⁰⁸ BG bhajattī
¹⁰⁹ AKM °tīccatā
¹¹⁰ AKM °kathāṇanaṃ
 B^m °kathāṇayena
 P °katāṇayena
¹¹¹ P līnassa

¹¹² P °katā
 DA purāṇakathā with v.l.
 pūraṇakathā
¹¹³ BG °vādanarūpo
¹¹⁴ P abhijjha-
¹¹⁵ DA kiriya-
¹¹⁶ B^mP °kammunā
¹¹⁷ AM khajjati
 K khajjhati
¹¹⁸ A adhikattā
¹¹⁹ B^m thirakatho

dirāg' ādayo anavaṭṭhitasabhāvatāya na ṭhitā,¹²⁰ evaṃ na ṭṭhitā¹²⁰ kathā yassa so na ṭṭhitakatho¹²¹ ti haliddirāg' ādayo yathā kathāya upamā honti evaṃ yojetabbam. Esa nayo *pāsāṇalekhā viyāti* ādisu pi. 73. 20

Saddhā ayati pavattati etthāti saddhāyo, saddhāyo eva *saddhāyiko* yathā venayiko ti. Saddhāya vā ayitabbo¹²² 73. 23 *saddhāyiko*, saddheyyo ti attho. *Vatṭabbatam āpajjati* 73. 28 *visamvādanato* ti adhippāyo.

Suññabhāvan ti pīṭivirahitatāya rittatam.¹²³ *Sā pi sunā* 74. 2 *vācā* ti yāyaṃ yathāvuttā saddasabhāvā vācā, sā piya-suññakaraṇato piṇṇā vācā ti niruttinayena attham āha. Pimsatīti¹²⁴ vā piṇṇā, samagge satte avayavabhūte vagge¹²⁵ bhinne karotīti attho. *Pharusan* ti sinehābhāvena 74. 3 *lūkham*. *Sayam pi pharusā* ti domanassasamuṭṭhitattā 74. 3 *sabhāvena* pi kakkasā. Ettha ca *pharusam karotīti* phalūpa-cārena pharusayatīti vā vācāya pharusa-saddappavatti veditabbā. *Sayam pi pharusā* ti paresam mammacchedana-vasena¹²⁶ pavattiyā ek' antaniṭṭhuratāya sabhāvena kāra-ṇavohārena ca vācāya pharusasaddappavatti datṭhabbā. Tato yeva ca *n' eva kaṇṇasukkhā*. Atthavipannatāya na ha- 74. 4 *dayaṅgamā*. *Yena samphappalapati*¹²⁷ yena palāpasāṅkhā- 74. 5 *tena*¹²⁸ niratthakavacanena sukham¹²⁹ hitaṇ ca phalati visarati¹³⁰ vināsetīti samphan ti laddhanāmaṃ attano paresaṇ ca anupakārakam yaṃ kiñci palapati.¹³¹

Saṅkiliṭṭhacittassāti lobhena dosena vā vibādhitacittassa¹³² 74. 7 *upatāpitacittassa*¹³³ vā dūsitacittassāti attho. *Cetanā pi su-* 74. 9 *nāvācā*¹³⁴ piṇṇam vadati¹³⁵ etāyāti. Yassa yato bhedaṃ karoti, tesu abhinnesu appasāvajjā,¹³⁶ bhinnesu mähāsā-vajjā:¹³⁶ tathā kilesānaṃ mudutibbatāvisesesu. Yassa

120 Bm thirā
121 Bm thirakatho
122 ABG atisaddho
KM atisabbo
123 AM rittanam
124 BmP pisatīti
125 ABGKM add hi
126 BmP °chedavasena
127 ABGKM °ppalāpatīti
Bm samphaṃ palapa-
P samphaṃ phalapa-
128 BGP phalāpa-
129 ABGKM saṃsukham

130 Bm vidarati
P vidharati
(visarati < vi + √śrī,
viśiryate = to be broken)
131 AKM phalapati
BG phalam pati
P phalavati
132 ABGKM vibādhika-
133 B upatāpana-
G upatārina-
134 Bm piṇṇa-
135 BmP vadanti
136 BmP °sāvajjam

- pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, so bhijjatu vā mā vā tassa atthassa ¹³⁷ viññāpanaṃ ¹³⁸ eva pamāṇaṃ ti āha *tad atthavi-jānanan* ti; kamma-pathappatti pana bhinne eva.
- 74, 14
- 74, 23 *Anuṣṣadātā* ¹³⁹ ti anubalappadātā, anuvattanava-sena vā padātā. Kassa pana anuvattanam padānaṃ ca? Sahitānaṃ ti vuttattā sandhānassāti viññāyati. Ten' ev' āha *sandhānānuṣṣadātā* ti. Yasmā pana anuvattanavasena sandhānassa padānaṃ ādhānaṃ ¹⁴⁰ rakkhaṇaṃ vā dalhī-karaṇaṃ hoti, tena vuttaṃ *dalhīkammaṃ kattā ti attho* ti.
- 74, 23
- 74, 25
- 74, 29
- 75, 3
- 75, 4
- 75, 11, 17
- 75, 18
- 75, 21
- Āramanti etthāti ārāmo, ramitabbaṭṭhānaṃ. Yasmā pana ā-kārena vinā pi ayam ev' attho labbhati, tasmā vuttaṃ *Samaggarāmo ti pi pāli, ayam ev' attho* ¹⁴¹ ti.
- Mammāni viya mammāni, yesu pharusavācāya ¹⁴² chupitamattesu duṭṭhāru ¹⁴³ viya ghaṭṭitaṃ ¹⁴⁴ cittaṃ adhimattaṃ ¹⁴⁵ dukkhappattaṃ hoti. Kāni pana tāni? Jātiādini akkosavatthūni. Tāni chijjanti bhijjanti vā yena kāya-vacīpayogena so *mammacchedako*. Ek' antena pharusacetanā ¹⁴⁶ pharusavācā, pharusaṃ vadati etāyāti. Katham pana ek' antapharusacetanā hoti? Duṭṭhacittatāya. *Tassā* ti ek' antapharusacetanāya eva pharusavācābhāvassa. ¹⁴⁷ *Mammacchedako* savanapharusatāyāti adhippāyo. *Cittasaṃhatāya pharusavācā na hoti* kamma-path' appattattā, kam-mabhāvaṃ pana na sakkā vāretun ti. Evaṃ anvayavasena cetanāpharusatāya pharusavācaṃ sādhetvā idāni tam eva paṭipakkhanayena sādhetuṃ *vacanasanhatāyāti* ādi vuttaṃ.
- Sā* pharusavācā. *Yan* ti yaṃ puggalaṃ. Etthāpi kamma-pathabhāvaṃ appattā appasāvajjā, itarā mahāsāvajjā; tathā kilesānaṃ mudutibbatābhede. ¹⁴⁸ Keci pana: Yaṃ uddissa pharusavācā ¹⁴⁹ payujjanti, tassa sammukhā va sīsama etīti; eke: ¹⁵⁰ Parammukhā pi pharusavācā hoti yevāti ca ¹⁵¹ vadanti. Tatthāyam adhippāyo yutto siyā: — Sammukhā payoge agārav' ādinaṃ balavabhāvato siyā

¹³⁷ AKM atthasa
BG atthasmiṃ
¹³⁸ BG viññāpanaṃ
¹³⁹ P °dānatā
¹⁴⁰ ABGP ādānaṃ
K twice
¹⁴¹ B^m ev' ettha attho
¹⁴² BG pharusā-
¹⁴³ B^m duṭṭhārusu

¹⁴⁴ B^m ghaṭṭitesu
¹⁴⁵ ABGKM °matta
¹⁴⁶ ABGKM add ek' antapharusa-
cetanā
¹⁴⁷ BG °vācā sā c' assa
¹⁴⁸ B^m P °bhāve
¹⁴⁹ M °vācāya
¹⁵⁰ ABGKM ettha
¹⁵¹ B^m P omit

cetanā balavatī, parassa ca tad atthajānanam, na tathā asammukhā ti. Yathā pana akkosite mate ālāhane ¹⁵³ katā ¹⁵³ khamanā ¹⁵⁴ upavād' antarāyam nivatteti, evam: Parammukhā payuttā pi pharusavācā hoti yevāti sakkā viññātun ti. *Kupitacittan* ti akkosādhippāyen' eva kupita- ^{75, 23} cittam, na maraṇādhippāyena. Maraṇādhippāyena citta- kope sati vyāpādo yeva hotīti.

Etthāti

75, 26

"Nel' aṅgo setapacchādo ¹⁵⁵ ekāro ¹⁵⁶ vattati ratho ¹⁵⁷ anigham passa āyantam chinnaṣoṭam abandhanan " ti (g)

imissā gāthāya. Sīlam h' ettha nel' aṅgan ti vuttam, ten' ev' āha Citto gahapati:

"Nel' aṅgan ti kho bhante sīlanam etam adhivacanan " ti. (h)

Sukumārā ti apharusatāya mudukā. *Purassāti* ettha ^{76, 1} pura-saddo tannivāsivācako ¹⁵⁸ daṭṭhabbo: Gāmo āgato ti ādisu viya. Ten' ev' āha *nagaravāsīnan* ti. ^{76, 2}

Manam appāyati vaddhetīti *manāpā*, tena vuttam *citta-* ^{76, 7} *vuddhikarā* ¹⁵⁹ ti.

Āsevanam bhāvanam bahulikaraṇam. Yam ¹⁶⁰ gāhitum ¹⁶⁰ ^{76, 10} pavattito, tena agahite ¹⁶¹ appasāvajjo gahite mahāsāvajjo ti; idhāpi kilesānam mudutibbatāvasenāpi appasāvajjama- hāsāvajjajā labbhati yeva.

Kālavādī ti ādi samphappalāpā paṭiviratassa paṭi- ^{76, 15} pattidassanam. Yathā hi pāṇātipātā paṭivirato ti ādi pāṇātipātappahānapaṭipattidassanam; pāṇātipātā pahāya viharatī ti hi vutte katham pāṇātipātappahānam hotīti? Apekkhāsabbhāvato ¹⁶² pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hotīti ti vuttam, sā pana virati

(g) S IV 291 Ud 76

(h) S IV 292

¹⁵³ ABGKM ādāhane

B^m ālāhane

¹⁵⁴ P kathā

¹⁵⁵ ABG matā *only*

KM manā *only*

¹⁵⁶ A setacchādo

¹⁵⁷ BG ekāte

¹⁵⁸ A ratto; BG ra; KM rattho

¹⁵⁹ ABGKM ti vāsī vā eko

¹⁶⁰ P cittabuddhi-

¹⁶¹ A yam gāyitum

B^m yam gāhayitum

K saṅgāyitum

P saṅgāhayitum pavattayitum

¹⁶² B aggaḥite

¹⁶³ ABGKM *sambhāvato

kathan ti āha ni hita da ṇ ḍ o ni hita sa t t h o ti;
 tañ ca daṇḍasatthanidhānaṃ kathan ti vuttaṃ la j j i ti
 ādi. Evaṃ uttar' uttaraṃ purimassa purimassa upāya-
 sandassanaṃ. Tathā adinn' ādān' ādisu yathāsambhavaṃ
 yojetabbaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ: Kālavādi ti ādi samphappa-
 lāpā paṭiviratassa paṭipattidassanaṃ ti. Atthasaṃhitā pi
 hi vācā ayuttakālappayogena atth' āvahā na siyā ti anat-
 thaviññāpanavācaṃ anulometi, tasmā samphappalāpaṃ
 pajahantena akālavāditā parivajjetabbā ti vuttaṃ k ā l a -
 v ā d i ti. Kālena ¹⁶³ vadantenāpi ubhayānatthasādhana-
 nato ¹⁶⁴ abhūtaṃ parivajjetabban ti āha bhūtavādi ti.
 Bhūtañ ca vadantena yaṃ idhaloka-paralokahitasampāda-
 kaṃ tad eva vattabban ti dassetuṃ at t h a v ā d i ti
 vuttaṃ. Atthaṃ vadantenāpi na lokiya dhammasannissitam
 eva vattabbaṃ, atha kho lok' uttaradhammasannissitam
 pīti dassan' atthaṃ ¹⁶⁵ d h a m m a v ā d i ti vuttaṃ.
 Yathā ca attho lok' uttaradhammasannissito hoti taṃ
 dassan' atthaṃ v i n a y a v ā d i ti vuttaṃ. Pātimok-
 kasaṃvaro satisaṃvaro nīṇasaṃvaro khantisāṃvaro viri-
 yasaṃvaro ti hi pañcannaṃ saṃvarānaṃ; tadaṅgavinayo
 vikkhambhanavinayo samucchavedavinayo paṭippassaddhivi-
 nayo nissaraṇavinayo ti pañcannaṃ vinayānaṃ ca vasena
 vuccamāno attho ¹⁶⁶ nibbānādhigamahetubhāvato lok' utta-
 radhammasannissito hotīti.

Evaṃ guṇavisesayutto ca attho vuccamāno desanākosalle
 sati sobhati, kiccakaro ca hoti, nāññathā ti dassetuṃ
 n i d h ā n a v a t i m ¹⁶⁷ v ā c a m b h ā s i t ā ti vuttaṃ.
 Idāni taṃ desanākosallaṃ vibhāvetuṃ k ā l e n ā ti ādim
 āha. Ajjhāsay' atth' uppattinaṃ pucchāya ca vasena
 otiṇṇe ¹⁶⁸ desanāvisaye ek' aṃs' ādibhāyākarānavibhāgaṃ
 sallakkhetvā ṭhapanā-het' udāharāṇa-saṃsandanāni taṃ-
 taṃ-kālānurūpaṃ vibhāventiyā ¹⁶⁹ parimita paricchinna-
 rūpāya vipulatara ¹⁷⁰ gambhīr' udāra ¹⁷¹ pahūt' atthavitthā-

¹⁶³ AKM kālo va

BG kāle

¹⁶⁴ ABGKM ubhay'

atthāsādhanaṃ

¹⁶⁵ B^mP dassetuṃ

¹⁶⁶ ABGKM add ti

¹⁶⁷ AK nibbānavatiṃ

¹⁶⁸ ABGKM otiṇṇa

¹⁶⁹ ABGKM °tiyaṃ

¹⁷⁰ ABGKM omīti

¹⁷¹ BG °udāhara

P °udāna

rasaṅgāhikāya¹⁷² desanāya pare yathājjhāsayam param'
atthasiddhiyam patiṭṭhāpento desanākusalo ti vuccatīti
evam p' ettha atthayojanā veditabbā.

10. Evam paṭipāṭiyā satta mūlasikkhāpadāni vibhajitvā
sati pi abhijjhāpāhānassa sati-saṃvara-sīlasaṅgahe¹⁷³
upariguṇasaṅgahato, lokiyaputhujjanāvisayato¹⁷⁴ ca utta-
radesanāya¹⁷⁵ saṅgaṇhitum tam pariharitvā pacurajanapā-
kaṭam ācārasilam eva vibhajanto Bhagavā *Bījagāma-* 77. 6
bhūtagāmasamārambhā ti ādim āha. Tattha gāmo
ti samūho. Nanu ca rukkh' ādayo cittarahitatāya¹⁷⁶
na jīvā; cittarahitatā¹⁷⁷ ca paripphandābhāvato,¹⁷⁸ chinne
virūhanato, visadisajātikabhāvato, catuyoni-apariyāpan-
nato¹⁷⁹ ca veditabbā. Vuddhi pana pavāla-sīlā-lavaṇānam
pi vijjatīti na tesam jīvabhāve kāraṇam. Visayagahaṇaṇi ca
parikappanāmattam¹⁸⁰ supanam viya Ciṇcādīnam,¹⁸¹ tathā
dohal' ādayo.¹⁸² Tattha kasmā bījagāmabhūtagāmasāram-
bhā paṭivirati icchitā ti? Samaṇasāruppato tannissitasat-
tānurakkhaṇato ca. Ten' ev' āha

“ Jīvasaṇṇino hi moghapurisa manussā rukkhasmin ” ti⁽¹⁾

ādi. *Allatīnarukkh' ādikassāti*¹⁸³ allatīnassa c' eva alla- 77. 8
rukkh' ādikassa ca. Ādi-saddena osadhī-gaccha-latādayo
veditabbā.

Ekam bhattam ekabhattam, tam assa atthīti *Eka-* 77. 11
bhattiko, ekasmiṃ divase ekavāram eva bhuñjanato.¹⁸⁴
Ta-y-idam¹⁸⁵ rattibhojino¹⁸⁶ pi siyā ti tam nivattan'
attham āha *rattūparato* ti. Evam pi aparāṇhabhojī 77. 16
pi siyā ekabhattiko¹⁸⁷ ti¹⁸⁸ tad āsaṅkānivattan' attham
virato vikālabhojanā ti vuttam. Aruṇ' uggamanato paṭṭhāya 77. 18

(1) Vin I 189

172 Bm °saṅgāhakatāya
173 Bm saṃvarasīlasikkhā-
saṅgahe
174 P °jjanā pi visayato
175 BG °desanā
P °desanāyam
176 B °rahitattāya
177 B °rahitattā
178 AKM paritthandā-
BG °pphanda-
179 A catuṣoni-
K catuṣosāni-

180 P kappanā-
181 GK viditvādīnam (not clear)
182 P vedohatādayo
183 BmP nilatīṇa-
184 BmP °nako
185 ABGKM na-y-idam
186 ABGKM °bhojanenā
187 AKM °bhojam;
BG °bhojanam
188 BG pi

yāva majjhantikā,¹⁸⁹ ayam Buddh' ādinam¹⁹⁰ ariyānam¹⁹¹ āciññasamāciñño bhojanassa kālo nāma, tad añño vikālo. Atthakathāyam pana dutiyapadena rattibhojanassa paṭīk-khittattā aparāṇho vikālo ti vutto. Saṅkhepato

“Sabbapāpassa akaraṇan” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādi nayappavattam Bhagavato sāsanaṃ sacchandarāgappa-
vattito¹⁹² nacc' ādinam¹⁹³ dassanaṃ na anulometīti āha
77, 20 *sāsanaṃ ananulomattā* ti. Attanā payojiyamānaṃ¹⁹⁴
parehi payojāpiyamānaṃ ca naccam naccabhāvasāmaññato
pāliyam eten' eva¹⁹⁵ nacca-saddena gahitaṃ, tathā gīta-
77, 22 vādita-saddā¹⁹⁶ cāti āha *naccana-naccāpan'* ādivasenāti.
Ādi-saddena gāyana-gāyāpana-vādana-vādāpanāni saṅga-
ṇhāti. Dassanena c' ettha savanam pi saṅgahitaṃ virūp'
ekasesanayena. Ālocanasabhāvatāya vā pañcannaṃ viññā-
ṇanam savanakiriyāya pi dassanasāṅkhepasabbhāvato¹⁹⁷
dassanā icceva vuttam. Avisūkabhūtaṃ gītassa savanam
77, 24 kadāci vaṭṭatīti āha *visūkabhūtā*¹⁹⁸ *dassanā* ti. Tathā hi
vuttam Param' atthajotikāya Khuddak' atthakathāya :¹⁹⁹

“Dhammūpasamhitam²⁰⁰ gītam²⁰¹ vaṭṭati,
gītūpasamhito dhammo na vaṭṭatī” ti ^(k)

77, 28 * *Yam kiñcīti* ganthitam asandhitam²⁰² vā yam kiñci
77, 29 puppham. *Gandhajātan* ti gandhajātiyam. Tassāpi *yam*
kiñcīti anuvattanato dhūpitassa adhūpitassāpi yassa kassaci
vilepan' ādi na vaṭṭatīti dasseti.*

78, 3 *Uccā* ti ucca-saddena samān' attham ekam sadd' anta-
78, 3 ram; seti etthāti *sayanam*. Uccāsayanam mahāsayanāṃ ca
78, 3, 4 samaṇasārupparahitam *pamāṇātikkantaṃ akappiy'* atthara-

(1) Dh 183 (k) KhpA 36 (But opposite meaning is given here.)

¹⁸⁹ B^mP majjhanhikā
¹⁹⁰ B^mP Buddhānam
¹⁹¹ B^mP omī
¹⁹² B^m accantachanda-
P acchannachanda-
¹⁹³ AK naccādinam
¹⁹⁴ AKM payojaya-
BG payojanamānam
¹⁹⁵ B^m eken'-
¹⁹⁶ B^m 'saddena
¹⁹⁷ ABGKM 'sambhāvato

¹⁹⁸ DA visūka with v.l.
visūkabhūtā
¹⁹⁹ B^m Khuddakapāth'
atthakathāya
²⁰⁰ ABGKM 'samhito
B^m add's pi c' ettha
²⁰¹ ABGKM gīto
... B^mP omī
²⁰² A asaṃvidhā
K asandhā

nan ²⁰³ ti. Āsand' ādi-āsanañ c' ettha sayanena saṅgahitan ti daṭṭhabbam. Yasmā pana ādhāre paṭikkhitte tad ādhā-rakiriya paṭikkhittā va hoti, tasmā uccāsayanama-hāsayanā icceva vuttam, atthato pana tad upabhoga nisajjānipajjanehi virati dassitā ti daṭṭhabbā. Atha ²⁰⁴ vā ²⁰⁴ uccāsayana-mahāsayanā ²⁰⁵ ti etasmim ²⁰⁶ atthe ekasesanayena ayam niddeso kato, yathā

“ Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ” ti. ⁽¹⁾

Āsanakiriyaṇupubbakattā vā ²⁰⁷ sayanam ²⁰⁷ sayanakiriyaṇa sayanagahaṇen' eva āsanam pi ²⁰⁸ gahitan ti veditabbam.

Aññehi gāhāpane upanikkhittasādiyaṇe ca paṭiggahaṇ' attho labbhatīti āha *na uggahāpeti* ²⁰⁹ *na upanikkhittam* ^{78, 8} *sādiyatīti*. Atha vā tividham paṭiggahaṇam kāyena vācāya manasā ti. Ettha ²¹⁰ kāyena paṭiggahaṇam uggahānam, vācāya paṭiggahaṇam uggahāpanam, manasā paṭiggahaṇam sādiyanan ti tividham pi paṭiggahaṇam sāmāññaniddesena ekasesanayena vā gahetvā paṭiggahanā ti vuttan ti āha *N'* ^{78, 7} *eva nam uggahātīti* ādi.

Es' eva nayo *Āmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇā* ti ^{78, 9} ādisu pi. Nivār' ādi-upadhaññassa sāli-y-ādimūladhaññ' antogadhattā vuttam *sattavidhassāti*. ^{78, 10}

“ Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañca vasāni bhesajjāni acchavasam macchavasam susukāvasam sūkaravasam gadra-bhavasam ” ti ^(m)

vuttattā idam odissa anuññātam nāma, tassa pana

“ Kāle paṭiggahitan ” ti ⁽ⁿ⁾

vuttattā paṭiggahaṇam vaṭṭatīti āha *aññatra odissa anuñ-* ^{78, 13} *ñātā* ti.

Akkamatīti nippīleti. Pubbhāge akkamattī sambandho. ^{79, 6}

Hadayan ti nāli-ādi-mānabhājanānam abbhantaram. Til' ^{79, 19}

(1) M I 261 (m) Vin I 200 (n) Ibid.

²⁰³ DA akappiy' attham with v.l. akappiya paccattharam

²⁰⁴ B^m omits

²⁰⁵ B^m uccāsayanayasayana-mahāsayanayanā

²⁰⁶ BG ekasmim

²⁰⁷ B^mP omit

²⁰⁸ B^mP omit

²⁰⁹ ABGKM uggahāpeti

²¹⁰ B^mP tattha

- 79, 24 ādinam nāli-ādihi minanakāle ussāpitasīsass' eva ²¹¹ *sikhā*,
 79, 24 tassā *bhedo* hāpanam.
 80, 16 *Kecīti* Sārasamās' ācariyā Uttaravihāravāsino ca. ²¹²
 80, 19 *Vadho* ti muṭṭhippahāraśatālan' ādihi ²¹³ hiṃsanam
 viheṭhanan ti attho. Viheṭhan' atthe pi hi vadha-saddo
 dissati

“ Attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā ” ti (o)

ādisu. Yathā hi appaṭiggahabhāvasāmaññe sati pi pabbaji-
 tehi appaṭiggahitavatthuvibhāgasandassan' attham ²¹⁴ itthi-
 kumāri-dāsi-dās' ādayo vibhāgena vuttā. Evaṃ parassa
 haraṇabhāvato adinn' ādānabhāvasāmaññe sati pi tulākūṭ'
 ādayo adinn' ādānavisesabhāvadassan' attham vibhāgena
 vuttā, na evaṃ pāṇātipātapariyāyassa vadhasa punagga-
 haṇe payojanam atthīti. ²¹⁵ Tattha sayāṅkāro idha parakāro
 ti ca na sakkā vattum.

“ Kāyavacīpayogasamuṭṭhāpikā cetanā chappayogā ”
 ti (p)

- ca vuttattā. Tasmā yathāvutto yeva attho sundarataro.
 80, 19 Atthakathāyam pana *Vadho* ti māraṇan ti vuttam, tam
 pi pothanam ²¹⁶ eva sandhāyāti ca sakkā viññātum, maraṇa-
 saddassa ²¹⁷ vihiṃsane pi dassanato. ²¹⁸
 80, 31 *Ettāvatā* ti pāṇātipātānam pahāyāti ādinā che-
 dana . . . pe . . . sahasākārā paṭivirato ti
 evaṃ ²¹⁹ parimāṇena pāṭhena. Antarabhedam ²²⁰ agahetvā
 pāliyaṃ āgatanayena chabbīsatisikkhāpadasaṅgahaṃ ye-
 bhuyyena ca ²²¹ sikkhāpadānam avibhattattā *cullasīlam* ²²²
 80, 31 nāma. Desanāvasena hi idha cullamajjhim' ādibhāvo
 adhippeto, na dhammavasena. Tathā hi idha saṅkhittena
 uddiṭṭhānam sikkhāpadānam avibhattānam vibhajanava-

(o) Vin IV 277 (p) ?

²¹¹ B^m ussāpitasikhā yeva
 P ussāpitā sīsā yeva
²¹² ABGKM va
²¹³ B^m °kasātālan'-
²¹⁴ BG °vibhāgadassan'-
 B^mP °vatthuvisesabhāva-
 sandassan'-
²¹⁵ B^mP atthi

²¹⁶ ABGKM pothāpanam
²¹⁷ B^m māraṇa
²¹⁸ B^m dissanato
²¹⁹ B^mP eta
²²⁰ B^m antarā-
²²¹ B^m omīis
²²² B^m cūla for culla here and below

sena majjhimasīladesanā pavattā. Ten' ev' āha *majjhima-sīlaṃ vitthārento* ti. 81, 1

223 Cullasīlaṃ niṭṭhitam 223

11. Tattha *yathā* ti opamm' atthe nipāto. Vā ti vikapp' atthe. *Panāti* vacanālaṅkāre. *Eke* ti aññe. *Bhonto* ti sādhūnaṃ piyasamudāhāro.²²⁴ Sādhavo hi pare bhonto ti vā devānaṃ piyāti vā, āyasmanto ti vā samālapanti. Yaṃ kiñci pabbajjaṃ upagatā²²⁵ samaṇā. Jātimattena brāhmaṇā. Idam vuttaṃ hoti: — Ussāham katvā mama vaṇṇaṃ vadamāno pi puthujjano: Pāṇātipātaṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato ti ādinā parānud-desikanayena vā yathā pan' eke samaṇabrāhmaṇabhāvaṃ paṭijānamānā parehi ca tathā sambhāviyamānā tad anurūpapaṭipattiṃ ajānanato, asamattato ca na abhisambhūnanti; na evam ayaṃ. Ayam pana Samaṇo Gotamo sabbathā pi samaṇasārūppapaṭipadaṃ pūresi yevāti aññ' uddesikanayena vā sabbathā pi ācārasīlamattam eva vadeyyuṃ; na tad uttarin ti.

Bijagāmabhūtagāmasamārambhapade saddakkamena apadhānabhūto pi bijagāmabhūtagāmo niddisitatthāya padhānabhāvaṃ paṭilabhati. Añño hi saddakkamo añño atthakkamo ti āha *katamo so bijagāmabhūtagāmo* ti. Tasmim hi vibhatte tabbisayatāya samārambho pi vibhatto va hotīti. Ten' ev' āha Bhagavā *mūlabījan* ti ādi. 81, 12

Mūlam eva bījaṃ *mūlabījaṃ*, mūlaṃ bījam etassāti pi *mūlabījaṃ*. Seseu pi es' eva nayo. *Phaḷubījan* ti pabbabījaṃ. Paccay' antarasamavāye sadisaphal' uppattiyā²²⁶ visesakāraṇabhāvato virūhaṇasamattthe sārāphale nirūḷho²²⁷ bījasaddo tad atthasamsiddhiyā mūl' ādisu pi kesuci pavattatīti mūl' ādito nivattan' atthaṃ ekena bīja-saddena visesetvā vuttaṃ *Bījabījan* ti. 81, 13

81, 20

223-223 B^m Cūlasīlavaṇṇanā
niṭṭhitā

224 BG °dācāro

225 ABGKM upagatatāya

226 AK yadi sā phal'
BGM yadisa-

227 A nirucco
BG niruṭṭho
KMP nirūḷho

“ Rūparūpan ” ti (q)

“ Dukkhadukkhan ” ti (r)

ca yathā. Kasmā pan' ettha bijagāmbhūtagāmaṃ puc-
chitvā bijagāmo eva vibhatto ti? Na kho pan' etaṃ evaṃ
daṭṭhabbaṃ. Nanu avocumha: Mūlam eva bījaṃ mūla-
bījaṃ, mūlaṃ bījaṃ etassāti pi mūlabījan ti? Tattha puri-
mena bijagāmo niddiṭṭho, dutiyena bhūtagāmo. Duvidho
p' esa sāmāññaniddhesena mūlabījañ ca ²²⁸ mūlabījañ ca ²²⁸
mūlabījan ti ekasesanayena vā pāliyaṃ niddiṭṭho ti vedi-
tabbo. Ten' ev' āha *Sabbaṃ h' etan* ²²⁹ ti ādi.

81, 21

81, 26

12. *Sannidhikatassāti* etena sannidhikārabhogan
ti ettha kāra-saddassa kamm' atthataṃ dasseti. Yathā vā
ācayaṅgāmino ²³⁰ ti vattabbe anunāsikalopena

“ Ācayagāmino ” ti (s)

niddeso kato. Evaṃ sannidhikāraṃ paribhogan ti vattabbe
anunāsikalopena sannidhikāra paribhogan ti
vuttaṃ; sannidhiṃ katvā paribhogan ti attho.

Sammā kilese likhatīti sallekho, suddantanayena paṭipatti.
Pariyāyati kappiyan ²³¹ ti pariyaṃ; kappiyavācānusārena
paṭipatti.

83, 6

Kilesehi āmasitabbato āmisam, yaṃ kiñci upabhogāra-
haṃ vatthu, ten' ev' āha *Āmisān* ²³³ ti *vuttāvasesan* ti.
Nayadassanaṃ h' etaṃ sannidhivatthūnaṃ.

83, 12, 17

83, 22

Udakkaddame ti udae ca kaddame ca. *Acchathāti*
nisīdatha. *Gīvāyāmaṇ* ti gīvaṃ āyāmitvā āyāmitvā, ²³⁴
yathā ca ²³⁵ bhutte atibhuttatāya gīvā āyāmitabbā va hoti,
evan ti attho.

83, 27; 84, 2

Catubhāgamattan ti kuccubamattaṃ. ²³⁶ *Kappiyakuṭṭiyan*
ti ādi vinayavasena vuttaṃ.

84, 12

13. *Ettakam pīti* vinicchayavicāraṇā ganthakittanam ²³⁷

(q) Mohavicchedanī 68

(r) S IV 259; V 56

(s) A V 243, 276

²²⁸⁻²²⁹ BG omit

²²⁹ ABGKM etan only

P c' etan

²³⁰ ABG ācayagāmino

²³¹ B^m kappiyati

²³²

²³³ So all MSS

DA āmisasannidhin

with v.l. āmisān

²³⁴ B^mP once only

²³⁵ B^mP vā

²³⁶ B^mP kuṭumbamattaṃ

²³⁷ B^mP vatthukittanam

pi. *Yojanamattam* ²³⁸ *evāti pad' atthamattam* ²³⁹ eva. Yassa 84, 13
 pana padassa vitthāarakatham vinā na sakkā attho ²⁴⁰
 viññātum, tattha vitthāarakathā ²⁴¹ pi pad' atthasaṅgham
 eva gacchati.

Kutūhalavasena pekkhitabbato *P e k k h a m*, ²⁴² naṭa- 84, 14
 satthavidhinā ²⁴³ naccapayogo. ²⁴⁴ Naṭasamūhena pana
 janasamūhe karaṇavasena *naṭasamajjan* ti vuttam. Sāra- 84, 14
 samāse pana ²⁴⁵ pekkham ²⁴⁶ mahan ti vuttam.

Ghanatālam ²⁴⁷ nāma daṇḍamayatālam silāsālākatālam vā. 84, 18

Eke ti Sārasamās' ācariyā Uttaravihāravāsino ca. ²⁴⁸ 84, 19
 Yathā c' ettha evam ito paresu pi *eke* ti āgataṭṭhāne. 84, 21

Caturassa-ammanakātālam ²⁴⁹ nāma rukkhāsāradant' ādi- 84, 20
 su ²⁵⁰ yena kenaci caturassa-ammanakam katvā catusu
 passesu cammena onandhitvā katavāditam.

Abbhokkiranam ²⁵¹ raṅgabalikiranam, ²⁵² yā nandīti vuc- 84, 22
 cati. *S o b h a n a g a r a k a n* ²⁵³ ti sobhanāgārakam. ²⁵⁴ 84, 22
 Sobhanagharakan ²⁵⁵ ti Sārasamāse vuttam.

Caṇḍālānam idan ti *C a ṇ ḍ ā l a m*. ²⁵⁶ Sāṇe udakena 84, 24
 temetvā añña-m-aññaṃ ākoṭanakilā ²⁵⁷ *sāṇadhovanam*. 84, 24

Indajālenāti atṭhīdhopanamantam ²⁵⁸ pariṇipitvā ²⁵⁹ ya- 85, 4
 thā pare atṭhīni yeva passanti evam tac' ādīnam antara-
 dhāpanamāyaya.

Sakaṭabyūh' ādīti ādi-saddena cakkapadumagarūpabyūh' 85, 11
 ādim ²⁶⁰ saṅgaṇhāti.

²³⁸ B^mP and DA payojana-

²³⁹ B^mP pad' atthayojana-

²⁴⁰ A atthe

²⁴¹ BG viññānakathā

²⁴² B^m pekkhā

P pekkhaṇa

²⁴³ ABGKM nāvyasattha-

²⁴⁴ B^mP naṭanañ ca payogo

²⁴⁵ B^mP omīti

²⁴⁶ B^m pekkhā; P pekkha

²⁴⁷ ABGKM ghanam tālan

²⁴⁸ P va

²⁴⁹ B^mP °ambanaka- here and below

DA caturassara- with v.l.

caturassa-

²⁵⁰ B^m °daṇḍ' ādisu

²⁵¹ GM ambhokkiranam

²⁵² B^mP °balikaranam

M °bali-

²⁵³ AGKM sobhanaṅgarakan

B sobhananagarakan

B^mP sobhanakaran

See D I 6 fn 1

²⁵⁴ BG sobhanaṅgārakam

B^m sobhanakaranam

P sobhanakāranam

²⁵⁵ A Sobhanā-

²⁵⁶ AKM Caṇḍālakam

BG caṇḍālakā

²⁵⁷ BG athakoṭakīlā

M athakhoṭanakīlā

²⁵⁸ B^m °dhovana-

²⁵⁹ B^m °jappitvā

²⁶⁰ A °rūparubbūh' ādi

BG °rūpabyūh' ādi

B^mP °padumakalīrabyūh'-

K °rūparubyūh' ādi

M °byūh' ādim

- 85, 17 14. *Padānīti* sāri-ādīnaṃ ²⁶¹ patiṭṭhānaṭṭhānāni. Dasa-
padaṃ nāma dvihi pantihi vīsatiyā padehi kilānajūtaṃ.
Pāsakaṃ vuccati chasu passesu ek' ekaṃ yāva chakkaṃ
dassetvā katakilānakam, taṃ vaḍḍhetvā ²⁶² yathāladdham
ekak' ādivasena sāriyo apanentā upanentā ca kilanti.
- 85, 27 Ghaṭena kilā *Ghaṭikā* ti eke.
Bahusu salāk' ādisu ²⁶³ visesarahitaṃ ekaṃ salākam
gahetvā tāsū pakkhipitvā puna tass' eva uddharaṇam
85, 29 *Salākahattān* ti eke.
86, 5 Paṇṇena vaṃs' ākārena katā nālikā *paṇṇanālikā*.²⁶⁴ Ten'
86, 5 ev' āha *Taṃ dhamantā* ti.
Pucchantassa mukh' āgataṃ akkharaṃ gahetvā naṭṭha-
86, 17 muṭṭhi-lābhālābh' ādijānanakilā ²⁶⁵ *Akkharikā* ti pi
vadanti.
86, 20 Vāditānurūpaṃ naccaṃ gāyaṇam vā *Yathāvajjan*
ti pi vadanti. Evaṃ kate jayo bhavissati aññathā parājayo
ti jayaparājaye purakkhatvā payogakaraṇavasena parihāra-
path' ādīnaṃ ²⁶⁶ pi jūtapamādaṭṭhānabhāvo veditabbo.
Paṅgacir' ādīhi pi vaṃs' ādīhi kātabbakicca-*siddhi-asiddhi-
86, 20 jaya-parājay' āvaho payogo vutto ti daṭṭhabbam. *Yathā-
vajjan* ti ca kāraṇ' ādīhi ²⁶⁷ sadisatādassanādassanehi ²⁶⁸
jayaparājayavasena jūtakīlakabhāvena ²⁶⁹ vuttaṃ.
86, 25 15. *Vālarūpānīti* āharimāni vālarūpāni. Akappiyarūp'
ākulo ²⁷⁰ akappiyamañco pallaṅko ²⁷¹ ti Sārasamāse.
86, 28 *Vānacitrān* ²⁷² ti bhitticchad' ādivasena vitatavicitraṃ.²⁷³
87, 3 Rukkhatūla-latātūla-poṭakītūlānaṃ ²⁷⁴ vasena *tinnaṃ
tūlānaṃ*.*
- 87, 5 Uddhalomiyam *kecīti* Sārasamās' ācariyā Uttaravihāra-
vāsino ca. Tathā ek' antalomiyam.
- 87, 9 *Koseyyakattissamayan* ²⁷⁵ ti koseyyakasaṭamayaṃ.²⁷⁶

261 B^mP sārīnaṃ

262 P vaṭṭetvā

263 B^mP salākāsu264 B^m omits265 B^m naṭṭhamutti-

266 BG parihārakath'-

*... * B omits

267 B^mP kāṇ' ādīhi268 B^m sadisatākārassanehi

P sadisatā nā dassanehi

269 B^m °kīlītabhāvena

P °kīlīkā-

270 B^mKP omi271 B^m adds va272 B^m vānavicittan273 B^m vānena vicitraṃ

GK vinanavicitraṃ

274 P °latābhūta-

275 B^m °kattissamayan276 B^m °kassaṭa-

Suddhakoseyyan ti ratanapatisibbanarahitaṃ.²⁷⁷ *Thapet-* 87, 12, 13
vā tūlikan ti etena²⁷⁸ ratanapatisibbanarahitā pi tūlikā na
 vaṭṭatīti dīpeti. *Ratanapatisibbitānī*ti iminā yāni ratana- 87, 14
 patisibbanarahitāni,²⁷⁹ tāni²⁸⁰ bhumma' attharaṇavasena
 yathānurūpaṃ mañcapīṭha' ādisu ca upanetuṃ vaṭṭatīti
 dīpitaṃ hoti.

Ajinacammehīti ajinamigacammehi. Tāni kira cammāni 87, 19
 sukhumāni,²⁸¹ tasmā dupaṭṭa-tipaṭṭāni katvā sabbanti. Tena
 vuttaṃ *Ajina p p a v e n i* ti. 87, 19

Vuttanayenāti vinaye vuttanayena. 88, 8

16. *Alaṅkāra' anjanam*²⁸² *eva* na bhesajjaṃ,²⁸³ maṇḍa- 88, 24
 nānuyogassa adhippetattā.

Mālā-saddo sāsane pupphesu pi nirūḷho²⁸⁴ ti āha 88, 25
*abaddhamālā*²⁸⁵ vā ti.

Mattikakakkaṇ ti²⁸⁶ osadhehi²⁸⁶ abhisāṅkhatam yoga- 88, 28
 mattikakakkaṃ. Calite ti kupite. *Lohite sannisinne* duṭṭ- 88, 29, 30
 ṭhalohite khīṇe.

17. Duggatito saṃsārato ca niyyāti etenāti niyyānaṃ,
 saggamaggo mokkhamaggo ca. Taṃ niyyānaṃ arahati,
 niyyāne vā niyuttā, niyyānaṃ vā phalabhūtaṃ etissā
 atthīti niyyānikā, vacīduccaritasāṅkilesato niyyātīti vā
 i-kārassa rassattaṃ ya-kārassa ca ka-kāraṃ katvā niyyā-
 nikā; cetanāya saddhiṃ samphappalāpā veramaṇi. Tappa-
 ṭipakkhato aniyyānikā, tassā bhāvo aniyyānikattaṃ, tasmā
Aniyyānikattā. *Tiracchānabhūtā* ti tirokaraṇabhūtā. *Kam-* 89, 16, 23
maṭṭhānabhāve ti aniccatāpaṭisaṃyutta²⁸⁷ - catusaccakam-
 maṭṭhānabhāve. Saha atthenāti *Sāttakam*, hitapaṭisaṃyut- 90, 1
 tan ti attho.

Visikhā ti gharasanniveso,²⁸⁸ visikhāgahaṇena ca 90, 21
 tannivāsino gahitā: Gāmo āgato ti ādisu viya. Ten' ev'
 āha *sūrā samatthā* ti, *Saddhā pasannā* ti ca. 90, 22

²⁷⁷ B^mP °parisibbana- here and below.

²⁷⁸ BG ekena

²⁷⁹ B^mP °parisibbitāni

²⁸⁰ B^mP omīti

²⁸¹ ABGKM sukhumatarāni

²⁸² BG alaṅkārajananam

²⁸³ ABGKM bhesajjanam

²⁸⁴ A nirucco

BG nirūso

KM nirūḷho

²⁸⁵ B^mP baddha-

²⁸⁶ AK ti occibbehi

BG tibbadibbehi

M tibbaccibbehi

²⁸⁷ ABGK °yuttattā

M °yuttatta

²⁸⁸ ABGKM omīti ghara

- 90, 25 Kumbhaṭṭhānāpadesena kumbhadāsiyo vuttā ti āha
kumbhadāsiṭṭhā vā ti.
- 90, 32 Uppatti-ṭhiti-sambhār' ādivasena ²⁸⁹ lokam akkhāyatīti
Lok' akkhāyikā.
- 91, 12 18. *Sa hitan* ti pubbāparāvuddham.
- 91, 21 19. Dūtassa kammaṃ dūteyyam, tassa kathā *Dūteyya-*
kathā.
- 91, 28 20. *Tividhenā*ti sāmantaṭṭhappana-iriyāpathasannissita-pac-
 cayapaṭisedhanabhedato ²⁹⁰ tippakārena. *Vimhāpayantī*ti:
 Aho acchariyapuriso ti attani paresam vimhayaṃ uppādeti.
 91, 30 *Lapanī*ti attānaṃ dāyakaṃ vā ukkhipitvā yathā so kiñci
 dadāti, evaṃ ukkācetvā kathenti. Nimittena carati, ²⁹¹
 91, 30 nimittam vā karotīti ²⁹² *nemittiko*. ²⁹³ Nimittan ti ca ²⁹⁴
 paresam paccayadānasaññ' uppādaṃ kāyavacikammaṃ
 91, 31 vuccati. Nippimsantīti ²⁹⁵ nippesā, nippesā yeva *nippes-*
sikā. Nippeso ti ²⁹⁶ ca Saṭṭhapuriso ²⁹⁷ viya lābhasakkār'
 attham akkosa-khumṣan' uppaṇḍana-parapiṭṭhimamsaka-
 tādi.

²⁹⁸ Majjhimasīlam niṭṭhitam. ²⁹⁸

- 92, 9, 12 21. Aṅgāni ārabha pavattattā aṅgasahacaritam ²⁹⁹ sat-
 tham ³⁰⁰ *Angan* ti vuttam. *Nimittan* ti etthāpi es'
 eva nayo. Keci pana: Aṅgan ti aṅgavikāran ti vadanti;
 paresam aṅgavikāradassanenāpi lābhālābhā ³⁰¹ vuccantīti. ³⁰²
 92, 12 *Paṇḍarājā* ³⁰³ ti dakkhiṇa-Madhurādhīpati. ³⁰⁴
- 92, 19 *Mahantānan* ti etena appakaṃ nimittam mahantaṃ
 nimittam uppādo ³⁰⁵ ti dasseti.
- 92, 22 *Idam nāma passatī*ti yo vasabham kuñjaram pāsādam ³⁰⁶
 92, 22 pabbatam vā ārūlham supine attānaṃ passati *tassa idam*
 92, 23 *nāma phalam hotīti*. *Supinakan* ti supinasattham.

²⁸⁹ AK °saṅgar' ādi
 BGM °sambhār' ādi-
²⁹⁰ BmP °paṭisevana-
²⁹¹ Bm caranti
²⁹² Bm karontīti
²⁹³ Bm nemittikā
²⁹⁴ BG add paccayam
²⁹⁵ BmP nippisanīti
²⁹⁶ ABGKM omīti
²⁹⁷ ABGKM haṭṭhapurisa

²⁹⁸⁻²⁹⁹ Bm majjhimasīlavannaṇā
 niṭṭhitā
²⁹⁹ P aṅgabhasaha-
³⁰⁰ BG attha
³⁰¹ BmP lābhālābh' ādi
³⁰² BmP vijjā ti
³⁰³ Bm and DA Paṇḍurājā
³⁰⁴ Bm dakkhiṇā-
³⁰⁵ BG uppāde
 Bm uppāto
³⁰⁶ ABGKM pāsāda

Āngasampattivipattidassanamattena ³⁰⁷ ādisanaṃ vuttaṃ
aṅgaṇaṃ ti iminā; *Lakkhaṇaṇa* ti iminā pana mahā- ^{92, 24}
nubhāvātānippādaka - āṅgalakkhaṇavisesadassanenāti ³⁰⁸
ayaṃ etesaṃ viseso.

Ahate ³⁰⁹ ti nave. *Ito paṭṭhāyāti* deva-rakkhasa-manuss' ^{92, 26, 27}
ādibhedena vividhe ³¹⁰ vatthabhāge ito vā etto vā chinne ³¹¹
idaṃ nāma bhog' ādi hotīti.

Dabbihom' ādini homass' upakaraṇ' ādivisesehi ³¹² ^{93, 2}
phalavisesadassanavasena pavattāni. *Aggiromaṃ* vuttā- ^{93, 2}
vasesasādhanavasena pavattaṃ romaṃ.

Āṅgalatṭhin ³¹³ ti sarīraṃ. ^{93, 11}

Āṅgino ³¹⁴ satthaṃ *āṅgeyyaṃ*, ³¹⁵ Māsurakkhena kato ^{93, 18}
gantho *Māsurakkho*. ^{93, 18}

Bhūrivijjā sassavuddhikaraṇavijjā ³¹⁶ ti Sārasa- ^{93, 22}
māse. ³¹⁷

Sapakkhaka . . . pe . . . catuppadānaṃ ti piṅgalamakkhik' ^{93, 29}
ādi-sapakkhaka, ³¹⁸ gharagolik' ādi-apakkhaka, manussaca-
kor' ādi-dipada, ³¹⁹ kakaṇṭaka-sasa-jambuk' ādi-catuppa-
dānaṃ. ³²⁰

23. *Asukadivase* ti pakkhassa dutiye tatiye ti ādi tithi- ^{94, 30}
vasena vuttaṃ. *Asukanakkhatte* ti rohiṇī-ādi nakkhatta- ^{94, 30}
yogavasena.

24. *Ukkānaṃ patanaṃ* ti ukk' obhāsānaṃ ³²¹ patanaṃ. ^{95, 9}
Vātasāṅghātesu ³²² hi vegena añña-m-aññaṃ saṅghaṭṭan-
tesu ³²³ hi dīpak' obhāso viya obhāso uppajjitvā ākāsa-
patati. Tatthāyaṃ ukkāpātavohāro.

Avisuddhatā abbhamahik' ādihi. ^{95, 14}

25. *Dhārānuppaveccanaṃ* vassanaṃ. ³²⁴

Hatthena adhippāyaviññāpanaṃ ³²⁵ *hatthamuddā*. Tathā ^{95, 19}

³⁰⁷ P °dassanasamatthena

³⁰⁸ ABGKM °nippādakaṃ aṅga-
lakkhaṇaṃ-

³⁰⁹ BG āṅgate

DA āhate with v.l. ahate

³¹⁰ BmP vividha

³¹¹ A jipṇe; BmP sañchinne

³¹² AKM homassa kāraṇ'-
BG hossa kāraṇ'-

³¹³ So all MSS

DA āṅgul' atṭhiṃ

³¹⁴ BmP abbhino

³¹⁵ BmP abbhayaṃ

³¹⁶ BmP sassabuddhi-

³¹⁷ BGKM °samāso

³¹⁸ ABGKM piṅgal' akkh' ādi-

³¹⁹ BmP devamanussakoṇic' ādi-
dvipada

³²⁰ BmP omī sasa

³²¹ ABGKM °obhāsanaṃ

³²² AK vātappaghātesu
BGM vātappamghātesu

³²³ A samsaddantena

P °ghaṭṭantena

³²⁴ ABGKM vassānaṃ

³²⁵ BmP adhippeta-

- 95, 20 aṅgulisāṅkocanen' eva ³²⁶ *gaṇanā*. Pārasikamilakkhak' āda-
 95, 20 yo ³²⁷ viya ³²⁸ nav' antavasena ³²⁸ *gaṇanā acchiddakagaṇanā*.
 95, 21 *Paṭuppadan' ādīti* ādi-saddena vokalana-bhāgahār' ādike
 saṅgaṇhāti.
 95, 26 *Cintāvasenāti* vatthum anusandhiñ ³²⁹ ca ³²⁹ sayam eva
 95, 24 cirena cintetvā karaṇavasena *cintākavi* veditabbo. Kiñci
 95, 24 sutvā sutena asutaṃ ³³⁰ anusandhetvā karaṇavasena *suta-*
kavi. Kañci atthaṃ upadhāretvā tassa saṅkhipanavittihāraṇ'
 ādivasena ³³¹ *atthakavi*. Yaṃ kiñci parena kataṃ ³³² kab-
 baṃ ³³³ nāṭakaṃ vā disvā taṃ sadisam eva aññaṃ attano
 95, 25 ṭhān' uppattikapaṭibhānena karaṇavasena *paṭibhānakavi*
 veditabbo.
 96, 2 26. Pariggahabhāvena dārikāya gaṇhāpanaṃ *Ā v ā h a -*
 96, 4 *n a ṃ*. Tathā dāpanaṃ *V i v ā h a n a ṃ*.
 Des' antare diguṇatiguṇ' ādigahaṇavasena bhaṇḍapayo-
 96, 16 janaṃ *āyogo*.³³⁴ Tattha vā aññattha vā vaḍḍhitagahaṇa-
 96, 16 vasena payojanaṃ *uddhāro*. Bhaṇḍamūlarahitānaṃ vaṇij-
 jaṃ ³³⁵ katvā ettaken' udayena saha mūlaṃ dethāti dhana-
 96, 16 dānaṃ *āyogo*; ³³⁶ tāvakālikadānaṃ *uddhāro* ti ca vadanti.
 96, 24 *Tīhi kāraṇehīti* ettha vātena pāṇakehi vā gabbhe vinas-
 sante na purimakammanā ³³⁷ okāso kato, tappaccayā kam-
 maṃ vipaccati. Sayam eva pana kammanā ³³⁸ okāse kate
 na ek' antena vāto ³³⁹ pāṇakā vā apekkhitabbā ³⁴⁰ ti kam-
 96, 25 massa visuṃ kāraṇabhāvo vutto ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Nigā-*
 96, 26 *dhaniyan* ³⁴¹ ti upasamakaraṃ. ³⁴² *Paṭikammaṃ* ti yathā te
 na khādanti, tathā paṭikaraṇaṃ.³⁴²
 97, 3 *Parivattan' atthaṃ* āvudh' ādinā saha ukkhittahatthassa
 okkhipanavasena ³⁴³ parivattan' atthaṃ.
 Icchit' atthassa devatāya kaṇṇe kathanavasena jappanaṃ
 97, 6 *K a ṇ ṇ a j a p p a n a n* ti ca vadanti.

³²⁶ ABGKM °evam³²⁷ B^m gives pādasika- as v.l.³²⁸ A vinayavattavasena³²⁹ P °sañcicca³³⁰ B^m P assutaṃ³³¹ P saṅkhepana-³³² BG kathaṃ³³³ AKM kaccam; BG tabbam³³⁴ ABGKM āyo only; B^m P payogo³³⁵ B^m P vāṇi-³³⁶ AM ayogo

BG ayo

B^m P payogo³³⁷ ABGKM purimaṃB^m P °kammunā³³⁸ B^m P kammunā³³⁹ P vātaṃ³⁴⁰ P avekkhi-³⁴¹ A nisādhaniyaṃ

BG tigādhā-

B^m nibbāpaniyaṃ

DA nigādhā-

³⁴²⁻³⁴³ ABGKM omit³⁴³ A sabbakkipana-

K pabbakkipana-

B^m P ukkhipana-

Ādiccaparicariyā ³⁴⁴ ti karavīramālāhi pūjaṃ katvā saka- 97, 15
ladivasam ādiccābhimukhāvaṭṭhānena ādiccassa paricara-
nam.

Sir' avhāyanan ³⁴⁵ ti keci paṭhanti, tass' attho : — Man- 97, 18
taṃ parijapitvā ³⁴⁶ sirasā icchitassa atthassa avhāyanan ti.

27. *Samiddhikāle* ti āyācitassa atthassa siddhakāle. ³⁴⁷ 97, 22
Santiṭṭhissavakamman ti devatāyācanāya yā santi kat- 97, 22
tabbā, ³⁴⁸ tassā paṭiññāpaṭissavakammakaraṇaṃ, ³⁴⁹ santiyā
āyācanappayogo ti attho. *Tasmin* ti paṭissavaphalabhūte 97, 23
yathābhipatthitakammasmaṃ, yaṃ : Sace me idaṃ nāma
samijjhissatīti vuttaṃ. *Tassāti* santiṭṭhissavassa, yo paṇi- 97, 23
dhīti ca vutto. Yathāpaṭissavaṃ hi upahāre kate paṇidhi
āyācanā katā niyyātikā ³⁵⁰ hotīti.

Acchandikabhāvamattan ti itthiyā akāmakabhāvamattaṃ. 97, 30
Liṅgan ti purisaliṅgaṃ. 97, 30

Balikammakaraṇaṃ upaddavapaṭibāhan' atthañ c' eva 98, 3
vaḍḍhi-āvahan' atthañ ca.

Dosānan ti pitt' ādi-dosānaṃ. Ettha *Vamanan* ti 98, 9, 7
pacchaddanaṃ ³⁵¹ adhippettaṃ. *Uddhavirecanan* ³⁵² 98, 9
ti vamaṇaṃ, *uddhaṃ dosānaṃ nīharanan* ti vuttattā. 98, 9

Tathā *virecanan* ti virecanam eva. 98, 8

Adhovirecanan ti pana suddhavatthi-kasāvavati- 98, 10
thi ³⁵³ ādi vatthikiriyaṃ pi adhippetā *adho dosānaṃ* ³⁵⁴ 98, 10
nīharanan ti vuttattā.

Sīsavirecanan ti semhanīharan' ādi. 98, 11

Paṭalānīti akkhipaṭalāni. 98, 16

Salākavejjakamman ti akkhivejjakammaṃ, idaṃ vuttā- 98, 19
vasesa-salākiyasaṅgahaṇ' atthaṃ ³⁵⁵ vuttan ti daṭṭhabban
ti. Nettatappan' ādayo ³⁵⁶ pi salākiyaṇ' evāti. ³⁵⁷

³⁴⁴ BG °cariyan

³⁴⁵ B siravibhāyanan

G siravibhāvayanaṃ

M siravahāvayan

P ciravyahānaṃ

DA sirivhāyanaṃ

³⁴⁶ B^mP °jappitvā

³⁴⁷ B^mP siddhi-

³⁴⁸ B^m paṭikattabbā

³⁴⁹ ABGKM omīti paṭiññā

³⁵⁰ AK niyātītā

BG niyānītā

M niyātītā

³⁵¹ BG pācchaddanaṃ

P pacchattanaṃ

³⁵² B^m uddhaṃ-

³⁵³ B^mP suddhi-

³⁵⁴ DA omīti,

but v.l. gives it.

³⁵⁵ BM °sālākiya-

P °sālākika-

³⁵⁶ B^mP omīti netta

³⁵⁷ B^m sālākiyaṇ'-

98, 22 Mūlāni padhānāni rogūpasame samatthāni bhesajjāni
 Mūlabhesajjāni. Mūlānaṃ vā vyādhinaṃ bhesajjāni mūla-
 bhesajjāni. Mūlānubandhavasena hi duvidho vyādhi.
 98, 22 Mūlaroge ca tikicchite yebhuyyena itaraṃ vūpasammatīti.³⁵⁸
Kāyatikicchāṃ ³⁵⁹ *dassetīti* idaṃ komārabhacca ³⁶⁰ salla ³⁶¹ -
 salākiya - vājikaraṇa - visabhūtaṃ ³⁶² tantrānaṃ ³⁶³ tattha.
 tattha vuttattā pārisesavasena ³⁶⁴ vuttaṃ; rasāyanatan-
 trassāpi ³⁶⁵ idha saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.

Sabbāni c' etāni ājīvahetukāni yeva idhāhippetāni
 micchājīvena jīvikāṃ kappentī ti vuttattā.
 Yam pana tattha tattha pāliyaṃ Iti vā ti vuttaṃ,
 tattha itī ti pakār' atthe nipāto, vā ti vikapp' atthe.
 Idaṃ vuttaṃ: — Iminā pakārena ito aññe vā ti. Tena
 yāni ito bāhirakapabbajitā sipp' āyatanavijjattān' ādini
 jīvikopāyabhūtāni ājīvikā ³⁶⁶ pakatā ³⁶⁶ upajīvanti, tesāṃ
 pariggaho kato ti veditabbaṃ.

Mahāsīlakathā ³⁶⁷ niṭṭhitā.

28. *Bhikkhusaṅghena vuttavaṇṇo* nāma Yāvañ c' idaṃ
 tena Bhagavatā ti ādinā vuttavaṇṇo. Etthāyaṃ
 sambandho: — Na bhikkhave ettakā yeva buddhagunā ye
 tumhākaṃ pākātā, apākātā pana Atthi bhikkhave
 aññe ca dhammā ti vitthāro. Tattha Ime diṭ-
 ṭhiṭṭhānā evaṃ gahitā ti ādinā sassat' ādidiṭ-
 ṭhiṭṭhānānaṃ yathāgahit' ākāra-suññatabhāvappakāsana-
 to,¹ tañ ca pajānanaṃ na parāmasatī ti sīl'
 ādinañ ca aparāmasanīyabhāvadīpanena ² niccasār' ādivira-
 happakāsanato, yāsu vedanāsu avītarāgatāya bāhirānaṃ ³
 etāni diṭṭhivipphanditāni sambhavanti, tāsāṃ ⁴ paccaya-
 bhūtānañ ⁵ ca sammoh' ādinaṃ vedaka-kāraka-sabhāvā-

³⁵⁸ B^mP °samattīti

³⁵⁹ B^mP °cchanāṃ

³⁶⁰ P kodhārasacca

³⁶¹ B^m sallakatta

³⁶² ABGKM °vyājīkaraṇa-
 B^mP sālākiy' ādikaraṇavisesa-
 bhūta

³⁶³ A tatrānaṃ; B kantānaṃ
 B^mP tantānaṃ; G tantānaṃ

³⁶⁴ ABGKM pari-

³⁶⁵ BG rasāyanataṃ tassāpi

B^m tasmā tad avasesāya
 tantiyā pi

P rasāyanatantiyā

³⁶⁶ B^mP ājīvapakatā

³⁶⁷ B^m °sīlavaṇṇanā

¹ AKM °suññabhāva-

² B^mP aparāmāsa-niyyānikabhāva-

³ B^mP bāhirakānaṃ

⁴ B^mP tesāṃ

⁵ K °bhūtāyanañ

bhāvadassanamukhena ⁶ sabbadhammānaṃ att' attaniya-
tāviraḥadīpanato anupādāparinibbānadīpanato ⁷ ca ayaṃ
desanā suññatāvibhāvanappadhānā ti āha *suññatāpakāsa-* 99, 2
nam ārabhīti. Pariyattīti vinay' ādi-bhedabhinnā tanti. 99, 3
Desanā ti tassā tantiyā manasā vavatthāpitāya ⁸ vibhā- 99, 3
vanā; yathādhammaṃ dhammābhilāpabhūtā ⁹ vā paññā-
panā; anulom' ādivasena vā kathanan ti pariyattidesanā-
naṃ viseso pubbe yeva vavatthāpito ti āha *desanāyaṃ* 99, 3
pariyattiyaṃ ti. *Evam ādisūti* ettha ādi-saddena sacca- 99, 3
sabhāva ¹⁰ -samādhi-paññā-pakati-puñña-āpatti-ñeyy' āda-
yo ¹¹ saṅgayhanti. Tathā hi ayaṃ dhamma-saddo

“ Catunnaṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ ananubodhā ” ti (a)

ādisu sacce ¹² vattati;

“ Kusalā dhammā akusalā dhammā ” ti (b)

ādisu sabhāve;

“ Evaṃ-dhammā te Bhagavanto ahesun ” ti (c)

ādisu samādhimhi;

“ Saccaṃ dhammo dhiti cāgo
sa ve pecca na socatī ” ti (d)

ādisu paññāyaṃ; ¹³

“ Jātidhammānaṃ bhikkhave sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā up-
pajjati ” ti (e)

ādisu pakatiyaṃ;

“ Dhammo sucinno sukham āvahatī ” ti (f)

ādisu puññe;

(a) A II 1
(d) S I 215

(b) Pts I 101
(e) Pts I 39

(c) D II 54
(f) S I 42, 214

⁶ AK °sabbhāvadassana-
M °sabbhāvabhāva-
⁷ AG *omit*
K °dīpanako
⁸ ABGKM avatthā-
⁹ G °ābhilāsabhūtā

¹⁰ ABGKM *omit* sabhāva
¹¹ BG °neyy' ādayo
¹² AK sabbesu
BGM saccesu
¹³ B^mP °ya

“ Cattāro pārājikā dhammā ” ti ^(g)

ādisu āpattiyaṃ ;

“ Sabbe dhammā sabb’ ākārena Buddhassa Bhagavato
ñāṇamukhe āpātham āgacchanti ” ti ^(h)

ādisu ñeyye vattatīti.

- 99, 10 *Dhammā* *hontīti* *suññā* ¹⁴ *dhammamattā* *hontīti* *attho*.
99, 16 *D u d d a s ā* ti eten’ eva tesaṃ dhammānaṃ dukkh’
ogāhatā pakāsītā hoti. Sace pana koci attano pamāṇaṃ
ajānanto ñāṇena te dhamme ogāhituṃ ussāhaṃ kareyya,
99, 15 tassa taṃ ñāṇaṃ appaṭiṭṭhaṃ eva makasatuṇḍasūci viya
mahāsamudde ti āha *alabbhaneyyapaṭiṭṭhā* ti. Alabbhaneyyā
paṭiṭṭhā etthāti alabbhaneyyapaṭiṭṭhā ti padaviggaho vedi-
tabbo. Alabbhaneyyapaṭiṭṭhānaṃ ogāhituṃ asakkuṇeyya-
tāya : Ettakā ete idisā cāti ¹⁵ passituṃ na sakkā ti vuttaṃ
99, 16 *Gambhīrattā yeva d u d d a s ā* ti. Ye pana daṭṭhum eva
na sakkā, tesaṃ ogāhitvā anubujjhane ¹⁶ kathā eva n’
99, 16 atthīti āha *duddasattā yeva duranubodhā* ti. Sabbapariḷāha-
paṭippassaddhimatthake samuppannattā nibbutasabbapari-
99, 17 ḷāhasamāpattisamokiṇṇattā ca *nibbutasabbapariḷāhā*. Sant’
ārammaṇāni maggaphalanibbānāni anupasantasabhāvānaṃ
kilesānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ ca abhāvato. Atha vā susamūhata-
vikkhepatāya ¹⁷ niccasamāhitassa manasikārassa vasena tad
ārammaṇadhammānaṃ santabhāvo veditabbo, kasiṇ’ ugghā-
ṭim ākāsa-tabbisayaviññāṇānaṃ anantabhāvo viya. Aviraj-
jhītvā nimittapaṭivedho viya issāsānaṃ avirajjhītvā dham-
mānaṃ yathābhūtasabhāvāvabodho sādhuraso ¹⁸ mahāraso
99, 18 ca hotīti āha *Atittikaraṇ’ atīthenāti*. Paṭivedhappattānaṃ
tesu ca Buddhānaṃ yeva sabb’ ākārena visayabhāvūpaga-
99, 19 manato ¹⁹ na takkabuddhiyā gocarā ti āha *Uttamañāṇavisa-*
99, 20 *yattā* ti ādi. *Nipunā* ti ñeyyesu ²⁰ tikkhavisadavuttiyā
chekā. Yasmā pana so chekabhāvo ārammaṇe appaṭiḥa-
tavuttitāya sukhumañeyyagahaṇasamatthatāya supākaṭo
99, 20 hoti, tena vuttaṃ *saṅhasukhumasabhāvattā* ti.

(g) Vin III 109

(h) Pts II 194

¹⁴ ABGKM *suñña*

¹⁵ ABGKM *add te*

¹⁶ AKM *anu-anubujjhane*
BG °jjhanena

¹⁷ B^mP *samūhata-*

¹⁸ B^mK *sādu-*

¹⁹ A *bhāvūpasamanato*

²⁰ BG *ñeyyāsu*

Aparo nayo : — Vinayapaṇṇatti-ādi gambhīraneyyavi-
bhāvanato gam bhīrā. Kadāci asaṅkheyye ²¹ mahā-
kappe atikkamitvā pi ²² dullabhadassanatāya duddasā.
Dassanañ c' ettha paññācakkhuvāsen' eva veditabbam.
Dhamm' anvayasāṅkhātassa pi ²³ anubodhassa kassaci-d-
eva sambhavato ²⁴ duranubodhā. Bhagavato ²⁵ ve-
neyyānañ ca sabbaguṇasampādanapariyosānattā ²⁶ santā.
Attano ca paccayehi padhānabhāvaṃ ²⁷ nītatāya paṇītā.
Samadhiatasaccalakkhaṇatāya atakkehi, atakkena vā
ñāṇena avacaritabbatāya atakkāvacaṇā. Nipuṇaṃ
nipuṇe vā saccapaccay' ākāṇ' ādivasena vibhāvanato
nipuṇā. Loke aggapaṇḍitena ²⁸ Sammāsanbuddhena ²⁹
vediyanti pakāsiyanti paṇḍitavedanīyā.

Anāvaraṇaṇāpaṭilābhato hi Bhagavā

“ Sabbavidū 'ham asmi ” (1)

“ Dasabalasamannāgato bhikkhave Tathāgato ” ti (1)

ādinā attano sabbaññut' ādiguṇe pakāsesi. Ten' ev āha
sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedetīti. ^{99, 22}
Tattha kiñcāpi sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ phalanibbānāni viya
sacchikātabbasabhāvaṃ na hoti, āsavakkhayaññāṇe pana
adhigate adhigatam eva hotīti tassa paccakkhakaraṇaṃ
sacchikiriya ³⁰ ti āha abhivisiṭṭhena ñāṇena paccakkhaṃ ^{99, 23}
katvā ti. Abhivisiṭṭhena ñāṇenāti ca hetu-atthe karaṇa-
vacanaṃ, abhivisiṭṭhaññādhigamahetūti attho. Abhivi-
siṭṭhaññāṇan ti vā paccavekkhaṇaṇāṇe adhippete karaṇa-
vacanaṃ pi yujjati yeva. Pavedanañ c' ettha aññāvisayā-
naṃ sacc' ādinaṃ desanāya ³¹ kiccaśādhanaṃ

“ Eko 'mhi Sammāsambuddho ” ti (k)

ādinā paṭijānanato ca veditabbam.

(1) M I 171

(1) S II 27

(k) M I 171

²¹ B^mP °kheyya

²² BG ti

²³ B^mP omit

²⁴ ABGKM °bhāvato

P omits

²⁵ B^m santasabhāvato

²⁶ B^mP guṇasampadānaṃ pariyo-

²⁷ P paṭṭhāna-

²⁸ AKM °paṇḍite; BG °paṇḍito

²⁹ AKM °buddhe

BG °buddho

³⁰ ABGKM °kiriyaṃ

³¹ B^m desanā

99, 28 *Vadamānā* ti ettha santi-attho ³³ māna-saddo ³³ ti, ³⁴
 vattum ussāhaṃ karonto ti attho. Evaṃ-bhūtā ca vattu-
 99, 29 kāmā ³⁵ nāma hontīti āha *vaṇṇaṃ vattukāmā* ti. Sāvasesaṃ
 vadanto pi viparītaṃ vadanto viya: Sammā vadatīti na
 99, 29 vattabbo ti āha *ahāpetvā* ti. Tena anavases' attho idha
 99, 29 sammā-saddo ³⁶ ti dasseti. *Vattum sakkuṇeyyun* ³⁷ ti iminā
 vadeyyun ³⁸ ti padassa ³⁹ saky' atthadīpanabhāvam ⁴⁰ āha.
 Ettha ca kiñcāpi Bhagavato dasabal' ādi nāṇāni pi anañña-
 sādharmaṇāni sappadesavisayattā pana tesam nāṇānaṃ na
 tehi te ⁴¹ buddhaguṇā ⁴² ahāpetvā gahitā nāma honti,
 nippadesavisayattā pana sabbaññutaññaṇassa tasmiṃ gahite
 sabbe pi buddhaguṇā gahitā eva nāma hontīti imam atthaṃ
 dasseti y e h i . . . p e . . . v a d e y y u n t i .

Puthūni ārammaṇāni etassāti puthu-ārammaṇaṃ, sabb'
 ārammaṇattā ti adhippāyo. Atha vā puthu-ārammaṇ'
 100, 1 ārammaṇato ti etasmiṃ atthe *puthu-ārammaṇato* ti vuttam,
 ekassa ārammaṇa-saddassa lopaṃ katvā: Oṭṭhamukho,
 kāmāvacaran ti ādisu viya. Ten' assa puthu nāṇakicca-
 sādharmaṇāni ⁴³ dasseti. Tathā h' etaṃ tīsu kālesu appaṭi-
 hataññaṇaṃ, catuyoniparicchedakaññaṇaṃ, pañcagatiparic-
 chedakaññaṇaṃ, chasu asādhāraṇaṇāṇesu sesāsādhāraṇaṇā-
 ṇāni, satta-ariyapuggalavibhāvakaññaṇaṃ, aṭṭhasu pi pari-
 sāsū akampanaññaṇaṃ, navasatt' āvāsaparijānanaññaṇaṃ,
 dasabalaññaṇaṃ ti evam ādīnaṃ anekasatasahassabhedānaṃ
 100, 6 nāṇānaṃ yathāsambhavaṃ kiccaṃ sādhetīti. *Punappuna*
*uppativasenā*ti etena sabbaññutaññaṇassa kamavuttitaṃ
 dasseti. Kamenāpi hi taṃ visayesu pavattati, na sakim
 yeva yathā bāhirakā avadanti

"Sakim yeva sabbaññū sabbam jānāti, na kamenā" ti. ⁽¹⁾

Yadi evaṃ, acinteyyāparimeyyabhedassa ñeyyassa paric-
 chedavatā ekena nāṇena niravasesato kathaṃ paṭivedho ti ?

⁽¹⁾ Cp M I 519 where omniscience is criticised.

³³ B^m satti-
³⁴ AKM āna-saddo
 BG āsana-saddo
³⁵ B^mP omī
³⁶ BGP vatthu-
³⁷ BG smimā-saddo
 M sammāsambuddho

³⁷ GP °neyyan
³⁸ GP vadeyyan
³⁹ B^mP omī
⁴⁰ B^m sak' attha-
⁴¹ B^mP omī
⁴² BG °guṇānam
⁴³ ABGKM °kattam

Ko vā evam āha : Paricchedavantam⁴⁴ buddhañāṇan⁴⁵ ti ? Anantaṃ hi taṃ nāṇaṃ ñeyyaṃ viya. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ :⁴⁶

“ Yāvatakaṃ ñeyyaṃ tāvatakaṃ nāṇaṃ, yāvatakaṃ nāṇaṃ tāvatakaṃ ñeyyan ” ti.^(m)

Evam pi jāti-bhūmi-sabhāv' ādivasena⁴⁷ disā-desā-kāl' ādivasena ca anekabhedabhinne ñeyye kamena gayhamāne anavasesapaṭivedho na sambhavati yevāti. Na-y-idam evaṃ, yasmā⁴⁸ yaṃ kiñci Bhagavatā nātum icchitaṃ sakalam ekadeso vā tassa⁴⁹ appaṭihatacārātāya⁵⁰ paccakkhato nāṇaṃ pavattati.⁵¹ Vikkhepābhāvato ca Bhagavā sabba-kālaṃ samāhito vā, nātum, icchitassa c' assa⁵² paccakkhabhāvo na sakkā nivāretum

“ Ākaṅkhaṭṭhapaṭibaddham Buddhassa Bhagavato nāṇan ” ti.⁽ⁿ⁾

ādi vacanato. Na c' ettha dūrato cittapaṭaṃ passantānaṃ viya,

“ Sabbe dhammā anattā ” ti.^(o)

vipassantānaṃ viya ca anekadhammāvabodhakāle anirūpitārūpena Bhagavato nāṇaṃ pavattatīti gahetabbaṃ, acinteyy' ānubhāvatāya buddhañāṇassa. Ten' ev' āha :

“ Buddhavisayo acinteyyo ” ti.^(p)

Idam pan' ettha sannipāṭhānaṃ : — Sabb' ākārena sabba-dhammāvabodhanasamatthassa ākaṅkhāṭṭhapaṭibaddhavuttino anāvaraṇaṇāṇassa paṭilābhena Bhagavā santānena sabba-dhammapaṭivedhasamattho ahosi sabbaneyy' āvaraṇassa suppahānato.⁵³ Tasmā sabbaññū, na sakiṃ yeva sabba-

^(m) Pts II 195

⁽ⁿ⁾ Pts II 195

^(o) S III 133 ; IV 401 Dh 279 etc.

^(p) A II 80

⁴⁴ BG °cchedamattaṃ

⁴⁵ P pubbañāṇaṃ

⁴⁶ P c' etaṃ

⁴⁷ B °bhav' ādi-

⁴⁸ B^mP kasmā

⁴⁹ B^mP tattha

⁵⁰ AK °cārakātāya

BG °cārakācāya

M °cārakāya

⁵¹ ABGKM add ti

⁵² B^mP omit

⁵³ B^mP pahānato

- dhammāvabodhato; yathā santānena sabbassa ⁵⁴ indhanassa dahanasamatthatāya pāvako sabbabhū ⁵⁵ ti vuccatīti.
- 100, 8 *Vavatthāpanavacanan* ti sannitthāpanavacanam, avadhā-
 100, 9 raṇavacanan ti attho. *Aññe vāti* ettha avadhāraṇena nivat-
 100, 9 titam dasseti *na pānātipātā veramani ādayo* ti. Ayañ ca
 100, 9 *eva-saddo* aniyatadesanāya ⁵⁶ ca-saddo viya yattha ⁵⁷ vutto
 100, 9 tato aññatthāpi vacan' icchāvasena upatitthātīti āha *gam-*
 100, 10 *bhīrā vāti* ādi. *Sabbapadehīti* yāva paṇḍitavedaniyā ti idam
 100, 10 padam, tāva sabbapadehi. *Sāvaka-pāramiṇāṇan* ⁵⁸ ti sāva-
 100, 12 kānam dān' ādipāripūriyā nipphanam ⁵⁹ vijjattaya-chaḷa-
 100, 12 bhiññā-catupaṭisambhidādhedam nānam. *Tato* ti sāva-
 100, 12, 13 kapāramiṇānato. *Tatthāti* sāvaka-pāramiṇāne. *Tato pīti*
 anantaranidditthato paccekabuddhañānato pi. Ko pana
 vādo sāvaka-pāramiṇānato ti adhippāyo. Etthāyam attha-
 yojanā: — Kiñcāpi sāvaka-pāramiṇānam heṭṭhimam ⁶⁰ sek-
 khaññam puthujjanaññānā ca upādāya gambhīram; pac-
 cekabuddhaññam upādāya na tathā gambhīran ti: Gam-
 bhīram evāti na sakkā vattum. Tathā ⁶¹ paccekabuddhañ-
 ñam pi sabbaññutaññam upādāyāti tattha vavatthānam
 na labbhati, sabbaññutaññadhammā pana sāvaka-pāra-
 miṇān' ādinam viya kiñci upādāya gambhīrabhāvabhā-
 100, 15 vato ⁶² *gambhīrā vāti*. ⁶³ Yathā c' ettha vavatthānam dassi-
 tam, evam sāvaka-pāramiṇānam duddasam, paccekabuddha-
 ñnam pana tato duddasataran ti tattha vavatthānam n'
 atthīti ādinā vavatthānāsambhavo netabbo. Ten' ev' āha
 100, 15 *Tathā duddasā va . . . pe . . . veditabban* ti.
 100, 20 29. *Kasmā pan' etam evam āradḍhan* ti etthāyam adhip-
 pāyo: — Bhavatu tāva niravasesabuddhaguṇavibhāvanū-
 pāyabhāvato sabbaññutaññam ekam pi puthunissay'
 ārammaṇaññakiccasiddhiyā Atthi bhikkhave aññe
 va dhammā ti ādinā bahuvacanena uddittham. Tassa
 pana vissajjanam sabbapaccay' ākār' ādivisayavisesava-
 sena ⁶⁴ anaññasādhāraṇena vibhajananyena anārabhitvā

⁵⁴ B^mP sabba⁵⁵ Cp Skt sarvabhuj⁵⁶ B^m °desatāya⁵⁷ BG satta⁵⁸ AGK °ñāṇanam⁵⁹ P nippannam⁶⁰ B^m heṭṭhima⁶¹ P na tathā⁶² A gambhīrā-

P agambhīra-

⁶³ A bhāvāti

B cāti

⁶⁴ B^mP omit visaya

sanissayānaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ vibhajanavasena kasmā āraddhaṃ
 ti? Tattha yathā sabbapaccay' ākār' ādinaṃ ⁶⁵ vibhajanāṃ
 anaññasādhāraṇaṃ, sabbaññutañāṇassa' eva visayo, evaṃ
 niravasesadiṭṭhigatavibhajanāṃ ⁶⁶ pīti dassetuṃ *Buddhā-* 100, 21
naṃ hīti ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha *ñānānīti* kāraṇāni. *Gajji-* 100, 21
taṃ mahantaṃ hotīti desetabbassa atthassa anekavidhatāya
 duviññeyyatāya ca nānāyehi pavattamānaṃ desanāgaj-
 jitaṃ mahantaṃ vipulaṃ bahubhedañ ca hoti. *Nānaṃ* 100, 22
anupavisatīti tato eva ca desanāñāṇaṃ desetabbadhamme ⁶⁷
 vibhāgaso kurumānaṃ anupavisati, ⁶⁸ te anupavissa ⁶⁹ tti-
 taṃ ⁷⁰ viya hotīti attho. *Buddhañāṇassa mahantatā* ⁷¹ *pañ-* 100, 22
ñāyatīti evaṃ-vidhassa nāma dhammassa desakaṃ paṭi-
 vedhakaṃ cāti Buddhānaṃ desanāñāṇassa paṭivedhañāṇassa
 ca ulārabhāvo pākāṭo hoti. Ettha ca kiñcāpi

“Sabbāṃ vacīkammaṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato ñāṇapub-
 baṅgamaṃ ⁷² ñāṇanuparivattī ” ti (q)

vacanato sabbā pi Bhagavato desanā ñāṇarahitā ⁷³ n' atthi;
 sīhasamānavuttitāya ca sabbattha ⁷⁴ samarasā va pavat-
 tati. ⁷⁴ Desetabbadhammavasena pana desanā visesato
 ñāṇena anupaviṭṭhā gambhīratarā ca hotīti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
 Kathaṃ pana vinayapaṇṇattiṃ ⁷⁵ patvā desanā tilakkhaṇ'
 āhatā suññatāpaṭisaṃyuttā hotīti? Tatthāpi ca sannisinna-
 parisāya ajjhāsayaṇurūpaṃ pavattamānā ⁷⁶ desanā ⁷⁷ sañ-
 khārānaṃ aniccatādivibhāvanī ⁷⁸ sabbadhammānaṃ att'
 attaniyatābhāvappakāsanī ca hoti. Ten' ev' āha

“Anekapariyāyena dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā ” ti (r)

ādi. *Bhumma' antaraṇ* ti dhammānaṃ avatthāvisesaṇ ca 100, 24
 tñānavisesaṇ ca. Tattha avatthāviseso sati-ādidhammānaṃ
 satipaṭṭhān' indriya-bala-bojjhaṅga-magg' aṅg' ādibhedo.

(q) Pts II 195

(r) Vin II 2

⁶⁵ B^mP sabbapaccay'-

⁶⁶ B^mP niravasesena diṭṭhi-

⁶⁷ ABGKM °tabbaṃ dhamme

⁶⁸ AKM anu-anupavi-
 P adds ti

⁶⁹ BGM °visaya

⁷⁰ ABGKM tthita

⁷¹ B^m and DA mahantabhāvo

⁷² M ñāṇanupubbañ-

⁷³ A ñāṇaparahitā

⁷⁴⁻⁷⁴ B^mP samān' ussāhappavatti

⁷⁵ BG °pannatti
 DA °paññatti

⁷⁶ BG °māna

⁷⁷ BG desana

⁷⁸ B °vaniyaṃ

- 100, 25 Ṭhānaviseso kāmāvacar' ādibhedo. *Paccay' ākāra*-padassa
 100, 25 attho heṭṭhā vutto yeva. *Samay' antaran* ti diṭṭhivisesā,
 nānāvihitā diṭṭhiyo ti attho, aññaṃ samayaṃ vā.
 100, 30 *Evam otinṇe vatthusmin* ti lahukagaruk' ādivasena tad
 anurūpe otinṇe vatthusmiṃ sikkhāpadapaññāpanaṃ.
 Yadi pi kāyānupassan' ādivasena satipaṭṭhān' ādayo
 101, 6- suttantapiṭake ⁷⁹ pi, suttantabhājanīy' ādivasena pana
 101, -16 *abhidhamme* yeva te savisesaṃ ⁸⁰ vibhattā ti āha *ime cattāro*
 101, 10 *satipaṭṭhānā . . . pe . . . Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ vibhajitvā* ti.
 101, 10, 14 Tattha *satta phassā* ti sattaviññānadhātusampayogavasena ⁸¹
 vuttaṃ. Tathā *satta vedanā* ti ādisu pi. *Lok' uttaradhammā* ⁸²
nāmāti ettha iti-saddo ādi-attho, pakār' attho vā, tena
 vuttāvasesaṃ abhidhamme āgataṃ dhammānaṃ vibha-
 jitappakāraṃ ⁸³ saṅgaṇhāti. Catuvīsati samantapaṭṭhānāni
 100, 14 etthāti *catuvīsati samantapaṭṭhānaṃ*, Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ.
 Ettha ca paccayanayaṃ agahetvā dhammavasena' eva
 samantapaṭṭhānassa catuvīsatividhatā vuttā. Yathāha :

“ Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ duk' uttamaṃ
⁸⁴ tikaṃ dukañ c' eva dukaṃ tikañ ca ⁸⁴
 tikaṃ ⁸⁵ tikañ c' eva dukaṃ ⁸⁶ dukañ ca
 cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhirā ” (s)

tathā : —

“ Tikañ ca . . . pe . . . cha paccaniyamhi nayā sugambhirā.
 Tikañ ca . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccaniyamhi nayā
 sugambhirā.
 Tikañ ca . . . pe . . . paccaniyānulomamhi nayā sugam-
 bhira ” ti.⁽¹⁾

Evam dhammavasena catuvīsatibhedeṣu tikapaṭṭhān' ādi-
 su ⁸⁷ ek' ekaṃ paccayanayena anulom' ādivasena catubbi-
 dham hotīti channavuti samantapaṭṭhānāni. Tattha pana
 dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhāne kusallattike paṭicavāre pacca-

(s) Tikap 9

(1) Tikap 9

⁷⁹ ABGKM suttapiṭake

⁸⁰ A samvisesaṃ

B suvisesaṃ

⁸¹ ABGKM satta pi ñānadhātu-

⁸² B^m °uttarā-

⁸³ B °jitabbappakāraṃ

⁸⁴⁻⁸⁴ B^m dukatikañ c' eva
tikadukañ ca

⁸⁵ B^m tika

⁸⁶ B^m duka

⁸⁷ ABGKM tikapaṭṭhān'

yānulome hetumūlake hetupaccayavasena ek' ūnapaññāsa
pucchānaya satta vissajjānanaya ti ādinā dassiyamānā
anantabhedā nayā ti āha *anantanayan* ti. Hoti c' ettha : — 101, 15
Paṭṭhānaṃ nāma paccekaṃ dhammānaṃ anulom' ādimhi
tikaduk' ādisu yā paccayamūlavisitṭhā ⁸⁸ catunayato satta-
vāragatīti. ⁸⁹

Navahi ākārehi uppād' ādihi navahi paccay' ākārehi. 101, 21
Tattha uppajjati etasmā phalaṃ ti *uppādo*, uppattiyā ⁹⁰ 101, 22
kāraṇabhāvo. Sati ca avijjāya saṅkhārā uppajjanti, na
asati. Tasmā avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ *uppādo hutvā paccayo hoti*. 101, 22
Tathā avijjāya sati saṅkhārā pavattanti dharanti nivi-
santi ⁹¹ ca, te avijjāya sati phalaṃ bhav' ādisu khipanti,
āyūhanti ⁹² phal' uppattiyā ghaṭanti, saṃyujjanti attano
phalena, yasmiṃ santāne ⁹³ sayam ⁹³ uppannā taṃ pali-
buddhanti, * paṭicca avijjaṃ saṅkhārā ayanti pavattanti,*
paccay' antarasamavāye udayanti uppajjanti, hinoti ca
saṅkhārānaṃ ⁹⁴ kāraṇabhāvaṃ gacchatīti ⁹⁵ evaṃ avijjāya
saṅkhārānaṃ kāraṇabhāvūpagamanavisesā uppād' ādayo
veditabbā. Tathā saṅkhār' ādinaṃ viññāṇ' ādisu. *Uppā-* 101, 26
*daṭṭhi*ti ādisu ca tiṭṭhati etenāti ṭhiti, kāraṇaṃ. Uppādo
eva ṭhiti uppādaṭṭhiti. Esa nayo sesesu pi. Yasmā ayoniso-
manasikaroto āsavaśamudaya avijjāsamudayo ti ^(u) vaca-
nato āsavā ca avijjāya paccayo, tasmā vuttaṃ *ubho p' ete* 101, 30
dhammā paccayasamuppannā ti. *Paccaya-pariggahe paññā* ti 101, 31
saṅkhārānaṃ avijjāya ca uppād' ādike paccay' ākāre
paricchinditvā gahaṇavasena pavattā paññā. *Dhammaṭṭhiti-* 101, 31
ñāṇa ti dhammānaṃ paccay' uppannānaṃ paccayabhāvato
dhammaṭṭhitisāṅkhāte ⁹⁶ paṭiccasamuppāde ⁹⁷ ñāṇaṃ. Pac-
cayadhammā hi paṭiccasamuppādo : ⁹⁸

“ Dvādasapaccayā ⁹⁹ dvādasapaṭiccasamuppādā ¹⁰⁰ ”
ti (u1)

(u) Cp M I 7

(u1) Same as quotation from *Saṅkhārapiṭaka* cited in *Lakkhaṇasutta*

⁸⁸ ABGKM paccayā-

⁸⁹ B^mP sattadhā gatīti

⁹⁰ ABGKM uppātiyā

⁹¹ AK nīmiyanti

BG nīmiyanti

M nīmiyanti

⁹² ABGKM āyūhanaṃ ti

⁹³ BG santānesu yaṃ

⁹⁴ ABGKM sasaṅkhā-

⁹⁵ B^mP add here the phrase
marked * . . . *

⁹⁶ BG °khāto

⁹⁷ ABGKM °ppādo

⁹⁸ B^mP °ppāde

⁹⁹ B^mP omit

¹⁰⁰ ABGKM °ppādo

- vacanato dvādasappaccayā.¹⁰¹ Ayañ ca nayo na paccuppanne eva, atha kho atītānāgatakāle pi; na ca avijjāya eva¹⁰² sañkhāresu,¹⁰³ atha kho sañkhār' ādinam pi viññān' ādisu labbhatīti paripuṇṇaṃ katvā paccay' ākāssa vibhat-tabhāvaṃ dassetuṃ *Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ* ti ādi pāliṃ^(v) āhari.¹⁰⁴ Paṭṭhāne dassitā het' ādipaccayā evañ¹⁰⁵ c' ettha¹⁰⁵ uppād' ādipaccay' ākārehi gahitā ti te yathāsambhavaṃ nīharitvā yojetabbā; ativitthārabhayena pana na yojayimha. *Tassa tassa dhammassāti* tassa tassa¹⁰⁶ sañkhār' ādipaccay' uppannadhammassa. *Tathā tathā paccayabhāvenāti* uppād' ādi-het' ādipaccayabhāvena. Atītapaccuppannānāgatavasena¹⁰⁷ tayo addhā kālā etassāti *ti-addham*.¹⁰⁸ Hetuphala-phalahetu-hetuphalavasena¹⁰⁹ tayo sandhi etassāti ti-sandhi. Sañkhipanti ettha avijjādayo viññān' ādayo cāti sañkhepo, kammaṃ vipāko ca.¹¹⁰ Sañkhipanti etthāti vā sañkhepo, avijjādayo viññān' ādayo ca. Koṭṭhāsapariyāyo vā sañkhepa-saddo. Atītakammasañkhep' ādivasena¹¹¹ cattāro sañkhepā etassāti *catusañkhepaṃ*. Sarūpato avuttā pi tasmiṃ tasmiṃ sañkhepe¹¹² ākiriyanti avijjāsāñkhār' ādigahanehi pakāsiyantīti ākāra. Atītahetu-ādinam¹¹³ vā pakāra ākāra,¹¹⁴ te sañkhepe pañca pañca katvā vīsati-ākāra etassāti vīsati' ākāraṃ.
- 101, 32
102, 3
102, 4
102, 4
102, 5

Khattiy' ādibhedena anekabhedabhinnā pi sassatavādinō jātisatasahassānussaraṇ' ādino abhinivesahetuno vasena cattāro va honti, na tato uddham adho vā¹¹⁵ ti¹¹⁵ sassa-tavād' ādinam parimānaparicchedassa anaññavisayatam dassetuṃ *cattāro janā* ti ādim āha. Tattha cattāro janā ti cattāro janasamūhā. *Idaṃ nissāyāti*¹¹⁶ idappaccayatāya¹¹⁷ sammā agahaṇaṃ, tatthāpi ca hetuphalabhāvena samban-

(v) Pts I 51

¹⁰¹ ABGKM *omit*¹⁰² ABGKM *evaṃ*¹⁰³ ABGKMP *omit*¹⁰⁴ B^m ārabhi¹⁰⁵ B *ev'* ettha¹⁰⁶ ABGKM *omit*¹⁰⁷ ABGKM 'paccay' uppannā-¹⁰⁸ B^m P ti-y-addham¹⁰⁹ ABGKM hetuphalaṃ phalahetu phalahetuphalavasena¹¹⁰ ABGKM cāti kammavipākā¹¹¹ B^m P atite¹¹² A °pena¹¹³ ABGKM *omit* hetuB^m P atite-¹¹⁴ ABGKM *omit*¹¹⁵ A ti vā; BG cātiB^m ti *only*¹¹⁶ B^m *adds* idaṃ¹¹⁷ BG °yatā

dhānaṃ dhammānaṃ santatighanassa abheditattā param'
 atthato vijjamānaṃ pi bhedanibandhanaṃ nānattanayam
 anupadhāretvā gahitaṃ ekattaggahaṇaṃ nissāya. *Idaṃ* 102, 16
gaṇhantīti 118 idaṃ sassatagahaṇaṃ abhinivissa vocharanti.
 Iminā nayena ekaccasassatavād' ādayo p' ettha yathāsam-
 bhavaṃ yojetvā vattabbā. *Bhinditvā* ti ātappam 102, 17
 anvāyāti ādinā vibhajitvā Ta-y-idaṃ bhik-
 khave Tathāgato pajānātīti ti ādinā vima-
 thitvā 119 *nijjaṭaṃ niggaṃbaṃ katvā* diṭṭhijaṭāvijaṭaṇena 102, 17
 diṭṭhigumbavivaraṇena 120 ca. 120

Tasmā ti ādinā buddhagūṇe ārabba desanāya samuṭṭhi- 102, 23
 tattā sabbaññutaññaṃ uddisitvā desanākusalo Bhagavā
 samay' antaraṃ 121 vigāhanavasena 122 sabbaññutaññaṃ
 eva vissajetīti dasseti. *Santīti* iminā tesam diṭṭhiga- 102, 26
 tikānaṃ vijjamānatāya avicchinnaṃ, tato ca nesaṃ
 micchāgāhato sithilīkaraṇavivecanaṃ attano desanāya kic-
 cakāritaṃ avitathatañ ca dīpeti dhammarājā.

Atthīti saṃvijjantīti iminā samān' attho puthuvacana- 102, 28
 visayo eko nipāto :

“ Atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā ” ti (w)

ādisu viya.

Sassat' ādivasena pubb' antaṃ kappentīti *pubb' an-* 103, 2
takappikā. Yasmā pana te taṃ pubb' antaṃ purima-
 purimasiddhehi 123 taṇhādiṭṭhikappehi kappetvā āsevana-
 balavatāya vicittavuttitāya 124 ca vikappetvā aparabhāga-
 siddhehi abhinivesabhūtehi taṇhādiṭṭhigāhehi 125 gaṇhanti
 abhinivisanti parāmasanti, tasmā 126 vuttaṃ *Pubb' antaṃ* 103, 1
kappetvā vikappetvā gaṇhantīti. Taṇh' upādānavasena vā
 kappanagahaṇāni 127 veditabbāni; taṇhāpaccayā hi upā-
 dānaṃ.

(w) M I 57

118 So all MSS;
 DA gaṇhissantīti with v.l.
 gaṇhantīti

119 B vimacitvā
 B^mP vimadditvā
 G vimicitvā
 M vimatitvā

120 ABGKM omit

121 B^mP °antara

122 BG vibhāgavasena

123 AB^m purima once only

124 BG vivitta-

125 AK °gehi; B^m °ggāhehi

126 AK yasmā

127 BG °gahaṇa ti

B^mP °ggahaṇāni

103, 4

Koṭṭhāsesūti ettha koṭṭhās' ādisūti attho veditabbo. Padapūraṇa-samīp' ummagg' ādisu pi a n t a -saddo dis-sati. Tathā hi

“ Ingha tāva ¹²⁸ sutt' antaṃ ¹²⁹ vā gāthāyo vā abhidhammam vā pariyāpuṇassu ” (x)

“ Sutt' ante okāsaṃ kārāpetvā ” ti (y)

ca ādisu padapūraṇe anta-saddo vattati.

“ Gām' antaṃ oṣaṭṭo ¹³⁰ ” (z)

“ Gām' antasen' āsanān ” ti (a¹)

ādisu samīpe.

“ Kāmasukhallikānuyogo eko anto ” (b¹)

“ Atthīti kho Kaccāna ayam eko anto ” ti (c¹)

ādisu ummagge ti.

103, 15

103, 18

Kappa-saddo mahākappa-samantabhāva-kilesakāma-vitakka-kāla-paññatti-sadisabhāv' ādisu vattatīti āha *sambhutesu atthesu vattatīti*. Tathā h' esa

“ Cattār' imāni bhikkhave kappassa asaṅkheyyānī ” ti (d¹)

ādisu mahākappe vattati.

“ Kevalakappaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ obhāsetvā ” ti (e¹)

ādisu samantabhāve ;

“ Saṅkappo kāmo, rāgo kāmo, saṅkapparāgo kāmo ” ti (f¹)

ādisu kilesakāme ;

“ Takko vitakko saṅkappo ” ti (g¹)

ādisu vitakke ;

(x) Vin IV 144 (y) Vin IV 344 (z) Vin II 197; III 171
(a¹) M III 127 (b¹) ≠ S IV 330; V 421
(c¹) S II 17; III 135 (d¹) A II 142
(e¹) S I 52 (f¹) Nd II 124 (g¹) Dhs 7

¹²⁸ B^m tvam
P bhāva

¹²⁹ B^m °ante
¹³⁰ B^m osareyya

“ Yena svāhaṃ ¹³¹ niccakappaṃ viharāmi ” ti ^(h1)

ādisu kāle ;

“ Icc’ āyasmā Kappo ” ti ⁽¹¹⁾

ādisu paññattiyam ;

“ Satthukappena vata kira bho sāvakena saddhim manta-
yamānā na jānimhā ” ti ⁽¹¹⁾

ādi sadisabhāve vattatīti. *Vuttam pi c’ etan* ti Mahā- 103, 19
niddesaṃ ^(k1) sandhāy’ āha. *Taṇhādīṭṭhivasenāti* dīṭṭhiyā 103, 20
upanissayaabhūtāya saha-jātāya ahbinandanabhūtāya ca taṇ-
hāya sassat’ ādi ākārena abhinivisantassa micchāgāhassa
ca vasena. Pubbenivutthadhammavisayāya ¹³² kappanāya
adhippetattā atītakālavācako idha pubba-saddo, rūp’ ādi-
khandhavinimuttassa kappanāvattthuno abhāvā anta-
saddo ca bhāgavācako ¹³³ ti āha *atītaṃ khandhakotṭhāsan* ti. 103, 21
Kappetvā ti ca tasmim’ pubb’ ante taṇhāyanābhinivesā-
naṃ ¹³⁴ samatthanam ¹³⁵ pariniṭṭhapanam ¹³⁶ āha. *Thitā* ti 103, 22
tassā laddhiyā avijahanam.

Ārabbhāti ¹³⁷ ālambitvā. Visayo hi tassā dīṭṭhiyā ¹³⁸ 103, 25
pubb’ anto. Visayabhāvato eva hi so tassā āgamaṇaṭṭhā-
naṃ ¹³⁹ ārammaṇapaccayo cāti vuttaṃ *āgamma paṭiccāti*. 103, 26

Adhivacanapaḍānāti paññattipadāni. Dās’ ādisu Sirivaḍ- 103, 30
ḍhak’ ādi-saddā viya vacanamattam eva adhikāraṃ katvā
pavattiyā adhivacanam paññatti. Atha vā adhi-saddo
upari-bhāve ; ¹⁴⁰ vuccatīti vacanam, upari vacanam adhi-
vacanam upādābhūtarūp’ ādinam ¹⁴¹ upari paññāpiyamānā
upādāpaññattīti ¹⁴² attho. Tasmā paññattidīpakapadānāti
attho daṭṭhabbo. Paññattimattam h’ etaṃ vuccati, yadi-
dam attā loko ti ca, na rūpavedanādayo viya param’ attho.
Adhikavuttitāya vā *adhivuttiyo* ¹⁴³ ti *dīṭṭhiyo vuccanti*. 104, 2

(h1) M I 249

(11) Sn 1092

(11) M I 150

(k1) Nd I 97

¹³¹ B^m sudam *instead*

¹³² BGP °nivutta-

¹³³ ABGKM vibhāga-

¹³⁴ ABGKM °vesanānam

¹³⁵ ABGKM samantanaṃ

¹³⁶ B^mP °niṭṭhā-

¹³⁷ A ārambhāti

¹³⁸ ABGKM dīṭṭhi

¹³⁹ ABGKM āgamaṇaṭṭhānam

¹⁴⁰ ABGKM °bhāge

¹⁴¹ ABGKM upādānabhūtānam
rūp’

¹⁴² ABGKM upādāya pañña

¹⁴³ P adhimuttiyo

Adhikan hi sabhāvadhammesu sassat' ādiṃ¹⁴⁴ pakati-
ādiṃ¹⁴⁵ dravy' ādiṃ¹⁴⁶ jīv' ādiṃ kāy' ādiṃ ca abhūtaṃ
atthaṃ ajjhāropetvā diṭṭhiyo pavattantīti.

104, 5 *Abhivadanāntīti*

“ Idam eva saccaṃ, mogham aññāna ” ti⁽¹¹⁾

abhinivisitvā¹⁴⁷ vadanti.

104, 8 30. *Vadanāntīti*:¹⁴⁸ Ayaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo ti
ādinā vivadanti. Abhivadanakiriya¹⁴⁹ ajjāpi¹⁵⁰ avicche-
dabhāvadassan' atthaṃ vattamānakālavacanāṃ. Diṭṭhi eva

104, 8 *diṭṭhigataṃ*, muttagataṃ,¹⁵¹ saṅkhāragatan ti ādisu viya.
Gantabbabhāvato¹⁵² vā; diṭṭhiyā gatamattaṃ diṭṭhiga-
taṃ,¹⁵³ diṭṭhiyā gahaṇamattan ti attho. Diṭṭhippakāro vā
diṭṭhigataṃ. Lokiyā hi vidha-yuttagatappakārasadde sa-
mān' atthe icchanti. Ek' ekasmiṃ ca attā ti loko ti ca

104, 12 *gahaṇavisesaṃ upādāya paññāpanaṃ hotīti āha rūp' ādisu*
104, 13 *aññātaraṃ attā ti ca loko ti ca gahetvā ti. Amaraṃ niccaṃ*

dhuvaṃ ti sassatavevacanāni. Maraṇābhāvena vā amaraṃ,
uppādābhāvena. Sabbadā¹⁵⁴ pi atthitāya niccaṃ. Thir'
104, 14 *aṭṭhena vikārabhāvena dhuvaṃ. Yathāhātī* ādinā yathā-
vuttam atthaṃ Niddesa-Paṭisambhidā-pāṭiṇi vibhāveti.
Ayaṃ ca attho

“ Rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅ-
khāre, viññānaṃ attato samanupassati ” ti^(m1)

imissā pañcavidhāya sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā vasena vutto.

“ Rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ ” ti⁽ⁿ¹⁾

ādikāya pana pañcadasavidhāya sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā vasena
cattāro cattāro khandhe attā ti gahetvā tad aññānaṃ¹⁵⁵ loko
ti paññapentīti ayam pi attho labbhati. Tathā ekaṃ khan-

(11) D I 187

(m1) S III 42; A II 214

(n1) S III 42

¹⁴⁴ ABGKM °ādi

¹⁴⁵ BB^mG °ādi

¹⁴⁶ B^mP dabb' ādiṃ

¹⁴⁷ A abhivāsivā

KM abhinivāsi-

¹⁴⁸ B^mP *omit*

¹⁴⁹ P °kriyāya

¹⁵⁰ ABGKM avijjā pi

¹⁵¹ P dhuttagatan

¹⁵² AKM gantabbāṃ bhāvato

P gantabbā-

¹⁵³ B^mP *omit*

¹⁵⁴ B^m sabbathā; P sabbatā

¹⁵⁵ B^m aññāna

dham attā ti gahetvā tad aññe attano upabhogabhūto loko ti, sasantatipatite vā khandhe attā ti gahetvā tad aññe loko ti paññapentīti evam p' ettha attho daṭṭhabbo.

Etth' āha : — Sassato vādo etesan ti kasmā vuttaṃ, nanu tesam attā loko ca sassato ti adhippeto, na vādo ti? Saccam¹⁵⁶ etaṃ, sassatasahacaritatāya¹⁵⁷ pana vādo sassato ti vutto¹⁵⁸ yathā kuntā carantīti.¹⁵⁹ Sassato ti¹⁶⁰ vādo etesan ti vā iti-saddalopo daṭṭhabbo. Atha vā sassataṃ vadanti, idam eva saccaṃ ti abhinivissa voharantīti sassatavādā sassataditṭhino ti evam p' ettha attho daṭṭhabbo.

Ātāpanaṃ kilesānaṃ vibādhanam pahānaṃ. Padahanaṃ^{104, 18, 19} kosajjapakke patitum adatvā cittassa ussahanaṃ. Anuyogo yathā samādhi visesabhāgiyataṃ¹⁶¹ pāpuṇāti, evam viriyassa bahulikaraṇaṃ. Iti¹⁶² upacār' appanā-cittapari-damanaviriyāyaṃ adhippetattā āha tiṭṭhabhedam viriyaṃ ti.^{104, 20}

Nappamajjati etenāti *A p p a m ā d o*, asammoso.^{104, 22}

Sammā upāyena manasikaroti kammaṭṭhānaṃ etenāti *S a m m ā m a n a s i k ā r o*,¹⁶³ nāṇaṃ ti āha viriyañ ca satiñ^{104, 23, 26} *ca nāṇaṃ cāti. Etthāti ā t a p p a . . . p e . . . m a n a -*^{104, 27} *s i k ā r a m a n v ā y ā t i* imasmim pāṭhe. Silavisuddhiyā saddhiṃ catunnaṃ rūpāvacarajjhānānaṃ adhiḡamaṇaṇi-padā¹⁶⁴ vattabbā, sā pana Visuddhimagge vitthārato vuttā ti āha *saṅkhep' attho ti.*^{104, 27}

T a t h ā r ū p a n ti cuddasavidhehi cittadamaṇehi¹⁶⁵ ^{104, 28} rūpāvacaracattutthajjhānassa damitattaṃ vadati.

Samādhān' ādi¹⁶⁶ -aṭṭh' aṅgasamannāgatarūpāvacaracattutthajjhānassa yogino samādhivijambhanabhūtā lokiy' abhiññā jhān' ānubhāvo.^{105, 3}

Jhān' ādīnaṃ ti idaṃ jhānalābhissa¹⁶⁷ visesena jhāna-dhammā āpāthaṃ āgacchantīti¹⁶⁸ taṃ-mukhena sesadhammā ti imam atthaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. *Janakabhāvaṃ*^{105, 7} *paṭikkhipati.* Sati hi janakabhāve rūp' ādīdhammānaṃ viya sukh' ādīdhammānaṃ viya ca paccay' āyattavuttitāya^{105, 7}

¹⁵⁶ ABGKM sabbam

¹⁵⁷ ABGKM °carittāya

¹⁵⁸ B^mP vuttaṃ

¹⁵⁹ B^m pacarantīti

¹⁶⁰ B^mP iti

¹⁶¹ P °bhāviyataṃ

¹⁶² B^mP idha

¹⁶³ ABGKM omīti sammā

¹⁶⁴ B^m °gamanapaṇi-

¹⁶⁵ ABGKM cittaparidama-

¹⁶⁶ BGK samādān'

¹⁶⁷ ABGKM omīti jhāna

¹⁶⁸ ABGKM gacchatīti

B^mP āgacchati

uppādavantatā viññāyati, uppāde ca sati avassambhāvī ¹⁶⁹
nirodho ti anavakāsā va niccatā siyā ti.

105, 8

105, 8

105, 11

105, 14

105, 14

Kūṭaṭṭha — saddo vā loke accantanice nirūḷho ¹⁷⁰
datṭhabbo. *Esikaṭṭhāyitṭhito* ti etena yathā esikā
vātappahār' ādīhi na calati, evaṃ na kenaci vikāram āpajja-
tīti vikārābhāvam āha; *kūṭaṭṭho* ti iminā pana anic-
catābhāvam. Vikāro pi vināso yevāti āha. *Ubhayena pi*
lokassa vināsābhāvam dīpetīti. *Vijjamānam evāti* etena
kāraṇe phalassa atthibhāvadassanena abhivvyattivādā ¹⁷¹
dīpeti. *Nikkhamatīti* abhivvyattim gacchatīti attho. Katham
pana vijjamāno yeva pubbe anabhivvyatto abhivvyattim
gacchatīti? Yathā andhakārena paṭicchanno ghaṭo ālo-
kena ¹⁷² abhivvyattim gacchati.

Idam ettha vitthāretabbam: — Kiṃ karonto āloko gha-
ṭam pakāsetīti vuccati. Yadi ghaṭavisayaṃ buddhiṃ
karonto buddhiyā anuppannāya uppattidīpanato abhivvyat-
tivādo hāyati. ¹⁷³ Atha ghaṭabuddhiyā ¹⁷⁴ āvaraṇabhūtaṃ
andhakāraṃ vidhamanto, evaṃ pi abhivvyattivādo ¹⁷⁵ hā-
yati ¹⁷⁶ yeva. ¹⁷⁶ Sati hi ghaṭabuddhiyā ¹⁷⁷ andhakāro ka-
tham tassā āvaraṇaṃ hotīti, yathā ghaṭassa abhivvyatti na
yujjati, evaṃ attano pi. Tatthāpi hi yadi indriyavisay'
ādisannipātena anuppannāya buddhiyā uppatti, uppattiva-
canen' eva ¹⁷⁸ hi abhivvyattivādo hāyati. Tathā sassatavādo.
Atha buddhippavattiyā āvaraṇabhūtaṃ andhakāraṭṭhāni-
yassa mohassa vidhamanena, sati buddhiyā katham moho
āvaraṇaṃ ti, kiñci ¹⁷⁹ bhedasambhavato. ¹⁸⁰ Na hi abhiv-
yañjanakānaṃ ¹⁸¹ candasuriyamaṇipadip' ādīnaṃ bhedenā
abhivyañjitabbānaṃ ghaṭ' ādīnaṃ bhedo hoti ¹⁸² ca visa-
yabhedenā buddhibhedo ti bhiyyo pi abhivvyatti na yuj-
jati ¹⁸³ yeva. Na c' ettha vutti ¹⁸⁴ kappanāyuttā, vuttiyā ¹⁸⁵
vuttimato ¹⁸⁶ ca anaññathānujānanato ti.

169 ABGKM avassabhāvī

170 AK niruddho

BGM nirutṭho

171 B^mP abhivvyatti- throughout

172 ABGKM anulomakena

173 AM bhāyati

174 ABGK °vuddhiyā

M °vuttiyā

175 ABGKM abhivvyatti-

176 ABGKM hāye vā

177 BG °vuddhiyā

178 ABKM uppattivacane va

G uppattiyā vacanena va

179 BG kiñ ca

180 ABGKM °bhāvato

181 AKM °vyañjakānaṃ

BG °vyājakānaṃ

182 B^mP twice

183 M yujjhati

184 P buddhi

185 P buddhiyā

186 P buddhimato

Te ca sattā sandhāvanti ti ye idha manussa- 105, 15
bhāvena avaṭṭhitā te yeva devabhāv' ādi upagamanena ito
aññattha gacchanti; aññathā katassa kammassa vināso,
akatassa ca abbhāgamo āpajjeyyāti adhippāyo.

Aparāparan ti aparasmā bhavā aparaṃ bhavaṃ. *Evam* 105, 17
saṅkham ¹⁸⁷ gacchantīti attano niccasabhāvattā na cutūpa-
pattiyo ¹⁸⁸ sabbavyāpitāya nāpi sandhāvanasaṃsaraṇāni,
dhammānaṃ yeva pana pavattivisesena evaṃ saṅkham
gacchanti, evaṃ vohariyantīti adhippāyo. Etena avaṭṭhita-
sabhāvassa ¹⁸⁹ attano dhammino evaṃ ¹⁹⁰ dhammamattam
uppijati c' eva vinassati cāti imaṃ pariṇāmaṃ vādaṃ dasseti.
Yam pan' ettha vattabbaṃ taṃ parato vakkhāma. *Attano* 105, 21
vādaṃ bhindatīti sandhāvan' ādivacanasiddhāya aniccatāya
pubbe paṭiññātaṃ ¹⁹¹ sassatavādaṃ bhindati, vināsetīti ¹⁹²
attho.

Sassatisaman ti etassa sassataṃ thāvaraṃ nicca- 105, 26
kālan ti attho daṭṭhabbo. *Hetum dassento* ti yesaṃ sassato 105, 30
ti attānaṃ ca lokaṃ ca paññāpeti ayaṃ diṭṭhigatiko, tesam
hetum dassento ti attho. Na hi attano ¹⁹³ diṭṭhiyā paccak-
khakatam ¹⁹⁴ atthaṃ ¹⁹⁵ attano yeva sādheti, attanā pana
paccakkhakatena atthena attano apaccakkhabhūtam ¹⁹⁶
atthaṃ ¹⁹⁶ sādheti yeva. ¹⁹⁷ Attanā hi yathānicchitam
atthaṃ ¹⁹⁸ parehi ¹⁹⁹ viññāpeti, na anicchitam. *Hetum* 105, 30
dassento ti ettha idaṃ hetudassanaṃ: — Etesu ²⁰⁰ anekesu
jātisatasahasessu eko vāyaṃ me attā loko ca anussaraṇā-
sambhavato. ²⁰¹ Yo hi yam atthaṃ anubhavati, so eva taṃ
anussarati, na añño. Na hi aññena anubhūtam atthaṃ
añño anussarituṃ sakkoti, yathā taṃ Buddharakkhiteṇa
anubhūtam Dhammarakkhito. Yathā c' etāsu evaṃ ito
purimatarāsu pi jātisūti. Tasmā ²⁰² sassato me attā ca loko
ca. Yathā ca me evaṃ aññesaṃ pi sattānaṃ sassato attā
ca loko cāti. Sassatavasena diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ pakkhanda-

¹⁸⁷ B^m saṅkhyam here and below

¹⁸⁸ AKM vuppatiyo

BC cuppattiyo

P catu pavattiyo

¹⁸⁹ G avadhita-

¹⁹⁰ B^m P ca

¹⁹¹ AKM paṭisaññātaṃ

¹⁹² B^m P viddhamsetti

¹⁹³ A atthāno; G atthato

¹⁹⁴ AKM °kkhatam

¹⁹⁵ BG attam

¹⁹⁶ BG °bhūtamattam

¹⁹⁷ B^m omits

¹⁹⁸ B^m P omit

¹⁹⁹ ABGKM pare

²⁰⁰ BG ekesu

²⁰¹ B^m anussaraṇasabbhāvato

²⁰² B^m P kasmā

nena ²⁰³ diṭṭhigatiko pare pi tattha patiṭṭhapeti, pāḷiyam pana

“ Anekavihitāni adhivuttipadāni ²⁰⁴ abhivadanti ” (o1)

“ So evam āhā ” ti (p1)

ca vacanato parānumānavasena idha hetudassanaṃ adhippetan ti viññāyati.

106, 8 *Kāraṇan* ti tividhaṃ kāraṇaṃ, sampāpakaṃ nibbattakaṃ nāpakan ti. Tattha ariyamaggo nibbānassa sampāpakaṃ kāraṇaṃ; bījaṃ aṅkurassa nibbattakaṃ kāraṇaṃ; paccay’ uppannatādayo aniccatādīnaṃ nāpakaṃ kāraṇaṃ. Idhāpi nāpakakāraṇaṃ eva adhippetam. Nāpako hi nāpetabb’ atthavisayassa nānassa hetubhāvato kāraṇan ti. Tad āyattavuttitāya ²⁰⁵ taṃ nānaṃ tiṭṭhati tatthāti *ī h ā n a n* ti; vasati tattha pavattatīti *vatthūti* ca vuccati. Tathā hi Bhagavatā vatthu-saddena uddisivā ṭhāna-saddena niddiṭṭhan ti. Dutiyatatiyavārānaṃ ²⁰⁶ paṭhamavārato n’ atthi viseso ṭhapetvā kālavisesan ti āha *Uparivāradvaye pi es’ eva nayo* ti. Yadi evaṃ kasmā sassatavādo catudhā vibhatto, nanu adhiccasaṃuppannikavādo viya duvidhen’ eva vibhajitabbo siyā ti āha *Mandapaññā* ²⁰⁷ *hi tiṭṭhiyā* ²⁰⁸ ti ādi.

106, 11 34. *Takkayati* ti ūhayati, ²⁰⁹ sassat’ ādi ākārena tasmim tasmim ārammaṇe cittaṃ abhiniropayatīti ²¹⁰ attho. *Takko* ti ākoṭanalakkhaṇo, vinicchayalakkhaṇo vā diṭṭhiṭṭhāna-bhūto ²¹¹ vitakko.

106, 17 *Vimaṃsā nāma* vicāraṇā, sā pan’ ettha atthato paññā-patirūpako lobhasahagatacitt’ uppādo, micchābhiniveso vā ayonisomanasikāro; pubbabhāge vā diṭṭhivipphanditan ti daṭṭhabbā. Ten’ ev’ āha *tulanā ruccanā khamāpanā* ²¹² ti.

106, 18 Pariyāhananaṃ vitakkassa ārammaṇa-ūhanam ²¹³ evāti āha *tena tena pakārena takketvā* ti.

(o1) D I 13; M II 228 (p1) D I 33

²⁰³ B^mP pakkhando

²⁰⁴ P adhimutti-

²⁰⁵ M āsatta-

²⁰⁶ B^mP vāda for vāra *here and below*

²⁰⁷ B^mP °pañño

²⁰⁸ B^mP °yo

²⁰⁹ A ūhayati

P lihayati

²¹⁰ B^m °niropetīti

P °nirohayatīti

²¹¹ ABGKM diṭṭhinabhūto

²¹² B^mP khamanā

²¹³ ABGKM ārammaṇaṃ ūhanam
P ārammaṇā lihanam

Anuvicaritan ti vīmaṃsāya anuparivattitaṃ,²¹⁴ vīmaṃ- 106, 25
sānugataena vā vicārena anumajjitaṃ.

Paṭi paṭi bhātīti²¹⁵ paṭibhānaṃ yathāsamihit' ākāravise-
savibhāvako²¹⁶ citt' uppādo. Paṭibhānato²¹⁷ jātaṃ paṭi-
bhānaṃ, sayamaṃ attano paṭibhānaṃ *s a y a ṃ p a ṭ i -* 106, 26
b h ā n a ṃ. Ten' ev' āha attano *paṭibhānamattasañjātan*²¹⁸ 106, 26
ti. Matta-saddena visesādhigam' ādayo nivatteti.

*Anāgate pi evaṃ bhaviṣṣatīti*²¹⁹ idaṃ na idhādhippeta- 107, 5
takkavasena²¹⁹ vuttaṃ. Lābhītakkena evaṃ pi sambhava-
tīti sambhavadassanavasena vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yaṃ
kiñci attanā paṭiladdhaṃ rūp' ādi²²⁰ sukh' ādi ca idha
labbhatīti lābho, na jhān' ādivisesalābho.²²¹ *Evaṃ sati idaṃ* 107, 7
hotīti aniccesu bhāvesu añño karoti añño paṭisaṃvedetīti
āpajjati. Tathā ca sati katassa vināso akatassa ca abbhā-
gamo siyā. Niccesu pana bhāvesu yo karoti so paṭisaṃ-
vedetīti na doso āpajjatīti takkikassa yuttigavesan' ākāraṃ
dasseti. *Takkamatten' evāti* āgamādhigam' ādīnañ ca abhāvā 107, 7
suddhataken' eva.²²² Nanu ca visesalābhino pi sassatavā-
dino attano visesādhigamahetu anekesu jātisatasahassesu
dasasu saṃvattavivaṭṭesu²²³ cattārisāya saṃvattavivaṭ-
ṭesu²²⁴ yathānubhūtaṃ attano santānaṃ tappaṭibaddhañ
ca attā loko ti ca anussarivā tato purimatarāsu²²⁵ pi
tathābhūtaṃ atthitānuvitakkanamukhena sabbesaṃ pi
sattānaṃ tathābhāvānuvitakkanavasena' eva sassatābhini-
vesino jātā? Evañ ca sati sabbo²²⁶ pi sassatavādī anussuti-
jātissara-takkikā viya attanā²²⁷ upaladdhavatthunibandha-
nena katatakkana²²⁸ pavattavādattā takkīpakke ye va
tiṭṭheyya; avassañ ca vuttappakāraṃ takkanam icchi-
tabbaṃ. Aññathā visesalābhī sassatavādī ekaccasassati-
kapakkhaṃ adhiccasamuppannikapakkhaṃ vā bhajey-

²¹⁴ B^mP anupavattitaṃ

²¹⁵ M bhāsatīti

²¹⁶ AB^mGP °samihit'-

P °visesavibhāgato

²¹⁷ m °bhānanato

²¹⁸ A °bhānañ ca sañjātan

²¹⁹⁻²²⁰ AKM idaṃ nadhādhippeta-

B idhaṃ nayādhippeta-

G idhānadhādhippeta-

²²⁰ P dabb' ādi

²²¹ B^m °ādiviseso

P °ādivisesato

²²² BGM °takkanen' eva

²²³ AK saṃvattati vivaṭṭesu

²²⁴ ABGKM °vivaṭṭe

²²⁵ B^m purimapurimatarāsu

²²⁶ AK sabbe

²²⁷ B^mP attano

²²⁸ A katanena

B^mKGP takkanena

M katakkana

yāti.²²⁹ Na kho pan' etaṃ evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, yasmā visesalābhīnaṃ dīgha-dīghatara-dīghatamakālānussaraṇaṃ sassatagāhassa asādhāraṇakāraṇaṃ. Tathā hi anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi, iminā-m-a-ha-m²³⁰ etaṃ²³¹ jānāmīti anussaraṇaṃ eva padhānakāraṇabhāvena²³² dassitaṃ. Yam pana tassa iminā-m-a-ha-m etaṃ jānāmīti pavattaṃ takkaṇaṃ, na²³³ taṃ idha padhānaṃ anussaraṇaṃ pati²³⁴ tassa appadhānabhūtattā. Yadi evaṃ anussav' ādinam pi padhānabhāvo āpajjatīti ce? Na, tesaṃ sacchikiriyāya abhāvena takkapadhānattā; padhānakāraṇena²³⁵ ca niddeso nirūlho²³⁶ sāsane loke ca yathā: Cakkhuvīññānaṃ, yav' aṅkuro ti ca.

Atha vā visesādhigamanibandhanarahitassa takkanassa visuṃ sassatagāhe kāraṇabhāvadassan' atthaṃ visesādhigamo visuṃ²³⁷ sassatagāhakāraṇaṃ vattabbo so ca mandamajjha-tikkhapaññāvasena²³⁸ tividho ti Bhagavatā sabbatakkino takkibhāvasāmaññena ekajjhaṃ gahetvā catudhā vavatthāpito sassatavādo. Yadi pi anussav' ādivasena takkikānaṃ²³⁹ mandapaññādinam pi hīn' ādivasena anekabheda-sabbhāvato²⁴⁰ visesalābhīnaṃ pi bahudhā bhedo sambhavati. Sabbe pana visesalābhīno mandapaññādivasena tayo rāsi katvā tattha tattha²⁴¹ ukkaṭṭhavasena anekajātisatasahassa-dasasaṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭa-cattārisasaṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭānussaraṇena²⁴² ayaṃ vibhāgo vutto. Tīsu pi rāsīsu ye hīna-majjhimapaññā,²⁴³ te vuttapari-cchedato ūnakam²⁴⁴ eva anussaranti. Ye pana tattha ukkaṭṭhapaññā te vuttapari-cchedaṃ²⁴⁵ atikkamitvā²⁴⁶ nānussarantīti evaṃ paṇāyaṃ²⁴⁷ desanā ti.²⁴⁸ Tasmā aññatarabheda-sa-

²²⁹ KM bhañje-

²³⁰ M iminā p' ahaṃ

²³¹ P evaṃ

²³² BG 'kāraṇā-

²³³ AK *omit*

²³⁴ G patti

²³⁵ BG 'kārena

²³⁶ AK niruso

BG niruṭṭhe

M nirūdho

²³⁷ ABGKM *omit*

²³⁸ AKM manā-majjha-

P mandā-

²³⁹ Bm *adds* viya

²⁴⁰ P 'sambhāvato

²⁴¹ BmP *omit*

²⁴² ABGKM *omit* cattārisasaṃ-

vaṭṭavivaṭṭa

²⁴³ BmP 'majjhapaññā

²⁴⁴ P linakam

²⁴⁵ B 'paribhedam

²⁴⁶ P abhikka-

²⁴⁷ ABGKM parāyaṃ

P pana yaṃ

²⁴⁸ ABmP *omit*

gahavasen' eva ²⁴⁹ Bhagavatā cattāri ṭhānāni vibhattānīti vavattthitā sassat' ādīnaṃ catubbidhatā. Na hi sāvasesaṃ dhammaṃ ²⁵⁰ deseti dhammarājā.

35. *A ññatarenā* ti etassa atthaṃ dassetuṃ *ekenāti* ^{107, 9, 10} vuttaṃ. *Vā* - saddassa pana aniyam' atthataṃ dassetuṃ ^{107, 9} *dvīhi vā tīhi vā* ti vuttaṃ. Tena catusu ṭhānesu yathārahaṃ ^{107, 10} ekaccaṃ ekaccassa paññāpane sahaṅkārīkāraṇaṃ ti dasseti. Kim pan' etāni vatthūni abhinivesassa hetu, udāhu patiṭṭhāpanassa? Kiñ c' ettha yadi tāva abhinivesassa, kasmā anussaraṇatakkānāni yeva gahitāni, na saññāvipallās' ādayo? Tathā hi viparītasaññā ayonisomanasikāra-asappurīsupassaya ²⁵¹ asaddhammasavan' ādīni ²⁵² pi diṭṭhiyā pavattan' atthēna diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni. ²⁵² Atha patiṭṭhāpanassa adhigamayuttiyo viya āgamo pi vatthubhāvena vattabbo, ubhayatthāpi ²⁵³ n' atthi ito bahiddhā ²⁵⁴ ti vacanaṃ na yujjati ²⁵⁵? Na. ²⁵⁶ Kasmā? Abhinivesapakkhe tāva ayaṃ diṭṭhigatiko asappurīsupassaya-asaddhammasavanehi ²⁵⁷ ayoniso ummujjivā vipallatthasāññā ²⁵⁸ rūp' ādidhammānaṃ khaṇe khaṇe bhijjanasabhāvassa anavabodhato dhammayuttiṃ atidhāvanto ekattanayaṃ micchā gahetvā yathāvuttānussaraṇa-takkanehi ²⁵⁹ khandhesu sassato attā ca loko cāti abhinivesaṃ janesi. ²⁶⁰ Iti āsannaṅkāraṇattā padhānakāraṇattā taggahaṇen' eva ²⁶¹ itaresaṃ pi gahitattā anussaraṇatakkānāni yeva idha gahitāni. Patiṭṭhāpanapakkhe pana āgamo pi yuttipakkhe yeva ṭhito, visesato ²⁶² bāhirakānaṃ ²⁶³ takkagāhibhāvato ti anussaraṇatakkānāni yeva diṭṭhiyā vatthubhāven' eva ²⁶⁴ gahitāni. Kiñ ca bhiyyo duvidhaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ param' atthadhammānaṃ sabhāvalakkhaṇaṃ sāmāññalakkhaṇaṃ cāti. Tattha sabhāvalakkhaṇāvabodho paccakkhaṇānaṃ,

²⁴⁹ ABGKM antara-

²⁵⁰ ABGKM dhammano

²⁵¹ B^m asappurīsupanissaya

²⁵²⁻²⁵³ B^m P micchādiṭṭhiyā pavattanaṭṭhānāni

²⁵³ ABK ubhayathā pi

M ubhayanā pi

²⁵⁴ P buddhā

²⁵⁵ ABGKM yujjati

²⁵⁶ AK *omit*

²⁵⁷ B^m P °sūpanissaya-

²⁵⁸ AK vipalattha-

B^m P vipallāsasañño

= Skt viparyasta

²⁵⁹ B^m takkehi

P tatthehi

²⁶⁰ P janeti

²⁶¹ B^m *adds* ca

²⁶² P pi sesato

²⁶³ AKM bāhirakāraṇaṃ

BG bāhirakārakāraṇaṃ

²⁶⁴ B^m °bhāvena

sāmaññalakkhaṇāvabodho anumānaññaṃ, āgamo ca sutamayāya paññāya sādhanato anumānaññaṃ eva āvahati; sutānaṃ pana dhammānaṃ ākāraparivittakkena nījjhānakkhantiyaṃ (hito cintāmayā paññaṃ nibbattetvā anukamena bhāvanāya paccakkhaññaṃ adhigacchatīti evaṃ āgamo pi takkavisayaṃ nātikkamatīti taggahaṇena gahito vāti veditabbo. So aṭṭhakathāyaṃ anussutitakkagahaṇena vibhāvito ti yuttam ev' idaṃ vacanaṃ ²⁶⁵ n' atthi ito bahiddhā ti. Anekavihitāni adbhivutti-padāni ²⁶⁶ abhivadanti, sassataṃ attānañ ca lokañ ca paññāpentī ti ²⁶⁷ vacanato patitṭhāpanavattṭhūni idhādhippetānīti daṭṭhabbā.

107, 18

36. ²⁶⁸ *Diṭṭhiyo va diṭṭhiṭṭhānā* ²⁶⁸ paramavajjatāya anekavihitānaṃ anattānaṃ ²⁶⁹ hetubhāvato. Yathāha :

“ Micchādiṭṭhi paramāhaṃ bhikkhave vajjaṃ vadāmi ”
ti ^(q1)

107, 19

107, 19

Yathāhāti ādinā Paṭisambhidāpāliyā ^(r1) diṭṭhiṭṭhānavibhāgaṃ ²⁷⁰ dasseti. Tattha *Khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ* ārammaṇ' aṭṭhena

“ Rūpaṃ attato samanupassatī ” ti ^(s1)

107, 20

ādi vacanato. *Avijjā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ* ²⁷¹ upanissay' ādi-bhāvena pavattanato. Yathāha :

“ Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ” ti ^(t1)

107, 21

ādi. *Phasso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ*. Yathā c' āha

“ Tad api phassapaccayā ” ti ^(u1)

“ Phussa phussa paṭisaṃvedentī ” ti ^(v1)

(q1) ≠ A I 33 (r1) Pts I 138
(s1) S III 42; A II 214
(t1) S III 96 (u1) D I 42 (v1) D I 45

²⁶⁵ B^mP omī

²⁶⁶ ABGKMP adbhivutti-

²⁶⁷ B^mP pañña-

²⁶⁸⁻²⁶⁹ B^mP diṭṭhi yeva
diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ

²⁶⁹ P anattānaṃ

²⁷⁰ AK °ṭṭhānaṃ-; BG °ṭṭhānā-
B^m diṭṭhiyā thāna-

P °vibhāvaṃ

²⁷¹ ABGKM omī

ca. *Saññā pi* diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ : ²⁷² 107, 21

“ Saññānidānā hi papañcasāṅkhā ” (w1)

“ Paṭhaviṃ ²⁷³ paṭhavito ²⁷⁴ saññatvā ” ti (x1)

cā ādi. *Vitakko pi* diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Vuttaṃ pi c' etaṃ : 107, 21

“ Takkañ ca diṭṭhiṣu pakappayitvā
saccaṃ ²⁷⁵ musā ti dvayadhammam ²⁷⁶ āhū ” ti (y1)

“ Takkī hoti vīmaṃsī ” ti (z1)

ca ādi. *Ayonisomanasikāro pi* diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Ten' āha 107, 21
Bhagavā :

“ Tass' evaṃ ayoniso manasikaroto ²⁷⁷ channaṃ diṭṭhi-
naṃ aññatarā diṭṭhi uppajjati. Atthi me attā ²⁷⁸ ti vā ²⁷⁹
assa ²⁷⁹ sassato ²⁸⁰ thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati ” ti (a2)

ādi. Samuṭṭhāti etenāti samuṭṭhānaṃ *samuṭṭhān' attho*. 107, 23

Pavattitā ti sa-parasantānesu ²⁸¹ uppāditā. *Pariniṭṭhāpitā* 107, 29, 31
ti abhinivesassa pariyosānaṃ matthakaṃ pāpitā ti attho.
Ārammaṇavasenaṭi atthasu diṭṭhiṭṭhānesu khandhe sandhāy' 108, 2
āha. *Pavattanavasenaṭi* avijjādayo. ²⁸² *Sevanavasenaṭi* ²⁸³ 108, 3
pāpamitta-paratoghosa' ādīnaṃ ²⁸⁴ pi sevanaṃ āsevanaṃ ²⁸⁵
labbhati yeva.

Atha vā *Evam-gatikā* ti evaṃ-gamanā, evaṃ- 108, 5
niṭṭhā ti attho. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti : — Ime diṭṭhisāṅkhātā
diṭṭhiṭṭhānā evaṃ param' atthato asantaṃ attānaṃ sassa-
tabhāvañ c' assa ajjhāropetvā gahitā parāmaṭṭhā ²⁸⁶ ca
bālālāpanā yāva paṇḍitā na samanuyuñjanti, tāva gacchanti
pavattanti. Paṇḍitehi samanuyuñjiyamānā pana anavaṭ-
ṭhitavattukā ²⁸⁷ avimaddakkhamā suriy' uggamane ussā-

(w1) Sn 874 (x1) M I I (y1) Sn 886
(z1) D I 23 (a2) M I 8

²⁷² P c' etaṃ
²⁷³ B^mP omit
²⁷⁴ B^mP pathavito
²⁷⁵ ABGKM sabbam
²⁷⁶ ABGKM dvayam-
²⁷⁷ AKM °kāroto; BG °kāreto
P °karo
²⁷⁸ AKM atthā
²⁷⁹ P tassa

²⁸⁰ AKM sabbato; B sassato
²⁸¹ B^mP omit s3
²⁸² AK avijjāvādayo
²⁸³ B^mP āsevana-
²⁸⁴ AKM °ghosa saññādinam
BG °sose saññādinam
²⁸⁵ B^mP omit
²⁸⁶ ABGKM add ti
²⁸⁷ P anavatthitatattukā

vabindu viya khajjopanakā viya ca bhijjanti vinassanti cāti.

Tatthāyaṃ anuyuñjane saṅkhepakathā : — Yadi hi parena parikkappito attā loko vā sassato siyā, tassa nibbikāratāya purimarūpāvijahanato kassaci vises' ādhānassa kātuṃ asakkuṇeyyatāya ahitato nivattan' atthaṃ, hite ca paṭipatti atthaṃ upadeso eva nippayojano siyā sassatavādino. Kathaṃ vā so upadeso pavattiyati vikārābhāvato. Evañ ca attano ajaṭ' ākāssa²⁸⁸ viya²⁸⁹ dān' ādikiriyā vihiṃsādikiriyā²⁹⁰ ca na sambhavati. Tathā sukhassa dukkhassa ca²⁹¹ anūhanan ti kammabandho²⁹² eva sassatavādino na yujjati. Kammabandhābhāvato,²⁹³ jāti-ādīnañ ca asambhavato kuto vimokkho ? Atha pana dhammamattaṃ tassa uppajjati c' eva vinassati ca, tassa²⁹⁴ vassenāyaṃ kiriyādivohāro ti vadeyya ; evaṃ²⁹⁵ pi purimarūpāvijahanena avatthitassa atthīti²⁹⁶ na sakkā sambhāvetuṃ. Te vā pan' assa dhammā²⁹⁷ avatthābhūtā aññe vā siyūṃ anaññe vā. Yadi aññe,²⁹⁸ na tāhi tassa uppannāhi pi koci viseso atthi. Yāhi²⁹⁹ karoti paṭisaṃvedeti cavati uppajjati cāti icchitaṃ,³⁰⁰ tasmā tad avattho eva yathāvuttadoso. Kiñ ca dhammakappanā pi niratthikā³⁰¹ siyā, ath' anaññe³⁰² uppādivināsavantīhi³⁰³ avatthāhi anaññassa attano tāsaṃ³⁰⁴ viya uppādivināsasabbhāvato³⁰⁵ kuto niccatāvākāso, tāsaṃ pi vā³⁰⁶ attano viya niccatāpattīti³⁰⁷ bandhavimokkhānaṃ asambhavo evāti na yujjati yeva sassatavādo. Na c' ettha koci vādi dhammānaṃ sassatabhāve³⁰⁸ parisuddhaṃ yuttiṃ vattuṃ samattho, yuttirahitañ ca

²⁸⁸ AK ajaṭākāssa

G apaṭākāssa

M ajaṭākāssa

P aṭokāssasa

²⁸⁹ ABGKM pi *instead*

²⁹⁰ B^mP himsādi-

²⁹¹⁻²⁹² AKM anubhanan ti kamma-

khandho

B^m anubhavananibandho

P anubhavanti bandho

²⁹² B^mP kammabaddhā-

²⁹³ B^mP yassa

^{293a} ABGKM tam

²⁹⁴ B^mP attano dhammamattan ti *instead*

²⁹⁵ P *omits*

²⁹⁶ BKM anaññe

²⁹⁷ P yo hi

²⁹⁸ AK icchi

²⁹⁹ P nirattakā

³⁰⁰ ABGKM anañño

³⁰¹ P °vantīti

³⁰² AK tāyaṃ

³⁰³ A °vināsambhāvato

³⁰⁴ B mā

³⁰⁵ A nibbānāpattīti

KM nibbatāpattīti

B^mP niccatā ti

³⁰⁶ B sassatavādabhāve

K °bhāvo

vacanaṃ na paṇḍitānaṃ cittaṃ ārādheti. Tena vuttaṃ :
Yāva paṇḍitā na saṃanuyuñjanti, tāva gacchanti pavat-
tantīti.

Kammavasena abhimukho sampareti etthāti *abhi-* 108, 7
sam parāyo, paraloko.

Sabbaññutaññaṇā cāti idam idha sabbaññutaññaṇassa 108, 12
vibhajiyamānattā vuttaṃ. Tasmim vā vutte tad adhiṭṭhā-
nato āsavakkhayaññaṇam tad avinābhāvato sabbam pi vā
Bhagavato dasabal' ādiññaṇam gahitam eva hotīti katvā.³⁰⁷

Pajānanto pīti pi-saddo sambhāvane. Tena tañ cāti 108, 14
ettha vutta-ca-saddass' attham³⁰⁸ āha. Idam vuttaṃ
hoti : — Tam diṭṭhigatato uttarītaraṃ sārabbhūtaṃ sīl' ādi-
guṇavisesam pi Tathāgato nābhiniṇvisati, ko pana vādo vaṭṭ'
āmise ti. *Ahan* ti diṭṭhivasena vā mānavasena³⁰⁹ vā³⁰⁹ 108, 14
parāmasan' ākāram³¹⁰ āha. *Pajānāmīti* ettha iti-saddo 108, 14
pakār' attho, tena : Maman ti tañhāvasena parāmasan'
ākāram dasseti.

Dhammasabhāvaṃ atikkamitvā parato āmasanaṃ parā-
māso. Na hi tam atthi khandhesu yaṃ : Ahan ti vā, Maman
ti vā gahetabbam siyā. So³¹¹ pana parāmāso tañhādayo va.
Te ca Bhagavato bodhimūle yeva pahinā ti āha *parāmāsa-* 108, 18,
kilesānan ti ādi. *Aparāmasato* ti vā nibbutivedanassa hetu- 108, 17
vacanaṃ. *Viditā* ti idam pana avekkhitvā³¹² kattari sāmi- 108, 18
vacanaṃ. Aparāmasanaḥetu parāmāsarāhitāya paṭipattiyā
Tathāgatenā sayam eva asaṅkhatā³¹³ dhātu adhigatā ti
evaṃ vā ettha attho daṭṭhabbo. *Yāsu vedanāsūti* ādinā 108, 21
Bhagavato desanāvilāsaṃ dasseti. Tathā hi khandh' āyatan'
ādivasena anekavidhāsu catusaccadesanāsu³¹⁴ sambhavan-
tīsu³¹⁵ pi ayaṃ Tathāgatānaṃ vedanāsu³¹⁶ paṭipatti,
yāsu³¹⁷ diṭṭhigatikā micchāpaṭipattiyā diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ pak-
khannatādassan' attham³¹⁸ vedanā yeva pariññāya bhūmi-

³⁰⁷ ABGKM *add* vuttaṃ

³⁰⁸ B^m vuttaṃ ca-sadd' attham

³⁰⁹ B^mP *omit*

³¹⁰ B^m tam parāmasan'-

³¹¹ B^m yo

³¹² B^mP apekkhitvā

³¹³ B^mP 'khata

³¹⁴ B^mP catusa sacca-

³¹⁵ AK sambhavantī tisu

BG bhavantīsu

³¹⁶ B^mP desanāsu

³¹⁷ B^m yaṃ

³¹⁸ AKM pakkhantatā-; BG pak-
khantatā-
B^m pakkhandā ti dassan'-
P pakkhandā ti dassan'-
*Reconstructed reading is given
above.*

- 108, 23 dassan' atthaṃ uddhaṭā. *Kammaṭṭhānan* ti catusaccakam-
maṭṭhānaṃ.
- 108, 25 *Yathābhūtaṃ viditvā* ti vipassanāpaññāya veda-
nāya samuday' ādini ārammaṇapaṭivedhavasena magga-
paññāya ³¹⁹ asammohapaṭivedhavasena jānitvā paṭivijjhivā
ti attho. *Paccayasamuday' atthenāti*.
- 108, 27 “Imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imass' uppādā idaṃ uppaj-
jati” ti (b²)
- 108, 28 vuttalakkaṇaṇa avijjādinaṃ paccayānaṃ uppādena c' eva
maggena samugghātena ca. *Nibbattilakkhaṇan* ti uppāda-
lakkhaṇaṃ, jātin ti attho. *Pañcannaṃ lakkhaṇānaṃ* ti ettha
catunnaṃ paccayānaṃ pi uppādalakkhaṇaṃ eva gahetvā
vuttan ti ³²⁰ gahetabbaṃ, yasmā paccayalakkaṇaṃ pi lab-
bhati yeva, tathā c' eva samvaṇṇitaṃ. *Paccayanirodh'*
atthenāti etthāpi vuttanayānusārena attho veditabbo. *Yan*
ti yasmā, yaṃ vā sukhaṃ somanassaṃ. *Paṭiccāti* ³²¹ āram-
maṇapaccay' ādibhūtaṃ vedanaṃ labhivā. *Ayan* ti sukha-
somanassānaṃ paccayabhāvo, ³²² sukhāsomanassaṃ eva vā,
109, 5 *assādo* ti pana ³²³ etaṃ ³²³ avekkhitvā ³²⁴ pulliṅganiddeso.
Ayaṃ h' ettha saṅkhep' attho: — Purim' uppannaṃ veda-
naṃ ārabba somanass' uppattiyaṃ yo purimavedanāya
assādetabb' ākāro, ³²⁵ somanassassa vā tad assādan' ākā-
ro, ³²⁵ ayaṃ assādo ti. Kathaṃ pana vedanaṃ ārabba
sukhaṃ uppajjatīti? Cetasikasukhassa adhippetattā nāyaṃ
doso. Visesaṇaṃ h' ettha ³²⁶ somanassassa ³²⁷ sukhagaha-
ṇaṃ, ³²⁷ sukhaṃ somanassan ti, “Rukkho siṃsapā” ti
109, 6 yathā. *Aniccā* ti iminā saṅkhāradukkhātāvasena ³²⁸ upek-
khāvedanāya, ³²⁹ sabbavedanāsu yeva vā ādinavaṃ āha.
Itarehi itaradukkhātāvasena yathākkamaṃ dukkhasukha-
vedanāsu ³³⁰ avisesena vā tīṇi pi padāni tissannaṃ ³³¹ pi
109, 7 vedanānaṃ vasena yojetabbāni. *Ayan* ti yo vedanāya hutvā

(b²) M II 32; S II 28³¹⁹ BG maggaṃ paññāya³²⁰ B^mP *add* na³²¹ ABGKM paṭiccādi³²² P °bhāvo³²³ B^mP padaṃ *instead*³²⁴ B^mP apekkhitvā³²⁵⁻³²⁵ B^m somanass' assādan'
ākāro; P somanassan' ākāro³²⁶ P c' ettha³²⁷ B^mP somanassagahaṇaṃ³²⁸ B saṃsāra-³²⁹ P °vedanānaṃ³³⁰ B^mP °vedanānaṃ³³¹ B^mP sabbāsaṃ

abhāv' atthēna aniccabhāvo, udayabbayapatipīḷan' atthēna³³² dukkhabhāvo, jarāya maraṇena cāti dvīhi³³³ vipari-
 ṇāmetabbabhāvo³³⁴ ca; ayam vedanāya ādinavo, yato vā
 ādinam³³⁵ paramakā paññā³³⁵ vāti pavattatīti. *Vedanāya*^{109, 9}
nissaraṇan ti ettha vedanāyāti nissakkavacanam. Yāva
 vedanāpaṭibaddham chandarāgam³³⁶ na pajahati, tāvāyam
 puriso vedanam allino yeve hoti. Yadā pana tam chandarā-
 gam pajahati, tadāyam puriso vedanāya nissaṭo viṣamyyutto
 hotīti chandarāgappahānam vedanāya nissaraṇam vuttam.
 Ettha ca vedanāgahaṇena vedanāya sahaajātanissay' āram-
 maṇabhūtā ca rūpārūpadhammā gahitā eva hontīti pañ-
 cannam pi upādānakkhandhānam gahaṇam daṭṭhabbam.
 Vedanāsīsenā pana desanā āgatā, tattha kāraṇam vuttam
 eva, lakkhaṇahāranayena vā ayam attho vibhāvetabbo.
 Tattha vedanāgahaṇena gahitā pañc' upādānakkhandhā
 dukkhasaccam; vedanānam samudayagahaṇena gahitā
 avijjādayo samudayasaccam; atthaṅgamanissaraṇapariyā-
 yehi³³⁷ nirodhasaccam; *yathābhūtam viditvā* ti etena magga-^{109, 10}
 saccan ti evam ettha cattāri saccāni veditabbāni. Kām'
 upādānamūlakattā³³⁸ ses' upādānānam,³³⁹ pahīne ca kām'
 upādāne upādānasesābhāvato *vigatachandarāgatāya anupā-*^{109, 10}
dāno ti vuttam. *Anupādāvimutto* ti attano magga-^{109, 11}
 phalappattim Bhagavā dasseti. Vedanānam ti ādinā
 yassā dhammadhātuyā suppaṭividdhattā imam³⁴⁰ diṭṭhiga-
 tam sakāraṇam sagatikam pabhedato vibhajitum samattho
 ahosi, tassa sabbaññutaññāssa saddhim pubbabhāgāpaṭi-
 padāya uppatibhūmim³⁴¹ dasseti Dhammarājā.

³⁴² Paṭhamakabhāṇavāraṇṇanāya Līn' atthavaṇṇanā.³⁴²

2

1. Sattesu saṅkhāresu ca ekaccam sassatam etassāti ekac-
 casassato, ekaccasassatavādo, so etesam atthīti *Eka c-*^{109, 27}

³³¹ AKM °pīḷit' atthēna

B^mP °paṭipīḷan'-

³³³ B^mP dvedhā

³³⁴ AKM °tabbam bhāvo

³³⁵⁻³³⁵ B^m paramakāruṇam

³³⁶ P na khandharāgam

³³⁷ ABGKM atthagama-

P °nisāraṇa-

³³⁸ P °mūlikattā

³³⁹ ABGKM yes'-

³⁴⁰ P idam

³⁴¹ AK uppattim bhūmim

³⁴² B^m paṭhamabhāṇavāraṇṇanā

niṭṭhitā

P omits

casassatikā. Te pana yasmā ekaccasassato vādo
 109, 27 diṭṭhi etesan ti ekaccasassatavādā nāma honti, tasmā tam
 atthaṃ dassento āha ekaccasassatavādā ti. Iminā va¹
 nayena ekacca-asassatikā ti padassa pi attho
 veditabbo. Nanu ca ekaccasassatikā ti² vutte tad aññassa
 ekaccassa asassatasanniṭṭhānaṃ³ siddham eva hotīti?
 Saccam, siddham eva hoti atthato, na pana saddato. Tasmā
 supākaṭaṃ katvā dassetuṃ ekacca-asassatikā ti vuttaṃ.
 Na hi idha sāvasesaṃ⁴ katvā dhammaṃ deseti⁵ Dhamma-
 109, 29 sāmī. *Idhāti* ekaccasassatikā ti imasmiṃ pade. *Gahitā* ti
 109, 29 vuttā. Tathā c' eva attho dassito. *Idhāti* vā imissā desa-
 nāya. Tathā hi purimakā tayo vādā sattavasena, catuttho
 109, 28 saṅkhāravasena vibhatto. *Saṅkhār'* ekaccasassatikā ti idaṃ
 tehi sassatabhāvena gayhamānānaṃ dhammānaṃ yathā-
 sabhāvadassanavasena vuttaṃ, na pan' ekaccasassatikama-
 tadassanavasena. Tassa hi sassatābhimataṃ asaṅkhatam
 evāti laddhi. Ten' ev' āha Cittaṃ ti vā . . . pe . . .
 ṭhassatīti.⁶ Na hi yassa bhāvassa paccayehi abhisāṅ-
 khatabhāvaṃ⁷ paṭijānāti, tass' eva niccadhuv' ādibhāvo
 anumattakena sakkā viññātum.⁸ Etena: Uppādavaya-
 dhuvatāyuttabhāvā⁹ siyā niccā, siyā¹⁰ aniccā,¹⁰ siyā na
 vattabbā ti ādinā pavattassa sattabhaṅgavādassa¹¹ ayuttatā
 vibhāvitā hoti.

Tatthāyaṃ ayuttatāvibhāvanā: — Yadi: Yena sabhā-
 vena yo dhammo atthīti vuccati, ten' eva sabhāvena so
 dhammo n' atthīti ādinā vucceyya, siyā anek' antavādo.
 Atha aññena, na¹² siyā¹² anek' antavādo. Na c' ettha des'
 antar' ādisambandhabhāvo¹³ yutto vattum,¹⁴ tassa sabba-
 lokasiddhattā vivādābhāvato. Ye pana vadanti: Yathā
 suvaṇṇagaṭeṇa makuṭe kate ghaṭabhāvo nassati, makuṭa-

¹ B^mP *omit*

² ABGKM *ca instead*

³ B^mP *asassatāsanni-*

⁴ AM *sāpasesaṃ*

K *pāsāpasesaṃ*

⁵ A *desesi*

⁶ AK *sassatīti* BGM *yassatīti*.

All readings are much confused. Nor is P clear, owing to a correction made to the word itself. Perhaps this correction stands for above reading.

⁷ BG *°saṅkaṭa-*

K *°khata-*

⁸ B^mP *paṭijñātum*

⁹ AKM *°yuttābhāvā*

BG *°vuttābhāvā*

¹⁰ ABGK *omit*

¹¹ ABGKM *°bhaṅgīvadassa*

¹² ABGKM *siyā na*

¹³ ABGKM *°sambandhā-*

¹⁴ P *vattum*

bhāvo uppajjati, suvaṇṇabhāvo tiṭṭhati yeva. Evaṃ sabba-bhāvānaṃ ¹⁵ koci dhammo nassati, koci dhammo uppajjati, sabhāvo pana tiṭṭhatīti. Te vattabbā : Kiṃ taṃ suvaṇṇaṃ yaṃ ghaṭe maṇḍe ca avatṭhitam ; yadi rūp' ādi, so saddo viya anicco. Atha rūp' ādisamūho, samūho ¹⁶ nāma ¹⁶ sammūtimattam, ¹⁷ na tassa atthitā n' atthitā niccatā vā labbhatīti anek' antavādo ¹⁸ na siyā. Dhammānaṃ ca dhammino aññathānaññathāsu ¹⁹ doso vutto yeva sassata-vādivicāraṇāyaṃ. ²⁰ Tasmā so tattha vuttanāyena eva veditabbo. Api ca na ²¹ niccānicca-navattabbārūpo ²² attā ²³ loko ca param' atthato vijjānānāpāṭijānanato ²⁴ yathā nicc' ādīnaṃ ²⁵ aññatamaṃ ²⁶ rūpaṃ, yathā vā dīp' ādayo. ²⁷ Na hi rūp' ādīnaṃ ²⁸ udayabbayasabhāvānaṃ niccānicca-navattabbasabhāvātā ²⁹ sakkā viññātum, jīvaṃ nicc' ādisu aññataraṃ rūpaṃ viyāti. Evaṃ sattabhaṅgassa ³⁰ viya sesabhaṅgānaṃ pi asambhavo yevāti sattabhaṅgavādassa ayuttatā veditabbā.

Ettha ca : Issaro nicco, aññe sattā aniccā ti evaṃ pavattavādā ³¹ satt' ekaccasassatikā seyyathā pi issaravādā. Paramāṇavo niccā dhuvā, ³² aṇuk' ādayo aniccā ti evaṃ pavattavādā saṅkhār' ekaccasassatikā, seyyathā pi Kāṇādā. ³³ Nanu : Ekacce dhammā sassatā, ekacce asassatā ti etasmim vāde cakkh' ādīnaṃ asassatātāsanniṭṭhānaṃ ³⁴ yathāsa-bhāvāvabodho eva, ta-y-idaṃ kathaṃ micchādassanan ti ? Ko vā evaṃ āha : Cakkh' ādīnaṃ asassatabhāvasanniṭṭhānaṃ ³⁵ micchādassanan ti ? Asassatesu yeva pana kesañci dhammānaṃ sassatabhāvābhiniveso idha micchādassanaṃ. Tena pana ekavāre pavattamānena cakkh' ādīnaṃ asassata-

¹⁵ ABGKM °bhāvanam

¹⁶ ABGKM omī

¹⁷ BG sammūtisamattam

P sammūtimattamattam

¹⁸ BG anek' atthavādo

¹⁹ ABGM aññatānaññatāsu

K aññatānaññatam tāsū

²⁰ K °nāya

²¹ B^mP omī

²² BG °navattabbā-

²³ K atthā

²⁴ B vijjā-

G vijjānānānā-

²⁵ AKM nibb'-

²⁶ B^m °taram

P °tara

²⁷ BGM dīp'-

²⁸ B^m dīp'-

²⁹ A °navattabbayathābhāvātā

³⁰ ABGKM °bhaṅgo

³¹ ABGKM °vāde

³² ABGKM dvi

G dhi

³³ AKM kānūdā

BG kāṇādā

³⁴ BG asassattatā-

P asassatathā-

³⁵ P asassatathāsanni-

bhāvāvabodho vidūsito ³⁶ saṃsaṭṭhabbhāvato visasaṭṭho ³⁷ viya sappimaṇḍo ³⁸ sakiccakaraṇāsamatthātāya sammādasanapakkhe ṭhapetabbataṃ nārahatīti. Asassatabbhāvena nicchitā pi vā cakkhu-ādayo samāropitaṭṭhasabhāvā eva diṭṭhigatikehi gayhantīti tad avabodhassa micchādassana-bhāvo na sakkā nivāretum. Ten' ev' āha c a k k h u ṃ iti pi ³⁹ . . . p e . . . kāyo iti pi ³⁹ ayaṃ ⁴⁰ attā ti ādi. Evañ ca katvā asaṅkhatāya ⁴¹ saṅkhatāya ca dhātuyā vasena yathākkamaṃ: Ekacce dhammā sassatā, ekacce asassatā ti evaṃ pavatto vibhajjavādo pi ekaccasassatavādo āpajjatīti evaṃ-pakārā codanā anavakāsā hoti aviparītadhammasabhāvasampañjātibhāvato.

Kāmañ c' ettha purimavādehi ⁴² pi asassatānaṃ dhammānaṃ asassatā ti gahaṇaṃ visesato micchādassanaṃ, sassatānaṃ pana sassatā ti gāho na micchādassanaṃ yathā-sabhāvagahaṇabhāvato. Asassatesu yeva pana: Keci eva dhammā sassatā ⁴³ ti gahetabbadhammesu vibhāgappavattiyā imassa vādassa vād' antaratā ⁴⁴ vuttā. Na c' ettha samudāy' antogadhattā ekadesassa sappadesasassatagāho ⁴⁵ nippadesasassatagāhe ⁴⁶ samodhānaṃ gacchatīti sakkā vat-tum vāditabbisaya ⁴⁷-visesavasena vādadvayassa pavat-tattā. Aññe eva hi diṭṭhigatikā: Sabbe dhammā sassatā ti abhinivīṭṭhā; aññe: Ekaccasassatā ti. Saṅkhārānaṃ anavasesapariyādānaṃ ekadesapariggaho ca vādadvayassa parib-yatto yeva. Kiñ ca bhiyyo anekavidhasamussaye ekavi-dhasamussaye ca khandhappabandhe abhinivesabhāvato. Catubbidho pi hi sassatavādī jātivisesavasena nānāvidha-rūpakāyasamussaye eva arūpadhammapuñje sassatābhini-vesī jāto abhiññā-ñāṇena ⁴⁸ anussav' ādihi ca rūpakāyabhe-dagahaṇato. Tathā ca vuttaṃ Tato cuto amutra udapādin ti, cavanti uppajjantīti ca ādi.

³⁶ A vidhūsito

³⁷ B^m visasaṃsaṭṭho

³⁸ ABGKM sampimacco

³⁹ ABGKM vā *instead*

⁴⁰ B^mP add me

⁴¹ BG *omit*

M saṅkha-

⁴² B^mP °vāde

⁴³ B^m add s keci asassatā

⁴⁴ ABGKM pād'-

P °antarathā

⁴⁵ AKM sappadesaṃ sassagāho

B sappadesantagāho

G sappadesaṃ gāho

⁴⁶ ABK nippadesassa tayo gāhe

G nippadesasatabhogā

⁴⁷ B^m vādī tabbisaya-

⁴⁸ BB^mP abhiññāṇena

Visesalābhī ekaccasassatiko anupadhāritabhedasamussaye ⁴⁹ va ⁵⁰ dhammapabandhe sassat' ākāragahaṇena abhinive-saṃ ⁵¹ janesi, ekabhavapariyāpanna-khandhasantānavisa-yattā tad abhinivesassa. Tathā ca tisu pi vāresu ⁵² taṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, tato paraṃ nā-nussaratīti ettakam eva vuttaṃ. Takkīnaṃ pana sassat' ekaccasassatavādīnaṃ sassatābhinivesaviseso rūpā-rūpadhammavisayatāya supākaṭṭha yevāti.

2. *Dīghassa kālassa atikkamenāti samvattavivattatṭhāyi-* ^{110, 4, 5} nam ⁵³ apagamena.

Anek' atthattā dhātūnaṃ saṃ-saddena yutto vaṭṭa-saddo vināsavācī ti āha *vinassatīti* saṃkhayavasena vattatīti attho. ^{110, 6} Vipattikaramahāmeghasamuppattito paṭṭhāya hi yāva aṇu-sahagato pi koci ⁵⁴ saṃkhāro na hoti tāva loko samvattatīti vuccati. Loko ti c' ettha paṭhavi-ādi bhājanaloko adhip-peto.

Upari brahmalokesūti parittasubh' ādisu rūpībrahma- ^{110, 7} lokesu. Aggīnā hi kappavutṭhānaṃ idhādhippetam bahulaṃ pavattanato. Ten' ev' āha Bhagavā *Ābhassara-samvattanikā* hontīti. *Āruppesu* ⁵⁵ vā ti vā ^{110, 7} saddena samvattamānalokadhātūhi ⁵⁶ aññalokadhātusu vā ti vikappanaṃ veditabbaṃ. Na hi: Sabbe apāyasattā tadā rūpārūpabhavesu uppajjantīti sakkā viññātum apāyesu dīghatam' āyukānaṃ manussalok' uppattiyā ⁵⁷ asambha-vato. Sati pi sabbasattānaṃ abhisāṅkhāramanasā nibbat-tabhāve bāhirapaccayehi vinā manasā va nibbattattā *manomayā* ti vuccanti rūpāvacarasattā. Yadi evaṃ ^{110, 9} kāmabhāve opapātikasattānaṃ ⁵⁸ pi manomayabhāvo āpaj-jatīti? N' āpajjati, adhicittabhūtena atisayamanasā nib-battasattesu manomayavohārato ti dassento āha *Jhāna-* ^{110, 9} *manena* ⁵⁹ nibbattattā *manomayā* ti. Evaṃ arūpāva-carasattānaṃ pi manomayabhāvo āpajjatīti ce ⁶⁰? Na,

⁴⁹ P °dhārīka-

⁵⁰ BGM omit

⁵¹ Bm °nīvisanaṃ

P °nīvesanaṃ

⁵² P pādesu

⁵³ AK samvattavivattatṭha-

Bm vivattavivattatṭha-

P omits samvatta

⁵⁴ BmP omit

⁵⁵ Bm arūpesu

⁵⁶ P °dhātusu hi

⁵⁷ Bm °loketapattiyā

⁵⁸ AGKM uppāduka-

B uppāduka

⁵⁹ So all MSS; DA jhānamattena

with v.l. jhānamanena

⁶⁰ ABGKM omit

tattha bāhirapaccayehi nibbattetabbatāsaññāya ⁶¹ eva abhāvato ⁶² manasā va nibbattā ti avadhāraṇāsambhava-to. ⁶³ Nirūlho ⁶⁴ vāyaṃ loke manomayavohāro rūpāvacara-sattesu. Tathā hi

“ Annamayo pāṇamayo manomayo ānandamayo viññāṇa-mayo ” ti ^(a)

pañcadhā attānaṃ Vedavādino vadanti. Ucchedavāde pi vakkhati

“ Dibbo rūpī manomayo ” ti. ^(b)

- 110, 14 Sobhanā vā ⁶⁵ pabhā etesan ⁶⁶ ti ⁶⁶ *subhā*. ⁶⁷
- 110, 16 *Ukkamṣenāti* Ābhassare ⁶⁸ sandhāy’ āha. Paritt’ ābhā appamāṇ’ ābhā ⁶⁹ pana dve cattāro ca kappe tiṭṭhanti. *Aṭṭhakappe* ⁷⁰ ti aṭṭhamahākappe.
- 110, 16 3. *Sanṭhātīti* sampattikaramahāmeghasamuppattito paṭ-
- 110, 17 ṭhāya paṭhavisandhārakūḍaka-taṃsandhārakavāyu-mahā-paṭhavi-ādināṃ ⁷¹ samuppattivāsena ṭhāti, sambhavati icc’ eva vā attho anek’ atthattā ⁷² dhātūnaṃ.
- 110, 18 *Pakatiyā* ti sabhāvena, tassa suññāna ti iminā sambandho.
- 110, 18 Tattha kāraṇaṃ āha *nibbattasattānaṃ n’ atthitāyāti*, anup-pannattā ti attho. Tena, yathā ekaccāni vimānāni tattha nibbattasattānaṃ cutattā suññāni honti, na evam idan ti dasseti. Brahmapārisajja-brahmapurohita-mahābrahmāno
- 110, 19 brahmakāyikā, tesam nivāso ti ⁷³ bhūmīpi *Brahmakāyikā* ti
- 110, 21 vuttā. Kammaṃ upanissayavasena paccayo etissāti *kamma-paccayā*. Atha vā tattha nibbattasattānaṃ vipaccanaka-kammaṃ sahakāripaccayabhāvato kammaṃ paccayā ti kammappaccayā. Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ etissāti *utusamuṭṭhānā*.
- 110, 21 *Kammappaccaya utusamuṭṭhānā* ti vā pāṭho. Kammāsahāyo paccayo, kammaṃ vā sahāyabhūto paccayo kammappac-

(a) Taittiriya Up II 4; Muṇḍaka Up III 2, 7 (b) D I 34

⁶¹ B^m °saṅkhāya

P °saṅkhāya

⁶² P bhāvato

⁶³ BGK °dhāraṇa-

⁶⁴ A niruṭṭho

BGKM nirūḍho

⁶⁵ B^mP omī

⁶⁶ B^mP etesu santīti

⁶⁷ P bhūtā

⁶⁸ B^mP Ābhassaradeve

⁶⁹ ABGKM add vā

⁷⁰ BG akappe

⁷¹ B^mP pathavi for paṭhavi

⁷² ABG anekattatthā

K anekattatthā

M anekantatthā

⁷³ B^mP omī

cayo ; so va ⁷⁴ utu kammaṇaccaya-utu, so ⁷⁵ samuṭṭhānaṃ etissā ti yojetabbaṃ. *Eṭṭhāti* brahmavimānaṃ ti vuttāya ^{110, 22} brahmakāyikabhūmiyā. Kathaṃ paṇitāya dutiyajjhāna-bhūmiyā ⁷⁶ tṭhānaṃ hīnāya paṭhamajjhāna-bhūmiyā ⁷⁷ uppatti hotīti āha *Atha sattānaṃ* ti ādi. *Otarantīti* uppajja-^{110, 23, 25} navasena heṭṭhābhūmiṃ ⁷⁸ gacchanti.

App' āyuke ti yaṃ ulāraṃ puñṇakammaṃ kataṃ tassa ^{110, 28} uppajjanāraha-vipākappabandhato appaparimāṇ' āyuke. ⁷⁹ *Āyupamāṇen' evāti* param' āyupamāṇen' eva. Kim pan' ^{110, 30} etaṃ param' āyu nāma ? Kathaṃ vā taṃ paricchinna-pamāṇaṃ ti ? Vuccate : — Yo tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tasmīṃ tasmīṃ bhavaviseṣe purimasiddhabhavaṇṇapattānūpanissaya-vasena sarirāvayava-vaṇṇa-saṇṭhāna-pamāṇ' ādi vīsēṣā viya taṃ-taṃ-gatinikāy' ādisu yebhuyyena niyataparicchedo, gabbhaseyyaka-kāmāvacaradeva-rūpāvacarasattānaṃ sukka-soṇita-utu-bhojan' ādi utu-ādipaccuppanna-paccayūpatthambhito ⁸⁰ vipākappabandhassa tṭhiti kālaniyamo. So yathāsakaṃ khaṇamattāvaṭṭhāniyaṃ pi attano ⁸¹ saha-jātānaṃ rūpārūpadhammānaṃ tṭhapan' ākāravuttitāya pavattakāni rūpārūpajīvit' indriyāni yasmā na kevalaṃ nesaṃ ⁸² khaṇe ⁸³ tṭhitiyā eva kāraṇabhāvena anupālakāni, atha kho yāva bhav' aṅg' upacchedā anuparatakkhandhassa ⁸⁴ avicchedahetubhāvenāpi, tasmā āyuhetukattā kāraṇūpacārena ⁸⁵ āyu, ukkaṃsaparicchedavasena param' āyūti ca vuccati. Tam pana devānaṃ nerayikānaṃ Uttarakurukānaṃ ca niyataparicchedaṃ. Uttarakurukānaṃ pana ek' antaniya-taparicchedaṃ eva, avasiṭṭhamanussa-peta-tiracchānānaṃ pana ciraṭṭhiti-naciraṭṭhiti ⁸⁶ -saṃvattanikakammabāhule kāle taṃ-kammasahita-santānajanita-sukka-soṇitappaccayānaṃ ⁸⁷ tammūlakānaṃ ca candimasuriyasamavisamapari-vattan' ādi ⁸⁸ janita-utu-āhār' ādi samavisamapaccayānaṃ

⁷⁴ ABGKM ca

⁷⁵ ABGKM yo

⁷⁶ B^mP °bhūmiyaṃ

⁷⁷ AKM °jjhānaṃ-

BG °jjhānānaṃ-

⁷⁸ AK °bhūmiyaṃ

BG heṭṭhāya-

⁷⁹ AK aparimāṇ'-

⁸⁰ B^mP °ādipaccay' uppanna-

⁸¹ ABGKM attanā

⁸² AK nevāsaṃ

⁸³ B^mP khaṇa

⁸⁴ B^mP anupabandhassa

⁸⁵ AKM kāraṇūpa-

⁸⁶ AB^mP omīti

⁸⁷ AKM °santānaṃ cha sukka-

BG °santānaṃ ca sukka-

⁸⁸ AKM °paritt' ādi

BG °parivatt' ādi

B^m candasuriya-

- ca ⁸⁹ vasena cirācirakālato aniyataparicchedaṃ, tassa ca yathā purimasiddhabhavapattanāvasena taṃ-taṃ-gatini-kāy' ādisu vaṇṇasaṇṭhān' ādivisesaniyamo siddho dassanā-nussav' ādihi ⁹⁰ tathā ādito gahaṇasiddhiyā. Evaṃ tāsū tāsū uppattisū nibbattasattānaṃ yebhuyyena samappamā-ṇaṭṭhitikānaṃ ⁹¹ dassanānussavehi labhitvā taṃ paramataṃ ajjhosāya pavattitabhavapattanāvasena ādito pariccheda-niyamo veditabbo. Yasmā pana kammaṃ tāsū tāsū uppattisū ⁹² yathā taṃ-taṃ-uppatti-niyatavaṇṇ' ādi-viparī-tavaṇṇ' ādinibbattane ⁹³ samatthaṃ, evaṃ niyat' āyu-paricchedāsū uppattisū ⁹⁴ paricchedātikkamena vipākanib-battane ⁹⁵ samatthaṃ na hoti; tasmā vuttaṃ *āyuppa-māṇen' eva cavanṭīti*. Yasmā pana upatthambhakapaccaya-sahāyehi ⁹⁶ anupālakapaccayehi upādinna-kakhandhānaṃ pavattitabb' ākāro atthato ⁹⁷ param' āyu, tassa yathā-vuttaparicchedānatikkamanato sati pi kammāvasese ṭhā-naṃ na sambhavati, tena vuttaṃ *attano puññabalen' eva* ⁹⁸ *ṭhātum na sakkoṭīti*.
- III, 3 *Kappam vā upaḍḍhakappam* ⁹⁹ *vā* ⁹⁹ ti asaṅkheyyakappam vā tassa upaḍḍhaṃ vā upaḍḍhakappato ūnam ¹⁰⁰ adhikaṃ vā ti vikapp' attho vā-saddo.
- III, 4 4. *Anabhiratīti* ekakavihārena ¹⁰¹ anabhirati. Sā pana yasmā aññehi samāgam' icchā hoti, tena vuttaṃ *aparassāpi sattassa āgamanapattinā* ti. Piyavatthuvira-hena piyavatthu-alābhena vā cittavighāto *ukkaṇṭhikā*, ¹⁰² sā atthato domanassacitt' uppādo yevāti āha *patighasampayuttā* ti.
- III, 4 *Dīgharattaṃ jhānaratīyā ramamānassa vuttappakāraṃ*
 III, 4 *anabhiratinimittaṃ uppannā maman ti ca ahan ti ca*
 III, 5 *gahaṇassa kāraṇabhūtā* ¹⁰³ *taṇhādīṭṭhiyo idha* *Pa-*
 III, 5 *ri-*
 III, 7 *tassanā*. ¹⁰⁴ Tāpanacittassa purimāvatthāya calanaṃ

⁸⁹ B^mP omit⁹⁰ ABGKM dassav' ādihi⁹¹ B^mP °ṭṭhitikālaṃ⁹² B^mP upapattisū⁹³ ABGKM °nibbattanenaB^mP omit viparītavaṇṇ' ādi⁹⁴ B^mP upapattisū⁹⁵ P °ttanena⁹⁶ B^mP omit paccaya⁹⁷ P attano⁹⁸ DA °balena only⁹⁹ B^mP omit¹⁰⁰ P linam¹⁰¹ B^mP ekavīhārena¹⁰² BB^mGP °ṭṭhitā¹⁰³ BG tāpanabhūtā

M kā pana bhūtā

¹⁰⁴ BGM patitassanā

kampanan ti āha ubbijjanā¹⁰⁵ phandanā ti. Ten' ev' āha^{111, 7}
taṇhātassanā pi diṭṭhitassanā pi vaṭṭatīti. Yam pana atth'^{111, 17}
 uddhāre *A ho vata aññe pi sattā itthattaṃ*^{111, 12}
āgaccheyyun ti ayaṃ taṇhātassanā nāmāti vuttaṃ, taṃ
 diṭṭhitassanāya visuṃ udāharanaṃ dassentena taṇhātassa-
 naṃ yeva tato niddhāretvā vuttaṃ, na pana tattha
 diṭṭhitassanāya abhāvato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Tāsataṇṇā*¹⁰⁶^{111, 7}
 citt' utrāso. *Bhayānakan* ti bherav' ārammaṇanimittaṃ^{111, 9}
 balavabhayaṃ. Tena sarīrassa thaddhabhāvo *chambhi-*
tattaṃ.¹⁰⁷ *Bhayaṃ saṃvegan* ti ettha bhayan ti bhaṅgānu-^{111, 15}
 passanāya ciṇṇante¹⁰⁸ sabbasaṅkhārato bhāyanavasena
 uppannabhayañāṇaṃ.¹⁰⁹ *Saṃvegan* ti saḥ' ottappañāṇaṃ,^{111, 16}
 ottappam eva vā. *Santāsan* ti ādinavanibbidānupassanāhi^{111, 16}
 sankhārehi santassanañāṇaṃ.¹¹⁰

Saha¹¹¹ vyāyati¹¹¹ pavattati, dosaṃ vā chādetīti sahavyo,
 sahāyo. Tassa bhāvaṃ *S a h a v y a t a ṃ*.^{111, 21}

5. *Abhibhavivā ṭhito* ime satte ti adhippāyo. Yasmā pana^{111, 22}
 so pāsamsabhāvena¹¹² uttamabhāvena ca: Te satte abhi-
 bhavitvā ṭhito ti attānaṃ maññati, tasmā vuttaṃ *jeṭṭhako*^{111, 22}
'ham asmīti.

A ñ ñ a d a t t h u d a s o ti dassane antarāyābhāvavaca-^{111, 24}
 nena ñeyyavisesapariggāhikabhāvena¹¹³ ca anāvaraṇadassā-
 vitam paṭijānātīti¹¹⁴ āha *sabbaṃ passāmīti* attho ti.^{111, 25}

Bhūta bhavyānaṃ ti ahesun ti bhūtā; bhavanti^{112, 3}
 bhavissantīti bhavyā. Atthakathāyaṃ pana vattamāna-
 kālavasen' eva bhavya-saddassa¹¹⁵ attho dassito. *Paṭhama-*^{112, 7}
cittakkhaṇe ti paṭisandhicittakkhaṇe. Kiñcāpi so brahmā
 anavaṭṭhitadassanattā¹¹⁶ puthujjanassa purimapurimata-
 rajātīparicitaṃ pi kammassakatañāṇaṃ¹¹⁷ vissajjitvā¹¹⁸
 vikubban' iddhiwasena¹¹⁹ citt' uppattimattapaṭibaddhe-

¹⁰⁵ ABGKM ubbiñjanā

¹⁰⁶ ABGKM tāya tassanā

¹⁰⁷ AKM tambhi-

BG thambhi-

¹⁰⁸ AP cinnante

BG cinanante

¹⁰⁹ B^mP uppannaṃ-

¹¹⁰ ABGKM °tasana-

¹¹¹ BG sahavyaṃ yāti

¹¹² ABGKM pāyaṃsa-

¹¹³ ABGKM °pariggāhi ca bhāvena

¹¹⁴ ABGKM °jānāvutīti

¹¹⁵ AKM bhavyā-

¹¹⁶ BG anavaṭṭita-

K °dassan' atthā

M anavadhita-

¹¹⁷ ABGM °kataṃ ñāṇaṃ

K °kathaṃ ñāṇaṃ

¹¹⁸ B^m °jjetvā

¹¹⁹ M vikubbanidhiwasena

na ¹²⁰ sattanimmānena ¹²¹ vipallāpaṭṭho : ¹²² Ahaṃ issaro kattā nimmātā ¹²³ ti ādinā issarakuttadassanaṃ pakkhandamāno ¹²⁴ abhinivisanavasena' eva paṭiṭṭhito, na paṭiṭṭhāpanavasena tassa evaṃ hotīti vuttatā, paṭiṭṭhāpanakkamen' eva pana tassa so abhiniveso jāto ti dassan' atthaṃ *kāraṇato sādhetukāmo* ti *paṭiññāṃ katvā* ti ca vuttaṃ. Ten' āha Bhagavā Taṃ kissa hetūti. Tattha manopañidhīti manasā eva patthanā, tathā citt' uppatimattam ¹²⁵ evāti attho.

^{112, 11, 12} *Itthabhāvan* ¹²⁶ ti imaṃ pakāratam. Yasmā pana itthan ti brahm' attabhāvo idhādhippeto tasmā *Brahmabhāvan* ti attho ti vuttaṃ. Nanu ca devānaṃ uppattisamanantaraṃ : Imissā nāma gatiyā cavitvā iminā nāma kammunā idhūpappannā ¹²⁷ ti paccavekkhaṇā hotīti? Saccam hoti, sā pana purimajātisu kammassakatañāne samma-d-eva nivīṭṭh' ajjhāsayaṇaṃ. Ime pana sattā purimāsu pi jātisu issarakuttadassanavasena ¹²⁸ vinibaddhābhinivesā ahesun ti daṭṭhabbam. Tena vuttaṃ *Iminā mayan* ti ādi.

^{112, 13} 6. Isatīti iso, abhibhū ti attho. Mahā ¹²⁹ iso ¹²⁹ maheso, suppatiṭṭhitamahesatāya ¹³⁰ pana parehi maheso ti akkhātabbatāya mahesakkho, atisayena mahesakkho *Mahesakkhataro* ti vacan' attho daṭṭhabbo. Yasmā pana so mahesakkhabhāvo ādhipeyyaparivārasampattiya viññāyati, tasmā *issariyaparivārasena mahāyasataro* ti vuttaṃ.

^{112, 20} *Idh' eva* ¹³¹ āgacchatīti imasmim manussaloke eva paṭisandhivasena āgacchati.

Yam aññataro satto ti ettha yan ti nipātamattam, karaṇe vā paccattaniddeso, yena thānenāti attho ; kiriyāparāmasanaṃ vā. Itthattam āgacchatīti ettha yad etaṃ itthattassa āgamaṇaṃ etaṃ thānaṃ vijjātīti attho. Esa nayo pabbajati, cetosamādhim phusati, pubbenivāsaṃ anussaratīti etesu pi padesu. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ bhik-

¹²⁰ KP °bandhena

¹²¹ P sattavimānena

¹²² ABGKM vipallāpaṭṭho

B^mP vipallāpaṭṭho

Reconstructed reading given above.

Skt vipralāpa = deception

¹²³ ABGKM nimmitā

¹²⁴ AMP pakkhandha-

¹²⁵ B^mP cittappatti-

¹²⁶ AKM itthaṃ bhāvan

¹²⁷ M idh' uppannā

¹²⁸ P issarayatta-

¹²⁹ P mayā idiso

¹³⁰ B^mP suppatiṭṭhamahesa-

¹³¹ P ime va

khave vijjati yaṃ aññataro satto ti imaṃ
hi padaṃ pabbajatīti ādihi paḍehi paccekkaṃ yoje-
tabban ti.

7. Khiddāya¹³² padussantīti khiddāpadosino,¹³³ te¹³⁴ eva
khiddāpadosikā. Khiddāpadoso vā etesaṃ atthīti^{113, 3}
khiddāpadosikā.^{113, 3}

Atikkantavelaṃ vā *Ativelaṃ*, āhārūpabhogakālaṃ¹³⁵ 113, 6
atikkamitvā ti attho.

Kammappayogena¹³⁶ uppajjanasukhaṃ¹³⁷ *Kelīhassasu-* 113, 9
khaṃ.¹³⁸ *Ratidhammo*¹³⁹ ratisabhāvo. 113, 10

Āhāraṇ ti ettha ko devānaṃ āhāro, kā āhāraṇā ti? 113, 14
Sabbesaṃ pi kāmāvacaradevānaṃ sudhā āhāro, sā¹⁴⁰ heṭ-
ṭhimehi heṭṭhimehi uparimānaṃ uparimānaṃ¹⁴⁰ pañīta-
tamā hoti, taṃ yathāsakaṃ divasavasena divase divase
bhuñjanti. Keci pana: Biḷārapadappamānaṃ¹⁴¹ sudhā-
hāraṃ¹⁴² bhuñjanti yo¹⁴³ jivhāya ṭhapitamatto yāva kes'
agga-nakh' aggā kāyaṃ pharati, tesāṃ yeva divasena¹⁴⁴
sattadivasā¹⁴⁵ yāpanasamattho ca hotīti vadanti. *Niran-* 113, 16
taraṃ khādantā pivantā ti idaṃ parikkappanavasena vuttaṃ.
*Kammajatejassa*¹⁴⁶ *balavabhāvo* ulārapuññanibbattattā ulā- 113, 17
ragarusiniddhasudhāhārajīranato¹⁴⁷ ca. ¹⁴⁸ *Karajakāyassa* 113, 18
*mandabhāvo*¹⁴⁸ mudusukhumasukhumālabhāvato.¹⁴⁹ Ten'
eva hi Bhagavā Indasālaguhāyaṃ pakatipaṭṭhaviyaṃ saṅ-
ṭhātuṃ asakkontaṃ Sakkāṃ devarājānaṃ

“ Oḷārikaṃ kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhehi ” ti (c)

āha. *Tesaṃ* ti manussānaṃ. *Vatthun* ti karajakāyaṃ. 113, 19, 21
Kecīti Abhayagiriṇvāsino. 114, 5

(c) ≠ A I 279

¹³² P Khiddā
¹³³ P °padesino
¹³⁴ B^m khiddāpadosino *instead*
P khiddāpadesino *instead*
¹³⁵ ABGKM āharūpayoga-
¹³⁶ B^m P methunasampayogena
¹³⁷ B^m °jjanakasukhaṃ
¹³⁸ B^m P kelīhasa-
¹³⁹ ABGKM patidhammo
¹⁴⁰⁻¹⁴⁰ B^m P heṭṭhimehi
uparimānaṃ
¹⁴¹ BG biḷāla-

¹⁴² P sukh' āhāraṃ
¹⁴³ B^m P so
¹⁴⁴ BG vasena
B^m P divasavasena
¹⁴⁵ B^m P °divase
¹⁴⁶ A kamma
KM kammatejassa
¹⁴⁷ ABGKM °jīvanato
P °sukh' āhāra-
¹⁴⁸⁻¹⁴⁸ ABGKM karajaṃ mandam
¹⁴⁹ B^m P *omit* sukhuma

- 114, 9 10. *Manenāti* issāpakatattā paduṭṭhena manasā. Usūyā-
 vasena¹⁵⁰ manaso va¹⁵¹ padoso manopadoso. So etesaṃ
 114, 9 atthi vināsa hetubhūto¹⁵² ti *manopadosikā* ti evaṃ vā ettha
 114, 19 attho daṭṭhabbo. *Akuddho rakkhātī*ti kuddhassa so kodho
 itarasmim akujjhante anupādāno ekavāram eva uppattiyā
 anāsevamāno¹⁵³ cāvetuṃ na sakkoti udak' antaṃ patvā
 aggi viya¹⁵⁴ nibbāyati, tasmā akuddho taṃ cavanato¹⁵⁵
 rakkhati, ubhosu pana kuddhesu bhiyyo bhiyyo añña-m-
 aññamhi parivaḍḍhanavasena tikhiṇasamudācāro nissaya-
 dahanaraso kodho uppajjamāno hadayavatthuṃ nidahan-
 to¹⁵⁶ accantasukhumālaṃ¹⁵⁷ karajakāyaṃ vināseti. Tato
 114, 20 sakalo pi attabhāvo antaradhāyati. Ten' āha *Ubhosu*
*panāti*¹⁵⁸ ādi. Tathā c' āha Bhagavā añña-m-añ-
 ñaṃ¹⁵⁹ paduṭṭhacittā kilantakāyā... pe...
 114, 22 cavaṇtīti. *Dhammatā* ti dhammaniyamo.¹⁶⁰ So ca
 tesam karajakāyassa mandatāya¹⁶¹ tathā-uppajjamānako-
 dhassa¹⁶² ca balavatāya ṭhānaso cavanam tesam rūpārūpa-
 dhammānaṃ sabhāvo ti adhippāyo.
- 114, 24 13. *Cakkh' ādīnaṃ bhedaṃ passatī*ti virodhippaccayasana-
 nipāte vikār' āpattidassanato ante ca adassanūpagamana-
 to¹⁶³ vināsaṃ passati oḷārikattā rūpadhammabhedassa.
 114, 26 *Paccayaṃ datvā* ti anantarappaccay' ādivasena paccayo
 114, 27 hutvā. *Balavataran* ti cittassa lahutarabhedam¹⁶⁴ sandhāya
 vuttaṃ. Tathā hi ekasmim rūpe dharante yeva soḷasa
 114, 27 cittāni bhijjanti. *Bhedaṃ*¹⁶⁵ na *passatī*ti khaṇe khaṇe
 bhijjantam pi cittaṃ parassa anantarapaccayabhāven' eva
 bhijjatīti purimacittassa abhāvaṃ paṭicchādetvā viya pac-
 chimacittassa uppattito bhāvapakkho balavataro pākaṇo ca
 hoti, na¹⁶⁶ abhāvapakkho ti cittassa vināsaṃ na passati.¹⁶⁶
 Ayaṇ ca attho alātacakkadassanena¹⁶⁷ supākaṇo viññāyati.

¹⁵⁰ ABGKM °vayena; P usuyyā-

¹⁵¹ ABGKM omīti

¹⁵² BG vināhetu-

¹⁵³ B^mP °sevano

¹⁵⁴ AKM visaya

¹⁵⁵ ABGK vacanato

¹⁵⁶ AK niḍavahanto

BG niḍavahanto

M niḍavahanto

¹⁵⁷ B^mP °māla

¹⁵⁸ BG pāṇā ti

¹⁵⁹ ABGKM add pi

¹⁶⁰ B^m °niyāmo

¹⁶¹ AM mandatā

¹⁶² AK yathā-

B^mP °uppajjanaka-

M yattha-

¹⁶³ P dassa-

¹⁶⁴ B^mP °taraṃ-

¹⁶⁵ P tesam

¹⁶⁶⁻¹⁶⁶ P na hi abhāvapakke

paṭicittassa vināsaṃ

na passati

¹⁶⁷ BG alāta; P alāta-

Yasmā pana takkavādī¹⁶⁸ nānattavisayassa duravadhāraya-
tāya¹⁶⁹ ekattanayassa ca¹⁷⁰ micchāgahitattā: Yad ev'
idaṃ viññānaṃ sabbadā pi ekarūpena pavattati¹⁷¹ ayaṃ
me attā nicco ti ādinā abhinivesaṃ janesi,¹⁷² tasmā vuttaṃ
So taṃ aṇassanto ti ādi. 114, 27

16. *Antānantikā* ti ettha amati gacchati tattha¹⁷³ bhā- 115, 1
vo¹⁷³ osānan ti anto, mariyādā. Tappaṭisedhena ananto.
¹⁷⁴ Anto ca ananto¹⁷⁴ ca antānanto; ¹⁷⁵ n' ev' antā-
nānanto ca antānantā¹⁷⁵ sāmaññaniddesena ekasesena vā

“ Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ” ti (d)

ādisu viya. Kassa pana antānanto ti? Lokiyati saṃsāra-
nissaraṇ' atthikehi diṭṭhigatikehi, lokiyati¹⁷⁶ vā ettha tehi
puññāpuññaṃ tabbipāko cāti loko ti saṅkhaṃ gatassa
attano. Ten' āha Bhagavā antānantam lokassa
paññāpentīti. Ko pana¹⁷⁷ so¹⁷⁷ attā ti? Jhānavi-
sayabhūtaṃ¹⁷⁸ kaṣiṇanimittam. Tattha hi ayaṃ diṭṭhiga-
tiko lokasaññī. Tathā ca vuttaṃ *taṃ loko ti gahetvā* ti. 115, 5
Keci pana: Jhānaṃ taṃsampayuttadhammā ca idha attā
loko ti ca gahitā ti vadanti. Antānantasahacaritavādo¹⁷⁹
antānanto, yathā:

“ Kuntā carantī ” ti¹⁸⁰ (d1)

antānantasannissayo vā, yathā:

“ Mañcā kosantī ” ti,¹⁸¹ (d1)

So etesaṃ atthīti antānantikā. Te pana yasmā yathāvutta-
nayena antānanto vādo diṭṭhi etesan ti antānantavādā ti
vuccanti; tasmā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ *antānantavādā* ti vatvā 115, 1
Antaṃ vā ti ādinā attho vibhatto. 115, 1

Etth' āha: — Yuttaṃ¹⁸² tāva purimānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ vādī-

(d) S II 2 (d1) Saddasāratthajālīni p. 8

¹⁶⁸ B^mP takkivādī

¹⁶⁹ B^mP dūrataratāya

¹⁷⁰ B^mP pi

¹⁷¹ BG pavattā ti

¹⁷² B^mP janeti

¹⁷³ B^mP ettha sabhāvo

¹⁷⁴⁻¹⁷⁵ AK ananto ca ananto

BG anto ca antānanto

M anto ca antānattho

¹⁷⁵⁻¹⁷⁶ ABGKM omit

¹⁷⁶ B^mP lokiyanti

¹⁷⁷ B^mP pan' eso

¹⁷⁸ B^mP °bhūta

¹⁷⁹ ABGKM °carit' ovādo

¹⁸⁰ B^mP pacarantīti

¹⁸¹ B^mP ghosantīti

¹⁸² ABGKM vuttaṃ

115, 2

naṃ antañ¹⁸³ ca anantañ¹⁸⁴ ca antānantañ¹⁸⁵ ca ārabba pavattavādattā antānantikattam, pacchimassa pana tad ubhayapaṭisedhanavasena pavattavādattā katham antānantikattan ti? Tad ubhayapaṭisedhanavasena pavattavādattā eva. Yasmā antānantapaṭisedhavādo pi antānantavisayo eva, taṃ ārabba pavattattā; etad atthaṃ yeva hi sandhāya aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ārabba pavattavādā ti vuttaṃ. Atha vā yathā tatiyavāde desabhedavasena¹⁸⁶ ekass' eva antavantatā¹⁸⁷ anantatā¹⁸⁸ ca sambhavati, evaṃ takkikavāde¹⁸⁹ pi kālabhedavasena ubhayasambhavato añña-maññapaṭisedhena¹⁹⁰ ubhayaññeva vuccati. Kathaṃ? Antavantatāpaṭisedhena¹⁹¹ hi anantatā vuccati, anantatāpaṭisedhena ca antavantatā,¹⁹² antānantānañ¹⁹³ ca na tatiyavādabhāvo kālabhedassa adhippetattā. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti:—Yasmā ayaṃ lokasaññito attā adhigatavisesehi mahesīhi ananto kadāci sakkhidiṭṭho ti¹⁹⁴ anusuyyati,¹⁹⁵ tasmā n' ev' antavā. Yasmā pana tehi yeva kadāci antavā sakkhidiṭṭho ti¹⁹⁶ anusuyyati,¹⁹⁷ tasmā na pana ananto ti. Yathā ca anussuti-takkivasena, evaṃ jātissaratakki-ādīnañ ca vasena yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbam. Ayaṃ hi takkiko avaḍḍhitabhāvapubbakattā paṭibhāganimittānaṃ vaḍḍhitabhāvassa vaḍḍhitakālavasena apaccakkhakāritāya¹⁹⁸ anussav' ādimatte ṭhatvā¹⁹⁹ n' ev' antavā ti paṭikkhipati. Avaḍḍhitakālavasena pana na panānanto ti; na pana antatānantatānaṃ²⁰⁰ accantam abhāvena yathā taṃ²⁰¹ n' evasaññānāsaññā²⁰² ti. Purimavādattayapaṭikkhepo ca attanā yathādhippet' ākāravilakkhaṇatāya²⁰³ tesam, avassañ c' etaṃ evaṃ viññātabbam, aññathā vikkhepapakkham yeva bhajeyya catutthavādo. Na hi an-

183 BG antānañ
B^mP antattañ
184 BGM antañ
B^mP anantattañ
185 B^mP antānantattañ
186 M sesabheda-
P sambheda-
187 ABGKM antavatā
188 BGM anantavatā
189 B^mP takkivāde
190 AKM °maññam paṭi-
191 ABGK antavattapaṭi-
M antavantapaṭi-

192 ABGKM antavattam
193 ABGKM omit
194 ABGKM omit
195 B^mP °sūyati
196 ABGKM omit
197 B^mP °sūyati
198 B^mP appacca-
199 BG ṭhapetvā
200 ABGK antavatānantānaṃ
201 ABGKM omit
202 B^mP n' evasaññi-nāsaññi
203 B^mP °dhippetappakāra-

tatā²⁰⁴ -anantatā-tadubhayavinimutto²⁰⁵ attano pakāro atthi. Takkivādī ca yuttimaggako, kālabhedavasena ca tad ubhayam ekasmiṃ pi na na²⁰⁶ yujjatīti.

Keci pana : Yadi panāyam²⁰⁷ attā antavā siyā dūradese uppajjanānussaraṇ' ādi²⁰⁸ -kiccanipphatti na siyā. Atha ananto, idha tñitassa devalokaniray' ādisu sukhadukkhānu-bhavanam pi siyā. Sace pana antavā ca ananto ca, tad ubhayadosasamāyogo. Tasmā antavā ananto ti ca avyā-karaṇīyo attā ti evaṃ takkanavasena catutthavādappavat-tiṃ vaṇṇenti. Evaṃ pi yuttam²⁰⁹ tāva pacchimavādidva-yassa²¹⁰ antānantikattam antānantānam vasena ubhaya-visayattā tesam vādassa. Purimavādidvayassa²¹² pana katham visum antānantikattan ti? Upacāravuttiyā. Samuditesu hi antānantavādīsu pavattamāno²¹³ antānan-tika-saddo²¹⁴ tattha nirūḥatāya²¹⁵ paccekam pi antānan-tikavādīsu pavattati, yathā arūpajjhānesu paccekam aṭṭha-vimokkhapariyāyo, yathā ca loke sattisayo²¹⁶(?) ti. Atha vā abhinivesato purimakālappavattivasena²¹⁷ ayam samvo-hāro²¹⁸ kato. Tesam hi diṭṭhigatikānam tathārūpaceto-samādhisamadhiḡamato pubbakālam : Antavā nu ayam loko ananto nūti ubhay' ākārāvalambino²¹⁹ parivitakkassa vasena nirūḥo²²⁰ antānantikabhāvo visesalābhena tattha uppanne pi²²¹ ek' aṃsabhāge²²² purimasiddharūḥiyā voha-riyati.²²³

17-20. *Vuttanayenāti*

115, 9

“ Takkayattīti takkī ” ti (e)

ādinā saddato,

“ Catubbidho takkī ” ti (e)

(e) DA I 106

²⁰⁴ ABGKM antavatā

²⁰⁵ B^mP °vinimutto

²⁰⁶ ABGKM nu

²⁰⁷ BG pana yaṃ

²⁰⁸ B^m upapajjana-

²⁰⁹ ABGKM suttaṃ

²¹⁰ A pacchimayāvādidvayassa

BG pacchimāyavādinam

dvayassa

K pacchimayāmādi dvayassa

M pacchimayāvādi dvandayassa

²¹¹ ABGKM °vādadvayassa

²¹² BG °māne

²¹⁴ BG °tikā-saddo; M *add*s na

²¹⁵ ABGKM nirūḥatāya tāya

²¹⁶ B^m sattāsayo

²¹⁷ B^mP °kālappatti-

²¹⁸ B^m tattha vohāro

P tabbohāro

²¹⁹ ABGKM °ākār' ādivalambino

²²⁰ A niruddho; BG niruttho

KM nirūḥo

²²¹ B^mP hi

²²² B^m °aṃsaggāhe; P °aṃsagāhe

²²³ AKM vohāriyya-

BG vohariyya-; P voharissattti

115, 10 ādinā atthato ca sassatavāde vuttavidhinā. *Diṭṭhapubbānu-sārenā*ti dassanabhūtena viññāṇena upaladdhapubbassa antavant' ādino anussaraṇena. Evañ ca katvā anussutitakkī-suddhatakkīnam pi idha saṅgaho siddho hoti. Atha vā diṭṭhagahaṇen' eva

“ Naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādisu viya sut' ādinam pi gahitatā veditabbā. Antavā ²²⁴ ti ²²⁴ ādinā icchitassa attano sabbadā bhavaparāmasanavasen' eva imesaṃ vādānaṃ pavattanato sassatadiṭṭhisāṅgaho ²²⁵ daṭṭhabbo. Tathā hi vakkhati *sesā sassatadiṭṭhiyo* ²²⁶ ti.

115, 12 23. *Na maraṭṭi* na ucchijjati. ²²⁷ Evam pi me no
115, 14 ti ādinā *vividho* nānappakāro *khepo*, vādena ²²⁸ paravādinam
115, 14 khipanaṃ *vikkhepo*. *Amarāya diṭṭhiyā vācāya* ca vikkhipan-
115, 15 titi vā amarāvikkhepino, amarāvikkhepino eva *a m a r ā -*
115, 18 *v i k k h e p i k ā*. *Ito c' ito ca sandhāvati* ekasmiṃ sabhāve
anavaṭṭhānato. Amarā viya amarā, ²²⁹ amarāyā ²²⁹ vikkhi-
pantitī vā purimanayen' eva sadd' attho daṭṭhabbo.

24. Vikkhepavādino uttarīmanussadhamme akusaladhamme ²³⁰ pi ²³¹ sabhāvabhedavasen' eva nātum nāṇabalaṃ n' atthitī kusalākusalapadānaṃ kusalākusalakammamapathavasen' eva attho vutto. ²³²

115, 33 Paṭhamanayavasen' eva apariyantavikkhepatāya amarā-
vikkhepaṃ ²³³ vibhāvetum *Evam pi me no ti aniyāmitavikkhepo* ²³⁴ ti vuttaṃ. Tattha aniyāmitavikkhepo ti sassat' ādisu ekasmiṃ pi pakāre aṭṭhatvā vikkhepakaraṇaṃ. Paravādinā ²³⁵ yasmiṃ kismim pi ²³⁶ pucchite pakāre tassa paṭikkhepo vikkhepo ²³⁷ ti attho.

116, 8 Dutīyanayavasena amarasadisāya ²³⁸ amarāya vikkhepaṃ
dassetum *Idaṃ kusalan ti vā puṭṭho* ti ādim āha. Atha vā

(1) D I 5

²²⁴ AGKM antavādi

²²⁵ AKM yassa taṃ diṭṭhi-

²²⁶ AK sassatavādiṭṭhiyo

²²⁷ P upachi-

²²⁸ B^mP parena instead

²²⁹ B^mP omit

²³⁰ P omits dhamme

²³¹ P vi

²³² B^m omits

²³³ M adds dassetum idaṃ kusalaṃ na tāva

²³⁴ B^m aniyamita- here and below

²³⁵ K °vādikā

²³⁶ B^mP ci

²³⁷ B^mP omit

²³⁸ B^m amarā-

P aparāmasadisāya

Evam ²³⁹ *pi me no* ti ādinā aniyametvā ²⁴⁰ va sassat' ekaccasassat' ucchedatakkivādānaṃ paṭisedhanena taṃ taṃ vādaṃ paṭikkhipat' eva अपariyantavikkhepavādattā amarā-vikkhepiko.²⁴¹ Attanā pana anavaṭṭhitavādattā na kismiñci pakkhe avatiṭṭhatīti āha *Sayam pana . . . pe . . . byākarolīti.* 116, 7
Idāni kusal' ādināṃ abyākaraṇena taṃ eva anavaṭṭhānaṃ vibhāveti *Idaṃ kusalan ti vā puṭṭho* ti ādinā. Ten' ev' āha 116, 8
ekasmim ²⁴² pi pakkhe na ²⁴² tiṭṭhatīti.

25. Kusalākusalaṃ yathābhūtaṃ apajānanto ²⁴³ pi ²⁴⁴ yesam ahaṃ ²⁴⁴ samavāyena ²⁴⁵ kusalam eva kusalan ti, akusalam eva ²⁴⁶ akusalan ti byākareyyaṃ, tesu tathā byākaraṇahetu: Aho vata re paṇḍito ti ²⁴⁷ sakkārasam-mānaṃ karontesu mama chando vā rāgo vā assāti evam p' ettha attho sambhavati.

Doso vā paṭigho vā ti ettha vuttavipariyāyena ²⁴⁸ 116, 24
yojetabbam.

Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana attano paṇḍitabhāvavisayānaṃ rāg' ādināṃ vasena yojanā katā. *Chandarāgadvayaṃ upādānaṃ* 116, 30
ti abhidhammanayena vuttaṃ. Abhidhamme hi taṇhādiṭṭhiyo va upādānaṃ ti āgatā, suttante pana doso pi upādānaṃ ti vutto

“ Kodhūpādānavinibaddhā ²⁴⁹ vighātaṃ āpajjati ” ti (11)

ādisu. Tena vuttaṃ *ubhayam pi vā* ²⁵⁰ *taṃ* ²⁵¹ *gahaṇavasena* 116, 31
upādānaṃ ti. *Gahaṇaṃ* ²⁵² amuñcanaṃ. Paṭigho pi hi 116, 32
upanāh' ādivasena pavatto ārammaṇaṃ na muñcati. *Viha-* 117, 1
nanaṃ hiṃsanaṃ vibādhanāṃ. Rāgo pi hi pariḷāhavasena
sāraddhavuttitāya nissayaṃ vibādhatīti. Vināsetukāmatāya
ārammaṇaṃ gaṇhātīti sambandho.

26. *Paṇḍiccenāti* paññāya; yena hi dhammena yutto 117, 6

(11) ?

²³⁹ B^mP add ti

²⁴⁰ AK add niyametvā

B^m aniyamato

²⁴¹ B^m °vikkhepino

²⁴²⁻²⁴² P omits

²⁴³ A ajānante; B^m appajā-

²⁴⁴ P visesamayam

²⁴⁵ AKM samavāseṇa

G samā-

B^mP samayena

²⁴⁶ B^mP add ca

²⁴⁷ BG hoti

²⁴⁸ ABGKM °vipariyena

²⁴⁹ B^mKP °bandhā

²⁵⁰ B^mP omīti

²⁵¹ B^mP dālha instead

²⁵² B^mP dālhaḡahaṇaṃ

paṇḍito ti vuccati, so dhammo paṇḍiccaṃ. Tena sutacintā-mayaṃ paññaṃ dasseti.

117, 7

Nīpunāti ²⁵³ kammanibbattaṃ ²⁵⁴ sābhāvikapaññaṃ.

117, 9

Kata - saddassa kiriyāsāmaññavācakkattā ²⁵⁵ katavijjo ti ādisu viya kata-saddo ñāṇānuyuttataṃ ²⁵⁶ vadatīti āha viññātaparappavādā ti.

117, 11

Satadhā ²⁵⁷ bhinnassa vāl' aggassa aṃsukoṭivedhako ²⁵⁸ *vālavadhīti* adhippeto.

Ettha ca kiñcāpi purimānam pi tiṇṇaṃ kusal' ādi-dhammasabhāvanavabodhato atth' eva ²⁵⁹ mandabhāvo, tesam pana attano kusal' ādi-dhammānavabodhassa avabodhaveso ²⁶⁰ atthi, tad abhāvato ²⁶¹ pacchimo yeva mandamomūhabhāvena ²⁶² vutto. Nanu ca pacchimasāpi: ²⁶³ Atthi paro loko ti iti ce me assa, atthi paro loko ti iti te naṃ vyākareyyaṃ. Evam pi me no ti vacanato attano dhammānavabodhassa avabodho atthi yevāti? Kiñcāpi atthi, na tassa purimānaṃ viya aparivāṇāṇāmadhammavyākaraṇa-nibandhanamusāvād' ādi-bhāsanajigucchana' ākāro ²⁶⁴ atthi, atha kho mahāmūlho yeva. Atha vā Evam pi me no ti ādinā pucchāya vikkhepakaraṇ' atthaṃ ²⁶⁵ Atthi paro loko ti iti ce maṃ pucchasi ti pucchāthapanam eva tena dassiyati, na attano dhammānavabodhāvabodho ²⁶⁶ ti. Ayam eva visesena mando c' eva momūho cāti vutto. Ten' eva hi tathāvādināṃ Sañjayaṃ Belaṭṭhiputtaṃ ²⁶⁷ ārabha

“Ayam vā imesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ sabbabālo sabbamūlho” ti (g)

vuttaṃ. Tattha Atthi paro loko ti sassatadassana-

(g) D I 59

²⁵³ B^mP na pākatika

²⁵⁴ AKM °niccattaṃ

²⁵⁵ ABGM °sāmaññahacakkattā

B °sāmaññañcakkattā

²⁵⁶ ABGM °yuttakaṃ

²⁵⁷ B^m sattadhā

²⁵⁸ B asuṃ koṭi-

P asu-

²⁵⁹ ABGM attho va

²⁶⁰ ABGM avabodho viseso

²⁶¹ B^mP abhāvā

²⁶² BG madamohābhāvena

M madamohābhāvena

²⁶³ ABGM °ssāti

²⁶⁴ B^m °bhayajigucchana'-

P °bhayaparijigu-

²⁶⁵ ABGM vikkhepanakaraṇ'

²⁶⁶ B^m dhammānavabodho

²⁶⁷ All MSS except M Belaṭṭha

vasena sammādiṭṭhivasena vā pucchā. N' atthi paro loko ti n' atthikadassanavasena sammādasanavasena' eva ²⁶⁸ vā pucchā. Atthi ca n' atthi ca paro loko ti ucchedadassanavasena sammādiṭṭhivasena' eva vā pucchā. N' ev' atthi na n' atthi paro loko ti vuttappakārattayapaṭikkhepe ²⁶⁹ pakār' antarassa ²⁷⁰ asambhavato atthitā-n' atthitāhi na vattabb' ākāro paraloko ti vikkhepaññeva purodhāya ²⁷¹ pucchā. ²⁷² Sesacatukkattaye pi vuttanayānusārena attho veditabbo. Puññasāṅkhārattiko viya hi kāyasāṅkhārattikena purimacatukka-saṅgahito eva attho. Sesacatukkattayena sattaparāmāsa-puññ' ādi ²⁷³ saphalatācodanāyena ²⁷⁴ saṅgahito ti.

Amarāvikkhepiko sassat' ādinam attano aruccanatāya ²⁷⁵ sabbattha Evam ²⁷⁶ pi me no ti ādinā vikkhepaññeva karoti. Tattha Evam pi me no ti ādi tattha tattha pucchit' ākārapaṭisedhanavasena vikkhepan' ākāradassanam. ²⁷⁷ Nanu ca vikkhepavādinō vikkhepapakkhassa anujānanam vikkhepapakkhe avaṭṭhānam yuttarūpan ti? Na, tatthāpi tassa sammūlhattā, paṭikkhepavasena' eva ca vikkhepavādassa pavattanato. Tathā hi Saṅjāyo Belaṭṭhiputto ²⁷⁸ raññā Ajātasattunā sandiṭṭhikam sāmaññaphalam puṭṭho paralok' atthitādinam ²⁷⁹ paṭisedhanamukhena ²⁸⁰ vikkhepam byākāsi.

Etth' āha : — Nanu cāyam sabbo pi amarāvikkhepiko ²⁸¹ kusala' ādayo dhamme ²⁸² paralok' atthitādinī ²⁸³ ca yathābhūtam anavabujjhamāno tattha tattha pañham puṭṭho pucchāya vikkhepamattam āpajjati, tassa katham diṭṭhigatikabhāvo? Na ²⁸⁴ hi ²⁸⁴ avattukāmassa viya ²⁸⁵ pucchitam attham ²⁸⁵ ajānantassa ²⁸⁶ vikkhepakaraṇamattena ²⁸⁷

²⁶⁸ B^mP °vasena

²⁶⁹ B^m adds sati

²⁷⁰ ABGKM °antassa

²⁷¹ B^mP purekkhārena

²⁷² B^m sammādiṭṭhivasena vā

pucchā

²⁷³ B^mP atta-

²⁷⁴ B^mP phalatā-

²⁷⁵ B ārūḍhanatāya

G arasantāya

²⁷⁶ B^m evan ti *here and below*

²⁷⁷ B^m vikkhipan'-

²⁷⁸ B^mP Belaṭṭha-

²⁷⁹ BG °atthinā tādīnam

B^mP °lokattik' ādinam

²⁸⁰ P °sukhena

²⁸¹ BG °pikā

²⁸² AKM dhammo

BG dhammā

²⁸³ B^m °lokattik' ādinī

P °atthik' ādinī

²⁸⁴ P *omits*

²⁸⁵⁻²⁸⁶ ABGKM *omit* attham

P pucchitamattam

²⁸⁶ AKM pajā-

BG pajānantissa

²⁸⁷ ABGKM °matto

diṭṭhigatikatā yuttā ti. Vuccate: — Na h' eva kho ²⁸⁸ pucchāya vikkhepakaraṇamattena tassa diṭṭhigatikatā, atha kho micchābhinivesavasena. Sassatābhinivesena micchābhiniṇiṭṭho yeva hi puggalo mandabuddhitāya kusal' ādi-dhamme paralok' atthitādini ²⁸⁹ ca yathāvato ²⁹⁰ appaṭipaj-jamāno attanā aviññātassa atthassa param viññāpetum asakkuneyyatāya musāvād' ādibhayena ca vikkhepaṃ āpajjati. Tathā hi vakkhati

“ Yāsam satt' eva ²⁹¹ ucchedadiṭṭhiyo, sesā sassatadiṭṭhiyo ” ti. ^(h)

Atha vā puññapāpānaṃ tabbipākānaṃ ca anavabodhena asaddahanena ca tabbisayāya pucchāya vikkhepakaraṇaṃ yeva sundaran ti khantiṃ ruciṃ uppādetvā abhinivisantassa uppannā visuṃ yev' esā ekā diṭṭhi sattabhaṅgadiṭṭhi ²⁹² viyāti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Tathā ca vuttaṃ

“ Pariyantarahitā diṭṭhigatikassa ²⁹³ diṭṭhi c' eva vācā ” ti. ⁽ⁱ⁾

Kathaṃ pan' assā sassatadiṭṭhisāṅgaho? Ucchedavasena anabhinivesato. ²⁹⁴ N' atthi koci dhammānaṃ yathābhū-tavedi vivādabahulattā lokassa evam evan ti ²⁹⁵ pana sadd' antarena ²⁹⁶ dhammanijjhatti ²⁹⁷ anādikālikā ²⁹⁸ loke ti ²⁹⁹ sassataleso p' ettha labbhati yeva.

30. Adhicca yadicchā ³⁰⁰ yaṃ kiñci kāraṇaṃ kassaci buddhipubbaṃ vā vinā samuppanno ti attalokasaññitānaṃ khandhānaṃ adhicc' uppatti-ākār' ārammaṇadassanaṃ ³⁰¹ tad ākārasannissayena pavattito tad ācārasahacaritatāya ca adhiccasamuppannan ti vuccati, yathā:

“ Mañcā ³⁰² kosanti, ³⁰³ kuntā caranti ” ti ³⁰⁴ (11)

(h) DA I 122

(i) DA I 115

(11) Saddasāratthajālīni p. 8

²⁸⁸ ABGKM mukho

²⁸⁹ Bm °lokattik' ādini

²⁹⁰ BmP yāthā-

²⁹¹ BGK sante ca

²⁹² ABGKM °bhaṅgi-

²⁹³ P °gatassa

²⁹⁴ BG abhini-

²⁹⁵ ABGKM omit

²⁹⁶ AK saddadaddarena

BG saddadaddarena

²⁹⁷ Bm °nijjhānaṃ

P dhamme nijjhānaṃ

²⁹⁸ A ath' ādi-

²⁹⁹ BmP add gāhavasena

³⁰⁰ BmP yadicchakaṃ

³⁰¹ BmP °ārammaṇaṃ-

³⁰² ABGKM maṃ vā

³⁰³ BmP ghosanti

³⁰⁴ BmP pacarantīti

ca imam atthaṃ dassento āha *Adhiccasamuppanno attā ca* 118, 5
loko cāti dassanaṃ adhiccasamuppannan ti.

31. *Desanāsīsan* ti desanāya jeṭṭhakabhāvena gahaṇaṃ, 118, 8
tena saññaṃ ³⁰⁵ dhuraṃ katvā Bhagavatā ayaṃ desanā
katā, na pana tattha aññesaṃ arūpadhammānaṃ abhā-
vato ³⁰⁶ ti dasseti. Ten' ev' āha *Acitt' uppādāti* ādi. Bha- 118, 8
gavā hi yathā lok' uttaradhammaṃ desento samādhiṃ
paññaṃ vā dhuraṃ karoti, evaṃ lokiyadhammaṃ desento
cittaṃ saññaṃ vā dhuraṃ karoti. Tattha

“Yasmiṃ samaye lok' uttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti,” (1)

“Pañc' aṅgiko sammāsamādhi,” (k)

“Pañcañāṇiko ³⁰⁷ sammāsamādhi,” (1)

“Paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti,” (m)

tathā

“Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppan-
naṃ hoti,” (n)

“Kiṃ citto tvaṃ bhikkhu ?” (o)

“Manopubbaṅgamā dhammā,” (p)

“Santi bhikkhave sattā nānattakāyā nānattasaññino,” (q)

“N' evasaññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ” ti (r)

ādīni suttāni etassa atthassa sādhakāni daṭṭhabbāni. *Titth'* 118, 10
āyatane ti aññatitthiyasamaye. ³⁰⁸ Titthiyā hi uppatti-
visese ³⁰⁹ vimuttisaññino, saññāvirāgā virāgesu ādinav'
ānisaṃsadassino ca ³¹⁰ hutvā asaññasamāpattiṃ nibbattetvā
akkhaṇabhūmiyaṃ uppajjanti, na sāsanikā. *Vāyokasiṇe* 118, 10
parikkammaṃ katvā ti vāyokasiṇe paṭham' ādīni tīni jhānāni
nibbattetvā tatiyajjhāne ciṇṇavasī ³¹¹ hutvā tato paṭṭhāya

(1) Dhs 505 (k) D III 277
(1) D III 278 (m) M I 160 (n) Dhs I
(o) Vin III 60 (p) Dh I (q) D III 253; A IV 39 (r) D III 224

³⁰⁵ Bm adds yeva; P saññe ca

³⁰⁶ Bm atthibhāvato

³⁰⁷ K paññāṇiko

P pañcājhāniko

³⁰⁸ AK aññe

³⁰⁹ BmP upapatti-

³¹⁰ Bm vā

³¹¹ AKM tiṇṇavasī

118, 11

catutthajjhānādhigamāya parikammaṃ katvā. Ten' ev' āha *catutthajjhānaṃ nibbattetvā* ti.

Kasmā pan' ettha vāyokasiṇe yeva parikammaṃ vuttan ti? Vuccate: — Yath' eva hi rūpapaṭibhāgabhūtesu ³¹² kasiṇavisesesu ³¹³ rūpavibhāvanena rūpavirāgabhāvanāsaṅkhāto arūpasamāpattiviseso sacchikariyati, ³¹⁴ evaṃ aparivyattaviggahatāya ³¹⁵ arūpapaṭibhāgabhūte ³¹⁶ kasiṇaviseso arūpavibhāvanena arūpavirāgabhāvanāsaṅkhāto rūpasamāpattiviseso adhigamiyatīti ettha

“ Saññā rogo saññā gaṇḍo ” ti ^(a)

ādinā

“ Dhi cittaṃ, dhi bbat' etaṃ cittaṃ ” ti ^(u)

ādinā ca nayena arūpappavattiyā ādinavadassanena, tad abhāve ca santapaṇītabhāva-sanniṭṭhānena rūpasamāpattiyā abhisāṅkharāṇaṃ rūpavibhāvanā. ³¹⁷ Arūpavibhāvanā ³¹⁸ pana saddhiṃ upacārena arūpasamāpattiyo, ³¹⁸ tatthāpi visesena paṭham' āruppajjhānaṃ. Yadi evaṃ paricchin' ākāsakasiṇe pīti ca ³¹⁹ vattabbam. Tassāpi ³²⁰ arūpapaṭibhāgatā ³²¹ labbhatīti icchitam ev' etaṃ kesañci. Avacanam pan' ettha pubb' ācariyehi agahitabhāvena. Yathā hi rūpavirāgabhāvanā virajjanīyadhammabhāva-mattena ³²² parinipphannā, virajjanīyadhammapaṭibhāgabhūte ³²³ ca visayaviseso pātubhavati, evaṃ arūpavirāgabhāvanā pīti vuccamāne na koci virodho. Titthiyeh' eva pana tassā samāpattiyā paṭipajjitabbatāya tesaṃ ca visayāpadesanibandhanass' eva ³²⁴ tassa jhānassa paṭipattiṃ ³²⁵ diṭṭhivantehi pubb' ācariyehi catutthe yeva bhūtakasiṇe

(a) M II 230

(u) DA III 975

³¹² AK °paṭibhāsabhūte bhūtesu
BGM °paṭibhāsabhūtesu

³¹³ AK °visesu

³¹⁴ B °kiriya ti

³¹⁵ BG °vyattavyaggaha-
B^mP °byatta-

³¹⁶ ABGKM appaṭibhāsabhū

³¹⁷ B^mP rūpavirāgabhāvanā

³¹⁸ B^m omis

P sā instead

³¹⁹ B^mP omi

³²⁰ B^m adds hi

³²¹ ABGKM °paṭibhāsātā

³²² AKM viradanīyadhammābhā-
vamatte
BG virajanīyadhammābhā-
vamatte

³²³ ABGKM virajanīyadhammapa-
ṭibhāsabhūte

³²⁴ B^mP visayapathe

supanibandhanass'-

³²⁵ B^m °pattito; P °patti

arūpavirāgabhāvanāparikkammaṃ vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kiñca vaṇṇakasīṇesu viya purimabhūtakasīṇattaye pi vaṇṇapaṭicchāyā va paṇṇatti ārammaṇaṃ jhānassa lokavohārānurodhen' eva pavattito. Evañ ca katvā Visuddhimagge paṭhavikasīṇassa ādāsacandamaṇḍalūpamāvacanañ^(u) ca samatthitaṃ hoti. Catuttham pana bhūtakasīṇaṃ mahābhūtapatiṇṇāyā³²⁶ eva jhānassa gocarabhāvaṃ gacchātīti tass' eva arūpapaṭibhāgatā yuttā ti vāyokasīṇe yeva parikkammaṃ vuttan ti veditabbaṃ. *Idh' evāti* pañcavo-^{118, 16} kārabhave yeva. *Tatthāti* asaññabhava. Yadi rūpakkhanda-^{118, 17} dhamattam eva asaññabhava pātubhavati kathaṃ arūpasannissayena vinā tattha rūpaṃ pavattati? Katham pana rūpasannissayena vinā arūpadhātuyā³²⁷ arūpaṃ pavattati? Idam pi tena samānājātiyaṃ eva. Kasmā³²⁸? Idh' evaṃ³²⁹ adassanato. Yadi evaṃ kabalīṅkāra' āhārenāpi³³⁰ vinā rūpadhātuyāṃ rūpeṇa na pavattitabbaṃ. Kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, idh' eva adassanato. Api ca yathā yassa cittasantānaṃ nibbattikāraṇaṃ rūpe avigatatanaṃ³³¹ tassa saha³³² rūpeṇa sambhavato³³³ rūpaṃ nissāya pavatti. Yassa pana nibbattikāraṇaṃ rūpe vigatatanaṃ, tassa vinā rūpeṇa³³⁴ pavatti rūpanirapekkhatāya kāraṇassa. Evaṃ yassa rūpappabandhassa nibbattikāraṇaṃ vigatatanaṃ arūpe, tassa vinā arūpeṇa pavatti hotīti asaññabhava rūpakkhanda dhamattam eva nibbattati.³³⁵ Katham pana tattha kevalo rūpappabandho paccuppannapaccayarahito cirakālaṃ pavattatīti paccetabbaṃ, kittakaṃ vā kālaṃ pavattatīti codanaṃ manasi katvā āha *yathā nāma jiyā-*^{118, 17} *vegakkhitto*³³⁶ *saro* ti ādi. Tena na³³⁷ kevalam āgamo yeva ayam ettha yuttīti dasseti. *Tattakam eva kālaṃ* ti ukkaṃsato^{118, 20} pañcamahākappasatāni pi tiṭṭhanti asaññasattā.³³⁸ *Jhāna-*^{118, 20} *vege* ti asaññasamāpattiparikkhate kammavege. *Antaradhā-*^{118, 21}

(u) VSM 591, 216

³²⁶ B^mP *omit* mahā

³²⁷ B^m °dhātuyāṃ

³²⁸ P tasmā

³²⁹ B^mP °eva

³³⁰ B^m °āhārena

³³¹ P adhigata-

³³² AK sahana

³³³ P sabhāvato

³³⁴ B^mP rūpaṃ

³³⁵ ABGKM nibbatti

³³⁶ B^m °veg' ukkhitto

³³⁷ M *omits*

³³⁸ BG añña-

118, 21

yattīti paccayanirodhena nirujjhati na ppavattati. *Idhāti* kāmabhavē.

118, 21

Kathaṃ pana anekakappasatasamatikkamena ciraniruddhato viññānato idha viññānaṃ uppajjati ? ³³⁹ Na hi niruddhe ³⁴⁰ cakkhumhi cakkhuviññānaṃ uppajjamānaṃ ³⁴¹ diṭṭhan ti ? Na-y-idaṃ ek'antato daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ciraniruddham pi hi cittaṃ samānajātikassa ³⁴² antarā ³⁴³ anuppajjanato ³⁴⁴ samanantarapaccayamattam ³⁴⁵ hoti yeva, ³⁴⁶ na bijaṃ, bijanakammaṃ. ³⁴⁷ Tasmā kammato ³⁴⁸ bijabhūtato ārammaṇ' ādīhi paccayehi ca asaṇṇabhavato ³⁴⁹ cutānaṃ kāmādhātuyā uppattiviññānaṃ ³⁵⁰ hoti yeva. Ten' āha *idha paṭisandhisāṇṇā uppajjati*. Ettha ca yathā nāma utunīyāmena ³⁵¹ pupphagahaṇe niyatakālanāṃ rukkhānaṃ vekhe dinne vekhabalena yathā ³⁵² niyāmatā hoti pupphagahaṇassa evam eva ³⁵³ pañcavokārabhave avippayogena ³⁵⁴ vattamānesu rūpārūpadhammesu rūpārūpavirāgabhāvanāvekhe ³⁵⁵ dinne tassa samāpattivekhabalassa anurūpato arūpabhavē asaṇṇabhavē ca yathākkamaṃ rūparahitā arūparahitā ³⁵⁶ ca khandhānaṃ pavatti hotīti vedittabbaṃ. Nanu c' ettha ³⁵⁷ jātisatasahassadasasaṃvaṭṭ' ādinaṃ matthake ³⁵⁸ abbhantarato vā pavattāya asaṇṇ' uppattiyā vasena lābhī-adhiccasaṃmuppannikavādo ³⁵⁹ lābhissatavādo viya anekabhedo sambhavatīti ? Saccam sambhavati, anantarattā pana āsannāya ³⁶⁰ asaṇṇ' uppattiyā ³⁶¹ vasena lābhī-adhiccasaṃmuppannikavādo nayadassanavasena eko va dassito ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Atha vā sassatadiṭṭhisāṅgaho adhiccasamuppannikavādassa, sassatavāde ³⁶² āgato sabbo desanānayo yathāsambhavaṃ adhiccasamuppannikavāde pi

³³⁹ B^mP samuppajjati

³⁴⁰ AK ruddho

³⁴¹ AKM °mānā

³⁴² AK °jātiṃ yassa

BGM °jātiyassa

³⁴³ A assarā

³⁴⁴ B^mP nuppa-

³⁴⁵ AKM samantara-

B^mP anantara-

³⁴⁶ AK ye

³⁴⁷ B^mP bijaṃ pana kammaṃ

³⁴⁸ ABGKM kammata

³⁴⁹ BG aññabhāvato

³⁵⁰ B^m upapatti-

³⁵¹ ABGKM °niyamena

³⁵² ABGKM atha yā

³⁵³ ABGKM eva

³⁵⁴ B^m adhippa-

³⁵⁵ P omits bhāvanā

³⁵⁶ ABGKM omi

³⁵⁷ B^mP ettha

³⁵⁸ A maddhake

³⁵⁹ ABGKM °samuppattikavāda
here and below.

³⁶⁰ B^mP āpannāya

³⁶¹ B^m asaṇṇūpapattiyā

³⁶² ABGKM °vādo

gaheṭabbo ti imassa viśesassa dāssaṇ' atthaṃ Bhagavatā lābhī-adhiccāsamuppannikavādo avibhajitvā desito. Avassaṇ ca sassatadiṭṭhisāṅgaho adhiccāsamuppannikavādassa icchitabbo saṅkilesapakkhe ³⁶³ sattānaṃ ajjhāsayassa duvidhattā. Tathā hi vuttaṃ atṭhakathāyaṃ *sassat' uccheda-diṭṭhi cāti*. Tathā ca vakkhati

“Yāsaṃ ³⁶⁴ satt' eva ³⁶⁵ ucchedadiṭṭhiyo, sesā sassatadiṭṭhiyo” ti. (v)

Nanu ca adhiccāsamuppannikavādassa sassatadiṭṭhisāṅgaho na yutto. Ahaṃ hi pubbe nāhosin ti ādi vasena pavattanato apubbāsaṭṭapātubhāvagāhattā, attano ³⁶⁶ lokassa ca sadābhāvagāhīni ³⁶⁷ ca sassatadiṭṭhi: Atthi tveva sassatisaṃ man ti pavattanato ti? No na yutto anāgate koṭi-adassanato. Yadi pi hi ayaṃ vādo: So 'mhi etarahi ahutvā sattattāya ³⁶⁸ pariṇato ti attano lokassa ca atitakoṭiparāmasanavasena pavatto, tathā pi vattamānakālato paṭṭhāya na tesāṃ katthaci anāgate pariyaṇtaṃ passati. Viśesena ca paccuppannānāgatakālesu pariyaṇtādassanappabhāvito sassatavādo. Yathāha: *Sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassatīti*. Yadi evaṃ imassa vādassa sassatavādīnaṃ ³⁶⁹ ca pubb' antakappikesu saṅgaho na yutto anāgata-kālaparāmasanavasena pavattattā ti? Na, samudāgamassa atitakoṭṭhāsikattā. Tathā hi tesāṃ ³⁷⁰ samuppatti atī' aṃsapubbenivāsaṇāṇehi tappatirūpakānussav' ādippabhāvitatakkanehi ³⁷¹ ca saṅgahitā ti, tathā c' eva saṃvaṇṇitaṃ. ³⁷² Atha vā sabbattha appaṭihataṇṇācārena ³⁷³ dhammasāminā niravasesato agatīṇ ca gatīṇ ca yathābhūtaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditā etā diṭṭhiyo, tasmā yāvatikā diṭṭhiyo Bhagavatā desitā, yathā ca desitā, tathā tathā ³⁷⁴

(v) DA I 122

³⁶³ BG °kilesikapakkhe
P taṃ kilesa-
³⁶⁴ ABGKM yāyaṃ
³⁶⁵ BG satto ca
³⁶⁶ M attāno
³⁶⁷ P °bhāvacāhīni
³⁶⁸ B^m santatāya

³⁶⁹ B^mP °vād' ādīnaṃ
³⁷⁰ B^mP nesāṃ
³⁷¹ B^mP tappatī-
³⁷² P saṅgaṇhitāṃ
³⁷³ BG °ñāṇavārena
B^mP °ñāṇena vādīvārena
³⁷⁴ ABGK tathāgatā

vā ³⁷⁴ sannīṭṭhānato sampatiṭṭhitabbā. Na ettha yuttivī-
cāraṇā kātābbā, Buddhavisayattā.

“ Acinteyyo hi Buddhānaṃ Buddhavisayo ” ti. ^{375(w)}

118, 29 37. Apar’ ante nāṇaṃ apar’ antānudiṭṭhi ³⁷⁶ cāti ādisu
118, 20 viya apara-saddo idha anāgatakālavācako ti āha anāgatakoṭ-
ṭhāsasaṅkhātān ti. Apar’ antaṃ kappetvā ti ādisu pubb’
antaṃ kappetvā ti ādisu vuttanayena attho veditabbo.
Visesamattam eva vakkhāma.

119, 3 38. Uddham āghātānā ³⁷⁷ ti pavatto vādo uddham
āghātano, ³⁷⁸ so etesaṃ atthīti Uddham āghātā-
nikā. ³⁷⁹ Yasmā pana te diṭṭhigatikā uddham mara-
ṇato ³⁸⁰ attā nibbikāro ³⁸¹ ti vadanti, tasmā Uddham
119, 4 āghātānā attānaṃ vadantīti uddham āghātānikā ti vuttaṃ.
119, 5 Saññivādo etesaṃ atthīti saññivādā

“ Buddham assa atthīti Buddho ” ti (x)

119, 6 yathā. Atha vā saññī ti pavatto vādo saññī sahacaraṇa-
yena, saññī vādo etesaṃ ti saññivādā. Rūpī attā
ti ettha nanu rūpavinimuttana attanā bhavitabbaṃ
saññāya viya rūpassa pi attaniyattā. Na hi saññī ³⁸² attā ti
119, 6 ettha saññā ³⁸³ attā, ten’ eva hi tattha pavattasaññā ³⁸⁴
119, 6 c’ assa saññā ti gahevā ti vuttaṃ. Evaṃ sati kasmā ka-
ṣiṇarūpaṃ attā ti gahevā ti ³⁸⁵ vuttan ti ? Na kho pan’ etaṃ
evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ : Rūpaṃ assa atthīti rūpī ti ; atha kho
ruppanasīlo ³⁸⁶ rūpī ti. Ruppanaṃ ³⁸⁷ c’ ettha rūpasarik-
khatāya kaṣiṇarūpassa vaḍḍhitāvaḍḍhitakālavasena vi-
ses’ āpattitā ³⁸⁸ ca n’ atthīti na sakkā vattaṃ parittavipulātā-
visesasabbhāvato. ³⁸⁹ Yadi evaṃ imassa vādassa sassatadiṭ-
ṭhisāṅgaho na yujjati ? No na yujjati kāyabhedato uddham
attano nibbikāratāya tena adhippetattā. Tathā hi vuttaṃ

(w) Pts II 194 (x) ?

³⁷⁴ ABGK tathāgatā

³⁷⁵ B^m closes second bhānavāra at
this point.

³⁷⁶ B^m P^o diṭṭhino

³⁷⁷ N āgatā

³⁷⁸ BG āghātato

³⁷⁹ ABGKM āghātānikā

³⁸⁰ B^m P^o maraṇā

³⁸¹ BG tibbikāro

³⁸² BG saññā

³⁸³ BG asaññā

³⁸⁴ ABGKM °saññā

³⁸⁵ B^m P^o omīti

³⁸⁶ ABGKM rūpana-

³⁸⁷ ABGKM rūpanaṃ

³⁸⁸ B^m P^o āpatti sā

³⁸⁹ A °visesanabbhāvato

arogo param maraṇā ti. Atha vā: Rūpaṃ assa 119, 8
atthīti rūpī ti vuccamāne ³⁹⁰ pi na doso. Kappanāsiddhena
hi ³⁹¹ pabhedena ³⁹¹ sassāminiddesadassanato, ³⁹² yathā: Silā-
puttakassa ³⁹³ sarīran ti. Ruppamaṃ ³⁹⁴ vā rūpasabhāvo
rūpaṃ, tam etassa atthīti rūpī,

“ Attā rūpino dhammā ” ti (y)

ādisu viya. Evañ ca katvā rūpasabhāvattā attano rūpaṃ ³⁹⁵
attā ti vacanaṃ nāy’ āgataṃ ³⁹⁶ evāti *kaṣṇarūpaṃ attā ti* 119, 6
gahetvā ti vuttaṃ. Niyativāditāya kammaphalapaṭi-
khepato n’ atthi Ājīvikesu jhānasamāpattilābho ti āha
Ājīvik’ ādayo viya takkamatten’ eva vā rūpī attā ti; yathā ³⁹⁷ 119, 7, 8
hi kaṇhābhijāti-ādisu kāl’ ādirūpaṃ ³⁹⁸ attānaṃ ekacce
Ājīvikā paṭijānanti. N’ atthi etassa rogo bhaṅgo ti arogo
ti aroga-saddassa niccapariyāyatā veditabbā, rogarahitatāsī-
sena vā nibbikāratāya niccataṃ paṭijānāti diṭṭhigatiko ti
āha *arogo ti nicco* ti. 119, 9

Kasīn’ ugghāṭim-ākāsa-paṭhamārūppaviññāṇa-n’ atthi-
bhāva-ākīñcaññ’ āyatanāni arūpasamāpattinimittaṃ nimba-
paṇṇe ³⁹⁹ tittakaraso viya sarīraparimāṇo arūpī attā tattha
tiṭṭhatīti Nigaṇṭhā ⁴⁰⁰ ti āha *Nigaṇṭh’ ādayo viyāti*. *Missaka-* 119, 11, 13
*gāhavasena*ti rūpārūpasamāpattinaṃ nimittāni ekajjhaṃ
katvā eko attā ti, tattha pavattasaññaṃ c’ assa sañña ti
gahaṇavasena. Ayaṃ hi diṭṭhigatiko ⁴⁰¹ rūpārūpasamāpatti-
lābhī tāsamaṃ nimittaṃ ⁴⁰¹ rūpabhāvena arūpabhāvena ca attā
upatiṭṭhati, tasmā rūpī ca arūpī cāti abhinivesaṃ janesi
Advetavādino ⁴⁰² viya; takkamatten’ eva vā rūpārūpadham-
mānaṃ missakagahaṇavasena rūpī arūpī ca attā hotīti.
Takkagāhen’ evāti saṅkhārāvasesa-sukhumabhāvappatta- 119, 13

(y) ?

³⁹⁰ ABGKM °māno

³⁹¹ AM pahīnabhedena

B^mP pi hi bhedenā

K pa hi bhedenā

³⁹² B^m abhedassāpi niddesa-

P sādhiniddesa-

³⁹³ KM silā-

³⁹⁴ AKM rūpanaṃ

BG rūpanaṃ

³⁹⁵ B^m rūpī

³⁹⁶ ABGKM nāgataṃ

³⁹⁷ B^mP tathā

³⁹⁸ B^mP chaḷābhijātisu aññataraṃ
instead.

Cp A III 383; DA I 162

³⁹⁹ BGK nibba-

⁴⁰⁰ ABGKM nigaṇṭho

⁴⁰¹⁻⁴⁰² BG °samāpattipaṭilābhitāya
nimittaṃ

B^mP °lābhitāya tannimittaṃ

⁴⁰² AK avenavādino

B^mP ajjhavādino

dhammā ⁴⁰³ viya accantasukhumabhāvappattiya sakiccasā-dhanāsamattatāya ⁴⁰⁴ thambha-kumbha-hattha-pād' ādisaṅghāto ⁴⁰⁵ viya n' eva rūpī, rūpasabhāvānativattanato ⁴⁰⁶ na arūpī ti evaṃ pavattatakkagāhena. Atha vā antānantikacatukkavāde ⁴⁰⁷ viya aññamaññapaṭikkhepavasena attho veditabbo. Kevalaṃ pana tattha ⁴⁰⁸ desakālabhedavasena tatiya-catutthavādā dassitā, idha kālavatthubhedavasenāti ayam eva viseso. ⁴⁰⁹ Kālabhedavasena idha ⁴¹⁰ tatiyavādassa pavatti rūpārūpanimittānaṃ saha anupaṭṭhānato; catutthavādassa pana vatthubhedavasena pavatti rūpārūpadhammasamūhato ⁴¹¹ eko attā ti takkavasenāti ⁴¹² tattha vuttanayānusārena veditabbaṃ.

Dutiyacatukke yaṃ vattabbaṃ taṃ

“ Amati gacchati ettha bhāvo osānaṃ ” ti (z)

ādinā antānantikavāde vuttanayena veditabbaṃ. Yadi pi aṭṭhasamāpattilābhino diṭṭhigatikassa vasena samāpattibhedena saññābhedasambhavato nānattasaññī attā ti ayam pi vādo samāpannakavasena labhati. Tathā pi samāpattiyaṃ ekarūpen' eva saññāya ⁴¹³ upaṭṭhānako *samāpannakavasena e k a t t a s a ñ ñ ī* ti āha. Ten' ev' ettha samāpannakagahaṇaṃ kataṃ. Ekasamāpattilābhino eva vā vasena attho veditabbo. Samāpattibhedena saññābheda-sambhave pi bahiddhā puthutt' ārammaṇe saññānānattena oḷārikaena nānattasaññitaṃ dassetuṃ *asamāpannakavasena n ā n a t t a s a ñ ñ ī* ti vuttaṃ. *Parittakasiṇavasena parittasaññī* ti iminā ⁴¹⁴ saññāvinimmutte dhamme saññaṃ ⁴¹⁵ yeva vā ⁴¹⁶ attā ti vadatīti dassitaṃ hoti. Kasiṇagahaṇaṃ c' ettha saññāya visayadassanaṃ, evaṃ *vipulakasiṇavase-nāti* ⁴¹⁷ etthāpi attho veditabbo. Evañ ca katvā antānantik-

(z) DAṬ

⁴⁰³ AKM sañkhāravasesa-
BG sañkhārasesa-
⁴⁰⁴ P °samattatāya
⁴⁰⁵ B^mP kuṭṭa for kumbha
AKM °hastha-pāgad' ādi-
⁴⁰⁶ A °sabhāvātivatta-
BG °sabhāvan ti vatta-
⁴⁰⁷ ABGKM °catutthavāde
⁴⁰⁸ AKM tatthan
P twice

⁴⁰⁹ B^mP add ti
⁴¹⁰ B^mP c' ettha
⁴¹¹ B^mP °dhammānaṃ samūhato
⁴¹² B^mP takkanavasenāti
⁴¹³ BG saññāyaṃ
⁴¹⁴ B^m add's sati pi
⁴¹⁵ B^m saññā
⁴¹⁶ B^m omits
⁴¹⁷ BG °vasenāpi

kavāde idha ca antānantacatukke ⁴¹⁸ paṭhamadutiyavādehi imesaṃ dvinnam vādānaṃ viseso siddho hoti, aññathā vuttappakāresu vādesu pubb' antāpar' antakappanabhedenā sati pi kehici visese kehici n' atthi yevāti. Atha vā

“ Aṅguṭṭhappamāṇo ⁴¹⁹ attā, ⁴²⁰ aṇumatto ⁴²¹ attā ” ti (a1)

ādi dassanavasena paritto saññī cāti *parittasaññī*. 119, 17
Kapila-Kaṇād' ādayo viya attano sabbagatabhāvapaṭijāna-
navasena appamāṇo saññī cāti *appamāṇasaññī* 119, 17
ti evam p' ettha attho daṭṭhabbo. Dibbacakkhuparibhaṇ-
ḍattā ⁴²² yathākammūpagañāṇassa dibbacakkhuppabhāva-
janitena yathākammūpagañāṇena dissamānā pi sattānaṃ
sukh' ādisamaṅgitā dibbacakkhunā va diṭṭhā hotīti āha
dibbena ⁴²³ cakkhunā ti ādi. Nanu ca *ek' anta-* 119, 18, 19
sukhī attā ti ādivādānaṃ apar' antadiṭṭhibhāvato
nibbattamānaṃ disvā ti vacanaṃ anuppannaṃ ⁴²⁴ ti ? Nānup- 119, 19
pannaṃ ⁴²⁵ anāgatassa ek' antasukhībhāv' ādikassa pakap-
panaṃ paccuppannāya ⁴²⁶ nibbattiyā dassanena adhippetan
ti. Ten' ev' āha *nibbattamānaṃ disvā ek' antasukhī* 119, 19
ti gaṇhātīti. Ettha ca tassaṃ tassaṃ ⁴²⁷ bhūmiyaṃ bahulaṃ
sukh' ādisahita-dhammappavattidassanena ⁴²⁸ tesam ek'
antasukhī ti ādi ⁴²⁹ gāho daṭṭhabbo. Atha vā hatthidassaka-
andhā viya diṭṭhigatikā yam yad eva passanti, tam tad eva
abhinivissa voharantīti na ettha yutti maggitabbā.

3

I. Asaññivāde ¹ asaññabhāve ² nibbattasattavasena
paṭhamavādo ;

Saññaṃ attato samanupassatīti ettha vuttanayena
saññaṃ yeva attā ti gaṇetvā tassa kiñcanabhāvena ṭhitāya ³

(a1) Cp Kaṭṭha Up IV 12 ; VI 17 ; Śvet. Up III 13

⁴¹⁸ BB^mP antānantika-

⁴¹⁹ P aṅgulappamāṇo

⁴²⁰ B^m adds yavappamāṇo

⁴²¹ B^mP add vā

⁴²² B^mP °bhaṇḍatāya

⁴²³ ABGKM dibba

⁴²⁴ A anuppatti anuppannaṃ

B^m anupapannaṃ

⁴²⁵ B^m nānupapannaṃ

⁴²⁶ ABGKM °ppannā

⁴²⁷ ABGKM tassa

⁴²⁸ BG °dhammappatti-

⁴²⁹ B^mP omīti

¹ AK asañña-

² BG asaññi-

³ P diṭṭhitāya

aññāya saññāya abhāvato asaṇṇī ti pavatto dutiyavādo ;
 tathā saññāya saha rūpadhamme, sabbe eva vā rūpārūpa-
 dhamme attā ti gahetvā pavatto tatiyavādo ; takkagāha-
 vassen' eva catuttho vādo pavatto. Tattha pubbe vuttanayen'
 eva attho veditabbo. Dutiyacatukke pi kasiṇarūpassa
 asaṇṇānanasabhāvatāya asaṇṇī ti katvā antānantikavāde
 vuttanayen' eva cattāro pi vikappā ⁴ pavattā. ⁵ N' evasaṇṇī-
 nāsaṇṇīvāde pi asaṇṇībhavē ⁶ nibbattasattass' eva cutipaṭi-
 sandhīsu sabbattha vā paṭusaṇṇīkiccaṃ kātum asamattāya
 sukhumāya saññāya atthibhāvapaṭijānanavasena paṭhama-
 vādo ; asaṇṇīvāde vuttanayena sukhumāya saññāya vasena
 pajānanasabhāvatāpaṭijānena ⁷ ca dutiyavād' ādayo pavattā
 ti evaṃ ekena pakārena sati pi kāraṇapariyesanassa sam-
 bhavē diṭṭhigatikavādānaṃ anādaraniyabhāvadassan' at-
 thaṃ *Tattha na ek' antena kāraṇaṃ pariyesitabban* ti vuttan
 ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Etesaṇ ca saṇṇī-asaṇṇī-n' evasaṇṇīnāsaṇṇī-
 vādānaṃ a r o g o p a r a m m a r a ṇ ā ti vacanato sas-
 satadiṭṭhisāṅgaho pākato yeva.

119, 28

9. Asato vināsasambhavato atthibhāvanibandhano uc-
 chedo ti vuttaṃ s a t o ti. Yathā hetuphalabhāvena ⁸
 pavattamānānaṃ sabhāvadhammānaṃ sati pi ekasantāna-
 pariāpannānaṃ bhinnasantatipatitehi visese ⁹ hetupha-
 lānaṃ param' atthato bhinnasabhāvattā bhinnasantāna-
 patitānaṃ viya accantabhedasanniṭṭhānena nānattanayassa
 micchāgahaṇaṃ ucchedābhinivesassa kāraṇaṃ, evaṃ hetu-
 phalabhūtānaṃ dhammānaṃ vijjamāne pi sabhāvabhede
 ekasantatipariāpannatāya ekattanayena ¹⁰ accantam abhe-
 dagahaṇaṃ pi kāraṇaṃ evāti dassetuṃ s a t t a s s ā ti
 vuttaṃ pāliyaṃ. Santānavasena hi vattamānesu khandhesu
 ghanavinibbhogābhāvena sattaḡāho, sattassa ¹¹ ca ¹¹ atthi-
 bhāvagāhanibandhanato ¹² ucchedagāho yāvāyaṃ attā ¹³
 ucchijjati, tāvāyaṃ vijjati yevāti gahaṇato, ¹⁴ niratthiyavi-
 nāso ¹⁵ idha ucchedo ti adhippeto ti āha *upacchedan* ti.

119, 31

⁴ B^mP omī⁵ B^m veditabbā tathā
P veditabbā⁶ B^m n' evasaṇṇī-nāsaṇṇībhavē⁷ B^mP saṇṇānana-⁸ BGM hetuhetu-⁹ A vināsa

K visesa

¹⁰ BG ek' antanayena¹¹ BG sattass' eva¹² B^mP °nibandhano¹³ B^mP add na¹⁴ ABGKM gaṇhato¹⁵ AKM niratthaya-B^mP nirudaya-

Cp Skt nirasti

Visesena nāso *vināso*, abhāvo. So pana maṃsacak-
khupaññācakkhūnaṃ dassanapathātikkamo yeva hotīti āha
adassanan ti. Adassane hi nāsa-saddo loke nirūlho ¹⁶ ti.
Bhāvavigaman ¹⁷ ti sabhāvāpagamaṃ. Yo hi niranvayavinā-
savasena ¹⁸ ucchijjati, na so attano sabhāvena tiṭṭhatīti.

Lābhī ti dibbacakkhuññālalābhī. *Cutimattam evāti* sekha-
puthujjanānaṃ ¹⁹ pi cutimattam eva. *Na upapātan* ²⁰ ti
pubbayogābhāvena parikkammākaraṇena vā upapātaṃ ²¹
daṭṭhuṃ na sakkoti. Ko ²² paralokaṃ jānātīti n' atthikavā-
davasena ²³ mahāmūlhabhāven' eva vā: Ito añño paraloko
atthīti anavabodham āha. Ettako yeva visayo 'yaṃ ²⁴
indriyagocaro ti. Attano dhītuyā hatthagāṇhanakarājā ²⁵
viya *kāmasukhagiddhatāya* ²⁶ vā. *Na puna virūhanāti*
patitapaṇṇānaṃ vaṇṇena appaṭisandhikabhāvam āha.
Evam ²⁷ *sattā* ti yathā paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pamutto ²⁸
na paṭisandhiyati, evaṃ sabbe pi sattā appaṭisandhikama-
raṇam eva nigacchantīti. Jalabubbulakūpamā hi sattā ti
tassa laddhi. *Tathā* ti vuttappakārena. Lābhino pi cutito
uddham adassanen' eva imā diṭṭhiyo uppajantīti āha
vikappetvā vā ti.

Etth' āha: Yathā amarāvikkhepikavādā ²⁹ ek' antaṃ ³⁰
alābhīvasen' eva dassitā, yathā ca uddham āghātanikasañ-
nīvāde ³¹ catutthacatukko ³² ek' antalābhīvasen' eva, na ³³
evam ayaṃ. Ayam pana sassat' ekaccasassatavād' ādayo
viya lābhī-alābhīvasena pavatto. Tathā hi vuttaṃ *Tattha dve*
janā ti ādi. Yadi evaṃ kasmā sassatavād' ādidesanāhi idha
aññathā desanā pavattā ti? Vuccate: — Desanāvilāsappat-
tito. ³⁴ Desanāvilāsappattā hi Buddhā Bhagavanto, te

¹⁶ ABGKM nirūḍho

¹⁷ A °virūcan

BG °virācan

K °viruman

M °virāman

DA bhava- with v.l. bhāva-

¹⁸ B^mP nirudayavināsa-

¹⁹ B^mP sekkha-

²⁰ ABGKM uppātan
DA uppattim with v.l.
upapātam

²¹ ABGKM uppātam

²² B^m alābhī ca ko

P alābhiko

²³ ABGKM n' atthivāda-

²⁴ B^m yo 'yaṃ

²⁵ B^m °rāj' ādi

²⁶ DA °gijjhatāya

²⁷ B^mP add eva

²⁸ B^mP pavutto

M mutto

²⁹ P adds ek' antavādā

³⁰ B^m °anta

³¹ B^mP °vāda

³² B^mP omī catuttha

³³ BK omī

³⁴ BG omī

vineyy' ajjhāsayanurūpaṃ³⁵ vividhen' ākārena dhammaṃ desenti. Aññathā idhāpi ca evaṃ Bhagavā deseyya: Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappam anvāya ... pe ... yathā samāhite citte³⁶ sattānaṃ³⁷ cutūpapātāñāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti, so dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena arahato cuticittaṃ passati, puthūnaṃ vā pana³⁸ sattānaṃ, na h' eva kho tad uddhaṃ uppattiṃ;³⁹ so evam āha: Yato kho bho ayam attā ti ādinā. Visessalābhino takkino ca visuṃ katvā tasmā desanāvilāsena vineyy' ajjhāsayanurūpaṃ⁴⁰ sassatavād' ādidesanāhi aññathāyaṃ desanā pavattā ti datṭhabbaṃ. Atha vā ekaccasassatavād' ādisu viya idha takkivādito visessalābhivādo bhinn' ākāro, atha kho samānabhedatāya samān' ākāro yevāti imassa visesassa pakāsan' atthaṃ Bhagavatā ayam ucchedavādo purimavādehi viṣiṭṭh' ākāro desito. Sambhavati hi takkino pi anussav' ādivasena adhigamavato viya idha abhiniveso. Atha vā na imā diṭṭhiyo Bhagavatā anāgate evaṃ bhāvitāvasena⁴¹ desitā, nāpi parikkappavasena,⁴² atha kho yathā yathā diṭṭhigatikehi: Idam eva saccam, mogham aññanti paññattā tathā tathā yathābhuccaṃ sabbaññutañānena paricchinditvā pakāsītā yena⁴³ gambhīr' ādippakārā aputhujanagocarā Buddhadhammā pakāsanti,⁴⁴ yesaṃ ca parikittanena Tathāgatā samma-d-eva thomitā honti; ucchedavādīhi ca diṭṭhigatikehi⁴⁵ yathā uttar' uttarabhavadassīhi⁴⁶ adharādharaḥ bhavadassī⁴⁷-vādapaṭisedhanavasena⁴⁸ saka-sakavādā patitṭhāpitā; tathāyaṃ desanā pavattā ti purimadesanāhi imissā desanāya pavattibhedo na codetabbo. Evañ ca katvā arūpabhavabhedavasena viya kāmārūpabhavabhedavasena nāpi ucchedavādo vibhajitvā vattabbo.⁴⁹ Atha vā paccekam kāmārūpabhavabhedavasena viya arūpabhavabhedavasena nāpi⁵⁰ na vibhajitvā vattabbo. Evañ ca sati

³⁵ B^m veneyy'-³⁶ ABGKM *omit*³⁷ P *sattā*³⁸ B^mP *para*³⁹ B^mP *upapattiṃ*⁴⁰ B^mP *veneyy'*⁴¹ B^m *bhāvivasena*⁴² AKM *kappavasena*⁴³ B^mP *yehi*⁴⁴ AK *pakāsanān ti*⁴⁵ AKM *°gatiko hi*⁴⁶ G *uttar' anuttara-*⁴⁷ B^mP *aparabhavadassīnaṃ tesam*⁴⁸ B^m *°paṭisedhavasena*P *°paṭisedhadesana*⁴⁹ B^mP *datṭhabbo*⁵⁰ B^mP *°bhavavasena nāpi*

Bhagavatā vutta-sattakato ⁵¹ bahutarabhedo appatarabhedo vā ucchedavādo āpajjatīti evam pakārā pi codanā anavakāsā vāti.

Etth' āha : — Yuttaṃ tāva purimesu tīsu vādesu kāyassa bheda ti vuttaṃ pañcavokārabhavadariyāpannam attabhāvaṃ ārabha pavattattā tesam vādānam. Catuvokārabhavadariyāpannam pana attabhāvaṃ nissāya pavattesu catutth' ādisu ⁵² catusu vādesu kasmā kāyassa bheda ti vuttaṃ ? Na hi arūpīnam ⁵³ kāyo ⁵⁴ vijjatīti. Saccam ⁵⁵ etaṃ, rūp' attabhāve pavattavohāren' eva pana diṭṭhigatiko arūp' attabhāve pi kāyavohāram ⁵⁶ āropetvā āha kāyassa bheda ti. Yathā ca diṭṭhigatikā diṭṭhiyo paññāpentī, tathā ca Bhagavā dasseti. Arūpakāyabhāvato vā phass' ādidhammasamūhābhūte arūp' attabhāve kāyaniddeso daṭṭhabbo. Ettha ca kāmam ⁵⁷ dev' attabhāv' ādi-niravasesavibhavadatiṭṭhāpakānam ⁵⁸ dutiyavād' ādinam ⁵⁹ yutto apar' antakappikabhāvo ⁶⁰ anāgatavisayattā ⁶¹ tesam vādānam, na pana diṭṭhigatikapaccakkhabhūta-manuss' attabhāva-samucchedapatiṭṭhāpakassa paṭhamavādassa paccuppannavisayattā. Dutiyavād' ādinam hi purima-purimavādasaṅgahitass' eva ⁶² attano tad uttar' uttarabhavūpappannassa ⁶³ samucchedacodanato ⁶⁴ yujjati apar' antakappikatā. Tathā ca No ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvata sammā samucchinno hotīti ādi vuttaṃ, yaṃ pana tattha vuttaṃ Atthi kho bho añño attā ti, taṃ manussakāy' ādi-kāyavisesāpekkhāya ⁶⁵ vuttaṃ, na sabbathā aññabhāvato. ⁶⁶ Idhalokapariyāpannatte pi ca paṭhamavādivisayassa anāgatakālass' eva tassa adhippetattā paṭhamavādino pi apar' antakappikatāya na koci virodho. ⁶⁷

⁵¹ AK °satta kato

P vuttaṃ-

⁵² BG ca tatth' ādisu

⁵³ M rūpīnam

⁵⁴ BG kāye

⁵⁵ ABGKM sabbam

⁵⁶ ABGKM kāye-

⁵⁷ B^mP kāmā

⁵⁸ B °vibhavūpatiṭṭhā-

⁵⁹ AKM °vādānam

BG dutiy' ādivādānam

⁶⁰ AK °kampika-; BG °bhāve

⁶¹ B^mP anāgataladdhivisayattā

⁶² AK °vādasaṅgīta-

BG °purimāpadassa gahitass'-

⁶³ B^m °uttar' uttaribhavo-

papanna-

P °bhav' uppannassa

⁶⁴ B^mP samucchedato

⁶⁵ B^mP manussakāyavisesā-

⁶⁶ B^m add's ti no na yutto

⁶⁷ B^m add's ti

- 121, 1 19. *Diṭṭhadhammo* ti dassanabhūtena nāṇena upaladdha-
 121, 1 dhammo. Tattha yo anindriyavisayo,⁶⁸ so pi supākaṭa-
 121, 2 bhāvena indriyavisayo viya hotīti āha *diṭṭhadhammo ti*
*paccakkhadhammo*⁶⁹ *vuccatīti*. Ten' eva ca⁷⁰ *Tattha*⁷⁰
tattha paṭiladdh' attabhāvass' etaṃ adhvācānaṃ ti vuttaṃ.
 121, 26 21. *Antonijjhāyanalakkhaṇo* ti nāti-bhoga-roga-sīla-diṭṭhi-
 byasanehi⁷¹ phuṭṭhassa cetaso anto abbhantaraṃ nijjhā-
 121, 26, 27 yanāṃ⁷² socanaṃ antonijjhāyanāṃ, taṃ lakkhaṇaṃ etas-
 sāti *antonijjhāyanalakkhaṇo*. *Tanissitalālappanalakkhaṇo*⁷³
 ti taṃ yathāvuttalakkhaṇaṃ⁷⁴ sokaṃ samuṭṭhānāhetuṃ
 nissitaṃ tannissitaṃ, bhusaṃ vilāpanaṃ lālappanaṃ,⁷⁵
 121, 27 tannissitaṃ ca lālappanaṃ ca tannissitalālappanaṃ, taṃ
 lakkhaṇaṃ etassāti *tannissitalālappanalakkhaṇo*. Nāti-
 121, 29 byasan' ādinā phuṭṭhassa⁷⁶ paridevane⁷⁷ pi⁷⁷ asakkuṇaṇ-
 121, 29 tassa⁷⁸ antogatasokasamuṭṭhito bhuso āyāso *u p ā y ā s o*.
 So pana yasmā cetaso avasann' ākāro⁷⁹ hoti, tasmā *Visā-*
dalakkhaṇo ti vutto.
 121, 31 22. *Vitakkaṇaṃ Vitakkaṇaṃ*, taṃ pana abhini-
 121, 31 ropanasabhāvo vitakko yevāti āha *abhi ... pe ... vitakko*
 122, 1 ti. Esa nayo *Vicāritāna* ti etthāpi. Khobhakarasa-
 bhāvattā vitakkavicārānaṃ taṃ-sahitaṃ jhānaṃ sa-
 122, 3 uppiḷaṃ viya hotīti vuttaṃ *sakaṇṭakaṃ viya khāyati*.
 122, 5 23. Yāya ubbilāpanapītiyā uppannāya cittaṃ ubbi-
 lāpitaṃ⁸⁰ ti vuccati, sā pīti *ubbillāvitattaṃ*.⁸¹
 122, 5 Yasmā pana cittassa ubbilabhāvo⁸² tassā pītiyā sati hoti,
 122, 6 nāsati, tasmā sā *ubbilabhāvakarāṇaṃ*⁸³ ti vuttā.
 24. *Ābhogo* ti vā cittassa ābhuggabhāvo, āram-
 maṇe onatabhāvo ti attho. Sukhena hi cittaṃ ārammaṇe
 abhinataṃ hoti, na dukkhena viya apanataṃ, nāpi adukkha-

⁶⁸ ABGKM *add* viya hotīti āha⁶⁹ AKM paccavekkha-⁷⁰ BG catuttha⁷¹ AK °sil' ādi-diṭṭhi-⁷² BGM vijjhā-⁷³ P °lakkhaṇaṃ⁷⁴ B^m *omits*⁷⁵ ABGKM lālappa-⁷⁶ ABGKM phuṭṭhassa⁷⁷ B^m °devanāpi⁷⁸ A asakkuṇeyyantassa⁷⁹ B^mP appasann' ākāroSkt avasanna = *dispirited**depressed*

> ava + √sad to sink

⁸⁰ AGKM ubbilātan

B ubbillāvitattān

P uppiḷāpan

⁸¹ AKM ubbillātacittāṃ

P uppiḷāvitattāṃ

⁸² BG ubbillābhāvo

P uppiḷa-

⁸³ P uppiḷa-

DA ubbillā- with v.l. ubbila-

m-asukhena ⁸⁴ viya anabhinatam anapanatañ ca. Tattha khuppiṇā' ādi-abhibhūtaṃ viya manuññabhojan' ādisu kāmehi ⁸⁵ viveciyamānassa tad ārammaṇapattānā ⁸⁶ vise-sato abhivaḍḍhati. Uḷārassa pana kāmarasassa yāvad atthaṃ tittassa ⁸⁷ manuññarasabhojanam ⁸⁸ bhuttāvino viya suhitassa bhottukāmatā kāmesu pātavyatā na hoti. Visayarasagiddhatāya ⁸⁹ visayehi dummocayo pi jalūkā ⁹⁰ viya sayam ⁹¹ eva muñcatīti ⁹² ca ayoniso ⁹³ ummujjivā kāmagaṇasantappitatāya saṃsāradukkhavūpasamaṃ vyākāsi paṭhamavādī. Kām' ādinaṃ ādinavadassitāya, paṭham' ādijhānasukhassa santabhāvadassitāya ca paṭham' ādijhānasukhassa santabhāvadassitāya ca paṭham' ādijhānasukhatitthiyā ⁹⁴ saṃsāradukkh' upacchedaṃ vyākāmsu ⁹⁵ dutiy' ādivādino, idhāpi ucchedavāde vuttappakāro vicāro yathāsambhavaṃ ānetvā vattabbo. Ayam pan' ettha viseso : — Ekasmiṃ ⁹⁶ pi ⁹⁷ attabhāve pañcavādā labbhanti. Ten' eva hi pāḷiyam : Añño attā ti aññagahaṇam na kataṃ. Katham pan' ettha accantanibbānapaññāpakassa attano diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādassa sassatadiṭṭhiyā saṅgaho, na pana ucchedadiṭṭhiyā ti ? Taṃ-taṃ-sukhavisesasamaṅgitā-paṭiladdhena bandhavimokkhena suddhassa attano ⁹⁸ saka-rūpe avatṭhānadīpanato.

27. *Sesā* ti sesā pañcapaññāsadiṭṭhiyo. Tāsu antānanti- ^{122, 10} kavād' ādinaṃ sassatadiṭṭhibhāvo tattha tattha pakāsito yeva.

Kim pana kāraṇam pubb' antāpar' antā eva diṭṭhābhini-vesassa visayabhāvena dassitā, na pana tad ubhayavemaj-jhan ⁹⁹ ti ? Asambhavato. Na hi pubb' antāpar' antesu viya tad ubhayavinimutte majjh' ante ¹⁰⁰ diṭṭhikappanā sambhavati ittarakālattā. Atha pana paccuppannabhavo tad ubhayavemajjham. Evaṃ sati diṭṭhikappanakkhamo ¹⁰¹

⁸⁴ ABGKM adukkhasukhena
P *adds* sukhena
⁸⁵⁻⁸⁶ B^mP 'mānass' upādāram-
maṇa-
⁸⁷ AK titthaṃ tittassa
BG titthassa
⁸⁸ BG 'bhojanā
⁸⁹ B^mP visayassa giddha-
⁹⁰⁻⁹¹ P visayam
⁹² ABGKM vuccatīti

⁹³ AK *add* manasi
⁹⁴ AKM 'tittiyā
⁹⁵ AKM vyākataṃsu
⁹⁶ P etasmiṃ
⁹⁷ B^mP pi
⁹⁸ A atthino
⁹⁹ B^mP ubhayam ekajjhan
¹⁰⁰ ABGKM majjhatte
¹⁰¹ AG 'kappanākkamo
B 'kappanokkamo

122, 13

tassa ubhayabhāgo¹⁰⁰ pubb' antāpar' antesu yeva antogadho ti¹⁰¹ kathaṇ ca dassitaṃ.¹⁰¹ Atha vā pubb' antāpar' antavantatāya¹⁰² pubb' antāpar' anto ti majjh' anto vuccati, so ca pubb' antāpar' antakappikā¹⁰³ vā¹⁰⁴ pubb' antāpar' antānudiṭṭhino¹⁰⁵ ti¹⁰⁶ vadantena pubb' antāpar' antehi visuṃ katvā vutto yevāti datṭhabbo. Aṭṭhakathāyam pi *sabbe pi te*¹⁰⁷ *pubb' antāpar' antakappike* ti etena sāmañña-niddesena ekasesena vā saṅgahitā¹⁰⁸ ti veditabbā.¹⁰⁹ Aññathā saṅkaḍḍhitvā vuttavacanassa anatthakatā¹¹⁰ āpaj-jeyyāti. Ke pana te¹¹¹ pubb' antāpar' antakappikā? Ye antānantikā hutvā diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā ti evaṃ pakārā veditabbā.

Ettha ca sabbe te imeh' eva¹¹² dvāsaṭṭhiyā vatthūhi etesaṃ vā aññatarena n' atthi ito bahiddhā ti vacanato pubb' antakappik' ādittayavinimmuttassa ca kassaci diṭṭhigatikassa abhāvato yāni tāni Sāmaññaphal' ādisu¹¹³ sutt' antaresu vuttappakārāni akiriyaḥetu-n' atthikavād' ādini,¹¹⁴ yāni ca issara-pakati¹¹⁵ pajāpati-purisa-sabhāva¹¹⁶ yadicchāvād' ādippabhedāni diṭṭhigatāni bahiddhā pi dissamānāni, tesāṃ etth' eva saṅgaho antogadhatā ca veditabbā. Kathaṃ? Akiriyaḥvādo tāva v a ñ j h o k ū ṭ a ṭ ṭ h o ti ādinā kiriyābhāvadīpanato¹¹⁷ sassata-vāde antogadho, tathā

“ Satt' ime kāyā ” ti (a)

ādi nayapavatto Pakudhavādo.

“ N' atthi hetu n' atthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāyā ” ti (b)

(a) D I 56

(b) D I 53

- ¹⁰⁰ B^m ubhayasabhāvo
P ubhayabhāvo
¹⁰¹ B^mP katham adassitaṃ
¹⁰² A pubb' antāpar' antatāya
BG pubb' antāpar' anta-
vaṇnatāya
¹⁰³ AK °kappikāya
¹⁰⁴ ABGKM ca
¹⁰⁵ ABGKM °apar' antakappino
diṭṭhikā
¹⁰⁶ ABGKM vā ti ca
¹⁰⁷ B^mP add apar' antakappike

- ¹⁰⁸ ABGKM °gahito
¹⁰⁹ B^mP datṭhabbaṃ
¹¹⁰ ABG °kathaṃ
¹¹¹ BG tesu
¹¹² P ime yeva
¹¹³ B^m °ādi
¹¹⁴ B^mP °āhetuka-
¹¹⁵ B^m omits pakati
¹¹⁶ B^mP add kāla
¹¹⁷ AKM °bhāvā-
BG kiyāsabhāvā-

ādi vacanato ahetukavādo adhiccasamuppannikavāde ¹¹⁸ antogadho.

“ N' atthi paro loko ” ti ^(c)

ādi vacanato n' atthikavādo ucchedavāde antogadho. Tathā hi tattha kāyassa bhedā ucchijjatīti ādi vuttaṃ. Paṭhamena ādi-saddena Nigaṇṭhavād' ādayo saṅgahitā. Yadi pi pāliyaṃ Nātaputtavādabhāvena ¹¹⁹ catuyāmasaṃvaro āgato, tathā pi ¹²⁰ sattabhaṅgikkamena ¹²¹ vikkhepavāditāya Nātaputtavādo pi Saṅjayavādo viya amarāvikkhepavāde ¹²² antogadho.

“ Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ” ti ^(d)

evam pakārā vādā Rūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti ādi vādesu saṅgahaṃ gacchanti.

“ Hoti Tathāgato param maraṇā ” ^(e)

“ Atthi sattā opapātikā ” ti ^(f)

evam pakārā sassatavāde.

“ Na hoti Tathāgato param maraṇā ” ^(g)

“ N' atthi sattā opapātikā ” ti ^(h)

evam pakārā ucchedavādena saṅgahitā.

“ Hoti ca na hoti ca Tathāgato param maraṇā ” ⁽ⁱ⁾

“ Atthi ca n' atthi ¹²³ ca ¹²³ sattā opapātikā ” ti ^(j)

evam pakārā ekaccasassatavāde antogadhā.

“ N' eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato param maraṇā ” ^(k)

“ N' ev' atthi na n' atthi sattā opapātikā ” ti ^(l)

(c) D I 55 (d) D I 158 (e) D I 189 (f) M I 403 (g) D I 189
(h) M I 401 (i) D I 190 (j) ? (k) D I 190 (l) ?

¹¹⁸ ABGKM °samuppattivāde

¹¹⁹ B^mP Nātaputta- *always*

¹²⁰ ABGKM *add* 113

¹²¹ B^mP sattavatātikkamena

¹²² B^m °vādesu

¹²³ ABGKM *omit*

ca evam pakārā amarāvikkhepavāde antogadhā. Issara-pajāpati - purisa - kālavādā ekaccasassatavāde antogadhā, tathā Kaṇādavādo.¹²⁴ Sabbhāva-niyati-yadicchāvādā adhiccasamuppannikavādena¹²⁵ saṅgahitā. Iminā nayena sutt' antaresu bahiddhā ca dissamānānaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ imāsu dvāsaṭṭhiyā diṭṭhīsu antogadhatā veditabbā.

122, 18

31. *Ajjhāsayan* ti diṭṭh' ajjhāsayaṃ,¹²⁶ sassat' uccheda-diṭṭhivasena¹²⁷ hi sattānaṃ saṅkilesapakkhe duvidho ajjhāsaya, tañ ca Bhagavā aparimāṇāsu lokadhātusu aparimāṇānaṃ sattānaṃ aparimāṇe eva ñeyyavisese uppajjanavasena anekabhedabhinnānaṃ¹²⁸ pi Cattāro jaṇā sassaata vādā ti ādinā dvāsaṭṭhiyā pabhedeḥi saṅgaṇhanavasena sabbaññutañāṇena paricchinditvā dassento pamāṇabhūtāya tulāya dhārayamāno viya hotīti āha *tulāya tulāyanto*¹²⁹ viyāti. Tathā hi vakkhati

122, 18

“ Antojālikatā ” ti (m)

122, 18

ādi. *Sinerupādato*¹³⁰ *vālikam*¹³¹ *uddharanto* viyāti etena sabbaññutañāṇato aññassa imissā desanāya asakkuṇeyyataṃ dasseti.

122, 22

Anusandhānaṃ anusandhi, pucchāya¹³² kato anusandhi *pucchānusandhi*.¹³³ Atha vā anusandadhātīti¹³⁴ anusandhi; pucchā anusandhi etassāti pucchānusandhi. Pucchāya

122, 22

anusandhiyati vā pucchānusandhi. *Ajjhāsayanūsanandhimhi*

122, 23

pi es' eva nayo. *Yathānusandhīti* ettha pana anusandhiyātīti anusandhi. Yā yā anusandhi yathānusandhi. Anusandhi-anurūpaṃ vā yathānusandhīti sadd' attho veditabbo. So:

123, 11-

*Yena*¹³⁵ *pana*¹³⁵ *dhammena desanā*¹³⁶ *ādimhi*¹³⁶ *utṭhitā* *tassa dhammassa*¹³⁷ *anurūpadhammavasena vā paṭipakkha-dhammavasena*¹³⁸ *vā yesu suttasu upari desanā āgacchati*,¹³⁹

(m) D I 46

¹²⁴ AKM kāraṇādavādo

¹²⁵ ABGKM °samupattivādena

¹²⁶ B^mP diṭṭhi 'jjhāsayaṃ

¹²⁷ ABGKM °ucchedaṃ-

¹²⁸ ABGKM °bhinnam

¹²⁹ AB^mP tulāya-

¹³⁰ ABGKM °pātato

¹³¹ B^m vālukam

¹³² ABGKM pucchā

¹³³ ABGKM omit

¹³⁴ B^m °sandhayatīti

P °sandhāyatīti

anusandahati is the more regular

Pāli form. Skt √dhā dadhate

¹³⁵ ABGKM pana yena

¹³⁶ B^m and DA ādimhi desanā

¹³⁷ ABGKM omit

¹³⁸ B^m and DA omit dhamma

¹³⁹ BG anugacchati

tesaṃ vasena yathānusandhi ¹⁴⁰ *veditabbo. Seyyathīdaṃ* ¹⁴¹ *Ākaṅkheyyasutte heṭṭhā sīlena desanā uṭṭhitā, upari cha abhiññā āgatā. ... pe ... kakacūpame heṭṭhā akkhantiyā uṭṭhitā, upari* ¹⁴² *kakacūpamo vādo āgato* ¹⁴² *ti aṭṭhakathāyaṃ* ^{123, -19} *vutto eva.* ¹⁴³

Iti kirāti Bhagavatā ¹⁴⁴ *yathādesitāya attasuññatāya* ^{122, 31} *attano aruccanabhāvadīpanaṃ. Bho ti dhamm' ālapanāṃ.* ^{122, 31} *Anattakatānīti attanā na* ¹⁴⁵ *katāni, anattakehi vā khandhehi* ^{123, 1} *katāni. Kam attānaṃ phusissanti* ¹⁴⁶ *asati attani khandhā-* ^{123, 1} *nañ ca khaṇikattā kammāni kaṃ* ¹⁴⁷ *attano phalena phusis-* ¹⁴⁸ *santi,* ¹⁴⁸ *ko kammaphalaṃ paṭisaṃvedetīti attho. Avidvā ti* ^{123, 5} *sut' ādivirahena ariyadhammassa akovidatāya na vidvā. Avijjāgato ti avijjāya upagato, ariyadhamme avinitatāya* ^{123, 5} *appahīnāvijjo ti attho. Tanhādhipateyyena cetasā ti:* ^{123, 5} *Yadi* ^{123, 5} *ahaṃ nāma koci n' atthi mayā katassa kammassa ko phalaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sati pana tasmim siyā phalūpabhogo* ¹⁴⁹ *ti tanhādhipatito āgatena* ¹⁵⁰ *attavād' upādānasahagatacetasā. Atidhāvitabban ti khaṇik' ante pi saṅkhārānaṃ yasmiṃ* ^{123, 6} *santāne kammaṃ kataṃ, tatth' eva phal' uppattito dhamma-* ^{123, 6} *puñjamattass' eva siddhe kammaphalasambandhe ekatta-* ^{123, 6} *nayaṃ micchā gahetvā etena kārakavedakabhūtena bhavi-* ^{123, 6} *tabbaṃ, aññathā kammaphalānaṃ sambandho na siyā ti att' attaniyasuññatāpakāsaṇaṃ satthusāsaṇaṃ atikkamitabbaṃ maññeyyāti attho.*

Upari cha abhiññā āgatā ti anurūpadhammavasena ¹⁵¹ ^{123, 15} *yathānusandhiṃ dasseti, itare* ¹⁵² *paṭipakkhavasena. Kilesenāti* ¹⁵³

“Lobho cittassa upakkilesa ¹⁵⁴” ti (n)

ādinā kilesavasena. *Imasmim pīti pi-saddena yathāvutta-* ^{123, 19} *sutt' ādisu* ¹⁵⁵ *paṭipakkhavasena yathānusandhi, evaṃ*

(n) M I 36

¹⁴⁰ ABGKM omit

¹⁴¹ ABGKM yathā

¹⁴²⁻¹⁴³ B^m and DA kakacūpamā āgatā

¹⁴³ B^mP omit

¹⁴⁴ B^mP Bhagavato

¹⁴⁵ ABGKM omit

¹⁴⁶ ABGKM phussissa-

¹⁴⁷ B^m adds attānaṃ

¹⁴⁸ ABGKM phussissa-

¹⁴⁹ ABGKM phalūpago

¹⁵⁰ B^mP āgato tanhādhipateyyo tena

¹⁵¹ ABGKM arūpa-

¹⁵² B^mP itarehi

¹⁵³ ABGKM kilesavasenāti

¹⁵⁴ BG uppattikilesa

¹⁵⁵ GK yathā Vatthasutt'-

imasmim pi sutte ti dasseti. Tathā hi nīccasār' ādipaññāpakānaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ vasena uṭṭhitā¹⁵⁶ ayaṃ desanā nīccasār' ādisuññatāpakāsanena niṭṭhāpitā ti.

- 123, 23 *Mariyādāvibhāgadassan' atthan*¹⁵⁷ ti sassat' ādi diṭṭhi-
dassanassa sammādassanena saṅkarābhāvavibhāvan' at-
123, 25 *tham*. Tad api vedayitan ti sambandho. *Ajānataṃ*
a passatan ti: Sassato attā ca loko cāti idaṃ diṭ-
ṭhiṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ parāmaṭṭhaṃ evaṃ gahitaṃ evaṃ abhi-
samparāyan ti yathābhūtaṃ ajānantānaṃ apassantānaṃ.
Tathā yasmim vedayite avitatanṭhatāya evaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ
upādiyanti, taṃ vedayitaṃ samuday' ādito yathābhūtaṃ
ajānantānaṃ apassantānaṃ, etena anāvaraṇaṇāpasamānta-
cakkhūhi yathā Tathāgatānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ettha ñāṇadas-
sanaṃ, na evaṃ diṭṭhigatikānaṃ, atho kho taṇhādiṭṭhi-
parāmāso yevāti dasseti. Ten' eva cāyaṃ desanā mariyā-
123, 29 *dāvibhāgadassan' atthā jātā*. Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana *yathā-*
*bhūtaṃ dhammānaṃ sabhāvaṃ*¹⁵⁸ *ajānantānaṃ apassantānaṃ*
ti avisesena vuttaṃ. Na hi saṅkhatadhammasabhāvaṃ¹⁵⁹
ajānanamattena¹⁶⁰ micchā abhinivisanti. Sāmaññaco-
danā¹⁶¹ ca visese avatiṭṭhatīti ayaṃ visesayojanā katā.
124, 1 *Taṃ vedayitan* ti sassato attā ca loko cāti diṭṭhipaññāpana-
vasena pavattaṃ diṭṭh' assāḍabhūtaṃ¹⁶² anubhavanaṃ.
123, 31 *Taṇhāgatānaṃ* ti taṇhāpagatānaṃ,¹⁶³ upagatānaṃ pavat-
tānaṃ vā. *Tañ ca kho paṇ' etan* ti ca yathāvuttaṃ vedayi-
124, 1 *taṃ*¹⁶⁴ paccāmasati. Taṃ hi vaṭṭ' āmisabhūtaṃ diṭṭhitaṇ-
hāsallānuviddhatāya sa-ubbilattā¹⁶⁵ cañcalaṃ, na magga-
phalasukhaṃ viya ekarūpena avatiṭṭhatīti. Ten' ev' āha
124, 2 *paritasitenāti*¹⁶⁶ ādi. Atha vā evaṃ visesakāraṇato dvāsaṭṭhi
diṭṭhigatāni vibhajitvā idāni avisesakāraṇato tāni dassetuṃ
123, 24 *Tatra bhikkhave ti ādikā desanā āraddhā*. Sab-
besaṃ hi diṭṭhigatikānaṃ vedanā avijjā taṇhā ca avasiṭ-
123, 24 *ṭhakāraṇaṃ*¹⁶⁷ ti. Tattha *Tad apīti sassataṃ*
*attānañ ca lokañ ca paññāpentīti*¹⁶⁸ ettha

¹⁵⁶ BG upaṭṭhitā

¹⁵⁷ B^m mariyāda-

¹⁵⁸ P abhāvaṃ

¹⁵⁹ ABGKM saṅkhārā dhammā

¹⁶⁰ ABGKM omīti

¹⁶¹ B^m P Sāmaññajotana

¹⁶² B^m P diṭṭhiyā anubhūtaṃ

¹⁶³ B^m P taṇhāya gatānaṃ

¹⁶⁴ ABGKM vediyitaṃ

¹⁶⁵ ABGKM P sa-uppilattā

¹⁶⁶ B^m °tassitenāti

¹⁶⁷ BG avasiṭṭha-

¹⁶⁸ B^m P paññāpe-

yad etaṃ sassato attā ca loko cāti paññāpanaṃ, tad api. Sukh' ādibhedāṃ tividhaṃ vedayitaṃ yathākkamaṃ dukkhasallāniccato avisesena samuday' atthaṅgam' assād' ādinavanissaraṇato vā yathābhūtaṃ ajānantānaṃ apasantaṇaṃ, tato eva ca ¹⁶⁹ sukh' ādipatthanā sambhavato taṇhāya upagatatā taṇhāgatānaṃ taṇhāparitasinena ¹⁷⁰ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ eva diṭṭhicalanaṃ eva. Asati attani ko vedanaṃ anubhavatīti kāyavacīdvāresu diṭṭhiyā copanapattimattam eva vā. Na pana diṭṭhiyā paññāpetabbo sassato koci dhammo atthīti attho. Ekaccasassatavād' ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

45. Yena taṇhāparitasinena ¹⁷¹ etāni diṭṭhigatāni pavatanti, tassa vedayitaṃ paccayo, vedayitassāpi phasso paccayo ti desanā diṭṭhiyā paccayaparamparāniddhāraṇa ti āha *paramparapaccayadassan' atthan* ti. Tena yathāpaññāpanadhammo diṭṭhi, tappaccayadhammā ca yathāsakaṃ paccayavasen' eva uppajjanti, na paccayehi vinā. Evaṃ paññāpetabbadhammā pi rūpavedanādayo; na ettha koci attā vā loko vā sassato ti ayam attho dassito ti daṭṭhabbam. ^{124, 7}

58. *Tassāti* ¹⁷² phassassa. ¹⁷³ *Diṭṭhivedayite* ti ¹⁷⁴ diṭṭhiyā paccayabhūte vedayite, phassapadhānehi ¹⁷⁵ attano paccayehi nipphādetabbo ti attho. Vinā pi cakkh' ādivatthūhi sampayuttadhammehi ca kehici vedanā uppajjati, na pana kadāci phassena vinā ti phasso vedanāya balavakāraṇa ti āha *balavabhāvadassan' atthan* ti. Sannihito pi ¹⁷⁶ visayo sace phusan' ākārahitō hoti citt' uppādo, na tassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo hotīti phasso va sampayuttadhammānaṃ visesapaccayo. Tathā hi Bhagavatā citt' uppādaṃ vibhajantena phasso yeva paṭhamam uddhaṭo, vedanāya pana adhiṭṭhānaṃ eva. ^{124, 13}

71. Heṭṭhā tīsu pi vāresu adhikatattā, upari ca paṭisaṃvedetīti vakkhamānattā vedayitaṃ ettha padhāna ti āha *sabbadiṭṭhivedayitānīti*. ¹⁷⁶ *Sampiṇḍetīti* ye pi te ti tattha tattha āgatassa pi-saddassa atthaṃ dasseti. Vedayitassa phasse pakkhipanaṃ phassappaccayatādassanaṃ eva chahi ^{124, 26}

¹⁶⁹ ABGKM omit

¹⁷⁰ B^m °tassinena

¹⁷¹ B^m °tassinena

¹⁷² B^mP tassa paccayassāti phassa-paccayassa

¹⁷³ ABGKM omit

¹⁷⁴ AK phassappaccadhāne

BG diṭṭhiphassappadhāne

¹⁷⁵ B^mP add hi

¹⁷⁶ B^mP °vedayitāni sampiṇḍetīti

- ajjhantik' āyatanehi chaḷārammaṇapaṭisaṃvedanaṃ ek'
 antato chaphassahetukam evāti. Sañjāyanti¹⁷⁷ etthāti
 125, 1 adhikaraṇ' attho sañjāti-saddo¹⁷⁸ ti āha *sañjātiṭṭhāne* ti.
 125, 4 Evaṃ *samosaraṇa*-saddo daṭṭhabbo. Āyatati ettha phalaṃ
 tad āyattavuttiyā āyabhūtaṃ vā attano phalaṃ tanoti
 pavatteti āyatanaṃ, kāraṇaṃ. Rukkhaḡacchasamūhe
 125, 5 araṇṇāvohāro araṇṇaṃ eva araṇṇ' āyatanaṃ ti āha *paññatti-*
 125, 6 *matte*¹⁷⁹ ti. *Atthattaye*¹⁸⁰ *pīti* pi-saddena avutt' atthasam-
 piṇḍanaṃ vā¹⁸¹ daṭṭhabbaṃ, tena ākara-nivāsādhiṭṭhān'
 atthe¹⁸² saṅgaṇhāti. Hiraṇṇ' āyatanaṃ suvaṇṇ' āyatanaṃ
 dev' āyatanaṃ¹⁸³ ti ādisu hi ākara-nivāsādhiṭṭhānesu
 āyatana-saddo. Cakkh' ādisu ca phass' ādayo ākiṇṇā, tāni ca
 nesaṃ nivāso adhiṭṭhānaṃ ca nissayappaccayaabhāvato ti.
 Tiṇṇaṃ pi visay' indriyaviññāṇaṃ saṅgatiabhāvena¹⁸⁴
 125, 10 gaḡhetabbo phasso saṅgatiṭi vutto. Tathā hi so sannipātapac-
 cupaṭṭhāno ti vuccati. *Iminā nāyenaṭi* vijjamaṇesu pi
 saññādisu sampayuttadhammesu yathā

“ Cakkhuṇ ca . . . pe . . . phasso ” ti (o)

etasmim̐ sutte vedanāya padhānakāraṇabhāvadassan' at-
 thaṃ phassasīsenā¹⁸⁵ desanā katā.¹⁸⁶ Phassapaccayā
 vedanā ti ādinā phassaṃ ādim̐ katvā apar' antapaṭisaṇ-
 dhānena¹⁸⁷ paccayaparamparaṃ dassetuṃ¹⁸⁸ evaṃ idhāpi
 Brahmajāle¹⁸⁸ *phass' āyatanehi phussa*
phussāti phassamukhena vuttaṃ.

- Phasso arūpadhammo pi samāno ekadesena ārammaṇe¹⁸⁹
 125, 16 analliyamāno pi phusaṇ' ākārena pavattati, phusanto viya
 hoti āha *phasso va taṃ taṃ ārammaṇaṃ phusaṭiṭi*, yena so

“ Phusanalakkhaṇo saṅghaṭṭanaraso ” ti (p)

(o) M I III

(p) VSM 463

¹⁷⁷ BG sañjāyanti

¹⁷⁸ BG sañjāti

¹⁷⁹ GP paññatti-
DA paññatti-

¹⁸⁰ AKM atthaye; BG atthavase

¹⁸¹ B^mP *omit*

¹⁸² A akanivāsā-

B^m ākāra-; KM akara-

¹⁸³ B^m vāsudev' āyatanaṃ kamm'
āyatanaṃ

¹⁸⁴ ABGKM satibhāvena

¹⁸⁵ P phalāsīsenā

¹⁸⁶ B^m *adds* evaṃ iddhāpi
Brahmajāle

¹⁸⁷ B^mP °antapaṭiccasamuppāda-
dīpanena

¹⁸⁸⁻¹⁸⁹ B^mP *omit*

¹⁸⁹ ABGKM ārammaṇaṃ

ca vuccati. * Phass' āyatanehi phussa¹⁹⁰
phussāti aphusanakiccāni pi āyatanāni

“Mañcā kosantī” ti¹⁹¹ (q)

ādisu viya nissitavohārena phusanakiccāni katvā dassitānīti
āha phasso upanikkhipitvā ti. Phassagatikāni¹⁹² katvā^{125, 17}
phassūpacāram āropetvā ti attho. Upacāro ca¹⁹³ nāma
vohāramattaṃ, na tena atthasiddhi hotīti āha Tasmā ti ādi.^{125, 17}

Sā¹⁹⁴ ti¹⁹⁴ attano paccayabhūtānaṃ channaṃ phassānaṃ^{125, 22}
vasena cakkhusamphassajā yāva mano * -samphassajā ti
saṅkhepato chabbidhā vedanā, vitthārato pana aṭṭhasata-
pariyāye¹⁹⁵ vuttanayena¹⁹⁶ aṭṭhasatabhedā.^(r) Rūpaṇ-^{125, 22}
hādibhedāyāti rūpaṇhā yāva dhammaṇhā ti saṅkhepato
chappabhedāya, vitthārato aṭṭhasatabhedāya. Upanissaya-^{125, 22}
koṭiyā ti upanissayasīsenā. Kasmā pan' ettha upanissayapac-
cayo va uddhaṭo, nanu sukhā vedanā adukkha-m-asukhā
vedanā ca taṇhāya ārammaṇa¹⁹⁷ ārammaṇādhipati-āram-
maṇūpanissaya-pakatūpanissayavasena catudhā paccayo,
dukkhā ca ārammaṇa-pakatūpanissayavasena¹⁹⁸ duvidhā
ti? Saccam¹⁹⁹ etaṃ, pakatūpanissaye²⁰⁰ eva pana taṃ
sabbam antogadham. Yuttan²⁰¹ tāva²⁰¹ ārammaṇūpanissa-
yassa²⁰² upanissayasāmaññato pakatūpanissayena²⁰³ saṅ-
gaho. Ārammaṇa²⁰⁴ ārammaṇādhipatīnaṃ pana kathan ti?
Tesam pi ārammaṇasāmaññato ārammaṇūpanissayena saṅ-
gaho²⁰⁵ kato, na²⁰⁶ pakatūpanissayenāti daṭṭhabbam. Etad
attham eva²⁰⁷ c' ettha²⁰⁷ upanissayakoṭiyā ti vuttaṃ, na²⁰⁸^{125, 22}
upanissayenāti.²⁰⁹ Catubbidhassāti kām' upādānaṃ yāva^{125, 24}
attavād' upādānaṃ ti catubbidhassa. Nanu ca taṇhā va
kām' upādānaṃ ti? Saccam²¹⁰ etaṃ. Tattha dubbalā

(q) Saddasāratthajālīni p. 8 (r) S IV 225

* ... * BG omit

¹⁹⁰ AKM phussam

¹⁹¹ BmP ghosantīti

¹⁹² AK phassayatīkāni

¹⁹³ BmP hi

¹⁹⁴ BmP omit

DA sārūpa should be written as

sā rūpa-

¹⁹⁵ BmP °yāyena

¹⁹⁶ BmP omit

¹⁹⁷ BmP ārammaṇamatta

¹⁹⁸ BmP ārammaṇamatta-

¹⁹⁹ ABGKM sabbam

²⁰⁰ Bm upanissaye

²⁰¹ ABGKM suddantā va

²⁰² P °nissayāya

²⁰³ BmP upanissayena

²⁰⁴ BmP ārammaṇamatta-

²⁰⁵ BmP add ca

²⁰⁶ ABGKM omit

²⁰⁷ BmP ev' ettha

²⁰⁸ ABGKM omit

²⁰⁹ P vūpanissa-

²¹⁰ ABGKM sabbam

125, 24

taṇhā taṇhā va, balavati taṇhā kām' upādānaṃ. Atha vā appattavisayapattanaṃ ²¹¹ taṇhā, tamasi corānaṃ karappa-sāraṇaṃ viya. Sampattavisayagahaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, corānaṃ karappattadhanagahaṇaṃ viya. App' icchatāpaṭipakkho ²¹² taṇhā, santosapaṭipakkho ²¹³ upādānaṃ. Pariyesanādukkhamūlaṃ ²¹⁴ taṇhā, ārakkhādukkhamūlaṃ ²¹⁵ upādānaṃ ti ayam etesaṃ ²¹⁶ viseso. *Upādānassāti* asahajātassa upādānassa upanissayakoṭiyā, itarassa saha-jātakoṭiyā ²¹⁷ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Tattha anantarassa anantara-samanantara ²¹⁸ anantarūpanissaya-n' atthi-vigat' āsevanapaccayehi anantarassa ²¹⁹ upanissayena, ānantarabhūtā pana ārammaṇādhipati-ārammaṇūpanissayehi ārammaṇamatten' evāti taṃ sabbhaṃ upanissayen' eva gahetvā upanissayakoṭiyā ti vuttaṃ. Yasmā ca taṇhāya ²²⁰ rūp' ādini assādetvā kāmesu pātabyatam āpajjati, tasmā taṇhā kām' upādānassa upanissayo. Tathā rūp' ādi bhede ca ²²¹ sammūlho

“ N' atthi dinnan ” ti ^(s)

125, 25

125, 26

ādinā micchādassanaṃ, saṃsārato muñcitukāmo ²²² asud-dhimagge suddhimaggaparāmasanaṃ, khandhesu att' attaniyagāhabhūtaṃ ²²³ sakkāyadassanaṃ ca ²²⁴ gaṇhāti, tasmā itaresaṃ pi taṇhā upanissayo ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Sahajātassa pana saha-jāta - aññamañña - nissaya - sampayutta - atthi - avigata-hetuvaseṇa ²²⁵ taṇhā paccayo hoti. Taṃ sabbhaṃ sandhāya *sahajātakoṭiyā* ti vuttaṃ. *Tathā* ti upanissaya-koṭiyā c' eva saha-jātakoṭiyā cāti attho. *Bhavassāti* kamma-bhavassa c' eva upapattibhavassa ²²⁶ ca. Tattha cetanādisabbhaṃ ²²⁷ bhavagāmikammaṃ kammabhavo, kāmabhav' ādiko navavidho upapattibhavo, ²²⁸ tesu ²²⁹ upapattibhavassa catubbidham pi upādānaṃ upapattibhavakāraṇa-

(s) M I 402

²¹¹ ABGKM °visayā-

²¹² B^m °pakkhā

²¹³ B^m °pakkhā

²¹⁴ B^mP °yesana-

²¹⁵ B^mP ārakkha-

²¹⁶ P *adds* eva

²¹⁷ ABGKM °jāti-

²¹⁸ BG *twice*

²¹⁹ B^mP anānanta-

²²⁰ P taṇhā

²²¹ B^m va

²²² B^m muccitu-

²²³ ABGKM °attaniyaṃ gāha-

²²⁴ B^mP *omit*

²²⁵ ABGKM °muñcitukāmo
hetuvaseṇa

²²⁶ AKM uppatti; BG *omit*

²²⁷ B^m cetanādisaṅkhātaṃ sabbhaṃ

²²⁸ ABGKM uppatti- *here and below*

²²⁹ B^mP tesam

kammabhavakāraṇabhāvato,²³⁰ tassa ca sahāyabhāvūpa-
 gamanato pakatūpanissayavasena paccayo hoti. Kamm'
 ārammaṇakaraṇakāle pana kammāsahajātaṃ²³¹ kām' upā-
 dānaṃ²³² upapattibhavassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo
 hoti. Kammabhavassa pana sahajātassa sahajātaṃ upā-
 dānaṃ sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - sampayutta - atthi -
 avigatavasena c' eva hetumaggavasena ca anekadhā paccayo
 hoti; asahajātassa²³³ anantara-samanantara-anantarūpa-
 nissaya-n' atthi-vigat' āsevanavasena itarassa pakatūpanis-
 sayavasena sammasan' ādikālesu ārammaṇ' ādinā²³⁴ ca
 paccayo hoti. Tattha anantar' ādike upanissayapaccaye
 sahajāt' ādike sahajāt' ādipaccaye²³⁵ pakkhipitvā vuttaṃ
upanissayaakoṭiyā c' eva sahajātakotiya cāti. Bhavo jātiyā ti 125, 24, 26
 ettha bhavo ti kammabhavo adhippeto. So hi jātiyā paccayo,
 na upapattibhavo. Upapattibhavo hi²³⁶ paṭhamābhinib-
 battā khandhā jāti yeva. Tena²³⁷ vuttaṃ *Jātīti c' ettha*²³⁸ 125, 27
savikārā pañcakkhandhā daṭṭhabbā ti. Savikārā ti ca nibbatti-
 vikārena savikārā, te ca atthato upapattibhavo yeva. Na
 hi tad eva tassa kāraṇaṃ bhavituṃ yuttan²³⁹ ti. Kamma-
 bhavo ca upapattibhavassa kammaṇapaccayena c' eva upanis-
 sayapaccayena ca paccayo hotīti āha *bhavo jātiyā upanissaya-* 125, 26
koṭiyā paccayo ti. Yasmā ca sati jātiyā jarāmarāṇaṃ jarā-
 maraṇ' ādinā phuṭṭhassa bālassa sok' ādayo ca sambhavanti
 nāsati, tasmā *Jāti . . . pe . . . paccayo hotīti* vuttaṃ. Sahajā- 125, 28
 tūpanissayasīsenā paccayavicāraṇāya dassitattā, aṅgavi-
 cāraṇāya ca anāmaṭṭhattā āha *Ayam ettha saṅkhepo* ti. 125, 29
 Mahāvisayattā paṭiccasamuppādavavicāraṇāya sā niravasesā
 kuto laddhabbā ti āha *vitthārato* ti ādi. 125, 29

Ekadesena c' ettha kathitassa paṭiccasamuppādassa tathā
 kathane saddhiṃ udāharaṇena kāraṇaṃ dassento *Bhagavā* 126, 1
hīti ādim āha. Tattha *koṭi na paññāyatīti* asukassa nāma 126, 2
 Sammāsambuddhassa cakkavattino vā kāle avijjā uppannā,
 na tato pubbe ti avijjāya ādimariyādā appaṭihatassa mama
 sabbaññutañāṇassāpi paññāyati, avijjamānattā yevāti attho.
 Ayam paccayo idappaccayo, tasmā *idappaccayā*, imasmā 126, 4

²³⁰ BG °kāraṇābhāvato²³¹ B^mP °jāta²³² ABGKM omit kām'-²³³ A asaṅgajātassa²³⁴ B^mP ārammaṇavasena²³⁵ B^mP °jātapaccaye²³⁶ ABGKM omit²³⁷ ABGKM omit²³⁸ B^m pan' ettha²³⁹ ABGKM vuttan

- 126, 5 kārāṇā āsavapaccayā ti attho. *Bhavatanhāyāti* bhavasam-
 126, 8 yojanabhūtāya tanhāya. *Bhavadiṭṭhiyā* ti sassatadiṭṭhiyā.
 126, 14 *Ito ettha etto* ²⁴⁰ *idhāti* ²⁴¹ *apariyantam* aparāpar' uppattim
 dasseti.
 126, 27 Vedanānaṃ samudayan ti ādi pāli *vedanākammatthānan* ti
 126, 29, 28 daṭṭhabbā. *Tan* ti *phassasamudayā phassanīrodhā* ²⁴² ti
 126, 30 vuttam phassaṭṭhānam. *Āhāro* ti kabaliṅkāro āhāro vedi-
 tabbo. So hi

“ Kabaliṅkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena
 paccayo ” ti ⁽¹⁾

vacanato kammamuttānānam pi upatthambhakapac-
 cayo ²⁴³ hoti yeva.

- Yadi pi sot' āpann' ādayo yathābhūtam pajānanti,
 ukkaṃsagativijānanavasena ²⁴⁴ pana desanā arahattani-
 kūṭena niṭṭhāpitā. Ettha ca yato kho bhikkhave
 bhikkhu ... pe ... yathābhūtam pajā-
 nātīti etena dhammassa niyyānikabhāvena saddhim
 saṅghassa suppaṭipattim dasseti. Ten' eva hi aṭṭhakathā-
 127, 1, 3 yaṃ ²⁴⁵ *Ko evaṃ jānātīti?* *Khīṇ' āsavo jānāti*, yāva *ārad-*
dhavipassako jānātīti paripuṇṇam katvā bhikkhusaṅgho
 dassito. Tena yaṃ vuttam

“ Bhikkhusaṅghavasena pi dīpetum vaṭṭatī ” ti ^(u)

taṃ yathārutavasen' eva ²⁴⁶ dīpitam hotīti daṭṭhabbam.

72. Anto jālassāti antojālam, ²⁴⁷ antojāle ²⁴⁸ katā ti
 127, 8 *antojālikatā*. Apāy' uppattivāsena ²⁴⁹ adho osī-
 danam, sampattibhavavasena uddham uggamanam. ²⁵⁰
 Tathā parittabhūmi-mahaggatabhūmivasena, olinatātidhā-
 vanavasena, pubb' antānudiṭṭhi apar' antānudiṭṭhivasena ca
 yathākkamaṃ adho osīdanam uddham uggamanaṃ ca ²⁵¹
 yojetabbam.

(1) Tikap 5 (u) DA I

²⁴⁰ A attho
 K a-ettho
 M ettho
 P add's ti
²⁴¹ A idāni
²⁴² ABGKM °nirodho
²⁴³ ABGKM upatthambhakam-
 mapaccayo

²⁴⁴ ABGKM °gatavijānana-
²⁴⁵ B^mP add ettha
²⁴⁶ AG °rūpavasen'-
²⁴⁷ ABGKM °jālā
²⁴⁸ ABGKM °jāla
²⁴⁹ B^mP apāyūpapatti-
²⁵⁰ P gamanam
²⁵¹ B^mP omi

Dasasahassī lokadhātūti jātikhettam sandhāy' āha. 127, 19

73. *Apaṇṇattikabhāvan* ²⁵² ti dharamānakapaṇṇattiyā 128, 9
apaṇṇattikabhāvaṃ. Atītabhāvena pana Tathāgatapaṇ-
ṇatti ²⁵³ yāva sāsana' antaradhānā, tato uddham pi añña-
buddh' uppādesu ²⁵⁴ pavattati ²⁵⁵ eva. Tathā hi vakkhati
vohāramattam eva bhavissatīti. *Kāyo* ti attabhāvo, so ²⁵⁶ 128, 31, 11
rūpārūpadhammasamūho. Evaṃ hi 'ssa ambarukkkhasadi-
satā ²⁵⁷ tad avayavānañ ca rūpakkhandhacakkh' ādīnaṃ
ambapakkasadisatā yujjati. Ettha ca vaṇṭacchede ²⁵⁸ vaṇṭ'
upanibandhānaṃ ambapakkānaṃ ambarukkato vicchedo
viya bhavanetticchede tad upanibaddhānaṃ ²⁵⁹ rūpak-
khandh' ādīnaṃ santānato vicchedo ²⁶⁰ ti ettāvatā opam-
maṃ datṭhabbā.

74. *Dhammapariyāye* ti pāliyaṃ. *Idh' attho* ²⁶¹ ti diṭṭha- 128, 7
dhammahitaṃ. ²⁶² *Par' attho* ti samparāyahitaṃ. Saṅgāmaṃ 128, 8
vijjanti etenāti *saṅgāma vijayo*. Atthasampattiyā 128, 16
atthajālaṃ. Vyañjanasampattiyā sil' ādi-anaṇṇa- 128, 9
jadhmaniddesato ²⁶³ ca *dhammajālaṃ*. Setṭh' 128, 10
atṭhena ²⁶⁴ ca ²⁶⁵ brahmabhūtānaṃ maggaphalanibbānaṃ
vibhattatā *brahmajālaṃ*. Diṭṭhiviniveṭhanamukhena 129, 12
suññatāpakāsanena sammādiṭṭhiyā vibhāvitatā *diṭṭhi-* 129, 13
jālaṃ. Titthiyavādanimmaddanūpāyattā ²⁶⁶ a n u t - 129, 16
t a r o s a ṅ g ā m a v i j a y o ti evaṃ p' ettha atthayo-
janā veditabbā.

Attamanā ti pītiyā gahitacittā. Ten' ev' āha 129, 23
Buddhagatāyāti ādi. Yathā pana anattamanā attano anat- 129, 24
thacaratāya ²⁶⁷ paramanā verimanā nāma honti, yathāha :

“ Diso disan ” ti (v)

gāthā, na evaṃ attamanā. Ime pana attano atthacara-

(v) Dh 42

²⁵² AKM appaṇṇa; B paṇṇa-
G papanna-
²⁵³ B^mP tathā paṇṇatti
²⁵⁴ ABGKM aññaṃ-
²⁵⁵ B^mP vattati
²⁵⁶ B^mP yo
²⁵⁷ ABGKM °ruk khayaditā
²⁵⁸ ABGKM ambacchede
²⁵⁹ BB^mP °bandhānaṃ
²⁶⁰ BG vicchedā

²⁶¹ ABGKM idhāttho
P idhatto
²⁶² P °dhammaṭṭhitam
²⁶³ ABGK silāni-
M silā ti-
²⁶⁴ AKM setṭhatṭhāna
BG setṭhatṭhānañ
²⁶⁵ AKM add na
B^mP omi
²⁶⁶ AKM °nimmaddanūpāyatanā
²⁶⁷ P anatta-

- 129, 23 tāya²⁶⁸ sakamanā nāma hontīti āha *attamanā ti*²⁶⁹ *sakamanā* ti. Atha vā attamanā ti pattamanā,²⁷⁰ imāya desanāya paripuṇṇamanasāṅkappā ti attho.
- 129, 30 *Abhinandatīti* taṇhāyatīti attho ti āha *taṇhāya*²⁷¹ *āgato*
- 129, 32 ti. Anek' atthattā dhātūnaṃ *abhinandantīti*²⁷² upagac-
- 129, 33 chanti sevantīti attho ti āha *upagamane pi* āgato ti. Tathā
- 130, 2, 3 *abhinandantīti*²⁷³ sampaṭicchantīti attho ti āha *sampaṭic-*
- 130, 3 *chane pi* āgato ti. *Abhinanditvā* ti iminā padena vutto
- 130, 3 yeva attho *anumoditvā* ti iminā pakāsiyatīti²⁷⁴ abhinandana-
- 130, 4 saddo idha anumodan' attho²⁷⁵ ti āha *anumodane pi* āgato ti.
- Katamañca taṃ bhikkhave ti ādinā tattha
- 130, 9 tattha²⁷⁶ pavattāya kathetukamyatāpucchāya²⁷⁶ vissaj-
- janavasena pavattattā idaṃ suttaṃ *veyyākaraṇaṃ*
- hoti. Yasmā pana pucchāvissajjane pavattam pi sagāthakaṃ
- suttaṃ geyyaṃ nāma hoti niggāthakaṃ²⁷⁷ eva pan' aṅg'
- 130, 10 antaraheturahitaṃ²⁷⁸ veyyākaraṇaṃ, tasmā vuttaṃ *Niggā-*
- thakattā*²⁷⁹ *veyyākaraṇan ti vuttan ti*.
- 130, 26 *Āparesu pīti* ettha²⁸⁰ pi-saddena pāramīpavicayam²⁸¹ pi
- saṅgaṇhāti. Vuttaṃ hi Buddhavaṃse :
- “ Ime²⁸² dhamme sammasato sabhāva-sarasa-lakkhaṇe
- dhammatejēna vasudhā dasasahassī pakampathā ” ti. (w)
- 130, 31, 30 *Viriyabalenāti mahābhiniikkhamane* cakkavattisiripariccāga-
- 130, 30 hetubhūtaviriyappabhāvena. *Bodhimandūpasāṅkamane*
- “ Kāmaṃ taco ca nahāru²⁸³ ca aṭṭhi ca avasissatū ” ti (x)
- 131, 3 ādinā vutta-caturaṅgasamannāgataviriyānubhāvena.²⁸⁴ *Ac-*
- chariyavegābbhihatā*²⁸⁵ vimhay' āvahakiriyānubhāvaghaṭ-

(w) Bv p. 15 v. 167

(x) M I 481; S II 28; A I 50 etc.

²⁶⁸ BGM ettha-; P attā-²⁶⁹ DA omits²⁷⁰ B^mP samattamanā²⁷¹ B^mP taṇhāyam pi

DA adds pi

²⁷² ABKGM omīti²⁷³ ABKGM omīti²⁷⁴ ABGKM pakāsiyyāti²⁷⁵ B^mP anumodanasadd' attho²⁷⁶⁻²⁷⁶ P pavattā yathā

hetukamyatā

²⁷⁷ B^mP niggāthakattaṃ²⁷⁸ AKM panagantarahetu-

BG panagaṇātarahetu-

B^mP pana aṅgan ti gāthāra-

hitam

²⁷⁹ B^mP and DA add hi idaṃ²⁸⁰ ABGKM ekattha²⁸¹ B^mP °paricayam²⁸² ABGKM te ime²⁸³ B^mP nhāru²⁸⁴ P °sammānāgata-²⁸⁵ AKM °vegāhigatā

titā.²⁸⁶ Pamsukūladhovane keci : *Puññatejenāti* vadanti ; 131, 4
 acchariyavegābhīhatā²⁸⁷ ti yuttam²⁸⁸ viya dissati. *Vessan-* 131, 4
tarajātake pāramipūrakapuññatejena²⁸⁹ anekakkhattum
 kampitattā *akālakampanenāti* vuttam. *Sādhukāradāna-* 131, 8
vasena akampittha yathā tam dhammacakkappavattane.^(y)
 Saṅgītikāl' ādisu²⁹⁰ pi sādhu-kāradānavasen' eva²⁹¹ akam-
 pitthāti veditabbam. Ayam tāv' ettha aṭṭhakathāya līn'
 atthavaṇṇanā.

Ayam pana pakaraṇanayena pāliyā atthavaṇṇanā : — Sā
 panāyam atthavaṇṇanā yasmā desanāya samuṭṭhānappayo-
 janabhājanesu piṇḍ' atthesu ca niddhāritesu sukarā hoti
 suviññeyyā ca, tasmā suttadesanāya samuṭṭhān' ādini
 paṭhamam niddhārayissāmi. Tattha samuṭṭhānam tāva
 vuttam vaṇṇāvaṇṇabhaṇanan ti. Api ca nindāpasamsāsu
 vineyy' āghāt' ānand' ādibhāvanāpatti,¹ tattha ca ādina-
 vadassanam² samuṭṭhānam. Tathā nindāpasamsāsu paṭi-
 pajjanakkamassa pasamsāvisayassa khuddak' ādivasena
 anekavidhassa sīlassa sabbaññutaññāssa sassat' ādi-diṭṭhiṭ-
 thānesu tat' uttari ca appaṭihatacārātāya, Tathāgatassa ca
 katthaci apariyāpaṇnatāya anavabodho samuṭṭhānam.

Vuttapariyāyena payojanam veditabbam. ³ Vineyyānam
 tādibhāvāpatti⁴ ādikam hi imam desanam payojetīti. Tathā
 kuhanalapan' ādi-nānāvidhamicchājīvaiddhamśanam, dvā-
 satṭhidiṭṭhi-jālaviniveṭhanā,⁵ diṭṭhisīsenā paccay' ākāravi-
 bhāvanā,⁶ cha phass' āyatanavasena catusaccakammaṭṭhā-
 naniddeso, sabbadiṭṭhigatānam anavasesapariyādānam, at-
 tano anupādāparinibbānadīpanaṇi ca payojanāni.

Vaṇṇāvaṇṇanimittam anurodhavirodhavantacintā,⁷ ku-
 han' ādivividhamicchājīvaniratā, sassat' ādidiṭṭhipaṇkani-
 muggā,⁸ sīlakkhandh' ādisu aparipūrakāritāya abuddha-
 guṇavisesaññuno⁹ vineyyā imissā dhammadesanāya bhā-
 janam.

(y) Vin I 11; S V 423

²⁸⁶ G °ghanditā

P °ghatthitā

²⁸⁷ AKM °vegāhigatā

²⁸⁸ ABGKM suttam

²⁸⁹ B° pāramipari-

²⁹⁰ AK °kālāsu

²⁹¹ AK °kāram dāna-

¹ ABGKM vineyyānantādibhāvana-

² ABGKM ādinavādassanam

³⁻⁵ B°P vineyy' āghāt' ānand'
 ādibhāvā-

⁴ B°P °thanam

⁵ B°P °bhāvanam

⁶ BB° °cittā

⁷ B°P °paṇkam-

⁸ B°P anavabuddhavisesaññā

° Piṇḍ' atthā pana ° āghāt' ādīnaṃ akaraṇīyatāvacaṇena paṭiññānūrūpaṃ samaṇasaññāya niyojanaṃ, khantisora-cānuṭṭhānaṃ,¹⁰ brahmavihārabhāvanānuyogo, saddhāpañ-ñāsamāyogo, satisampajaññādhīṭṭhānaṃ, paṭisaṅkhānabhā-
vanābalasiddhi,¹¹ pariyuṭṭhānānusayappahānaṃ, ubhayahi-
tapaṭipatti, lokadhammehi¹² anupalepā¹³ ca dassitā honti.
Tathā pañātipāt' ādīhi paṭivirativacaṇena sīlavisuddhi
dassitā, tāya ca hir' ottappasampatti mettākaraṇāsamaṅgitā,
vītikkaṃappahānaṃ tad aṅgappahānaṃ, duccharitasaṅkile-
sappahānaṃ viratittayasiddhi, piyamaṇāpagarubhāvanī-
yatānipphatti, lābhasakkārasilokasamudāgamo, samathavi-
passanānaṃ adhiṭṭhānabhāvo, akusalamūlatanukaraṇaṃ,
kusalamūlaropanaṃ, ubhayabhayaadūrikaraṇaṃ,¹⁴ parisāsu
visāradatā, appamādavahāro, parehi duppadhamṣiyatā,
avipphaṭṭisār' ādisamaṅgitā ca dassitā honti.

Gambhīrā ti ādi vacanehi gambhīradhammavibhā-
vanaṃ, alabbhaneyyapaṭiṭṭhatā, kappānaṃ asaṅkheyyenāpi
dullabhapātubhāvatā, sukhumenāpi ñāṇena paccakkhato
paṭivijjhitaṃ asakkuṇeyyatā, dhamm' anvayasaṅkhātena
anumānañāṇenāpi duradhigamaṇiyatā, passaddhasabbha-
rathatā, santadhammavibhāvanaṃ, sobhanapariyosānatā,
atittikarabhāvo, padhānabhāvappatti, yathābhūtañāṇa-
gocaratā, sukhumasabhāvatā, mahāpaññāvibhāvanā ca dassitā
honti. Diṭṭhidīpakapadehi samāsato sassat' ucchedadiṭṭhiyo
pakāsītā ti olinātidhāvanavibhāvanaṃ ubhayavinibandha-
niddeso,¹⁵ micchābhiniवेशकित्तā,¹⁶ kummaggapaṭipatti-
pakāsānā,¹⁷ vipariyesagāhañāpanaṃ,¹⁸ parāmāsapariggaho,¹⁹
pubb' antāpar' antānudiṭṭhipaṭiṭṭhāpanā, bhavavibhava-
diṭṭhivibhāgo, taṇhāvijjāpavatti, antavānantavādiṭṭhinid-
deso, antadvayāvatāraṇaṃ, āsav' ogha-yoga-kilesa-gantha-
saṃyojan' upādāna-visesavibhajanaṃ²⁰ ca dassitāni honti.

Tathā vedanānaṃ samudayaṃ ti ādi vacanehi
catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ anubodhapaṭivedhasiddhi, vik-

9-° ABGKM omit

10 P °sorajjānu-

11 ABGKM °balavasiddhi

12 ABGKM sīle dhammehi

13 Bm °lepo

14 Bm ubhayānattadūri-
P ubhayānattadūri-

15 A adds antadvaya

BmP upāyavinibaddhaniddeso

16 BmP kittanaṃ

17 BmP °pattiyā pakāsānā

18 BG °gāhañānaṃ

BmP °ggāhapaññāpanaṃ

19 ABGKM °māsaṃ pari-

20 BmP °vibhajjanaṃ

khambhanasamucchedappahānaṃ, taṇhāvijjāvigamo,²¹ sad-dhammatthitiniमित्तपरिगगaho, āgamādhigamasampatti, ubhayahitapaṭipatti, tividhapaññāpariggaho, satisampajañ-ñānuṭṭhānaṃ,²² saddhāpaññāsamāyogo, sammāviriyasama-thānuyojanaṃ,²³ samathavipassanānippatti²⁴ ca dassitāni honti.

Ajānataṃ a passataṃ ti avijjāsiddhi; taṇhā-gatānaṃ paritasitavipphanditaṃ ti taṇhāsiddhi, tad ubha-yena ca nīvaraṇasaṃyojanadvayasiddhi, anamataggasaṃ-sāravaṭṭānupacchedo,²⁵ pubb' ant' āharaṇā²⁶ apar' anta-paṭisandhānā²⁷ ti²⁷ atitapaccuppannakālavasena hetuvi-bhāvo avijjātaṇhānaṃ aññamaññānativattaṃ' atṭhena²⁸ aññamaññūpakāritā, paññāvimutticetovimuttinaṃ paṭipak-khaniddeso ca dassitā²⁹ honti.

Tad api phassapaccayā ti sassat' ādipaññā-panassa paccayādhīnavuttitākathanena dhammānaṃ nicca-tāpaṭisedho, aniccatāpaṭiṭṭhāpanaṃ, param' atthato kāraḥ' ādipaṭikkhepo,³⁰ evaṃ-dhammatāniddeso,³¹ suññatāpakā-sanaṃ samatthanirīhappaccaya³²-lakkhaṇavibhāvanaṃ ca dassitāni honti.

Ucchinna bhava nettikoti ādinā Bhagavato pahānasampatti, vijjāvimutti, vasībhāvo, sikkhattayanip-phatti,³³ nibbānadhātudvayavibhāvo,³⁴ caturadhiṭṭhānapa-rīpūraṇaṃ, bhavayoni-ādisu apariyāpannatā ca dassitā³⁵ honti.

Sakalena pana suttapadena iṭṭhānīṭṭhesu Bhagavato tādībhāvo, tattha ca paresaṃ paṭiṭṭhāpanaṃ, kusaladham-mānaṃ ādibhūta dhammadvayassa³⁶ niddeso, sikkhatta-yūpadeso, attantaṃ' ādipuggalacatukkasiddhi,³⁷ kaṇhāka-ṇhavipāk' ādikammacatukkavibhāgo, caturappamaññāvi-sayaniddeso, samudaya' ādipaṇcākassa yathābhūtavabodho,

²¹ AK °vijjādhigamo

BGM °vijjādhigamo

²² ABGKM °sampajān' utṭhānaṃ

²³ AKM viriyasamatānu-

BG viriyasamanu-

²⁴ AK °nippattiñ

P °nibbatti-

²⁵ B°P °vaṭṭānucchedo

²⁶ B°P °haraṇa

²⁷ B°P °sandhānāni

²⁸ ABGKM °maññ' ativattanaṃ

²⁹ ABGKM dassitāni

³⁰ ABGKM kāy' ādi-

³¹ B°P °dhammatādiniddeso

³² B°P sammattaniyāmappa-

³³ ABGKM sikkhattayanippatti

³⁴ ABGKM nidhānadhātu-

³⁵ ABGKM dassitāni

³⁶ ABGKM °dvaya

³⁷ AK anantap' ādi-

BG anantap' ādi-

chasārāṇiyadhammavibhāvanā, dasanāthakaradhammapa-
tiṭṭhāpanan ti evam ādayo niddhāretabbo.

Tattha attā loko ti ca diṭṭhiyā adhiṭṭhānabhāvena vedānā-
phass' āyatan' ādimukhena ca gahitesu pañcasu upādānak-
khandhesu taṇhāvajjā pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhasac-
caṃ. Taṇhā samudayasaccaṃ; sā pana paritassanāgahaṇena
taṇhāgatānan³⁸ ti vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ti ca
sarūpen' eva³⁹ samudayagahaṇena bhavanettigahaṇena ca
pāliyaṃ saṅgahitā⁴⁰ yeva.⁴⁰ Ayaṃ tāva suttantanayo.
Abhidhammanayena pana āghāt' ānand' ādivacanēhi,⁴¹
ātapp' ādipadehi, cittappadosavacanena, sabbadiṭṭhidīpaka-
padehi, kusalākusalagahaṇena, bhavagahaṇena, sok' ādiga-
haṇena, tattha⁴² tattha⁴² samudayagahaṇena cāti saṅkhe-
pato sabbalokiyakusalākusaladhammavibhāvanapadehi ga-
hitā kammakilesā samudayasaccaṃ. Ubhinnaṃ appavatti⁴³
nirodhasaccaṃ. Tassa tattha tattha vedanānaṃ atthaṅga-
manissaraṇapariyāyēhi paccattanibbutivacanena⁴⁴ anupā-
dāvimuttivacanena ca pāliyaṃ gahaṇaṃ veditabbaṃ. Niro-
dhapajānanā paṭipadā maggasaccaṃ. Tassāpi⁴⁵ tattha
tattha vedanānaṃ samuday' ādiyathābhūtavedanāpade-
sena⁴⁶ channaṃ phass' āyatanānaṃ samuday' ādiyathā-
bhūtaṃ⁴⁷ pajānanapariyāyena, bhavanettiyā ucchedapari-
yāyena ca gahaṇaṃ veditabbaṃ. Tattha samudayena
assādo, dukkhena ādīnava, magganīrodhehi nissaraṇan ti
evam catusaccavasena yāni pāliyaṃ^(b) sarūpen' eva āgatāni
assād' ādīnavanissaraṇāni, tesaṃ ca vasena idha assād'
ādayo veditabbā. Vineyyānaṃ⁴⁸ tādībhāvāpatti-ādikaṃ⁴⁹
yathāvuttavibhāgaṃ payojanam eva phalaṃ. Āghāt'
ādīnaṃ⁵⁰ akaraṇiyatā, āghāt' ādīphalassa ca anaññasantāna-
bhāvitā nindāpasamsāsu yathāsabhāvapaṭijānananibbeṭṭha-
nānīti⁵¹ evaṃ taṃ-taṃ-payojanādhigamahetu upāyo.

(b) Nett 6

³⁸ P °gahaṇan

³⁹ ABGKM rasarūpen'

⁴⁰ B^m gahitā va

⁴¹ ABGKM aghātan' ānand'-

⁴² ABGKM *once only*

⁴³ AKM appativatti

⁴⁴ B^m paccattaṃ-

⁴⁵ BG tassāti

⁴⁶ BG °vedanāpadesena

P samudayayathā-

⁴⁷ B^mP °bhūta

⁴⁸ A vinayānaṃ

KM vineyyānaṃ

⁴⁹ BG tādīsā ca patti-

⁵⁰ A aghāt'-

⁵¹ B^m °thanā ti

Āghāt' ādīnaṃ karaṇapaṭisedhan' ādi-apadesena dhamma-rājassa ānatti veditabbā ti ayaṃ desanāhāro.

Kappanābhāve pi vohāravasena anuvādasena ⁵² ca m a m a n t i v u t t a m , n i y a m ā b h ā v a t o v i k a p p a n ' a t t h a ñ c a ⁵³ v ā - g g a h a ṇ a m ⁵⁴ k a t a m ; ⁵⁴ g u ṇ a s a m a ṅ g i t ā y a a b h i - m u k h i k a r a ṇ ā y a c a b h i k k h a v e t i ā m a n t a n a m . A ñ - ñ a b h ā v a t o p a ṭ i v i r u d d h a b h ā v a t o c a p a r e t i v u t t a m . V a ṇ ṇ a p a ṭ i p a k k h a t o a v a ṇ ṇ a n i y a t o ⁵⁵ a v a ṇ ṇ a n t i v u t - t a m . V y a t t i v a s e n a ⁵⁶ v i t t h ā r a v a s e n a c a b h ā s e y y u n t i v u t t a m . D h ā r a ṇ a s a b h ā v a t o ⁵⁷ a d h a m m a p a ṭ i p a k k h a t o c a d h a m m a s s ā t i v u t t a m . D i ṭ ṭ h i s i l e h i s a h a g a t a b h ā - v a t o ⁵⁸ k i l e s ā n a m s a ṅ g h ā t a k a r a ṇ a t o c a s a ṅ g h a s s ā t i v u t t a m . V u t t a p a ṭ i n i d d e s a t o v a c a n ' u p a n y ā s a n a t o ⁵⁹ c a t a t r ā t i v u t t a m . S a m m u k h a b h ā v a t o p u t h u b h ā v a t o c a t u m h e h i t i v u t t a m . C i t t a s s a h a n a n a t o ⁶⁰ ā r a m m a ṇ ā - b h i g h ā t a t o c a ā g h ā t o t i v u t t a m . Ā r a m m a ñ e s a ṅ k o - c a v u t t i y ā a n a b h i m u k h a t ā y a ⁶¹ a t u ṭ ṭ h ' ā k ā r a t ā y a ⁶² c a a p p a c c a y o t i v u t t a m . A t t h ā s ā d h a n a t o ⁶³ a n u a n u a n a t t h a s ā d h a n a t o c a a n a b h i r a d d h i t i v u t t a m . K a - r a ṇ ā n a r a h a t t ā ⁶⁴ s a t t h u s ā s a n e ṭ h i t e h i k ā t u m a s a k k u ṇ e y - y a t t ā c a n a k a r a ṇ i y ā t i v u t t a n t i . I m i n ā n a y e n a s a b b a p a d e s u v i n i c c h a y o k ā t a b b o . ⁶⁵ I t i a n u p a d a v i c a y a t o ⁶⁷ v i c a y o h ā r o . A t i v i t t h ā r a b h a y e n a : S a k k ā c a a ṭ ṭ h a k a t a m l i n ' a t t h a v a ṇ ṇ a n a ñ c a a n u g a n t v ā a y a m a t t h o v i ṇ ṇ u n ā v i b h ā v e t u n t i n a v i t t h ā r a y i m h a .

Sabbenā sabbaṃ āghāt' ādīnaṃ akaraṇaṃ tādibhāvāya saṃvattatīti yujjati iṭṭhānīṭṭhesu samappavattisabbhā-vato. ⁶⁸ Yasmim santāne āghāt' ādayo uppannā tannimit-tako ⁶⁹ antarāyo tass' eva samappavattivibandhāya ⁷⁰ saṃ-

⁵² P anupāda-

⁵³ B^m omits

⁵⁴ AK vāggaṇatam

BGM vāggahaṇatam

⁵⁵ BG avaññiyato

⁵⁶ B^mP bya-

⁵⁷ B^mP dhāraṇabhāvato

⁵⁸ B^mP saṃhata-

⁵⁹ Skt upanyāsa = *placing near*
juxta-position

⁶⁰ B gahaṇato; G hanate

⁶¹ B^mP omits

⁶² AK atuṭṭhakara-

⁶³ B atthaṃ sādhaṇato

G atthaṃ sādhaṇato

⁶⁴ B^m karaṇā-

BG karaṇarahattā

P karaṇārahattā

⁶⁵ ABGKM add ti

⁶⁷ P °padaravicayo ti

⁶⁸ A °sambhāvato

P sammappa-

⁶⁹ P °mittato

⁷⁰ A sampavatti-

BB^mGKMP sampatti-

Reconstructed reading is given
above

vattatīti yujjati, kammānaṃ ⁷¹ santān' antaresu asaṅkamanato. ⁷² Cittaṃ adhibhavitvā ⁷³ uppannā āghāt' ādayo subhāsīt' ādi-sallakkhaṇe pi asamattatāya saṃvattantīti yujjati kodhalobhānaṃ ⁷⁴ andhatamasabbhāvato. ⁷⁵ Pāṇātipāt' ādi-dussilyato ⁷⁶ veramaṇi sabbasattānaṃ puja-pāsamsabbhāvāya ⁷⁷ saṃvattatīti yujjati. Silasampattiya hi mahato kittisaddassa abbhuggamo hotīti. Gambhīratādivisesayuttena guṇena Tathāgatassa vaṇṇanā ekadesabhūtā pi sakalasabbaññugūṇagahaṇāya saṃvattatīti yujjati anañña-sādhāraṇattā. ⁷⁸ Tajjā-ayonisomanasikāraparikkhatāni ⁷⁹ adhigamatakkānāni sassatavād' ādi-abhinivesāya saṃvattantīti yujjati kappanājālassa asamugghātattā. ⁸⁰ Vedanādinavānavabodhena vedanāya taṇhā pavaḍḍhatīti yujjati assādānupassanāsabbhāvato. ⁸¹ Sati ⁸² ca vedayitarāge ⁸³ tattha att' attaniyagāho ⁸⁴ sassat' ādigāho ca vipariphandatīti ⁸⁵ yujjati kāraṇassa sannihitattā. ⁸⁶ Taṇhāpaccayā hi upādānaṃ. Sassat' ādivāde paññāpentānaṃ tad anucchavikaṃ ⁸⁷ vā vedanaṃ ⁸⁸ vediyantānaṃ ⁸⁹ phasso hetutī yujjati visay' indriyaviññāṇasaṅgatiyā ⁹⁰ vinā tad abhāvato. Chaphass' āyatananimittaṃ ⁹¹ vaṭṭassa anupacchedo yujjati tattha avijjātaṇhānaṃ appahinattā. Channaṃ phass' āyatanānaṃ samuday' ādipajānanā sabbadiṭṭhigatikasaññaṃ ⁹² aticca ⁹³ tiṭṭhatīti yujjati catusaccapaṭivedhabhāvato. Imāh' eva dvāsaṭṭhiyā diṭṭhīhi sabbadiṭṭhigatānaṃ antojālīkatabhāvo ⁹⁴ yujjati akiriyavād' ādīnaṃ ⁹⁵ issaravād' ādīnaṃ ca tad antogadhattā. Tathā c' eva saṃvaṇṇitaṃ. Ucchinnabhavanettiko Tathāgatassa kāyo ti yujjati, yasmā Bhagavā abhinīhārasampattiya catusu satipaṭṭhānesu sup-

⁷¹ B^mP kasmā

⁷² P alaṅkamanato

⁷³ B^m abhibhavi-
P avibhavi-

⁷⁴ B^mP sakodha-

⁷⁵ ABGKM andhantamasam-
bhāvato

⁷⁶ ABGKM °ādisu-

⁷⁷ BG yujja-

B^mP pāmojja-

⁷⁸ BGM °sādhāraṇ' atthā

⁷⁹ ABGKMP tajjā-yoniso-

⁸⁰ B^mP °gghātītattā

⁸¹ ABGKM °sambhāvato

⁸² ABGKM satiṇ

⁸³ A °rāgena

⁸⁴ A atth' attaniya-
BG att' atthaniya-

⁸⁵ P viparibandha-

⁸⁶ BG saṅhitattā

⁸⁷ ABGKM °vikā

⁸⁸ ABGKM vedanā

⁸⁹ B^mP vedaya-

⁹⁰ ABGKM visayaviññāṇa-

⁹¹ B^mP °nimitta

⁹² ABGKM °paññaṃ

⁹³ BGM anicca

⁹⁴ B^m adds ti

⁹⁵ ABGKM °ādīni

patiṭṭhitacitto sattabojjhaṅge ⁹⁶ yathābūtaṃ bhāvesi. ⁹⁷ Kāyassa bhedaṃ parinibbutaṃ na dakkhintīti yujjati anupādisesaniḃbānappattiyaṃ rūp' ādisu kassaci pi anavasesato ti. Ayaṃ yuttihāro.

* ⁹⁸ So vaṇṇārahāvaṇṇo dubbaṇṇatā-n' ādeyyavacantā-di ⁹⁸-vipattinaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. ⁹⁹ Vaṇṇārahavaṇṇo rūpasampatti ⁹⁹*-saddheyyatādi-sampattinaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tathā āghāt' ādayo niray' ādidukkhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Āghāt' ādinaṃ akaraṇaṃ saggasampatti-ādisabbasampattinaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Pāṇātipāt' ādīhi paṭivirati ariyassa sīlakkhandhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ariyo sīlakkhandho ariyassa samādhikkhandhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ariyo samādhikkhandho ariyassa paññākkhandhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Gambhīratā-divisesayuttaṃ Bhagavato paṭivedhappakāraṇānaṃ desanānāssa ¹⁰⁰ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Desanānānaṃ veneyyānaṃ ^{100a} sakalavaṭṭadukkhaniṣṣaraṇassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sabbā pi diṭṭhi diṭṭh' upādānaṃ ¹⁰¹ ti sā yathārahaṃ navavidhassāpi bhavassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Bhavo jātiyā, jāti jarāmaraṇassa sok' ādinaṃ ca padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vedanānaṃ samuday' ādi-yathābhūtaavedanaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ anubodha-paṭivedho. Tattha anubodho paṭivedhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ, paṭivedho catubbidhassa sāmāññaphalassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ajānataṃ a passataṃ ti avijjāgahaṇaṃ, tattha avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ ti yāva vedanā taṇhāya padaṭṭhānaṃ ti netabbāṃ. Taṇhāgatānaṃ paritasitavipphanditaṃ ti ettha taṇhā upādānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tad api phassapaccayā ti ettha sassat' ādipaññāpanaṃ paresaṃ micchābhinivesassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Micchābhiniveso saddhammasavana-sappurissupassaya-yonisomanasikāra-dhammānuddhammapaṭipattihi ¹⁰² vimukhatāya asaddhammasavan' ādinaṃ ca padaṭṭhānaṃ. Aññatra phassā ti ādisu phasso vedanāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Chaphass' āyatanāni phassassa sakalavaṭṭadukkhassa ca padaṭṭhānaṃ. Channaṃ phass' āyata-

⁹⁶ B^mP add yeva

⁹⁷ P bhāveti

⁹⁸⁻⁹⁹ B^m avaṇṇāraha-avaṇṇānu-rūpasampatta n' ādeyya-

* ... * P avaṇṇārahā avaṇṇānu-rūpasampattana only

⁹⁸⁻⁹⁹ B^m vaṇṇāraha-vaṇṇānurūpa-sampatta

¹⁰⁰ P vedanānāssa

^{100a} ABGKM vinayānaṃ

¹⁰¹ ABGKM °uppādā

¹⁰² ABGKM °patti

nānaṃ samuday' ādiyathābhūtapajānanam¹⁰³ nibbidāya padaṭṭhānam; nibbidā virāgassāti yāva anupādāparinibbānaṃ netabbam. Bhagavato bhavanettisamucchedo sabbaññutāya padaṭṭhānam, tathā anupādāparinibbānassāti. Ayam padaṭṭhānahāro.¹⁰⁴

Āghāt' ādigahaṇena kodh' upanāha-makkha-palāsa-issāmacchariya-sārambha-paravambhan' ādīnaṃ saṅgaho paṭighacitt' uppādapariyāpannatāya ekalakkhaṇattā. Ānand' ādigahaṇena abhijjhā-visamalobha-mānātīmāna-madappamād' ādīnaṃ saṅgaho lobhacitt' uppādapariyāpannatāya samānalakkhaṇattā. Tathā āghātagahaṇena avasiṭṭhaganthanīvaraṇānaṃ saṅgaho kāyaganthanīvaraṇalakkhaṇena ekalakkhaṇattā. Ānandagahaṇena phass' ādīnaṃ saṅgaho saṅkhārakkhandhalakkhaṇena ekalakkhaṇattā. Sīlagahaṇena adhicitta-adhipaṇṇāsikkhānam pi saṅgaho sikkhālakkhaṇena ekalakkhaṇattā. Idha¹⁰⁵ pana¹⁰⁶ silass' eva indriyasamvar' ādikassa daṭṭhabbam. Diṭṭhigahaṇena avasiṭṭha-upādān' ādīnaṃ¹⁰⁷ pi saṅgaho upādānalakkhaṇena ekalakkhaṇattā. Vedānānaṃ ti ettha vedanāgahaṇena avasiṭṭha-upādānalakkhandhānam pi saṅgaho khandhalakkhaṇena ekalakkhaṇattā. Tathā vedanāya dhamm' āyatana-dhammadhātupariyāpannatā sammasanūpagānaṃ sabbesaṃ āyatanānaṃ dhātūnaṃ ca saṅgaho āyatanalakkhaṇena dhātulakkhaṇena ca ekalakkhaṇattā. Ajānatam a passatan ti ettha avijjāgahaṇena hetu-āsav' ogha-yoga-nīvaraṇ' ādīnaṃ¹⁰⁷ saṅgaho het' ādilakkhaṇena ekalakkhaṇattā avijjāya; tathā taṇhāgatānaṃ paritasitavipphanditan ti ettha taṇhāgahaṇenāpi. Tad api phassapaccayā ti ettha phassagahaṇena saññāsaṅkhāraviññāṇānaṃ saṅgaho vipallāsahetubhāvena khandhalakkhaṇena ca ekalakkhaṇattā. Chaphass' āyatanagahaṇena khandh' indriya-dhāt' ādīnaṃ saṅgaho phass' uppattinimittatāya sammasanīyabhāvena¹⁰⁸ ca ekalakkhaṇattā. Bhavanettigahaṇena avijjā-

¹⁰³ ABGK samudayā ti yathā-
M samudayan ti yathā-
P °ādīm yathābhūtam-
¹⁰⁴ ABGKM °ṭṭhāno-

¹⁰⁵ P omits
¹⁰⁶ B^mP °upādānānaṃ
¹⁰⁷ B^mP °ādi
¹⁰⁸ B^mP sammasanasabhāvatā

dīnam pi saṅkilesadhammānaṃ saṅgaho vaṭṭahetubhā-
vena ¹⁰⁹ ekalakkhaṇattā ti. Ayaṃ lakkhaṇahāro.

Nindāpasamsāhi samākampitacetasā ¹¹⁰ micchājīvato
anoratā sassat' ādimicchābhinivesino sīl' ādīdhammak-
khandhesu appatitṭhitatāya sammāsambuddhaguṇaras' as-
sādavimukhā veneyyā imissā desanāya nidānaṃ. Te
yathāvuttadosavinimuttā kathaṃ nu kho sammāpaṭi-
pattiyā ubhayahitaparā bhaveyyun ti ayam ettha Bhagavato
adhippāyo. Padanibbacanaṃ nirutti. Taṃ eva n ti
ādi nidānapadānaṃ, ¹¹¹ m a m a n ti ādi pālīpadānaṃ ca
aṭṭhakathāvasena suviññeyyattā ativitthārabhayena na
vitthārayimha.

Pada-pad' attha-niddesa-nikkhepa-sutta-desanāsandhiva-
sena ¹¹² chabbidhā sandhi. Tattha ¹¹³ padassa pad' antarena
sambandho padasandhi. Tathā pad' atthassa pad' atth'
antarena sambandho pad' atthasandhi. Nānānusandhikassa
suttassa taṃ-taṃ-anusandhihi sambandho, ekānusandhi-
kassa ca pubbāparasambandho niddesasandhi, ¹¹⁴ yā aṭṭha-
kathāya pucchānusandhi ajjhāsayānusandhi yathānusandhi-
vasena tividhā vibhattā, tā pan' etā tisso pi sandhiyo
aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vicāritā eva. Suttasandhi ca paṭṭhamam
nikkhepavasena amhehi pubbe dassitā ¹¹⁵ yeva. Ekissā
desanāya desanāntarena ¹¹⁶ saddhiṃ saṃsandanaṃ desanā-
sandhi. Sā evaṃ veditabbā: — M a m a ṃ v ā b h i k -
k h a v e . . . p e . . . n a c e t a s o a n a b h i r a d d h i
k a r a ṇ i y ā ti ayam desanā

“ Ubhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave kakacena ¹¹⁷ corā
ocarakā ¹¹⁸ aṅgam aṅgāni okanteyyūṃ, ¹¹⁹ tatrāpi yo mano
padoseyya, ¹²⁰ na me so tena sāsana-karo ” ti (c)

(c) M I 129

¹⁰⁹ AK add khandhalakkhaṇena

¹¹⁰ AK yamākampimata-
BG °cetaso
B^mP sammākam-
M yamākam-

¹¹¹ AKM nidānaṃ padānaṃ

¹¹² ABGKM °attha-desanā-
nikkhepa-suttasandhi-

¹¹³ ABGKM tassa

¹¹⁴ ABGKM nikkhepasandhi

¹¹⁵ ABGKM dassito

¹¹⁶ ABGKM desan' anta-

¹¹⁷ BG kataṃ cena

P katacena

¹¹⁸ AKM orakā

BG carakā

¹¹⁹ B^m okka-

P okkaṇeyyaṃ

¹²⁰ B^m padūseyya

imāya desanāya saddhiṃ saṃsandati. Tumhaṃ yev' assa tena antarāyo ti

“ Kammassakā mānava¹²¹ sattā ... pe ... dāyādā bhavissanti ” ti ^(d)

imāya desanāya saṃsandati. Api nu tumhe ... pe ... ājāneyyāthāti

“ Kuddho attham ... pe ... sahate naran ” ti ^(e)

imāya desanāya saṃsandati. Mamma vā bhikkhave pare vaṇṇaṃ ... pe ... na cetaso ubbillāvitattaṃ¹²² karaṇīyaṃ ti

“ Dhammā pi vo bhikkhave pahātabbā pageva adhammā ” ti ^(f)

“ Kullūpamaṃ vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desissāmi,¹²³ nittharaṇ' atthāya, no gahaṇ' atthāyā ” ti ^(g)

imāya desanāya saṃsandati. Tatra ce tumhe ... pe ... ubbillāvino tumhaṃ yev' assa tena antarāyo ti

“ Luddho attham ... pe ... sahate naran ” ti ^(h)

ca,

“ Kām' andhā jālasañchannā¹²⁴ taṇhāchadanachādītā ” ti ⁽ⁱ⁾

imāhi desanāhi saṃsandati. Appamattakaṃ ... pe ... sīlamattakaṃ ti

“ Paṭhamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ kho brāhmaṇa yañño purimehi yaññehi appaṭṭhataro ca appasamārambhataro ca mahapphalataro ca mahāni-sataro ca ” ti ^(j)

^(d) M III 203
^(h) It 84

^(e) A IV 96
⁽ⁱ⁾ Ud 76 = Th I 297

^(f) M I 135
^(j) D I 147

^(g) M I 134
⁽ⁱ⁾ D I 147

¹²¹ AKM mānavaka
¹²² B^m ubbilāvi-
P uppilāvi-

¹²³ B^m desessāmi
¹²⁴ AKM jālapacchananda
BG jālapacchandā

ādikāya desanāya saṃsandati, paṭhamajjhānassa sīlato mahapphala-mahānisaṃsatarabhāvavacanena jhānato sīlassa appabhāvadīpanato. Pāṇātipātāṃ pahāyāti ādi

“Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo sīlavā ariyasīlena¹²⁵ kusala-sīlena samannāgato” ti^(k)

ādikāhi desanāhi saṃsandati. Aññeva dhammā gambhīrā ti ādi

“Adhigato kho myāyaṃ dhammo gambhīro” ti^(l)

ādi pāliya¹²⁶ saṃsandati. Gambhīratādivisesayuttadhammapaṭivedhanena¹²⁷ hi nāṇassa gambhīr’ ādibhāvo viññāyatīti. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ti ādi

“Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubb’ antakappikā ... pe ... abhivadanti. Sassato attā ca loko ca, idam eva saccaṃ, mogham aññān ti itth’ eke abhivadanti. Asassato, sassato ca asassato ca, n’ eva sassato nāsassato ca, antavā, anantavā, antavā ca anantavā ca, n’ ev’ antavā nānantavā ca attā ca loko ca, idam eva saccaṃ mogham aññān ti itth’ eke abhivadantī” ti^(m)

ādikāhi desanāhi saṃsandati. Tathā Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā apar’ antakappikā ti ādi

“Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā apar’ antakappikā ... pe ... abhivadanti. Saññī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti itth’ eke abhivadanti. Asaññī, saññī ca asaññī ca, n’ eva saññī nāsaññī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti itth’ eke abhivadanti. Sato vā pana sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpentī. Diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ vā pan’ eke abhivadantī” ti⁽ⁿ⁾

ādikāhi desanāhi saṃsandati. Vedanānaṃ ... pe ... Tathāgato ti

(k) D I 115

(l) M I 167

(m) M II 233

(n) M II 228

¹²⁵ B^m ... pe ... *instead*
P *omits*

¹²⁶ ABGKM pāliyaṃ

¹²⁷ BG °vedhanaṃ

“ Ta-y-idaṃ saṅkhatam oḷārikam, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atth’ etan ti. Iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tad upātivatto ” ti ^(o)

ādikāhi desanāhi saṃsandati. Tad api tesam ...
pe ... vipphanditam evāti idaṃ

“ Tesam bhavataṃ aññatr’ eva saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā paccattam yeva nānaṃ bhavissati parisuddham pariyodātan ti n’ etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Paccattam kho pana bhikkhave nāne asati parisuddhe pariyodāte, yad api te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā tattha nānabhāgamattam eva pariyodāpentī,¹²⁸ tad api tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ upādānam akkhāyatī ” ti ^(p)

ādikāhi desanāhi saṃsandati. Tā d api phassa-
paccayā ti idaṃ pi

“ Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññānaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ ” ti ^(q)

“ Chandamūlakā ime āvuso dhammā manasikārasamuṭṭhānā phassasamodhānā vedanāsamosaṇā ” ti ^(r)

ca ādikāhi desanāhi saṃsandati. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu channaṃ phass’ āyatanānaṃ ti ādi

“ Yato kho bhikkhave¹²⁹ bhikkhu n’ eva vedanaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati, na saññaṃ, na saṅkhāre, na viññānaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati, so evaṃ asamanupassanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattam yeva parinibbāyatī ” ti ^(s)

ādikāhi desanāhi saṃsandati. Sabbe te imeh’ eva dvāsaṭṭhiyā vatthūhi antojālikatā ti ādi

^(o) M II 236

^(p) M II 234

^(q) ≠ M I III

^(r) ≠ A IV 339

^(s) ?

¹²⁸ ABGKM pariyāropenti

¹²⁹ BmP Ānanda *instead*

“Ye hi keci bhikkhave ... pe ... abhivadanti, sabbe te imān’ eva pañcakāyāni abhivadanti, etesaṃ vā aññataran” ti ^(u)

ādikāhi desanāhi saṃsandati. Kāyassa bhedā ...
pe ... devamanussā ti

“Acci yathā vātavegena khittā Upasīvāti Bhagavā
atthaṃ paleti na upeti saṅkhaṃ,
evaṃ munī nāmakāyā vimutto
atthaṃ paleti ¹³⁰ na upeti saṅkhan” ti ^(u)

ādikāhi desanāhi saṃsandatīti. Ayaṃ catubyūho hāro.

Āghāt’ ādināṃ akaraṇīyatāvacaṇena khantisoraccānuṭ-
ṭhānaṃ. ¹³¹ Tattha khantiyā saddhā-paññā-parāpakāraduk-
khasahagatānaṃ saṅgaho, soraccena silassa. Saddhādigā-
haṇena ¹³² saddh’ indriy’ ādisakalabodhipakkhiyadhammā
āvattanti. Silagahaṇena avipparisāra’ ādayo sabbe pi sil’
ānisaṃsadhammā āvattanti. Pāṇātipāt’ ādīhi paṭivirati-
vacanaṃ appamādaṃ, tena sakalaṃ sāsanaṃ brahma-
cariyaṃ āvattati. Gambīratādivisesayuttadhammagahaṇena
mohābodhipakittanaṃ. Anāvaraṇāñānapadaṭṭhānaṃ hi
āsavakkhayañānaṃ ¹³³ mahābodhi, tena dasabal’ ādayo
sabbe buddhagūṇā āvattanti. Sassat’ ādidiṭṭhigahaṇena
taṇhāvijjāya saṅgaho, tāhi anamataggaṃ ¹³⁴ saṃsāraṇaṃ
āvattati. ¹³⁵ Vedanānaṃ samuday’ ādiyathābhūtaṃ vedanaṃ
Bhagavato pariññattayavisuddhi, ¹³⁶ tāya paññāpāramīmu-
khena sabbapāramiyo āvattanti. Ajānataṃ apas-
satan ti avijjāgahaṇena ayonisomanasikārapariggaho,
tena ¹³⁷ ca ¹³⁷ ayonisomanasikāramūlakā dhammā āvattanti.
Taṇhāgatānaṃ paritasitavipphanditan ti
taṇhāgahaṇena nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā āvattanti.
Tad api phassapaccayā ti ādi sassat’ ādipaññāpa-

^(u) M II 233

^(u) Sn 1074

¹³⁰ ABGKM phaleti

¹³¹ AM °soraddhānuraṭṭhānaṃ

¹³² B^mP add ca

¹³³ ABGKM add hi

B^m adds āsavakkhayañāna-
padaṭṭhānaṃ ca anāvaraṇa-
ñānaṃ

¹³⁴ AK anavamataggaṃ

B^m °tagga

¹³⁵ ABGKM °ttanti

¹³⁶ AKM °visiddhi; BG °visiṭṭha

¹³⁷ AGKM tato ca nava

B tato ca na ca

nassa paccayādhīnavuttidassanaṃ, tena aniccatādilakka-
ṇattayaṃ āvattati. Channaṃ phass' āyatanānaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ pajānanaṃ vimuttisampadāniddeśo,¹³⁸ tena satta
pi visuddhiyo āvattanti. Uccinna bhavanettiko
Tathāgata ssa kāyo ti taṇhāppahānaṃ, tena
Bhagavato sakalasāṅkilesappahānaṃ āvattatīti. Ayaṃ
āvatto hāro.

Āghāt' ānand' ādayo akusalā dhammā tesam ayonisoma-
nasikār' ādipadaṭṭhānaṃ. Yehi pana dhammehi āghāt'
ānand' ādīnaṃ akaraṇaṃ appavatti, te avyāpād' ādayo
kusalā dhammā, tesam yonisomanasikār' ādipadaṭṭhānaṃ.
Tesu āghāt' ādayo kāmāvacarā va, avyāpād' ādayo catu-
bhūmakā. Tathā pāṇātipāt' ādīhi paṭivirati kusalā vā
avyākatā vā, tassā¹³⁹ hir' ottapp' ādayo dhammā padaṭ-
ṭhānaṃ. Tattha kusalā siyā kāmāvacarā, siyā lok' uttarā,
avyākatā lok' uttarā va.¹⁴⁰ Atthi bhikkhave
aññe va dhammā gambhīrā ti vuttadhammā
siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā, tattha kusalanāṃ vuṭṭhāna-
gāminī vipassanā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Avyākatānaṃ magga-
dhammā vipassanā āvajjanā vā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tesu kusalā
lok' uttarā,¹⁴¹ avyākatā siyā kāmāvacarā, siyā lok' uttarā.
Sabbā pi diṭṭhiyo akusalā va¹⁴² kāmāvacarā va,¹⁴³ tasmaṃ
avisesena¹⁴⁴ micchābhīnivese ayonisomanasikāro padaṭ-
ṭhānaṃ. Visesto pana santatighanavinibbhogābhāvato
ekattanayassa¹⁴⁵ micchāgāho atītajāti-anussaraṇatakkā-
sahito¹⁴⁶ sassatadiṭṭhiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Hetuphalabhāvena
sambandhabhāvassa agahaṇato nānattanayassa micchāgāho
tājāsamannāhārasahito ucchedadiṭṭhiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ.
Evaṃ sesadiṭṭhīnaṃ pi yathāsambhavaṃ vattabbaṃ.
Vedanānaṃ ti ettha vedanā siyā kusalā, siyā¹⁴⁷
akusalā,¹⁴⁷ siyā avyākatā, siyā kāmāvacarā, siyā rūpāvacarā,
siyā arūpāvacarā, phasso tasmaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ.¹⁴⁸ Samuday'
ādiyathābhūta vedanaṃ maggañānaṃ, anupādāvimutti pha-

¹³⁸ ABGKM °niddese

¹³⁹ ABGKM tassa

¹⁴⁰ AKM ca

BG vā

¹⁴¹ AKM add ca

BG add va

¹⁴² AKM ca

¹⁴³ AM ca ; K omits

¹⁴⁴ ABGKM abhinivesena

¹⁴⁵ BG ekattatanhāyassa

KM ekantatayassa

¹⁴⁶ AK atītarājāti-

¹⁴⁷ B^m P omīti

¹⁴⁸ B^m adds vedanānaṃ

laṃ. Tesaṃ a ñ ñ e v a d h a m m ā g a m b h ī r ā ti ettha vuttanayena dhamm' ādivibhāgo netabbo. A j ā - n a t a m a p a s s a t a n t i ā d i s u a v i j j ā t a ṇ h ā a k u s a l ā k ā m ā v a c a r ā, t ā s u a v i j j ā y a ā s a v ā a y o n i s o m a n a s i k ā r o e v a v ā p a d a ṭ ṭ h ā n a ṃ. T a ṇ h ā y a ¹⁴⁹ s a ṃ y o j a n i y e s u d h a m m e s u a s s ā - d a d a s s a n a ṃ p a d a ṭ ṭ h ā n a ṃ. T a d a p i p h a s s a p a c - c a y ā t i e t t h a p h a s s a s s a v e d a n ā y a v i y a d h a m m ' ā d i - v i b h ā g o v e d i t a b b o. I m i n ā n a y e n a p h a s s ' ā y a t a n ' ā d i n a m p i y a t h ā r a h a ṃ d h a m m ' ā d i v i b h ā g o n e t a b b o t i. A y a ṃ v i b h a t t i h ā r o.

Āghāt' ādīnaṃ akaraṇaṃ khantisoraccāni anubrūhetvā paṭisaṅkhānabhāvanābalasiddhiyā ¹⁵⁰ ubhayahitapaṭipattiṃ āvahati. Āghāt' ādayo pana pavattiyamānā ¹⁵¹ dubbaṇṇa- taṃ dukkhaseyyaṃ bhogahāniṃ akittiṃ parehi durupa- saṅkamanatañ ca nipphādentā niray' ādisu mahādukkham āvahanti. Pāṇātipāt' ādihi paṭivirati avipphaṭisār' ādikalyā- ṇaparamparam ¹⁵² āvahati; pāṇātipāt' ādi pana vipphaṭisār' ādiṃ akalyāṇaparamparam. Gambhīratādivisesayuttaṃ ñāṇaṃ vineyyānaṃ yathārahaṃ vijjābhinnādiguṇavisesaṃ āvahati, sabbam ñeyyaṃ yathāsabhāvāvabodhato. Taṃ ¹⁵³ gambhīratādivisesarahitaṃ pana ñāṇaṃ ñeyyesu sādharma- bhāvato yathāvuttaguṇavisesaṃ n' āvahati. Sabbā pi c' e t ā d i ṭ ṭ h i y o y a t h ā r a h a ṃ s a s s a t ' u c c h e d a v ā d a b h ā v a t o ¹⁵⁴ a n t a d v a y a b h ū t ā s a k k ā y a t i r a ṃ n ā t i v a t t a n t i, a n i y y ā n i k a s a - b h ā v a t t ā. N i y y ā n i k a s a b h ā v a t t ā p a n a s a m m ā d i ṭ ṭ h i s a p a r i k - k h ā r ā m a j j h i m ā p a ṭ i p a d ā b h ū t ā a t i k k a m m a s a k k ā y a t i r a ṃ p ā r a ṃ g a c c h a t i. ^{154a} V e d a n ā d i n a ṃ ¹⁵⁵ s a m u d a y ' ā d i y a t h ā - b h ū t a v e d a n a ṃ a n u p ā d ā v i m u t t i ṃ ā v a h a t i m a g g a b h ā v a t o. V e d a n ā n a ṃ s a m u d a y ' ā d i - a s a m p a ṭ i v e d h o s a ṃ s ā r a c a r a k ā v a - r o d h a ṃ ā v a h a t i s a ṅ k h ā r ā n a ṃ p a c c a y a b h ā v a t o. V e d a y i t a s a - b h ā v a p a ṭ i c c h ā d a k o ¹⁵⁶ s a m m o h o t a d a b h i n a n d a n a ṃ ¹⁵⁷ ā v a - h a t i. Y a t h ā b h ū t ā v a b o d h o p a n a t a t t h a n i b b e d h a ṃ v i r ā g a ṇ c a ā v a h a t i. M i c c h ā b h i n i v e s e ¹⁵⁸ a y o n i s o m a n a s i k ā r a s a h i t ā ¹⁵⁹

¹⁴⁹ ABGKM taṇhā

¹⁵⁰ ABGKM °balavasiddhiyā

¹⁵¹ AKM add tā

BG °mānatā

¹⁵² BG °ādiṃ kalyāṇa-

BṃP °kalyāṇaṃ param-

¹⁵³ BṃP tathā

¹⁵⁴ BṃP omi vāda

^{154a} BṃP āgacchati

¹⁵⁵ BṃP vedanānaṃ

¹⁵⁶ ABGKM vedayitabhāva-

¹⁵⁷ AKM abhinnānaṃ

¹⁵⁸ ABGKM °veso

¹⁵⁹ BG °kārahitā

taṇhā anekavihiṭaṃ diṭṭhijālaṃ pasāreti. Yathāvuttata-
ṇhāsamucchedo paṭhamamaṃgo taṃ diṭṭhijālaṃ saṅkoceti.
Sassatavād' ādipaṇṇāpanassa phasso paccayo,¹⁶⁰ asati phasse
tad abhāvato. * Diṭṭhibandhanabandhānaṃ phass' āyatan'
ādiṇaṃ anirodhena phass' ādi-anirodho saṃsāradukkhassa
anivatti yeva, yathāvato phass' āyatan' ādipariṇṇā sabbadiṭ-
ṭhidassanāni ativattati aparīṇṇātaṃ phass' āyatan' ādi * -
diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ¹⁶¹ nātivattati.¹⁶² Bhavanettisamucchedo
āyatimaṃ attabhāvassa anibbattiyaṃ saṃvattati, asamucchin-
nāya bhavanettiyaṃ anāgate bhavappabandho parivattati
yevāti. Ayaṃ parivatto hāro.

Mamaṃ¹⁶³ me ti pariyaṃvacanaṃ Bhikkhave samaṇā
tapassino ti pariyaṃvacanaṃ. Pare aññe paṭiviruddhā ti
pariyaṃvacanaṃ. Avaṇṇaṃ akittimaṃ nindaṃ ti pariyaṃva-
canaṃ. Bhāseyyuṃ bhaṇeyyuṃ kareyyuṃ ti pariyaṃva-
canaṃ. Dhammassa vinayassa satthusāsanassāti pariyaṃva-
canaṃ. Saṅghassa samūhassa gaṇassāti pariyaṃvacana-
naṃ. Tatra tattha tesūti¹⁶⁴ pariyaṃvacanaṃ. Tumhehi
vo bhavantehi ti pariyaṃvacanaṃ. Āghāto doso byāpādo
ti pariyaṃvacanaṃ. Appaccayo domanassaṃ cetasikaduk-
khaṃ ti pariyaṃvacanaṃ. Cetaso anabhiraddhi cittaṃ
vyāpatti¹⁶⁵ manaso¹⁶⁶ padoso ti pariyaṃvacanaṃ. Na
karaṇiyaṃ na uppādetabbā na pavattetabbā ti pariyaṃva-
canaṃ. Iti iminā nayena sabbapadesu vevacanaṃ vattabbaṃ
ti. Ayaṃ vevacano hāro.

Āghāto vatthuvaseṇa dasavidhena ek' ūnavasatividhena vā
paṇṇatto. Appaccayo upavicāravaseṇa chadhā¹⁶⁷ paṇṇatto.
Ānando pīti-ādivaseṇa navadhā paṇṇatto. Pīti sāmāñ-
ñato¹⁶⁸ pana khuddik' ādivaseṇa pañcadhā paṇṇattā.
Somanassaṃ upacāravaseṇa chadhā paṇṇattam. Silaṃ
cārittavāritt' ādivaseṇa anekadhā paṇṇattam. Gambhīra-
tādivisesayuttamāññaṃ cittaṃ uppādivaseṇa catudhā, dvā-
dasavidhena vā, visayabhedato anekadhā ca paṇṇattam.

¹⁶⁰ B^m *add's* hoti

*... * AG^m *omit*

¹⁶¹ B^m phass' āyatan' ādi-
aparīṇṇā taṃ

¹⁶² ABGKM 'ttanti

¹⁶³ B^mP *add* mayhaṃ

¹⁶⁴ A te cesūti; BG etesūti

KM cetesūti

¹⁶⁵ B^mP byāpatti

¹⁶⁶ B^mP mano

¹⁶⁷ ABGKM chaṭṭhā

¹⁶⁸ AK samaññāto
BGM samaññato

Diṭṭhisassat' ādivasena dvāsaṭṭhiyā bhedehi tad antogadha-vibhāgena ¹⁶⁹ anekadhā ca paññattā. Vedanā chadhā aṭṭhasatadhā anekadhā ca paññattā. ¹⁷⁰ Samudayo pañcadhā paññatto, tathā atthaṅgamo. Assādo duvidhena paññatto. Ādinavo tividhena paññatto. Nissaraṇaṃ ekadhā catudhā ca paññattaṃ. Anupādāvimutti duvidhena paññattā.

Ajānataṃ a passataṃ ti vuttā avijjā visaya-bhedena catudhā aṭṭhadhā ca paññattā. Taṇhā gataṃ nān ti ādinā vuttā taṇhā chadhā aṭṭhasatadhā anekadhā ca paññattā. Phasso nissayavasena chadhā ¹⁷¹ paññatto. Upādānaṃ catudhā paññattaṃ. Bhavo duvidhā anekadhā ca paññatto. Jāti vevacanavasena chadhā ¹⁷² paññattā. Tathā jarā sattadhā paññattā. Maraṇaṃ aṭṭhadhā navadhā ca paññattaṃ. Soko pañcadhā paññatto. Paridevo chadhā paññatto. Dukkhaṃ catudhā paññattaṃ, tathā domanassaṃ. Upāyāso catudhā paññatto. Samudayo hoti ti pabhavapaññatti; yathā bhūtaṃ pajānāti ti dukkhassa pariññāpaññatti; samudayassa pahānapaññatti, nirodhassa sacchikiriyāpaññatti; maggassa bhāvanāpaññatti. Antojālikatā ti ādi sabbadiṭṭhiṇaṃ saṅgahapaññatti. Uccinnabhavanettiko ti ādi duvidhena pariññānapaññattīti. Evaṃ āghāt' ādinaṃ akusalakusal' ādiddhammānaṃ pabhavapaññatti-pariññāpaññatti ¹⁷³ ādivasena, tathā āghāto ti vyāpādassa vevacanapaññatti, appaccayo ti domanassassa ¹⁷⁴ vevacanapaññattīti ādinā nayena ¹⁷⁵ paññattibhedo vibhajitabbo ti. Ayaṃ paññattihāro.

Āghātagahaṇena saṅkhārakkhandhasaṅgaho, tathā anabhiraḍḍhigahaṇena. Appaccayagahaṇena vedanākkhandhasaṅgaho ti idaṃ khandhamukhena otaraṇaṃ. Tathā āghāt' ādigahaṇena dhamm' āyatanaṃ dhammadhātu dukkhasaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ vā saṅgahitaṃ ¹⁷⁶ ti idaṃ āyatana-mukhena dhātumukhena saccamukhena ca otaraṇaṃ. Tathā

¹⁶⁹ ABGKM *omit* gadha

¹⁷⁰ B^mP *add* tassā

¹⁷¹ ABGKM chaṭṭhā

¹⁷² ABGKM chaṭṭhā

¹⁷³ B^mP *omit*

¹⁷⁴ ABGKM somana-

¹⁷⁵ ABGKM vasena

¹⁷⁶ B^mP gahitaṃ

āghāt' ādīnaṃ saha-jātā avijjā hetu-sahajāta-añña-mañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatapaccayeḥi paccayo hoti; asahajātā pana¹⁷⁷ anantara-samanantara-anantarūpanis-saya-n' atthi-vigat' āsevanapaccayeḥi paccayo hoti; anantarā upanissayavasena' eva paccayo hoti. Taṇhā-upādān' ādīnaṃ¹⁷⁸ phass' ādīnaṃ pi tesam saha-jātānaṃ asahajā-tānaṃ ca yathārahaṃ paccayabhāvo vattabbo. Koci pan' ettha adhipativasena, koci kammavasena, koci āhārasena, koci indriyavasena, koci jhānavasena, koci maggavasena pi paccayo hoti.¹⁷⁹ Ayam pi viseso veditabbo ti idaṃ paṭic-casamuppādamukhena otaraṇaṃ. Ānand' ādīnaṃ pi iminā nayaṇa¹⁸⁰ khandh' ādimukhena otaraṇaṃ vibhāvetabbam.

Tathā silaṃ pāṇātipāt' ādihi viraticetanā, avyāpād' ādicetasikadhammā ca; pāṇātipāt' ādayo cetanā va; tesam tad upakāradhammānaṃ ca lajjā-dayādīnaṃ saṅkharakkhandha-dhamm' āyatan' ādisaṅgahato¹⁸¹ purima-nayen' eva khandh' ādimukhena otaraṇaṃ vibhāvetabbam. Esa nayo ñāṇa-ditṭhi-vedanā-avijjā-taṇhādigahaṇesu. Nissaraṇa-anupādā-vimuttigahaṇesu asaṅkhatadhātuvasena pi dhātumukhena otaraṇaṃ vibhāvetabbam. Tathā vedanānaṃ ... pe ... anupādāvimutto ti etena Bhagavato sīl' ādayo pañca dhammakkhanda satipaṭṭhān' ādayo ca bodhipakkhiyadhammā pakāsitā hontīti tam-mukhena pi otaraṇaṃ veditabbam. Tad api phas-sapaccayā ti sassat' ādipaṇṇāpanassa¹⁸² paccayā-dhīnavuttitādīpanena aniccatāmukhena otaraṇaṃ, tathā evaṃdhammatāya paṭiccasamuppādamukhena otaraṇaṃ; aniccassa dukkhānattabhāvato appanihitamukhena suñ-ñātāmukhena ca otaraṇaṃ. Sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo ti. Ayam otaraṇo hāro.

Mamaṃ vā ... pe ... bhāseyyun ti ārambho Dhammassa ... pe ... saṅghassa ... pe ... bhāseyyun ti padasuddhi, no ārambhasuddhi. Tatra tumhehi ... pe ... karaṇīyā ti padasuddhi c' eva¹⁸³ ārambhasuddhi ca. Dutīyanay' ādisu pi es' eva

¹⁷⁷ ABGKM *add* anantarā

¹⁷⁸ ABGKM °ādi

¹⁷⁹ B^mP hotīti

¹⁸⁰ ABGKM vasena

¹⁸¹ B^mP °saṅgaho

¹⁸² B^m ditṭhipaṇṇāpanassa

¹⁸³ ABGKM *omit*

nayo. Tathā Appamattakam kho pan' etan ti ādi ārambho. Kataman ti ādi pucchā. Pāṇātipātā pahāyāti ādi padasuddhi, no ārambhasuddhi, no ca pucchāsuddhi. Idam kho ti ādi pucchāsuddhi c' eva padasuddhi ca, no¹⁸⁴ ārambhasuddhi.¹⁸⁵ Tathā atthi bhikkhave ti ādi ārambho. Kattame ca te ti ādi pucchā. Santi bhikkhave ti ādi ārambho.¹⁸⁶ Kim āgammāti ādi pucchā.¹⁸⁶ Yathāsamāhite ti ādi padasuddhi, no ārambhasuddhi no¹⁸⁷ ca¹⁸⁷ pucchāsuddhi. Imeko te ti ādi padasuddhi c' eva pucchāsuddhi ca.¹⁸⁸ Iminā nayena sabbattha ārambh' ādayo veditabbo ti. Ayaṃ sodhanā hāro.

Avanṇan ti sāmāññato adhiṭṭhānam, taṃ avikappetvā visesavacanam mamaṃ vā dhammassa vā saṅghassa vā ti. Sukkapakkhe¹⁸⁹ pi es' eva nayo. Tathā silan ti sāmāññato adhiṭṭhānam, taṃ avikappetvā visesavacanam pāṇātipātā paṭivirato ti ādi. Aññe va dhammā ti ādi sāmāññato adhiṭṭhānam, taṃ avikappetvā visesavacanam Ta-y-idam bhikkhave Tathāgato pajānātīti ādi. Tathā pubb' antakappikā ti ādi sāmāññato adhiṭṭhānam, taṃ avikappetvā visesavacanam sassa tavā dā ti ādi. Iminā nayena sabbattha sāmāññavisesā¹⁹⁰ niddhāretabbā¹⁹¹ ti. Ayaṃ adhiṭṭhāno hāro.

Āghāt' ādinam

“Anattham me acarī” ti (v)

ādini¹⁹² ek' ūnavīsati āghātavatthūni hetu. Ānand' ādinam¹⁹³ ārammaṇe abhisineho¹⁹⁴ hetu. Silassa hiriottappam app' icchatādayo ca hetu. Gambhīrā ti ādinā vuttadhammassa sabbā pi pāramiyo hetu, visesena paññāpāramī. Diṭṭhinaṃ asappurissūpassayo asaddhammasavanam, micchābhiniveso¹⁹⁵ ayonisomanasikāro ca avi-

(v) D III 262

¹⁸⁴ B^mP *omit*

¹⁸⁵ B^mP *add* ca

¹⁸⁶⁻¹⁸⁶ B^mP kin ti ādi ārambha-pucchā

¹⁸⁷ ABGKM *omit*

¹⁸⁸ B^mP *add* ārambhasuddhi ca

¹⁸⁹ ABGKM pakkhe *only*

¹⁹⁰ B^mP °viseso

¹⁹¹ B^mP °tabbo

¹⁹² ABGKM *add* attham me acarīti ādini ca

¹⁹³ ABGKM °ādī

¹⁹⁴ ABGKM abhisenaho

¹⁹⁵ B^m °nivesena

sesena hetu, visesena pana sassatavād' ādinam atītajāti-anussaraṇ' ādi hetu. Vedanānam avijjā taṇhā kammāni phasso ca hetu. Anupādāvimuttiya ariyamaggo hetu. Aññānassa ¹⁹⁶ ayonisomanasikāro hetu. Taṇhāya saṃyojaniyesu assādānupassanā hetu. Phassassa chaḷāyatanāni, ¹⁹⁷ salāyatanassa ¹⁹⁸ nāmarūpaṃ hetu. Bhavanettisamucchedassa visuddhibhāvanā hetūti. Ayaṃ parikkhāro hāro.

Āghāt' ādinam akaraṇiyatāvacanena khantisampadā dassitā hoti. Appamattakam kho pan' etan ti ādinā soraccasampadā. Atthi bhikkhave ti ādinā ñāṇasampadā; Aparāmasato c' assa paccattaṃ yeve nibbuti veditā, ¹⁹⁹ vedanānam ²⁰⁰ ... pe ... yathābhūtaṃ veditvā anupādāvimutto ti ca etehi samādhisampadāya saddhiṃ ²⁰¹ vijjāvimuttivasībhāvasampadā dassitā hoti. Tattha khantisampadā paṭisaṅkhāna-balasiddhito soraccasampadāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Soraccasampadā pana atthato silam eva, tathā paṇātipāt' ādīhi paṭivirativacanam silassa pariyāyavibhāgadassan' atthaṃ. Tattha silam samādhissa padaṭṭhānaṃ; samādhi paññāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tesu sīlena vītikkamappahānaṃ duccharita-saṅkilesappahānaṃ ²⁰² ca sijjhati. Samādhinā pariyutṭhānappahānaṃ vikkhambhanappahānaṃ taṇhāsaṅkilesappahānaṃ ca sijjhati. Paññāya diṭṭhisāṅkilesappahānaṃ samucchedappahānaṃ anusayappahānaṃ ca sijjhatīti sīl' ādīhi tīhi ²⁰³ dhammakkhandhehi samathavipassanā bhāvanāpāripūri pahānattayasiddhi cāti. Ayaṃ samāropano hāro. Āghāt' ādinam akaraṇavacanena taṇhāvijjāsaṅkoko ²⁰⁴ dassito hoti. Sati hi att' attaniyavatthusu sinehe ²⁰⁵ sammohē ca

“Anattham me acarī” ti (v)

ādinā āghāto jāyatīti. Tathā paṇātipātā paṭivirato

(v) D III 262

¹⁹⁶ BmP paññāpanassa

¹⁹⁷ So all MSS.

¹⁹⁸ BmP chaḷāyatanassa

¹⁹⁹ BmP add ti

²⁰⁰ ABGKM vedanā

²⁰¹ ABGKM siddhā

²⁰² AKM add tadaṅgappahānaṃ

²⁰³ ABGKM omit

²⁰⁴ A °saṅkhovo

BG °saṅkovo ca

M °saṅkovo

²⁰⁵ ABGKM omit

ti ādivacanehi; ²⁰⁶ paccattam yeva nibbuti veditā, anupādāvimutto, channam phass' āyatanānam ... pe ... yathābhūtam pajānātīti ca ²⁰⁷ ādīhi ²⁰⁸ vacanehi ²⁰⁹ taṇhāvijjānam accantappahānam dassitam hoti. Tāsam pana pubb' antakappik' ādipadehi a j ā n a t a ṃ a passatan ti ādipadehi ca sarūpato pi dassitānam taṇhāvijjānam rūpadhammā arūpadhammā ca adhiṭṭhānam. Yathākkamaṃ samatho ca vipassanā ca paṭipakkho. Tesam cetovimutti paññāvimutti ca phalaṃ. Tattha taṇhā, taṇhāvijjā vā samudayasaccaṃ; tad adhiṭṭhānabhūtā rūpārūpadhammā dukkhasaccaṃ; tesam appavatti nirodhasaccaṃ; nirodhapajānanā samathavipassanā maggasaccaṃ ti evaṃ catusaccayojanā veditabbā. Taṇhāgahaṇena c' ettha māyā-sātheyya ²¹⁰ mānātimāna-mada-ppamāda-pāp' icchatā-pāpamittatā-ahirikānottapp' ādivasena sabbo akusalapakkho netabbo. Tathā avijjāgahaṇena viparītamanasikāra - kodhūpanāha - makkha - palāsa - issā - macchariya - sārāmbha - dovacassatā - bhavaditṭhi - vibhavaditṭh' ādivasena akusalapakkho netabbo. Vuttavipariyāyena amāyā-asātheyy' ādi-aviparītamanasikār' ādivasena; tathā samathapakkhiyānam saddh' indriy' ādīnam vipassanāpakkhiyānaṃ ca ²¹¹ aniccasaññādināṃ vasena kusalapakkho netabbo ti. Ayaṃ nandiyāvattassa ²¹² nayassa bhūmi.

Āghāt' ādīnam akaraṇavacanena adosasiddhi, tathā pāṇātipātā ²¹³ pharusavacanehi paṭivirativacanena. Ānand' ādīnam akaraṇavacanena alobhasiddhi, tathā abrahmācariyato paṭivirativacanena. Adinn' ādān' ādīhi pana paṭivirativacanena ubhayasiddhi. Ta-y-i-daṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato pajānātīti ādinā amohasiddhi. ²¹⁴ Iti tīhi akusalamūlehi gahitehi tappaṭipakkhato āghāt' ādi-akaraṇavacanena ca tīhi kusalamūlāni siddhāni yeva honti. Tattha tīhi akusalamūlehi tividhaduccarita-saṅkilesamala - visamākusalasāññā - vitakka - papañc' ādivasena ²¹⁵ sabbo akusalapakkho vitthāretabbo. Tathā tīhi kusala-

²⁰⁶ ABGKM vacanena hi

²⁰⁷ ABGKM omī

²⁰⁸ ABGKM ādi

²⁰⁹ BG vacanena hi

²¹⁰ P sātheyya

²¹¹ BGM omī

²¹² BmP °vattassa

²¹³ BmP °pāta

²¹⁴ A amogha-

²¹⁵ BmP °vitakkāsaddhamm' ādi-

mūlehi tividhasucarita ²¹⁶-samakusalasaññā-vitakka-paññā-saddhamma-samādhī-vimokkhamukha-vimokkh' ādivasena sabbo kusalapakkho vibhāvetabbo. Etthāpi saccayojanā veditabbā. Kathaṃ? Lobho sabbāni vā kusalākusalamūlāni samudayasaccaṃ; tehi pana nibbattā tesam adhiṭṭhānagocarabhūtā upādānakkhandhā dukkhasaccan ti ādinā nayena veditabbā ti. Ayaṃ tipukkkhalassa nayassa bhūmi.

Āghāt' ānand' ādināṃ akaraṇavacanena * satisiddhi. Satiyā hi sāvajjānavajje, tattha ca ādinav' ānisaṃse sallakkhetvā sāvajjaṃ pahāya anavajjaṃ samādāya vattatīti. Tathā * micchājīvā paṭivirativacanena ca viriyasiddhi Viriyena hi kāma-vyāpāda-vihimsā-vitakke vinodeti, viriyasādhanaṃ ca ājīvapārisuddhisīlan ti. Pāṇātipāt' ādīhi paṭivirativacanena satisiddhi. Satiyā hi sāvajjānavajje, tattha ca ādinav' ānisaṃse sallakkhetvā sāvajjaṃ pahāya anavajjaṃ samādāya vattati. Tathā hi sā niyyātanapaccupaṭṭhānā ²¹⁷ ti ca vuccati. Ta-y-idam bhikkhave Tathāgato pajānātīti ādinā samādhipaññāsiddhi. Paññāya hi yathābhūtāvabodho, samāhito ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānātīti. Tathā nicco dhuvo ti ādinā anicce niccan ti vipallāso; arogo param maraṇā, ek' antasukhī attā, diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto ti ca evam ādīhi asukhe sukhan ti vipallāso; pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito ti ādinā asubhe subhan ti vipallāso; sabbehi eva diṭṭhidīpakapadehi anattani attā ti vipallāso ti evam ettha cattāro vipallāsā siddhā honti. Tesam paṭipakkhato cattāri satipaṭṭhānāni siddhāni eva honti. Tattha catūhi indriyehi cattāro puggalā niddisitabbā. Kathaṃ? Duvidho hi taṇhācarito mud' indriyo ²¹⁸ tikkh' indriyo ²¹⁹ cāti, tathā diṭṭhicarito. Tesu paṭhamo asubhe subhan ti vipallattha-diṭṭhi ²²⁰ satibalena yathābhūtaṃ kāyasabhāvaṃ sallakkhetvā sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Dutiyo sukhe sukhan ti vipallatṭhadiṭṭhi

“ Uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāsetī ” ti (2)

(2) M I II

²¹⁶ B^m adds *vodāna*

* ... * ABGKM *omit*

²¹⁷ B^m *visayābhīmukhabhāva-*
paccu-

²¹⁸ AKM *mujindriyo*

BG *mutindriyo*

²¹⁹ M *omits*

²²⁰ B^mP *vipallatta- here and below*

ādinā vuttena viriyasaṃvarasaṅkhātena viriyabalena taṃ vipallāsaṃ vidhamati. Tatiyo anicce niccan ti ayāthāva-gāhī ²²¹ samathabalena samāhitabhāvato saṅkhārānaṃ kha-ṇikabhāvaṃ yathābhūtaṃ paṭivijjhati. Catuttho san-tatisamūha-kicc' ārammaṇe ²²² ghaṇavañcitattā ²²³ phass' ādidhammapuñjamatte anattani attā ti micchābhinivesī catukoṭikasūññatāmanasikārena taṃ micchābhinivesaṃ viddhamseti. ²²⁴ Catūhi c' ettha vipallāsehi caturāsav' ogha-yoga-kāya-gantha-agati-taṇh' uppād' upādāna-sattaviñ-ñāṇaṭṭhiti-apariññādivasena sabbo akusalapakkho netabbo. Tathā catūhi satipaṭṭhānehi catubbidhajhānavihārādhiṭ-thāna-sukhabhāgiyadhamma-appamaññā-sammappadhāna-iddhipād' ādivasena ²²⁵ sabbo vodānapakkho netabbo ti. Ayaṃ sīhavikkīṭitassa nayassa bhūmi. Idhāpi subhasaṇṇā-sukhasaṇṇāhi catūhi pi vā vipallāsehi samudayasaccaṃ, tesam adhiṭṭhān' ārammaṇabhūtā pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhasaccan ti ādinā saccayojanā veditabbā.

Iti tiṇṇaṃ atthanayānaṃ siddhiyā vohāranayadvayam ²²⁶ siddham eva hoti. Tathā hi atthanayadisābhūtaḍḍhammā-naṃ ²²⁷ samālocanaṃ disālocanaṃ; tesam samānayaṇaṃ aṅkuso ti ²²⁸ niyuttā ²²⁹ pañca nayā.

Idaṇ ca ²³⁰ suttaṃ soḷasaṇḍhe suttantaṭṭhāne saṅkilesa-vāsanāsekkhabhāgiyaṃ ²³¹ saṅkilesa-vāsanā nibbedhāsek-khabhāgiyaṃ ²³² eva vā. Aṭṭhaviṣatividhe pana suttanta-ṭṭhāne lokiya-lok' uttaraṃ sattadhammādhīṭṭhānaṃ ²³³ ṇāṇaṇeyyadassanabhāvaṇaṃ ²³⁴ sakavacanaparavacananaṃ vissajjanīyāvissajjanīyaṃ kusalākusalaṃ anuññātaṭṭhāna-khittaṇ cāti veditabbam. ²³⁵

Brahmajālasuttavaṇṇanāya ²³⁶ Līn' atthavaṇṇanā. ²³⁷

²²¹ AKM adhāvagāhi

BG ādhāvagāhi

²²² B^mP °ārammaṇa

²²³ BG °vaddhitattā

B^mP °vicittattā

²²⁴ ABGKM °sati

²²⁵ P °samappadhāna-

²²⁶ B^m adds pi

²²⁷ A attā-; BGKM atthā-

P attā-

²²⁸ ABGKM omit

²²⁹ ABGKM niyutto

²³⁰ B^mP omit

²³¹ ABGKM °sekkhā-

²³² ABGKM °sekkhā-

B^mP omit vāsanā

²³³ BG sabbadhammā-

²³⁴ AGKM °ñeyyaṃ dassana-

²³⁵ B^m adds pakaraṇanayavaṇṇanā

niṭṭhitā

²³⁶ B^m °vaṇṇanā

²³⁷ B^m niṭṭhitā instead

II

Sāmaññaphalasuttavaṇṇanā

- 132, 3 1. *Rājagaheti* ettha dugga-janapadatṭhāna ¹-visesasam-
padādiyogato padhānabhāvena ² rājūhi gahitaṃ parigga-
hitaṃ ³ ti *Rājagahan* ti āha *Mandhātu* ... *pe* ... *vuccatīti*.
132, 3 Tattha Mahāgovindena mahāsattena pariggahitaṃ, Reṇu-
ādihi rājūhi pariggahitaṃ eva hotīti Mahāgovindagahaṇaṃ.
132, 4 *Mahāgovindo* ti mahānubhāvo eko purātano rājā ti keci.⁴
132, 4, 5 *Pariggahitattā* ti rājadhānibhāvena pariggahitattā. *Pakāre* ti
nagaramāpane ⁵ rañño ⁶ kāritasabbagehattā *Rājagahaṃ*.
Gijjhakūṭ' ādihi parikkhittattā pabbatarājehe parikkhitta-
gehasadisaṃ ti pi *Rājagahaṃ*. Sampannabhavanatāya
rājamānagahan ti pi *Rājagahaṃ*. Suvihit' ārakkhatāya ⁷
anatt' āvabhāvena ⁸ upagatānaṃ paṭirājūnaṃ gaha-
bhūtaṃ ⁹ ti pi *Rājagahaṃ*. * Rājūhi disvā sammāpatiṭṭhā-
pitattā tesam gahaṃ gehabhūtaṃ ti pi *Rājagahaṃ*. Ārāma-
rāmaṇeyyak' ādihi rājate, nivāsasukhatādinā sattehi mamat-
tavasena gayhati, pariggayhatīti vā *Rājagahan* * ti edise
pakāre so padeso ¹⁰ ṭhānavisesabhāvena ulārasattabhāvo ti
132, 6, 8 āha *Taṃ paṇ' etan* ti ādi. *Tesan* ti yakkhānaṃ. *Vasanta-*
vanan ¹¹ ti āpānabhūmibhūtaṃ upavanaṃ.
132, 9 *Avisesenāti* ādisu
“ Pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati,” (a)
“ Paṭhamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati,” (b)
“ Mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā
viharati,” (c)

(a) D I 63, 250 etc

(b) D I 73

(c) D I 250; S IV 296 etc.

¹ ABGKM jānapada-
² P paṭṭhāna-
³ A paṭi-; B^mP omit
⁴ BG koci
⁵ B^mP māpanena
⁶ B^mP rañña

⁷ B^mP saṃvihit'-
⁸ P anatt' āvabhāvena
⁹ B^mP gahaṃ gehabhūtaṃ
¹⁰ ... * ABGKM omit
¹¹ BG pi deso
¹² B^mP vasanavanana

“Sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā animittaṃ cetosamādhim samāpajjitvā viharatīti” (d)

ādisu viya sadd’ antarasannidhānasiddhena visesaparāmasanena vinā. Iriyāya kāyikakiriyāpavattanūpāyabhāvato¹² patho ti *iriyāpatho*. Thān’ ādīnaṃ hi gati-nivatti-ādi-^{132, 9} avatthāhi vinā na¹³ kiñci¹⁴ kāyikakiriyaṃ pavattetuṃ sakkā. Viharati pavattati etena, viharāṇaṃ cāti vihāro, dibbabhāv’ āvaho vihāro *dibbavihāro*, mahaggatajhānāni. ^{132, 9} Nettiyam pana

“Catasso āruppasamāpattiyo āneñjā¹⁵ vihārā” ti (e)

vuttaṃ. Taṃ tāsāṃ mettājjhān’ ādīnaṃ brahmavihārātā viya bhāvanāvisesabhāvaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Aṭṭhakathāsu pana dibbabhāv’ āvahasāmaññato¹⁶ tā pi dibbavihārā tveva vuttā. Hitūpasamhār’ ādivasena pavattiyā brahmabhūtā seṭṭhabhūtā *brahmavihārā*¹⁷ ti brahmavihārā, mettājjhān’ ^{132, 10} ādikā. Anaññasādhāraṇattā ariyānaṃ vihārā ti *ariyavi-* ^{132, 10} *hārā*, catasso pi phalasamāpattiyo. *Samaṅgiparidīpanan* ^{132, 10} ti samaṅgibhāvaparidīpanaṃ.¹⁸ *Iriyāpathasamāyogaparidīpanaṃ* ^{132, 12} itaravihārasamāyogaparidīpanassa visesavacanassa abhāvato, iriyāpathasamāyogaparidīpanassa ca atthasiddhattā. *Viharatīti* ettha vi-saddo vicched’ atthajotano; ^{132, 13} haratīti neti,¹⁹ pavattetīti²⁰ attho. Tattha kassa, kena vicchindanaṃ; kathaṃ, kassa pavattanan ti anto-līnaṃ²¹ ^{132, 14} codanaṃ sandhāy’ āha *So hīti* ādi.²²

Gocaragāmadassan’ atthaṃ²³ Rājagahe ti vatvā, Bud-dhānaṃ anurūpanivāsanaṭṭhānadassan’ atthaṃ Ambavane ti vuttan ti āha *Idam assāti* ādi. *Etan*²⁴ ti etaṃ Rājagahe ti ^{132, 17, 22} *bhumavacanāṃ samāp’ atthe*, “Gaṅgāya gāvo caranti,” (f) ^{132, 22} “kūpe gaggakulan”²⁵ ti (g) ca yathā.

(d) S IV 297 (e) Nett; Cp DA III 998

(f) ≠ Saddasāratthajālīni v. 370 (g) ?

¹² B^mP °kiriya-ya-

¹³ ABGKM omīti

¹⁴ BB^mGKM kañci

¹⁵ AK anañja; BG ānañja; M ānañja

¹⁶ A °bhāvāyāvaha-

K °bhāvāyāvaha-

¹⁷ B^mP omīti brahma

¹⁸ ABGKM °bhāvaṃ

¹⁹ ABGKM iti

²⁰ AKM pavattotiti; P pavatteti

²¹ B^mP °līna

²² P āha

²³ ABGKM °nidassan’ atthaṃ

²⁴ P ekan

²⁵ AK bhagga

- 133, 1 Kumārena bhato ti kumārabhato, so eva *komārabhacco*,²⁶
yathā bhesajam²⁷ eva bhesajjam.
133, 10 *Dosābhisannan*²⁸ ti vātapitt' ādivasena ussannadosam.
133, 11 *Virecetvā* ti dosappakopato vivecetvā.
133, 24 *Aḍḍhateḷasehī* ti aḍḍhena terasahi²⁹ bhikkhusatehi.
Tāni pana paññāsāya ūnāni³⁰ terasabhikkhusatāni hontīti
āha *aḍḍhasatenāti* ādi.
133, 24 Rājatīti dīpati, sobhatīti attho. *Raṇjetīti*³¹ rameti.
133, 27 *Raṇño* ti pitu Bimbisāraraṇño. Sāsan' aṭṭhena³² himsan'
133, 28 aṭṭhena³³ *sattu*.
134, 2 *Bhāriye* ti garuke, aññesaṃ asakkuṇeyye³⁴ vā.
134, 10 *Suvaṇṇasatthakenāti*³⁵ suvaṇṇamayena satthena. Ayo-
mayam³⁶ hi raṇño sarīraṃ upanetuṃ ayuttan ti vadanti.³⁷
134, 10 *Suvaṇṇasatthakenāti*³⁵ vā suvaṇṇaparikkhatena satthena
134, 10 *bāhaṃ*³⁸ * *phalāpetvā* ti sirā-vedhavasena *bāhaṃ* * *phalā-*
134, 11 *petvā*³⁹ *udakena sambhinditvā*⁴⁰ *pāyesi*, kevalassa lohitassa
gabbhin' itthiyā⁴¹ *dujjarabhāvato*.⁴²
135, 3 *Dhurā* ti dhurabhūtā, gaṇassa dhorayhā⁴³ ti attho.
135, 4 *Dhuraṃ nīharāmīti* gaṇadhuraṃ gaṇabandhiyaṃ nibbattemi.
135, 10 *Pubbe kho* ti ādi khandhakapāliyaṃ⁴⁴ eva.
135, 15 *Potthaniyan* ti churikaṃ, yaṃ kharan⁴⁵ ti pi vuccati.
135, 15 *Divādivassāti*⁴⁶ divassa pi divā, majjhantikavelāyan ti attho.
136, 23 *Tassā sarīraṃ lehitvā yāpeti*, attūpakkamena⁴⁷ maraṇaṃ
na yuttan ti na hi ariyasāvakā attānaṃ vinipātenti.⁴⁸
137, 1 *Maggaphalasukhenāti* maggaphalasukh' āvahaṭāya⁴⁹ sot'
āpattimaggaphalasukhūpasamhitena caṅkamaṇa yāpeti.
137, 19 *Cetiy' aṅgane* ti⁵⁰ *gandhapupph'* ādihi pūjanaṭṭhānabhūte

²⁶ So all MSS; DA *komārabhaṇḍo*²⁷ A *bhesajjam*; B^mP *bhisaggam*²⁸ DA *dosābhisannanam*²⁹ B^mP *add aḍḍhaterasahi*³⁰ P *ñānāni*³¹ AK *rājetīti*³² B^mP *sasan'*³³ AK *hisatinatthena*BGM *bhimsan' aṭṭhena*³⁴ BG *neyyo*³⁵ ABGKM *satthenāti*P *sattenāti*³⁶ BGM *ayomaye*³⁷ B^mP *vadati*³⁸ B^mP *bāhaṃ** ... * P *omits*³⁹ P *phāletvā*⁴⁰ AK *sambhinitvā*⁴¹ A *sambhinitthiya*K *gambhinitthiya*⁴² B^mP *dujjira-*⁴³ ABGKM *dhoreyyā*⁴⁴ B^mP *°pāli*⁴⁵ B^m *nakharan*P *nakadhun*⁴⁶ BG *°divassāpi*⁴⁷ BG *°meva*⁴⁸ B^mP *add ti*⁴⁹ B^mP *°sukh' āvahena*⁵⁰ ABGKM *hi*⁵¹ B^m *nisajjan' atthāyāti*P *nisajjanattāyāti*

ceti' aṅgane. *Nisajj' atthāyāti* ⁵¹ bhikkhusaṅghassa ⁵² 137, 19
 nisidan' atthāya. *Cātummahārājikadevaloke* ⁵³ ... pe ... 137, 23
yakkho hutvā nibbatti, tatth' assa ⁵⁴ bahulaṃ nibbattapub-
 batāya ciraparicitanikantivasena. ⁵⁵

Khobhetvā ti puttasiṇehassa balavabhāvato saha-jātapīti- 138, 1
 gassa vipphāratāya ⁵⁶ taṃsamutṭhānarūpadhammehi phara-
 ṇavasena sakalasāriraṃ āloletvā. ⁵⁷ Ten' āha *aṭṭhiminṇaṃ* 138, 1
āhacca aṭṭhāsīti. *Pitugūṇa* ti pitu attani siṇehagūṇaṃ. 138, 2

Muñcāpetvā ti ⁵⁸ ettha *iti*-saddo pakār' attho, tena 138, 22
 abhimārakapurisapesan' ādippakārenāti vutte eva ⁵⁹ pakāre
 paccāmasati.

Vitthārakathānayo ti Ājātasattupasādan' ādivasena vit- 139, 4
 thārato vattabbāya kathāya nayamattaṃ. Kasmā pan'
 ettha vitthārakathā ⁶⁰ na vuttā ti āha *Khandhake* ⁶¹ āgatattā 139, 4
pana sabbāṃ na vuttan ti.

Kosalarañño ti mahākosalarañño. *Paṇḍitādhivacanan* ti 139, 7, 8
 paṇḍitavevacanaṃ. *Vidantīti* jānanti. *Vedena* ⁶² nāṇena 139, 10, 11
 karaṇa ⁶³-bhūtena ca *īhati* pavattatīti *vedehi*. 139, 11, 12

Etthāti etasmiṃ divase. *Anasanena vā* ti vā-saddo aniyam' 139, 14
 attho, tena ekaccamanoduccaritadussily' ādiṃ ⁶⁴ saṅgaṇhāti.
 Tathā hi gopālakūposatho abhijjhāsahagatacittassa vasena
 vutto, nigaṇṭhūposatho mosāvajj' ādivasena ; ⁶⁵ yathāha : ⁶⁶

“ So tena abhijjhāsahagatena cetasā divasaṃ atināmeti ”
 ti (h)

“ Iti yasmiṃ samaye sacce samādapetabbā musāvāde
 tasmiṃ samaye samādapentī ” ti (i)

ca ⁶⁷ ādi. *Etthāti* uposathasadde. *Atth' uddhāro* ti tena 139, 15
 vattabb' atthānaṃ uddharaṇaṃ. ⁶⁸ Nanu ca atthamattaṃ ⁶⁹

(h) A I 206

(i) A I 206

⁵² B^m P °saṅgha

⁵³ B^m P cātumahā

⁵⁴ B^m P *omit* assa

⁵⁵ AB^m KMP °paricita-kanti-

⁵⁶ A vitthāvatāya

BGKM savitthāratāya

⁵⁷ ABGMP āloletvā

⁵⁸ So all MSS.

DA pamuñcāpetvā pīti

with B^m v.l. muñcāpetvāti

⁵⁹ ABGKM evaṃ

⁶⁰ B^m P vitthāranayakathā

⁶¹ B^m *omits*

⁶² AK vedanaṃ

⁶³ BG kāraṇa-

⁶⁴ A °dussilyatādiṃ

BG °dussilyādi

B^m P °dussilyādini

⁶⁵ AK khosāvajjā-

⁶⁶ BG tathāha

⁶⁷ ABGKM *omit*

⁶⁸ B^m P uddhāraṇaṃ

⁶⁹ ABGKM atthamattaṃ

P attamattaṃ

- pati saddā ⁷⁰ abhinivisantīti, ⁷¹ na ekena saddena aneke atthā abhidhiyantīti? Saccam ⁷² etaṃ saddavisese apekkhite, tesam ⁷³ tesam ⁷³ pana atthānaṃ uposathasaddavacanīyatā sāmāññaṃ upādāya vuccamāno ayaṃ vicāro uposathasaddassa atth' uddhāro ti vutto. Heṭṭhā *Evam me sutan* ti ādisu āgate atth' uddhāre pi es' eva ⁷⁴ nayo. Kāmañ ca pātimokkh' uddes' ādi visayo pi ⁷⁵ uposathasaddo sāmāññarūpo eva visesasaddassa avācakabhāvato, ⁷⁶ tādisaṃ pana sāmāññaṃ anādiyitvā ayaṃ attho vutto ti veditabbam. Siladiṭṭhivasena ⁷⁷ mītho ⁷⁸ upeteḥi samaggehi vasiyati anuṭṭhīyatīti *uposatho, pātimokkh' uddeso*. Samādānavasena adhiṭṭhānavasena vā upecca ariyavās' ādi-atthaṃ vasitabbato *uposatho*. Silaṃ anasan' ādivasena upecca vasitabbato anuvāsitabbato *uposatho*. *Upavāso* ⁷⁹ vatasamādānaṃ. ⁸⁰ Uposathakulasambhūtatāya ⁸¹ navamahatthīnikāyapariyāpanne hatthināge ⁸² kiñci kiriyam anapekkhitvā rūlḥivasena sāmāññamattaṃ uposatho ti āha *Uposatho* ⁸³ *nāgarājā ti ādisu paññattīti*. Divase pana uposathasaddappavatti aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttā eva. *Suddhassa ve sadā phaggūti* ettha pana *suddhassāti* sabbaso kilesamalābhāvena suddhassa. *Ve* ti nipātamattaṃ. *Ve* ti vā vyattan ti atho. *Sadā phaggūti* niccakālam pi phagguṇa ⁸⁴ nakkhattam eva. Yassa hi phagguṇamāse uttaraphagguṇadivase tittahanānaṃ ⁸⁵ karontassa saṃvaccharikapāpapavāhanaṃ hotīti laddhi. Taṃ tato vivecetum idaṃ Bhagavatā vuttaṃ. *Suddhass' uposatho sadā* ti yathāvuttasuddhiyā ⁸⁶ suddhassa uposath' aṅgāni vatasamādānāni ⁸⁷ ca asamādiyato pi niccam uposatho, ⁸⁸ uposathavāso evāti attho. Pañcadasannaṃ tithīnaṃ ⁸⁹ pūraṇavasena *pañṇaraso*.

⁷⁰ BG saddo

⁷¹ AK abhinivisayantīti
BG abhinivissantīti

⁷² AKM sabbam

⁷³ B^mP *once only*

⁷⁴ B *omits* eva

⁷⁵ ABGKM ti

⁷⁶ P vācaka-

⁷⁷ B^mP *suddhi for* diṭṭhi

⁷⁸ B^m *omits*; P mito

⁷⁹ B^mP upavāso

⁸⁰ B^mP ti samādānaṃ

⁸¹ BG °kusala-

⁸² AK hatthiganāgade
M °nāga

⁸³ DA *adds* nāma

⁸⁴ ABGKM phagguni-

⁸⁵ B^m °nhānaṃ

P tattanyānaṃ

⁸⁶ ABGKM °siddhiyā

⁸⁷ GP °samādāni

⁸⁸ AKM *twice*

⁸⁹ BG tithīnaṃ

Bahuso atisayato vā kumudāni ettha santīti kumudavatī,
tassaṃ *kumudavatiyā*.⁹⁰ 139, 27

Catunnaṃ māsānaṃ pāripūribhūtā⁹¹ ti cātumāsī, sā⁹² eva
pāliyaṃ cātumāsiniṭi vuttā ti āha *idha pana cātumāsiniṭi* 139, 30
vuccatīti.

Tadā kattikamāsassa puṇṇatāya *māsaṃpuṇṇatā*. Vassā- 140, 1
nassa utuno puṇṇatāya *utupuṇṇatā*. Kattikamāsalaṅkhi- 140, 1
tassa saṃvassarassa puṇṇatāya *saṃvaccharaṃpuṇṇatā*. *Mā*⁹³ 140, 1, 2
iti cando vuccati tassa gatiyā divasassa minitabbato. Ettha
puṇṇo ti etissā rattiya⁹⁴ sabbakalāpāripūriyā⁹⁵ puṇṇo. 140, 3
Tadā hi cando sabbaso paripuṇṇo hutvā dissati. Ettha ca
tadahuposathe pannarase ti padāni divasavasena
vuttāni, komudiyā ti ādini rattivasena.

Rājāmaccaparivuto ti rājakulasamudāgatehi amac- 140, 5
cehi parivuto. Atha vā anuyuttakarājūhi c' eva amaccehi ca
parivuto. *Caturupakkilesā* ti abbhā mahikā dhūmarajo 140, 8
rāhūti imehi catūhi upakkilesehi.⁹⁶

* *Sannitṭhānaṃ kataṃ aṭṭhakathāyaṃ*. 140, 27

Pītivacanaṃ ti pītisamuṭṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ. Yaṃ hi * 141, 2
vacanaṃ paṭiggāhakanirapekkhaṃ kevalaṃ uḷārāya pītiyā
vasena sarasato sahasā va mukhato niccharati, taṃ idha
udānaṃ ti adhippetam. Ten' āha *yaṃ pītivacanaṃ* 141, 3
hadayaṃ gahetum na sakkoṭīti ādi.

Dosehi itā⁹⁷ gatā apagatā ti *dosinā*, ta-kārassa 141, 6
na-kāraṃ katvā, yathā

“ Kilese jito vijitāvīti jino ” ti.⁽¹⁾

Anīya-saddo kattu-attho veditabbo ti āha *manaṃ ramayatīti* 141, 9
⁹⁸ *ramaṇīyā* ti yathā “ niyyāniyā dhammā ti ”.^{98(k)} Juṇha-
vasena rattiyaṃ surūpatā ti āha *vuttadosavimuttāyāti* ādi. 141, 9

(1) Cp SnA 162 maggajino ti maggena sabbakilese vijitāvīti attho.

(k) ?

⁹⁰ ABGKM °vatiyaṃ

⁹¹ BGM paripūri-

⁹² ABGKM yā

⁹³ DA *omits*, but B^m v.l. *gives it*.

⁹⁴ P itthiyā

⁹⁵ ABGKM °kalāpapari-

⁹⁶ P upakkilesaṇhi

* ... *P *omits*

⁹⁷ ABGM ito

⁹⁸⁻⁹⁸ A *ramaṇīyā* ti yathā

niyyāniyā dhammā ti

BG *ramaṇīyānītiyadham-*

māti

K *tathā for yathā*

B^mP *niyyānikā for niy-*

yāniyā

141, 11 Tattha ⁹⁹ abbh' ādayo vuttadosā, tabbigamen' eva c'
 141, 12 assā *dassanīyatā*. Tena utusampattiya ca *pāsādikatā*
 141, 12 veditabbā. *Lakkhaṇaṃ bhavitum yuttā* ti etissā ¹⁰⁰ rattiya ¹⁰¹
 141, 12 yutto divaso māso utu saṃvaccharo ti evaṃ divasa-māsa-
 141, 12 utu-saṃvaccharāṇaṃ sallakkhaṇaṃ bhavitum yuttā *lak-*
 141, 12 *khaññā*, lakkhaṇīyā ti attho.

141, 16 *Yaṃ no payirupāsato cittaṃ pasīdeyyā* ti vut-
 141, 14 tattā *samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā* ti ettha param'
 141, 14 atthasamaṇo param' atthabrāhmaṇo ca adhippeto na pab-
 141, 14 bajjāmatasamaṇo, ¹⁰² na ¹⁰³ jātimattabrāhmaṇo cāti āha
 141, 14 *samitapāpatāya samaṇaṃ, bāhitapāpatāya brāhmaṇaṃ* ti. Ba-
 141, 16 huhvacane vattabbe ekavacanam, ekavacane vā vattabbe
 141, 16 bahuvacanaṃ *vacanavyattayo*. ¹⁰⁴ Atthakathāyaṃ pana eka-
 141, 16 vacanavasena ¹⁰⁵ vyattayo dassito. Attani ¹⁰⁶ garuṭṭhāniye
 141, 19 ca ekasmim pi bahuvacanappayogo nirūḥo ti.

141, 19 *Sabbenāpīti* ¹⁰⁷ *ramaṇīyā* ¹⁰⁸ *vatā* ti ādinā sabbena
 141, 19 vacanena. *Obhāsanimittakammaṃ* ti obhāsabhūtanimitta-
 141, 24 kammaṃ, parivyattaṃ nimittakaraṇaṃ ti attho. *Devadatto*
 141, 24 *cāti ca-saddo attūpanayane*, ¹⁰⁹ tena yathā rājā Ajātasattu
 141, 27 attano pitu ariyasāvakassa satthu upaṭṭhākassa ghātanena
 141, 30 mahāparādhō; evaṃ pi ¹¹⁰ Bhagavato mahānatthakarassa
 141, 30 Devadattassa apassayabhāvena ¹¹¹ pīti imam atthaṃ upa-
 141, 30 neti. *Tassa piṭṭhichāyāyāti* tassa Jīvakassa piṭṭhi-apassa-
 141, 30 yena; taṃ pamukhaṃ katvā taṃ apassāyāti attho. *Vik-*
 141, 31 *khepa-pacchedan' atthan* ti bhāviniyā attano kathāya uppaj-
 141, 31 janakavikkhepassa ¹¹² pacchindan' atthaṃ, anuppatti-atthan
 141, 31 ti adhippāyo. Ten' āha *tasmim* ¹¹³ *hīti* ādi.

142, 21 2. ¹¹⁴ *So kirāti ādi* ¹¹⁴ *porāṇ'* atthakathāyaṃ āgatanayo.
 142, 29 Es' eva nayo parato Makkhalipadanibbacane pi. *Upasaṅ-*
 142, 31 *kamantā* ¹¹⁵ ti upagatā. *Tad eva pabbajjam aggahesīti* tad eva
 142, 31 naggarūpaṃ pabbajjam katvā gaṇhi.

⁹⁹ ABGKM omit

¹⁰⁰ AK ramdisa (graphic corruption)
BGM idisa

¹⁰¹ ABGKM ratti

¹⁰² BG add jātimattasamaṇo

¹⁰³ ABGKM omit

¹⁰⁴ B^m vyatayo

¹⁰⁵ B^m add eva

¹⁰⁶ AKM attāni, BG attāti

¹⁰⁷ A sasena-

KM saccena-

¹⁰⁸ BG ramaṇīyā

¹⁰⁹ ABGKM atthūpa-

¹¹⁰ B^m omit

¹¹¹ B^m avassaya-

¹¹² B^m vikkhepanassa

¹¹³ B^m tassam

DA tassa with B^m v.l. tasmim

¹¹⁴⁻¹¹⁵ P omits

¹¹⁵ B^m upasaṅkamantī

Pabbajitasamūhasaṅkhāto saṅgho ti pabbajitasamūhatā- 143, 3
 mattenā saṅgho, na niyyānika-diṭṭhi-suvisuddha-sāmañña-
 vasena ¹¹⁶ saṃhatattā ti adhippāyo. *Assa atthīti* assa 143, 3
 satthupaṭiñṇassa parivārabhūto ¹¹⁷ atthi. *Svevāti* ¹¹⁸ pabba- 143, 4
 jitasamūhasaṅkhāto ca. Keci pana: Pabbajitasamūhava-
 sena *saṅghī* gahaṭṭhasamūhavasena *gaṇīti* vadanti. Taṃ 143, 3, 4
 tesam matimattam, gaṇo ¹¹⁹ eva loke saṅghasaddassa
 nirūhata. ¹²⁰ *Ācārasikkhāpanavasena* ti acelaka ¹²¹-vata ¹²²- 143, 4
 cariy' ādi-ācārasikkhāpanavasena. ¹²³ *Pākaṭo* ti saṅghī- 143, 5
 ādibhāvena pakāsito. ¹²⁴ App' iccho ti vatvā tattha labbha-
 mānam app' icchatam ¹²⁵ dassetum *app' icchatāya vattham pi* 143, 6
na nivāsetīti vuttam. Na hi tasmim sāsanike ¹²⁶ viya
 santagunaniḡūhanalakkaṇā app' icchatā ¹²⁷ labbhatīti. *Yaso* 143, 7
 ti kittisaddo. Taranti etena saṃsār' oghan ti evam samma-
 tattā ¹²⁸ tittham vuccati laddhīti āha *t i t t h a k a r o t i* 143, 7
laddhikaro ¹²⁹ ti. *Sādhusammatoti* sādhiṭti sammato, 143, 7
 na sādhiṭti sammato ti āha *ayaṃ sādhiṭti* ādi. ¹³⁰ Imāni me ¹³¹ 143, 8
 vatasamādānāni ettakam ¹³² kālam sucinnānīti *pabbajato* ¹³³ 143, 10
paṭṭhāya alikkantā bahu rattiyo jānantīti rattaññū. Tā
 pan' assa rattiyo cirakālabhūtā ¹³⁴ ti katvā *ciram pabbajitassa* 143, 11
assati cirapabbajito. Tattha cirapabbajitatāgahaṇena tattha sam-
 pajānatam. *Addhānan* ti dighakālam. Kittako pana so ti 143, 13
 āha *dve tayo rājaparivatte* ti. Dvinnam ¹³⁵ tiṇṇam rājūnam 143, 14
 rajjam ¹³⁷ anusāsanapaṭipātiyo ¹³⁸ ti attho. *Addhagato* 143, 13
 ti vatvā katham vayogahaṇam osānavayāpekkhan ti
 āha *pacchimavayam anuppatto* ti. *Ubhayan* ti *addhagato* 143, 15
vayo anuppatto ti padadvayam.

¹¹⁶ B^mP °suvisuddhasīla-

¹¹⁷ BG paricāra-

¹¹⁸ G sevavāti

¹¹⁹ A gahaṇo

K gahaṇe

¹²⁰ ABGKM nirūhata

¹²¹ BGP acelaka

¹²² BG vaṇa

¹²³ B adds pana

¹²⁴ ABGKM pakāso

¹²⁵ B^m °icchatam

¹²⁶ So all MSS

For sāsaṇe or sāsanikesu ?

¹²⁷ AK °icchatam

¹²⁸ AK sammattāya

BG sammatāya

M sammatatāya

¹²⁹ AK uddhikaro (*graphic corruption*)

¹³⁰ AK ādinā; BG āha

¹³¹ B ce

¹³² P etthakam

¹³³ B^mP pabbajitato

¹³⁴ ABGKM ciram-

¹³⁵ A °sīlam

¹³⁶ ABGKM add hi

¹³⁷ ABGKM rajja

¹³⁸ AK pasāsana-; BG pasamsana-;
M paccāsana-

- Pubbe pitarā saddhiṃ satthu santikaṃ gantvā desanāya
 143, 19 sutapubbataṃ sandhāy' āha *jhānābhinnādi* ... *pe* ...
 143, 21 *sotukāmo* ti. *Dassanenāti* nidassanamattam,¹³⁹ disvā¹⁴⁰ tena
 143, 21 saddhiṃ allāpasallāpaṃ¹⁴¹ katvā tato akiriyavādaṃ sutvā
 143, 22 h' esa¹⁴² anattamano ahosi. *Guṇakathāyāti* abhūtaguṇa-
 143, 22 kathāya. Ten' āha *suṭṭhutarāṃ anattamano hutvā* ti. Yadi
 anattamano kasmā tuṇhī ahosīti āha *anattamano samāno*
pīti ādi.
 143, 30 3. *Gosālāyāti* evaṃ nāmake gāme. Vassakāle¹⁴³ gunnaṃ
 tiṭṭhanasālāyāti¹⁴⁴ eke.
 144, 9, 10 4. *Patikīṭṭhataran*¹⁴⁵ ti nihīnataraṃ. *Tanī' āvutānīti*¹⁴⁶
 144, 12 tante pasāretvā¹⁴⁷ vītāni.¹⁴⁸ *Sīte*¹⁴⁹ *sīto*¹⁴⁹ ti ādinā chah'
 ākārehi tassa¹⁵⁰ nihīnataraṃ dasseti.
 144, 17 5. *Vaccaṃ katvā pīti pi-saddena* bhojanaṃ bhuñjitvā pi,
 144, 17 kenaci asucinā makkhito pīti¹⁵¹ imam atthaṃ sampiṇḍeti.
*Vālikathūpaṃ*¹⁵² *katvā* ti vattavasena vālikāya¹⁵³ thūpaṃ
 katvā.
 144, 24 7. *Palibuddhanakilesa* ti saṃsāre palibuddhanakicco, rāg'
 ādi-kilesa khattavatthuputtadār' ādivisayo.
 145, 3 8. Ayathāhippāyaṃ¹⁵⁴ vattatīti katvā vuttaṃ *anatto*
*vata*¹⁵⁵ *me* ti. Jivakassa tuṇhībhaṃvō mama adhippāyassa
 maddanasadiso, tasmā taṃ pucchitvā kathāpanena mama¹⁵⁶
 145, 6, 10 adhippāyo pūretabbo ti ayam ettha rañño ajjhāsayo ti
 dassento *hatthimhi*¹⁵⁷ *kho paṇāti* ādim āha. *Kiṃ*
 145, 10 *tuṇhīti* kiṃ¹⁵⁸ kāraṇaṃ¹⁵⁹ tuṇhī. Kiṃ taṃ kāraṇaṃ
 yena tvaṃ tuṇhīti vuttaṃ hoti. Ten' āha *Kena*¹⁶⁰ *kāraṇena*
tuṇhīti.

Kāmaṃ sabbā pi Tathāgatassa paṭipatti anaññasādhā-
 raṇā¹⁶¹ acchariy' abbhutarūpā¹⁶² ca,¹⁶² tathā pi gabbh'

139 B^mP na dassana-

140 B^mP *add* pana

141 B^m ālāpa-

142 B^m tesam *with* v.l. tassa

P tesam; M n' esa

143 B^mP vassānakāle

144 B^mP sālāti

145 B^m paṭi-

P patikīṭṭhataran

146 ABGKM tant' āvutānan ti

147 ABGKM *omit*

148 ABGKM vinānaṃ

149-149 DA sītakāle sīto

with B^m v.l. sīte sīto

150 B^mP *add* nihīnassa

161 BG *omit*

162 G vālikapūpaṃ

163 BG vālika

164 B^mP na yathā-

165 B vatta

166 ABGKM me

167 ABGKM hatthīti

168 P kaṃ

169 B^m kāraṇā

160 ABGKM tena

161 AK °sādhāraṇaṃ

162 A °rūpacca

okkanti-abhijāti-abhinikkhamana-abhisambodhi-dhamma cakkappavattana-yamakapāṭihāriya-dev' orohaṇāni sadevake loke ativiya-supākaṭṭhāni, na sakkā kenaci paṭibāhitun ti tāni yev' ettha uddhaṭṭhāni.¹⁶³

Itthambhūt' ākhyān' atthe ¹⁶⁴ ti itthaṃ evaṃ pakāro bhūto ^{146, 1} jāto ti evaṃ kathan' atthe *upayogavacanān* ti. *Abbhugato* ti ettha *abhi*-saddo ¹⁶⁵ itthambhūt' ākhyān' atthajotako, tena yogato *Taṃ kho pana Bhagavantān* ti ^{146, 1} idaṃ sāmī-atthe upayogavacanāṃ. Ten' āha *tassa kho pana bhoto ti attho* ti. *Kalyāṇagūṇasamannāgato* ¹⁶⁶ ti kalyāṇehi ^{146, 3} guṇehi yutto, taṃ nissito tabbisayatāyāti ¹⁶⁷ adhippāyo. *Settho* ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Kittetabbato kitti, sā eva ^{146, 3} saddanīyato saddo ti āha *kittisaddo ti kitti yeva*. ^{146, 4} Abhitthavanavasena pavatto saddo *thutighoso*. Anaññasādhāraṇe ¹⁶⁸ guṇe ārabba pavattattā *sadevakam lokam* ^{146, 5} *ajjhottharivā* abhibhavitvā ¹⁶⁹ *uggato*. So *Bhagavā* ti yo so ^{146, 5, 7} samattiṃsapāramiyo ¹⁷⁰ pūretvā sabbakilese bhaññitvā anutaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho devānaṃ ¹⁷¹ atidevo ¹⁷¹ sakkānaṃ atisakko brahmānaṃ atibrahmā lokanātho bhāgyavantatādīhi kāraṇehi sadevake loke Bhagavā ti patthaṭakittisaddo, so Bhagavā.¹⁷² Bhagavā ti ca idaṃ satthu nāmakittanaṃ. Ten' āha āyasmā Dhammasenāpati:

“ Bhagavā ti n' etaṃ nāmaṃ mātārā katan ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādi. Parato pana Bhagavā ti guṇakittanaṃ. Yathākkammaṭṭhānikena ¹⁷³ *arahaṇ* ti ādisu navasu ¹⁷⁴ ṭhānesu paccekāṃ iti-saddaṃ yojetvā buddhaguṇā anussariyanti; evaṃ ^{146, 6} buddhaguṇa ¹⁷⁵ -saṅkittakenāpīti ¹⁷⁶ dassento *iti pi araham* ^{146, 7} *iti pi Sammāsambuddho ... pe ... iti pi Bhagavā* ti āha.

(1) Nd¹ I 143, 212; Pts I 174; Vsm 210; KhA 107

¹⁶³ AK uddhaṭṭhāti

¹⁶⁴ G ittham bhūtaṃ khyātatthe

¹⁶⁵ B^m abhīti upasaggo

P asīti upasaggo

¹⁶⁶ P kalyāṇehi samannāgato

¹⁶⁷ M tabbisayathāyāti

¹⁶⁸ B^m P °sādhāraṇa

¹⁶⁹ ABGKM abhiharitvā

¹⁷⁰ A dvattiṃsa-; G samattiṃsa-

K mattiṃsa-

M basamattiṃsa-

¹⁷¹⁻¹⁷¹ ABGKM devadevo

¹⁷² ABGKM *omit*

¹⁷³ B yathākkammaṭṭhā-

G yathākkammaṭṭhiteke

M °nike

¹⁷⁴ B^m P nava

¹⁷⁵ AK °guṇaṃ

¹⁷⁶ BG saṅkittanenāpīti

“ Iti p’ etaṃ bhūtaṃ,¹⁷⁷ iti p’ etaṃ ¹⁷⁸ tacchan “ ¹⁷⁹ ti (m)

ādisu viya idha iti-saddo āsannapaccakkhakaran’ attho,¹⁸⁰
pi-saddo sampiṇḍan’ attho, tena ca tesam guṇānaṃ ¹⁸¹
bahubhāvo dīpito.¹⁸² Tāni ca saṅkittentena viññūnaṃ ¹⁸³
cittassa sammukhībhūtān’ eva katvā saṅkittetabbānīti ¹⁸⁴
dassento ¹⁸⁵ *iminā ca iminā ca kāraṇenāti vuttaṃ hotīti* āha.
Evaṃ hi nirūpetvā kittente yassa saṅkitteti tassa ¹⁸⁶
Bhagavati ativiya ¹⁸⁷ abhippasādo hoti.

^{146, 9} *Ārakattā* ¹⁸⁸ ti suvidūrattā. *Arānan* ti kilesārīnaṃ.
^{146, 10} *Arānan* ¹⁸⁹ ti saṃsāracakkassa arānaṃ. *Ĥatattā* ti viddhaṃ-
^{146, 10} sitattā.¹⁹⁰ *Paccay’ ādīnan* ti cīvar’ ādipaccayānañ c’ eva
pūjāvisesānañ ca. *Tato ti* Visuddhimaggato. Yathā ca
^{146, 14} Visuddhimaggato evaṃ taṃ-saṃvaṇṇanato ¹⁹¹ pi *nesaṃ*
viñhāro gaḥetabbo. Yasmā Jīvako bahuso satthu santike
buddhagūṇe sutvā ṭhito diṭṭhasaccatāya ¹⁹² ca satthusāsane
^{146, 15} vigatakathaṅkatho vesārajappatto, tasmā āha *Jīvako*
paṇāti ādi.

^{146, 26} *Pañcavaṇṇāyāti* khuddik’ ādivasena ¹⁹³ pañcappakārāya.
^{146, 26} *Nirantaraṃ phutaṃ* ¹⁹⁴ *ahosi* katādhikārabhāvato. Kamm’
antarāyavasena ¹⁹⁵ hi tassa ¹⁹⁵ rañño guṇasarīraṃ khatūpa-
hataṃ ¹⁹⁶ *ahosi*.

^{147, 2} *Uttaman* ti vatvā na kevalaṃ seṭṭhabhāvo ev’ ettha
kāraṇaṃ, atha kho appasaddatā pi kāraṇan ¹⁹⁷ ti dassetuṃ
^{147, 4} *assayānarathayānānīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Hatthiyānesu nibbise-
vanam eva ¹⁹⁸ gaṇhanto hatthiniyo va kappāpesi.¹⁹⁹ Rañño
āsānkā nivattan’ atthaṃ āsannacāribhāvena ²⁰⁰ tattha
itthiyo va ²⁰¹ sajjāpitā.²⁰² Rañño paresaṃ durūpasānkama-

(m) D I 3

- ¹⁷⁷ B^mP abhūtaṃ
¹⁷⁸ AKM *add* ti
¹⁷⁹ B^mP atacchaṃ
¹⁸⁰ BG °paccakkhanattho
¹⁸¹ ABGKM *omit*
¹⁸² K dīpiko
¹⁸³ B^mP viññūnā
¹⁸⁴ AK °tabbāti; M °tabbāni
¹⁸⁵ AKM nidassento
¹⁸⁶ P tassā
¹⁸⁷ AK ativisaya
¹⁸⁸ AK ākarakattā
¹⁸⁹ AK āraṇan
¹⁹⁰ B^mP vihatattā
¹⁹¹ P taṃtaṃvaṇṇanato

- ¹⁹² AK diṭṭhabbasabbatāya
¹⁹³ P khuddakādi-
¹⁹⁴ AKM puṭaṃ
¹⁹⁵⁻¹⁹⁵ B^mP hi ’ssa
¹⁹⁶ B khatam upahataṃ
G khatam pahataṃ
K khatūpaham
¹⁹⁷ ABGKM kāraṇ
¹⁹⁸ AKM *add* nameva
¹⁹⁹ P kappāpeti
²⁰⁰ AKM āsannañ-
²⁰¹ ABGKM ca
²⁰² A sajjupitā
B^m nisajjāpitā

bhāvadassan' atthaṃ ²⁰³ tā *purisavesaṃ gāhāpetvā* āvudha- 147, 23
hatthā kārītā.

Paṭivedeṣīti nāpesi. 148, 5

Tad ²⁰⁴ *evāti* ²⁰⁴ gamanam, agamanam ²⁰⁵ eva vā. 148, 10

Mahatā ²⁰⁶ karaṇ' atthe ²⁰⁷ paccattavacanan ti āha
mahatā ti. ²⁰⁸ *Dvinnam mahārajjanam* ²⁰⁹ *issariyasirīti* ²¹⁰ 148, 14, 17
Aṅga-Magadha ²¹¹ -rajjanam ²¹² ādhipaccam ²¹³ āha. *Āsat-* 148, 21
takhaggānīti ²¹⁴ amse olambanavasena sannaddha-asīni.

Kula-bhoga-issariy' ādivasena mahatī mattā etesan ti
mahāmattā, mahānubhāvā rājapurisā. *Vijjādharaṭṭarunā* 148, 28, 29
viyāti vijjādharakumārā viya. *Ratthiyaputtā* ti bhojaputtā. 148, 30
Hatthighaṭṭā ti hatthisamūhā. *Aññamaññasamsattā* ²¹⁵ ti 149, 6, 8
avicchedavasena aññamaññasambandhā. * *M a h a c c ā t i* 149, 17
mahatiyā, liṅgavipallāsavasena vuttam; mahantenāti vut-
tam hoti. Ten' āha *r ā j' ā n u b h ā v e n ā t i*. * 149, 17

10. *Citt' utrāso* sayam bhāyan' atthēna bhayaṃ yathā 149, 19
tathā bhāyatīti katvā. *Nānam* ²¹⁶ bhāyitabbe eva vatthus- 149, 19
mim bhayato upatthite "bhāyitabbam idan" ti bhayato
tiraṇato bhayaṃ. Ten' ev' āha: 149, 19

"Bhayatupatthānañānam pana bhāyati, na bhāyatīti?
Na bhāyati. Tam hi: atītā saṅkhārā niruddhā, paccup-
pannāni nirujjhanti, anāgatā nirujjhissantīti tiraṇamattam
eva hotī" ti. ⁽ⁿ⁾

Ārammaṇam bhāyati etasmā ti bhayaṃ. *Otaḍḍam* pāpato 149, 20
bhāyati etenāti bhayaṃ. *Bhayānakan* ti bhāyan' ākāro. 149, 20, 21
Bhayan ti nānabhayaṃ. *Samvegan* ti sah' ottappañānam. 149, 23, 24
Santāsan ti sabbaso ²¹⁷ ubbijjanam. Bhāyitabb' atthēna 149, 24
bhayaṃ, bhīmaabhāvena bheravan ti *bhayabheravam* bhetab- 149, 25
bavatthu. ²¹⁸ Ten' āha *āgacchatīti*. ²¹⁹ 149, 25

(n) VSM II 646

²⁰³ B^mP °saṅkamana-

²⁰⁴⁻²⁰⁴ ABGKM tam davāti

²⁰⁵ AKM āgamanam

²⁰⁶ B^m mahañcāti; P mahaccanti

²⁰⁷ ABGKM karaṇ' atthe

²⁰⁸ B^m cāti

B^m adds here the passage marked

* . . . *

²⁰⁹ ABGKM °rājānam

B^mP °ratthānam

²¹⁰ ABGKMP °sirin ti

²¹¹ AGKM maṅgadha

²¹² B^mP ratthānam

²¹³ BG adhipaccam

²¹⁴ AK āyatta-

²¹⁵ B^m °saṅghaṭṭanā

P °saṅghaṭṭā

²¹⁶ P thānam

²¹⁷ A paccayo

BGKM paccaso

²¹⁸ AGKM bhetabbam-

²¹⁹ BG āgacchantīti

- 149, 27 *Bhīrum*²²⁰ *pasamsantīti* pāpato bhāyanato uttasanato
 149, 27 *bhīrum*²²¹ *pasamsanti* paṇḍitā. *Na hi tattha sūraṇ ti*²²²
 149, 28 *tasmim̐ pāpakaraṇe sūraṇ pagabbhaṇ*²²³ *dham̐sinam̐ na hi*
 150, 3 *pasamsanti*. *Ten' āha bhayā hi*²²⁴ *santo na karonti pāpaṇ ti*.
Tattha bhayā ti pāp' utrāsato, ottappahetūti attho. Sarīra-
*calanan ti bhayavasena sarīrakampo.*²²⁵
 150, 8, 9 *Eke ti Uttaravihāravāsino. Rājagahe ti ādi tesam̐ adhip-*
pāyavivaraṇam̐.
*Kāmam̐*²²⁶ *vayasā*²²⁷ *tulyo*²²⁸ *vayasso ti vuccati, rūlhi-r-*
 151, 6 *esā ;*²²⁹ *yo*²³⁰ *koci pana sahāyo vayasso, tasmā vayassā-*
 151, 8 *bhilāpo*²³¹ *ti sahāyābhilāpo.*²³² *Na vip̐palambhayasīti*²³³
*na*²³⁴ *visam̐vādesi.*²³⁴
 151, 12 *Vinasseyyāti cittavighātena vihaññeyya.*
 151, 24, 25 II. *Bhagavato tejo ti buddh' ānubhāvo. Rañño sarīram̐*
*phari*²³⁵ *yathā tam̐ Soṇadaṇḍassa brāhmaṇassa Bhagavato*
santikam̐ gacchantassa antovanasaṇḍagatassa.
 152, 3 *Eke ti Uttaravihāravāsino.*
 152, 23 *12. Y e n a t e n ā ti ca bhum̐m' atthe karaṇavacanan*
 152, 23 *ti āha yattha Bhagavā tattha gato ti.*
Tadā tasmim̐ bhikkhusaṅghe tuṇhībāhāvassa anavasesato
*vyāpibhāvam̐ dassetum̐*²³⁶ *tuṇhībāhūtam̐ tuṇhībāhūtan*
 152, 28 *ti vuttan ti āha Yato yato*²³⁷ *... pe ... m-evāti attho ti.*
 152, 30 *Hatthassa kukatattā*²³⁸ *asam̐yamo asampajaññakiriya hat-*
 152, 30 *thakukkucam̐,*²³⁹ *tathā*²⁴⁰ *pāḍakukkucam̐*²⁴⁰ *veditabbam̐.*²⁴¹
 152, 30 *Vā-saddo avuttavikapp' attho, tena tad añño asam̐yamā-*
*bhāvo*²⁴² *vibhāvito ti datṭhabbam̐. Tattha pana cakkhu-*
asaññamo sabbapaṭhamo dunnivāro cāti tad abhāvam̐

220 ABGKMP bhīrū
 221 ABKMP bhīrū
 222 ABGKM omit
 223 B^mP pagabbha
 224 AK bhi
 225 B^mP °saṅkampo
 226 G kāmā
 227 B^mP vaya
 228 ABGKM tullo
 229 B^mP °eso
 230 AK so
 231 A ca yassasābhilāpo
 K ca yassasābhilāpo
 232 ABGKM omit

233 AK vip̐palabbhasakīti
 BGM vip̐palabbhayasīti
 B^m vip̐palambhesīti
 P vip̐palambheyyāsīti
 234 ABKM nātisaddahasi
 G nātisaddahamsi
 P na visam̐vādeti
 235 A phali
 236 BG add sabbāla
 237 BG tato
 238 ABGKM kuttatā
 239 B^mP add ti
 240 B^mP omit
 241 B^mP veditabbo
 242 B^mP asam̐yama-

dassetuṃ *sabbālaṅkārapaṭimaṇḍitan* ²⁴³ ti ādi vuttaṃ. ^{153, 1}
 Kāyikavācasikena upasamena laddhena itaro pi anumānato
 laddho eva hotīti āha *mānasikena cāti*. *Upasaman* ti saṃ- ^{153, 7, 15}
 yamaṃ ācārasampattin ²⁴⁴ ti attho. *Pañcaparivaṭṭo* ²⁴⁵ ti ^{153, 22}
 pañcapurisaparivaṭṭo. ²⁴⁶

Pañcah' ākārehi ²⁴⁷ itṭhe pi tādī anitṭhe pi ²⁴⁷ tādīti ^{154, 14}
 evaṃ ādinā āgatehi pañcavidha-ariy' iddhisiddheli ²⁴⁸ vā ²⁴⁹
 pañcahi pakārehi. *Tādīlakkhaṇe* ti ²⁵⁰ tādibhāve. ^{154, 14}

13. *Na me pañhavissajjane bhāro atthīti* Satthu sabbattha ^{154, 28}
 appaṭihatañānacāratādassanaṃ. ²⁵¹ *Yad ākaṅkhasīti na* ^{154, 31}
vadanti; kathaṃ pana vadantīti āha *sutvā vedissāmāti*, ²⁵² ^{154, 32}
 padesañāṇe ²⁵³ ṭhitattā. *Buddhā pana sabbaññu-pavāraṇaṃ*
pavārentīti sambandho. *Yakkha-nar' inda-deva-sama-*
brāhmaṇa-paribbājakānaṃ ti idaṃ "Pucch' āvuso yad
 ākaṅkhasī" ti ādīni suttapadāni, pucchantānaṃ yesaṃ
 puggalānaṃ vasena āgatāni, taṃ dassan' atthaṃ. *Pucch'* ^{155, 1}
āvuso yad ākaṅkhasīti idaṃ Ālavakassa yakkhassa okāsa-
 karaṇaṃ, sesāni nar' ind' ādīnaṃ. Manas' icchasīti manasā
 icchasi. ²⁵⁴ *Pucchavho yaṃ kiñci manas' icchathāti* Bāva- ^{155, 8}
 rissa ²⁵⁵ saṃsayamaṃ manasā pucchavho. Tumhākaṃ pana
 sabbesaṃ yaṃ kiñci sabbamaṃ saṃsayamaṃ manasā, aññathā
 ca, ²⁵⁶ yathā ²⁵⁶ icchatha tathā pucchavho ti adhippāyo.

Sādhurūpā ti sādhusabhāvā. *Dhammo* ti paveni- ^{155, 18, 19}
 dhammo. ²⁵⁷ *Vaddhan* ²⁵⁸ ti sīl' ādīhi buddhippattaṃ, ²⁵⁹ ^{155, 19}
 garun ti attho. *Esa bhāro* ²⁶⁰ ti esa saṃsayūpacchedasañ- ^{155, 20}
 khāto ²⁶¹ bhāro, āgato bhāro avassaṃ ²⁶² vahitabbo ²⁶³ ti
 adhippāyo.

Ñatvā sayan ti parūpadesena vinā sayam eva ñatvā. ²⁶⁴ ^{155, 24}
Suciratenāti evaṃ nāmakena brāhmaṇena. ^{155, 28}

²⁴³ ABGKM °patimaṇḍitan

²⁴⁴ ABGKM °sampatti

²⁴⁵ B^m °parivaṭṭe

²⁴⁶ B^m °parivaṭṭe

²⁴⁷⁻²⁴⁷ B^m itṭhānitṭhe
 BG itṭhe pi only

²⁴⁸ BG °arayiddhi-

²⁴⁹ B^mP ca

²⁵⁰ P hi

²⁵¹ ABGKM °ñānavāratā-

²⁵² So all MSS, DA kathessāmāti
 with B^m v.l. vedissāmāti

²⁵³ ABGKM padesaṃ ñāṇe

²⁵⁴ P icchati

²⁵⁵ AK Bāhavāriṣsa

BGM Bāvāriṣsa

²⁵⁶ BG omit

²⁵⁷ B^m paveni-

²⁵⁸ B^mP buddhan

²⁵⁹ B^m vuddhi-

²⁶⁰ AKM bhāre

²⁶¹ ABGKM saṃsāy'-

B^m °upacchedana-

²⁶² P apassaṃ

²⁶³ B^m āvahitabbo

²⁶⁴ AK katvā

- 156, 1 *Tagghāti*²⁶⁵ ekamṣena. *Yathā pi kusalo tathā* ti²⁶⁶ *yathā* sabbadhammakusalo²⁶⁷ sabbavidū jānāti katheti²⁶⁸ *tathā ahaṃ*²⁶⁹ *akkhissam*. *Rājā ca*²⁷⁰ *kho taṃ*²⁷¹ *yadi kāhati*²⁷² *vā na vā*²⁷³ ti yo taṃ idha pucchitum pesesi, so rājānaṃ tayā pucchitaṃ²⁷⁴ karotu vā mā vā, ahaṃ pana te akkhissam,²⁷⁵ ācikkhissāmi attho.
- 156, 7 14. Sippan' aṭṭhena sikkhitabbatāya²⁷⁶ ca²⁷⁷ *sippam eva sipp'* āyatanam, sattānaṃ²⁷⁸ jīvikāya kāraṇabhāvato.
- 156, 9 *Seyyathīdan* ti nipāto, tassa te katame ti attho.
- 156, 7 *Putthū sipp'* āyatanānīti²⁷⁹ sādharmaṇato sippāni uddisittvā upari taṃ-taṃ-sippūpajīvino²⁸⁰ niddiṭṭhā, puggalādhittānāya²⁸¹ kathāya papañcam pariharitum. Aññathā yathādhippetāni tāva sipp' āyatanāni dassetvā puna taṃ-taṃ-sippūpajīvisu dassiyamānesu papañco siyā ti. Ten' āha *hatth' ārohā* ti ādi. Hatthim ārohanti²⁸² ārohayanti²⁸³ vā²⁸⁴ *hatth' ārohā*. Yena²⁸⁵ hi payogena²⁸⁶ puriso hatthino ārohanayoggo hoti, hatthim²⁸⁶ assa²⁸⁶ taṃ payogavidhāyitaṃ²⁸⁷ sabbesam p' etesaṃ²⁸⁸ gahaṇam. Ten' āha *sabbe pīti* ādi. Tattha *hatth' ācariyā* nāma ye hatthino hatth' ārohakānaṃ ca sikkhāpakā. *Hatthivejjā* nāma hatthibhisakkā. *Hatthibhaṇḍā*²⁸⁹ nāma hatthīnaṃ pādarakkhakā. *Ādi-saddena yavasa-dāyak'* ādi²⁹⁰ saṅgaṇhāti.
- 156, 15 *Ass' ārohā rathikā* ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Rathe niyuttā ti rathikā. *Ratharakkhā*²⁹¹ nāma rathassa āṇī-rakkhakā.
- 156, 17, 18 *Dhanum gaṇhanti, gaṇhāpenti cāti*²⁹² *dhanuggahā*. Issā-
- 156, 18
- 156, 20

²⁶⁵ So all MSS.
DA Jaggha (Probably a misprint)
²⁶⁶ BG pi
²⁶⁷ BG saddhamma-
²⁶⁸ AK tatheva
BGM tatheti
P kateti
²⁶⁹ ABGKM ayam
²⁷⁰ AKM va; BG omit
²⁷¹ DA adds jānāti
All MSS omit it.
²⁷² AKM tāhati
²⁷³ AK cā
²⁷⁴ ABGKM icchitum
²⁷⁵ BmP add akkhissāmi
²⁷⁶ ABGKM 'tabbaṃ tāya
²⁷⁷ ABGKM omit

²⁷⁸ BmP omit
²⁷⁹ BmP add hi
²⁸⁰ AK °jivitāni; BGM °jivitā
²⁸¹ BmP °adhittāna
²⁸² BG omit
²⁸³ Bm ārohāpayanti
²⁸⁴ AK add yanti
²⁸⁵⁻²⁸⁶ BmP yehi payogehi
²⁸⁶⁻²⁸⁶ ABGKP hatthi c' assa
Bm hatthissa
²⁸⁷ BG vidhāditam
BmP payogaṃ vidhāyatam
²⁸⁸ ABGKM p' etaṃ
²⁸⁹ BGM °bhaccā
BmK hatthimeṇḍā
²⁹⁰ BmP °ādike
²⁹¹ ABGKMP rath' ārakkhā
²⁹² ABGKM vāti

- sā²⁹³ dhanusippassa sikkhakā²⁹⁴ sikkhāpakā cāti, ten' āha
dhanu-ācariyā issāsāti 156, 20
 Celena celapatākāya²⁹⁵ yuddhe akanti gacchantīti *celakā* 156, 21
 ti āha *ye yuddhe jayadhajam*²⁹⁶ *gahetvā purato gacchantīti*. 156, 21
 Yathā tathā ṭhite senike byūhakaraṇavasena tato tato²⁹⁷
 calayanti uccālentīti *calakā*. 156, 23
 Sakunagghi-ādayo²⁹⁸ viya mamsapiṇḍam, parasenāsa-
 mūham sāhasikamahāyodhatāya chetvā chetvā davanti²⁹⁹
 uppatitvā³⁰⁰ gacchantīti *piṇḍa dāvika*.³⁰¹ Dutiya- 156, 25
 vikappe piṇḍe dayanti³⁰² janassammadda³⁰³ uppatantā³⁰⁴
 viya gacchantīti piṇḍadāyikā ti³⁰⁵ attho veditabbo.
Uggat' uggatā ti thāma-java-parakkam' ādivasena³⁰⁶ 157, 1
 ativiya uggatā³⁰⁷ udaggā ti³⁰⁸ attho.
Pakkhandantīti attano vīrasūrabhāvena asajjamānā para- 157, 5
 senam anupavisantīti attho.
 Thāmabalaparakkam' ādisampattiyā *mahānāgā viya* 157, 6
mahānāgā.
Ekasūrā ti³⁰⁹ ekacarasūrā,³¹⁰ attano sūrabhāven' eva 157, 9
 ekākino hutvā yujjhanakā. *Sajālikā* ti savammikā. 157, 9
*Saraparittānan*³¹¹ ti cammapatisibbitam³¹² khetakam, 157, 11
 cammamayaṃ vā phalakaṃ.
Gharadāsayodhā ti antojātayodhā. 157, 13
 Ālāram vuccati mahānasam, tattha niyuttā ti *ālārikā*, 157, 14
 bhattakārā.³¹³
 Kes' ullikhan' ādivasena³¹⁴ manussānam alaṅkāraviddhiṃ
 kappenti samvidahantīti *kappakā*, nahāpitā.³¹⁵ 157, 15

293 ABGKM omit
 294 BmP omit
 295 ABGKM celam-
 BmP °patākāya
 296 ABGKM omit jaya
 DA jayaddhajam
 297 BmP once only
 298 A sakunagamampi-
 K °gamappi-
 299 BmP dayanti
 300 Bm twice
 301 B °dāvivikā
 Bm °dāyakā
 P °dāyikā
 302 B dasanti
 BmP dayanti
 303 AK °sammavedana
 BGM °sammadena

304 BmP uppatitvā
 305 ABGKM °dāvika ti
 Bm °dāyakā ti
 306 ABGKM satva for thāma
 307 P uggata
 308 BmP uggā ti
 309 Bm ekantasurā
 DA ekantasūrā with v.l.
 ekasūrā
 310 BmP ekātisūrā
 311 Bm °parittānacammaṇ
 312 BmP °parisibbitam
 313 ABGKM °kara
 BmP insert here the passage
 * . . . *
 314 BmP kesanakhalikhanādi-
 315 Bm nhāpakāti
 P nyāpakāti

- 157, 16 Cuṇṇavilepan' ādihi malaharaṇavaṇṇasampādanavidhinā
nahāpentīti *nahāpakā*.
- * Pūvikā ti pūvasampādakā,³¹⁶ pūvam eva nānappakārato
sampādetvā vikkinantā jīvanti.*
- 157, 19 Nav' ant' ādividhinā³¹⁷ pavatto³¹⁸ gaṇanagantho antarā
chiddābhāvena³¹⁹ acchiddako ti vuccati, taṃ gaṇanaṃ
157, 20 upanissāya jīvanti³²⁰ *acchiddapāṭhakā*.³²¹
- Hatthena adhippāyaviññāpanaṃ³²² *hatthamuddā*. *Hat-*
*tha*³²³-saddo c' ettha tad ekadesa,³²⁴ aṅgulisu daṭṭhabbo,
157, 20 "Na,³²⁵ sabbaṃ hatthaṃ mukhe pakkhipissāmīti" ādisu
viya. Tasmā³²⁶ aṅgulisāṅkocan' ādinā gaṇanā *hatthamud-*
dāya gaṇanā.
- 157, 21 *Cittakār' ādinīti* ādi-saddena bhamakāra³²⁷-kuṭṭaka³²⁸-
lekha³²⁹-vilivakār' ādināṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.
- 157, 24 *Diṭṭh' eva dhamme* ti imasmiṃ yeva attabhāve,
sandīṭṭhikam evāti, asamparāyikatāya³³⁰ sāmāṃ daṭṭhab-
baṃ, sayāṃ anubhavitabbaṃ attapaccakkhaṃ³³¹ diṭṭha-
dhammikan ti attho.
- 157, 27 *Sukkhitan* ti sukhappattaṃ.
- 157, 29 *Uparīti* devaloke, so hi manussalokato uparimo. Kam-
massa katattā nibbattanato tassa phalaṃ tassa aggaṃ³³²
157, 29 sikhāya³³³ viya hoti, tañ ca uddhaṃ devaloke ti āha *uddhaṃ*
158, 1 *aggam assā atthīti uddhaggikā* ti. *Saggam arahatīti* attano
phalabhūtaṃ saggam arahati, tatth' assa³³⁴ nibbattanā-
158, 2 raho³³⁵ ti attho. *Sukkhaviṭṭhā* ti iṭṭhavipākavipa-
158, 2 canī.³³⁶ *Suṭṭhu agge* ti ativiya uttame ulāre. Dakkhanti³³⁷
158, 5 vaḍḍhanti etāyāti *dakkhiṇā*, pariccāgamayaṃ puñ-
ṇan ti āha *dakkhiṇaṃ* dānan ti.

316 B^mP *add ye*
317 M *tavavantādi-*
318 BG *pavatta*
319 ABGKM *chidda-*
320 B^mP *jīvanta*
321 B^mP *acchiddaka-*
322 A *adhippāya-*
323 BG *satta*
324 B^mP *ekadesesu*
325 B^m *adds bhuñjamāno*
326 ABGKM *omit*
327 P *samakāra*

328 ABG *kubbaccaccaka*
K *kubabbaccacca*
M *kumbaccacca*
B^m *kottaka*
329 ABGKM *lākhika*; P *lekha*
330 P *abhisam-*
331 ABGKM *attha-*
332 B^mP *aggi*
333 B^mP *sikhā*
334 B^m *tattha sā*
335 B^m *ārahā*
P *āraha*
336 ABG *°vipākā-*
B^mP *°vipaccanikā*
337 BG *dakkanti*

Maggo sāmāññaṃ samitapāpasamaṇabhāvo ti katvā. 158, 7
 Yasmā ayaṃ rājā pabbajitānaṃ dāsakassak' ādīnaṃ lokato
 abhivādan' ādi-lābho sandiṭṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ ti cin-
 tetvā " Atthi nu kho koci samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā īdisaṃ ³³⁸
 atthaṃ ³³⁸ jānanto " ti vīmaṃsanto Pūraṇ' ādike pucchitvā
 tesam kathāya anārādhitaṃ Bhagavantam pi taṃ atthaṃ
 pucchi, tasmā vuttaṃ *upari āgataṃ pana dāsakassako-* 158, 13
pamaṃ ³³⁹ *sandhāya* ³⁴⁰ *pucchatīti.* ³⁴¹

15. *Kaṇhapakkhaṇa* ti yathā pucchite atthe labbhamānaṃ 158, 16
 diṭṭhigatūpasamhitam saṅkilesapakkhaṃ. *Sukkapakkhaṇa* ³⁴² 158, 17
 ti tabbidhuraṃ ³⁴³ uparisutt' āgataṃ vodānapakkhaṃ.
Samaṇakolāhalaṇa ti samaṇahalāhalaṃ, ³⁴⁴ taṃ-taṃ-samaṇa- 158, 19
 vādānaṃ aññamaññavirodhaṃ. *Samaṇabhaṇḍana* ti ten' eva 158, 20
 virodhena " Evaṃ-vādīnaṃ tesam samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ
 ayaṃ doso, evaṃ-vādīnaṃ ayaṃ doso " ti evaṃ taṃ-taṃ-
 vādassa paribhāsaṇaṃ. *Raṇṇo bhāraṃ karonto* attano 158, 24
 desanākosallenāti adhippāyo.

Paṇḍitaṭṭhiraṇḍipakāṇa ti āmaṃ viya pakkāṇaṃ ³⁴⁵ paṇḍit' 159, 3
 ābhāsānaṃ. ³⁴⁶

16. *Ekam idāhaṇa* ti *ekam idaṃ* ³⁴⁷ *ahaṃ*, ³⁴⁸ *idaṃ-saddo c'* 159, 11
 ettha nipātamattaṃ; *Ekam ahaṃ* samayan ticceva ³⁴⁹
 attho. ³⁵⁰ *Saritaṭṭhiraṇḍipakāṇa* ³⁵¹ ti anussaraṇānucchavikaṃ. 159, 13

17. *Sahatthā karontassāti* sahatthen' eva karontassa. 159, 15
 Nissaggiya-thāvar' ādayo ³⁵² pi idha sahatthā ³⁵³ karaṇen'
 eva saṅgahitā. *Hatth' ādīnāti* hattha-pāda-kaṇṇanās' ādīni. 159, 16
Pacanaṃ dahanam vibādhanan ti āha *daṇḍena uppīlen-* 159, 17
tassāti. ³⁵⁴ Papañcasūdanīyam " tajjentassa vā " ti attho
 vutto. ³⁵⁶ Idha pana tajjanaṃ paribhāsaṇaṃ daṇḍen' eva ³⁵⁷
 saṅgahetvā *daṇḍena uppīlentassa* icceva vuttaṃ. *Sokaṃ* 159, 17, 18

³³⁸⁻³³⁸ BG iti samatthā

³³⁹ So all MSS, DA dāsakassa
 komaṃ with B^m v.l.
 dāsakassakopamaṃ

³⁴⁰ ABGKM saddhāya

³⁴¹ P vuccatīti

³⁴² AKM sukkha-

³⁴³ BG tambidhuraṃ

³⁴⁴ B^mP samaṇakotūhalaṃ

³⁴⁵ AKM pakkābhaṃ

BG pakkāhaṃ

³⁴⁶ ABGK paṇḍita-

³⁴⁷ ABGKM midam; B^mP omit

³⁴⁸ P omits

³⁴⁹ AKM tibbeva

BG ti dve

³⁵⁰ BG atthe

³⁵¹ ABGKM "yuttakan

³⁵² BG thāvā' ādayo

³⁵³ B^m sahattha

³⁵⁴ AKM uppīlentissāti

DA pīlentassa

B^m v.l. uppīlentassa

³⁵⁶ AK vutte

³⁵⁷ AK daṇḍeneneva

M daṇḍanen' eva

- sayam karontassāti parassa sokakāraṇaṃ³⁵⁸ sayam karon-
 159, 20 tassa, sokaṃ vā uppādentassa. Parehi³⁵⁹ attano vacana-
 159, 21 karehi.³⁶⁰ Sayam pi³⁶¹ phandato ti parassa vibādhana-
 159, 22 payogena sayam pi phandato.³⁶² Atipātayato³⁶³ ti padaṃ
 suddhakattu-atthe ca hetukattu-atthe³⁶⁴ ca³⁶⁴ vattatīti
 159, 23, 24 āha hanantassāpi³⁶⁵ hanāpentassāpīti.³⁶⁶ Kāraṇavasenāti³⁶⁷
 kāraṇaṇavasena. Gharassa bhitti anto bahi ca sandhitā
 159, 25 hutvā thitā gharasandhi. Kiñci pi asesetvā niravaseso³⁶⁸
 159, 25, 26 lopo nillopo. Ekāgāre niyutto kato³⁶⁹ vilepo ekāgāriko.
 159, 27 Parito sabbaso panthe³⁷⁰ hananaṃ paripantho. Pāpaṃ na
 kariyati pubbe asato³⁷¹ uppādetuṃ asakkuṇeyyattā, tasmā
 n' atthi pāpaṃ. Yadi evaṃ kathaṃ³⁷² sattā³⁷³ pāpe³⁷⁴
 159, 29 pavattantīti³⁷⁵ āha sattā pana karomāti evaṃ saññino
 hotīti. Evaṃ kir' assa hoti: Imesaṃ³⁷⁶ sattānaṃ hims'
 ādikiriya³⁷⁷ attānaṃ na³⁷⁸ phusati³⁷⁹ tassa niccatāya
 nibbikārattā. Sarīraṃ pana acetanaṃ kattha-kalīngarū-
 pamaṃ, tasmīṃ vikopite na kiñci pāpaṃ ti.
 160, 1 Khuraneminā ti³⁸⁰ nisita-khuraṃayaneminā. Gaṅgāya
 dakkhiṇā disā appatirūpadeso ti³⁸¹ adhippāyena d a k
 160, 4 k h i ṇ a ñ c e ti ādi vuttan ti āha dakkhiṇatīre manussā
 160, 8 kakkhalā ti ādi.³⁸² Mahāyāgaṃ³⁸³ ti³⁸³ mahāvijitayañña-
 160, 9 sadisaṃ mahāyāgaṃ. Uposathakammenāti³⁸⁴ uposatha-
 160, 9 kammena ca. Dama-saddo hi indriyasamvarassa uposatha-
 160, 9 silassa ca vācako idhādhippeto. Keci pana: Uposatha
 kammenāti idaṃ indriyadamanassa visesaṃ; tasmā
 uposathakammabhūtena indriyadamanenāti atthaṃ va-

³⁵⁸ A °karaṇaṃ; BG sona-

³⁵⁹ B^m adds ti

³⁶⁰ P °kareti

³⁶¹ ABGKM omit

³⁶² ABGKM add ti

³⁶³ ABGKM atimāpayato

B^m atipātāpayato

DN, DA atimāpayato with

B^m v.l. atipātāpayato

DN Sinh ed reads atipātayato
 which we deem as correct.

³⁶⁴ BG omit

³⁶⁵ BK hantassa pi

³⁶⁶ AKM hanāpentassāpīti

³⁶⁷ DA karaṇa-

³⁶⁸ BG °sese

³⁶⁹ BG tato

³⁷⁰ BG pathe

³⁷¹ BGM ayato; B^m asaññato;

P asatho

³⁷² B kaṃ

³⁷³ BG santāpe

³⁷⁴ A pāpa; BG omit

³⁷⁵ AK vattatīti

B^mP paṭipajjantīti

³⁷⁶ B^m adds hi

P ime saññi

³⁷⁷ B^mP add na

³⁷⁸ B^mP omit

³⁷⁹ ABGKM pāpunāti

³⁸⁰ ABGKM °nemin ti

³⁸¹ B^mP add uttaradisā

patirūpadeso ti

³⁸² P ādim āha

³⁸³ BG omit

³⁸⁴ B^mP °kammena vā ti

danti. *Sīlasamyamenāti* kāyikavācasikasamvarena. *Sacca-* 160, 10
vajjenāti ³⁸⁵ saccavācāya, tassā viṣuṃ vacanaṃ loke garuta-
 rapuññasammatabhāvato. Yathā hi pāpadhammesu musā-
 vādo garu, evaṃ puññadhammesu saccavācā. ³⁸⁶ Ten' āha
 Bhagavā

“ Ekam ³⁸⁷ dhammam atītassā ” ti ^(o)

ādi. *Pavattīti*, ³⁸⁸ yo karotīti ³⁸⁹ vuccati, tassa santāne phal' 160, 11
 uppatti-paccayabhāvena uppatti. *Sabbathā* ti karoto ti 160, 11
 ādinā vuttana sabbappakārena. *Kiriyaṃ eva paṭikkhipati*, na 160, 12
 raññā ³⁹⁰ putṭhaṃ sandiṭṭhikam sāmāññaphalaṃ vyākaro-
 tīti adhippāyo. Idaṃ hi avadhāraṇaṃ ³⁹¹ vipākapaṭik-
 khepanivattan' atthaṃ. ³⁹² Yo ³⁹³ hi kammaṃ * paṭikkhipati,
 tena atthato vipāko pi paṭikkhitto eva ³⁹⁴ nāma hoti.* Tathā
 hi vakkhati “ kammaṃ ³⁹⁵ paṭibāhantena pi ” ti ^(p) ādi.

18. Pararājūhi anabhibhavanīyabhāvena ³⁹⁶ visesato jitan
 ti *vijitaṃ*, ānāpavattideso. Mā mayhaṃ vijite vasāti ³⁹⁷ 160, 16
 apasādanā pabbajitassa vihetṭhanā pabbājanā ³⁹⁸ ti katvā
 vuttaṃ *apasādetabban ti vihetṭhetabban* ³⁹⁹ ti. Uga- 160, 17
 ṇhaṇaṃ tena vuttassa atthassa: Evam etan ti upadhāra-
 ṇaṃ ⁴⁰⁰ sallakkhaṇaṃ; nikujjanaṃ ⁴⁰¹ tassa addhaniyabhāv'
 āpādanavasena ⁴⁰² cittena sandhāraṇaṃ. Tad ubhayaṃ
 paṭikkhipanto āha *anuggaṇhanto* ⁴⁰³ *anikujjanto* ti. 160, 20
 Ten' āha *sāravasena* ⁴⁰⁴ *agaṇhanto* ⁴⁰⁵ ti ādi. 160, 20

19. *Ubhayenāti* hetupaccayapaṭisedhanavacanena. *San̄ki-* 160, 24, 25
lesapaccayan ti saṅkilissanassa malinabhāvassa ⁴⁰⁶ kāra-
 ṇaṃ. ⁴⁰⁷ *Visuddhipaccayan* ti kilesato ⁴⁰⁸ visuddhiyā vodā- 160, 26
 nassa kāraṇaṃ.

(o) It p 18; Dh 176 (p) DA 166²⁰

³⁸⁵ ABGKM *omit*

³⁸⁶ BG °vaca

³⁸⁷ BG etam

³⁸⁸ BG pavattatīti

³⁸⁹ A karoti

³⁹⁰ M rañño

³⁹¹ ABGKM *add na*

³⁹² BG °nivattham

³⁹³ BG ye

³⁹⁴ AKM evaṃ

* ... * P *omits*

³⁹⁵ P akammaṃ

³⁹⁶ BGM *add na*

³⁹⁷ B^mP vasathāti

³⁹⁸ BG pabbānā

³⁹⁹ AK vihetṭhabban

⁴⁰⁰ AKM °dhāraṇa

BG °dhāraṇā

⁴⁰¹ P nikujjanaṃ

⁴⁰² A °pādavasena

BGK °pādavanāsena

⁴⁰³ So all MSS.

D, DA anugaṇhanto

⁴⁰⁴ DA sārato

⁴⁰⁵ B^m aggaṇhanto

⁴⁰⁶ A maṇḍalina-; B^m malina-

⁴⁰⁷ BG kāraṇa

⁴⁰⁸ B^mP saṅkilesato

- 160, 28 *Attakāro* ti tena tena sattena attanā kātābbakammam,⁴⁰⁹
 attanā nipphādetabbapayogo.
- 161, 4 *Parakāro* ti parassa vāhasā ijghanakapayojanam. Ten' āha
 160, 28; 161, 5 *yenāti* ādi. *Mahāsattan* ti antimabhavikaṃ⁴¹⁰ mahābodhi-
 sattam,⁴¹¹ paccekabodhisattassa⁴¹² pi etth' eva saṅgaho
 161, 5 veditabbo. *Manussasobhagayatan* ti manussesu subhaga-
 161, 7 bhāvaṃ. *Evan* ti vuttappakāreṇa.⁴¹³ Kammavādassa
 kiriyavādassa paṭikkhipanena
- “ Atthi bhikkhave kammam kaṇham kaṇhavipākan ”
 ti (q)
- 161, 7, 8 ādinayappavatte *jinacakke pahāraṃ deti nāma. N' atthi*
purisakāreti yathāvutta-attakāra-parakārābhāvato eva
 161, 8, 10 *sattānam* paccattapurisakāro nāma koci n' atthīti attho.
 Ten' āha *yenāti* ādi. *N' atthi balan* ti sattānam
 161, 10 diṭṭhadhammika - samparāyika - nibbānasampatti - āvaḥam
 balam⁴¹⁴ nāma kiñci n' atthi. Ten' āha *yamhīti* ādi.
 Nidassanamattañ c' etaṃ. Saṅkilesikaṃ pi kiñcāyaṃ⁴¹⁵
 161, 13 balam paṭikkhipat' eva. Yadi viriy' ādīni⁴¹⁶ purisakāra-veva-
 canāni, kasmā viṣuṃ gahaṇan⁴¹⁷ ti āha *Idaṃ no viriyenāti*
 161, 13 ādi. Sadd' atthato pana tassā tassā kiriyāya ussann' atthena
balam. Sūra-vīrabhāvāvaḥ' atthena *viriyam*. Tad eva
 dalhabhāvato porisaṃ, dhuraṃ vahantena pavattetabbato
 161, 13 ca *purisatthāmo*. Paraṃ paraṃ thānam akkamanavasena⁴¹⁸
 161, 14 pavattiyā *purisaparakkamo* ti vutto ti veditabbam.
- Sattayogato rūp' ādisu sattavisattatāya ca⁴¹⁹ *sattā*.
 161, 17 Pāṇanato⁴²⁰ assasana-passasanavasena pavattiyā *pāṇā*.⁴²¹
 161, 18 Te pana so ek' indriy' ādivasena vibhajitvā vadatīti⁴²² āha
 161, 18 *ek' indriyo* ti ādi. Aṇḍakos' ādisu⁴²³ bhavanato sambha-
 161, 19 vanato⁴²⁴ bhūtā ti⁴²⁵ vuccantīti āha *aṇḍakosa ... pe ...*

(q) D III 230; M I 389; A II 230

⁴⁰⁹ M kātābbam-
⁴¹⁰ B^mP °bhavika
⁴¹¹ AK °satta, BG °sattassa
⁴¹² BG *omit*
⁴¹³ M utta-
⁴¹⁴ P phalam
⁴¹⁵ B^mP cāyaṃ
⁴¹⁶ M kiriyādīni
⁴¹⁷ M gaṇhanan

⁴¹⁸ B^mP *omit* vasena
⁴¹⁹ B^mP *omit*
⁴²⁰ BG pānato
⁴²¹ BG pāna
⁴²² AK vadantīti
⁴²³ ABGKM °kosak' ādisu
⁴²⁴ B^mP *omit*
⁴²⁵ BG *omit*

vadatīti.⁴²⁶ Jīvanato pāṇaṃ dhārentā viya gati-jāti-
vaḍḍhanato ⁴²⁷ *jīvā*. Ten' āha *sāli-yavāti* ādi. N' atthi 161, 20
etesam saṅkilesa-visuddhisu vaso ti *avasā*.⁴²⁸ Na 161, 22
tattha nesam balaṃ ⁴²⁹ *viriyam* vā ti *abalā aviriyā*. 161, 22
Niyatā ⁴³⁰ ti acchejjasutt' āvuta-abhejjamaṇayo ⁴³¹ viya 161, 24
niyatapavattitāya ⁴³² gati-jāti-bandhāpavaggavasena ⁴³⁴ ni-
yāmo. *Tattha tattha gamanan* ti channaṃ abhijātinaṃ tāsū 161, 25
tāsū gatisu upagamaṇaṃ, samavāyena samāgamo. *Sabhāvo* 161, 25
yevāti yathā kaṇṭakassa tikhiṇatā, kaviṭṭhaphalānaṃ ⁴³⁵
parimaṇḍalatā, miga-pakkhinaṃ vicitt'ākāratā, evaṃ sab-
bassāpi lokassa hetupaccayena vinā tathā tathā pariṇāmo,
ayaṃ ⁴³⁶ *sabhāvo* akittimo yeva. Ten' āha *yena hīti* ādi. 161, 27
Chalābhijātiyo parato vitthāriyanti. *Sukhañ ca dukkhañ ca* 161, 27
paṭisaṃvedentīti vadanto adukkha-m-asukhabhūmiṃ sab-
bena sabbaṃ na jānātīti ulliṅganto ⁴³⁷ *Aññā* ⁴³⁸ *sukha-* 161, 30
dukkha-bhūmi ⁴³⁹ *n' atthīti dassetīti* ⁴⁴⁰ āha.

Pamukhayanānaṃ ti manussa-tiracchān' ādisu khattiya- 161, 32
brāhmaṇ' ādi-sihavyaggh' ādivasena padhānayaninaṃ.⁴⁴¹
Saṭṭhisatānīti ⁴⁴² cha sahaṣṣāni. Pañca ca kammuno satānīti 162, 1
padassa atthadassanaṃ *pañca kammāsātāni cāti*. *Es' eva* 162, 2, 4
nayo ti iminā *kevalaṃ takkamattakena niratthakaṃ* ⁴⁴³ 162, 3
diṭṭhiṃ dīpetīti imam ev' atthaṃ atidisati. Ettha ca
takkamattakenāti iminā yasmā takkikā niraṅkusatāya pari- 162, 3
kappanassa yaṃ kiñci attanā ⁴⁴⁴ parikappitaṃ sārato mañña-
mānā tath' eva abhinivissa takkadiṭṭhiḡāhaṃ ⁴⁴⁵ gaṇhanti,
tasmā na tesam diṭṭhivatthusmiṃ viññūhi vicāraṇā kātābbā
ti dasseti. *Kecīti* Uttaravihāravāsino. Te hi *pañca* 162, 5
kammānīti cakkhu-sota-ghāṇa-jivhā-kāyā, imāni pañc'
indriyāni pañca kammānīti paññāpentīti vadanti. *Kamman* 162, 8
ti laddhīti olārikabhāvato paripuṇṇakamman ti laddhi.

⁴²⁶ BGM vadantīti; P pavadatīti

⁴²⁷ B^mP omīti gati-jāti

⁴²⁸ A āsavāsā

⁴²⁹ BG bala

⁴³⁰ BG niyatānā,

B^mP niyatā; DA niyattā

⁴³¹ B^m °maṇino

⁴³² ABGKM °pavattitānāya

B^mP niyatappavattitāya

⁴³⁴ ABGKM khandhāpavagga-
(for khandhappavattivasena ?)

⁴³⁵ B^m kapittha; P kapiṭṭha

⁴³⁶ B^m sayam

⁴³⁷ ABGKM omīti

⁴³⁸ ABGKM aññam

⁴³⁹ ABGKM °dukkhaṃ-

B^m adukkha-m-asukhabhūmi

⁴⁴⁰ ABGKM omīti ti

⁴⁴¹ P paṭṭhāna-

⁴⁴² B paṭisaṇḍhisatānīti

⁴⁴³ ABGKM °ka

P nirattaka

⁴⁴⁴ B^mP attano

⁴⁴⁵ ABGKM tattha ca diṭṭhi-

- 162, 8 *Manokammaṃ* anolārikattā *upaḍḍhakammaṃ* ti laddhīti yojanā.⁴⁴⁶
- 162, 9, 10 ⁴⁴⁷ Dvāsaṭṭhi paṭipadā ti vattabbe sabhāvaniruttim ajānanto *dvatṭhi paṭipadā* ti vadanti.⁴⁴⁸ *Ekasmiṃ kappe* ti ekasmiṃ mahākappe, tatthāpi ca vivaṭṭaṭṭhāyisaññite ⁴⁴⁹ ekasmiṃ asaṅkheyye ⁴⁵⁰ kappe.
- 162, 14, 15 Urabbhe hanantīti ⁴⁵¹ *orabbhikā*. Evaṃ *sūkarik'* ādayo
- 162, 15 veditabbā. *Luddā* ti aññe pi ye keci māgavikā ⁴⁵² nesādā. Te
- 162, 17 pāpakammapasutatāya *kaṇhābhijātīti vadati*. *Bhikkhū* ti
- 162, 17 buddhasāsane bhikkhū. *Te* ⁴⁵³ *kira* ⁴⁵³ sacchandarāgā ⁴⁵⁴
- 162, 18 paribhuñjantīti ⁴⁵⁵ *catusu* ⁴⁵³ *paccayesu* ⁴⁵³ *kaṇṭake pakkhi-*
pitvā khādantīti vadati.⁴⁵⁶ Kasmā ti ce? Yasmā: Te
- 162, 20 paṇīta-paṇīte paccaye paṭisevantīti tassa micchāgāho,
- 162, 20 tasmā.⁴⁵³ Nāyaladdhe pi paccaye bhuñjamānā Ājivikasa-
- 162, 22 mayassa ⁴⁵⁷ vilomagāhitāya paccayesu kaṇṭake pakkhipitvā
- 162, 22 khādanti nāmāti vadatīti apare. *Eke pabbajitā* ye savisesaṃ
- 162, 22, 25 attakilamathānuyogaṃ anuyuttā, tathā hi te kaṇṭake
- 162, 25 vattantā viya hontīti *kaṇṭakavuttikā* ti vuttā. *Ṭhatvābhuñ-*
jana-nahānapaṭikkhep' ādi-vatasamāyogena *paṇḍaratarā*.⁴⁵⁸
- 162, 25 *Acelakasāvaka* ti ājivikasāvake vadati. *Te kira* ājivikalad-
- 162, 27 dhiyā visuddhiyā ⁴⁵⁹ visuddhacittatāya nigaṇṭhehi pi *paṇḍa-*
ratarā. Nand' ādayo kira ⁴⁶⁰ tathārūpam ājivikapāṭi-
- 162, 27 pattim ⁴⁶¹ ukkaṃsaṃ pāpetvā ṭhitā. Tasmā nigaṇṭhehi
- 162, 28 ājivikasāvakehi ca paṇḍaratarā *paramasukkābhijātīti* ayam
- 163, 13 tassa laddhi.
- 163, 13 *Purisabhūmiyoti* padhānapuggalena ⁴⁶² niddeso. Itthi-
- 163, 13 nam ⁴⁶³ pi so ⁴⁶⁴ tā bhūmiyo icchat' eva.⁴⁶⁵ *Bhikkhu ca*
- 163, 13 *pannako* ⁴⁶⁶ ti ādi tesam pāli yeva. Tattha *pannako* ⁴⁶⁶
- 163, 13 bhikkhāya vicaraṇako, tesam vā paṭipattiyam ⁴⁶⁷ paṭi-
- 163, 13 pannako.⁴⁶⁸ *Jino* ti jiṇṇo ⁴⁶⁹ jarāvasena hinadhātuko.

⁴⁴⁶ ABGKM *add* vadatīti⁴⁴⁷ B^mP *add* Dvatṭhi paṭipadā ti⁴⁴⁸ B^mP vadati⁴⁴⁹ ABGKM *vivaṭṭhāyī-*⁴⁵⁰ B^mP asaṅkheyya⁴⁵¹ BG hantīti⁴⁵² B^mP *°vika*⁴⁵³ ABGKM *omit*⁴⁵⁴ ABGKM *°rāgaṃ*⁴⁵⁵ B^mP *add* adhippāyena⁴⁵⁶ P *adds* ti⁴⁵⁷ B^mP ājivaka *always*⁴⁵⁸ BG *°taraṃ*⁴⁵⁹ B^mP *omit*⁴⁶⁰ B^mP *hi*⁴⁶¹ ABGKM *°paṭipatti*⁴⁶² P *paṭṭhāna-*⁴⁶³ P *itthi*⁴⁶⁴ B^mP *omit*⁴⁶⁵ B^mP *icchant' eva*⁴⁶⁶ BGP *pannako*⁴⁶⁷ B^mP *paṭipattiyā*⁴⁶⁸ BG *paṭipanno yaṃ ko*⁴⁶⁹ ABGKM *jino*

Attano vā paṭipattiyā paṭipakkhe jinitvā ṭhito so kira
tathābhūto dhammam pi kassaci na katheti, ten' āha na 163, 13
kiñci āhāti.⁴⁷⁰ Niṭṭhubhan' ādi⁴⁷¹-vippakāre⁴⁷² kate pi
khamanavasena na kiñci vadatīti pi⁴⁷³ vadanti. Alābhin 163, 14
ti: so na kumbhimukhā paṭigaṇhātīti ādinā nayena
vutta⁴⁷⁴-alābhahetusamāyogena alābhin.⁴⁷⁵ Tato yeva
jigacchādubbalyaparetatāya⁴⁷⁶ sayanaparāyanam samanam 163, 14
pannabhūmīti vadati.

Ājivavuttisatānīti sattānam ājivabhūtāni jīvikāvutti- 163, 15
satāni.

Pasugahaṇena elakajāti⁴⁷⁷ gahitā,⁴⁷⁸ migagahaṇena rūru- 163, 23, 25
gavay' ādi-sabbamigajāti.

Bahū devā ti Cātummahārājik' ādi⁴⁷⁹-Brahmakāyik' 164, 1
ādivasena tesam antarabhedavasena⁴⁸⁰ ca bahū devā.
Tattha Cātummahārājikānam ekacca-antarabhedo⁴⁸¹ Mahā-
samayasuttavasena dīpetabbo.

Mānusa⁴⁸² pi anantā ti dīpa-desā-kula-vams' ājiv' 164, 2
ādivibhāgavasena manussā pi anantabhedā.

Pisācā eva pesācā⁴⁸³ te aparapet' ādayo⁴⁸⁴ mahan- 164, 3
tāmahanā.⁴⁸⁵

Chaddantadaha-mandākinīyo⁴⁸⁶ Tiyaḡgaḡa⁴⁸⁷-Mucalin- 164, 5
danāmena vadati.

Pavuta⁴⁸⁸ ti⁴⁸⁹ pabbagaṇṭhikā.⁴⁸⁹ 164, 7

⁴⁷⁰ BG āhatā ti

⁴⁷¹ BG niṭṭhubhanāti

B^mP oṭṭhavadanādi

⁴⁷² BG °kāra

⁴⁷³ BG omit

⁴⁷⁴ ABGKM vuttam

⁴⁷⁵ ABGKM alābhi

⁴⁷⁶ AK °dubbālā-; B^mP °dubbala-;

M °dubbalyā-

⁴⁷⁷ ABGKM °jātim

⁴⁷⁸ ABGKM āha

⁴⁷⁹ B^mP cātumahā- always

⁴⁸⁰ ABGKM antarā-

⁴⁸¹ B^mP omit antara

⁴⁸² B^mP manussā-

⁴⁸³ DA pisācā with v.l. pesācā

D pesācā with v.l. pisācā

⁴⁸⁴ AM aperayit' ādayo

BGK apareyit' ādayo

⁴⁸⁵ B^mP mahanta-

⁴⁸⁶ AKM Chaddantādahaman-
dāniyo

⁴⁸⁷ ABGKM Tiyaḡgalliya

B^mP Kuvāliya

⁴⁸⁸ So all MSS except P saputā ti.
DA pacutā, D paṭuvā with
numerous vv.ll. The word occurs
at M I 518, with as many as
four vv.ll. The Com explⁿ is
pavutā = gaṇṭhikā. This word
has given rise to much confusion
mostly due to graphic corruption,
but 6 of our 7 MSS are unani-
mous in giving the reading as
pavutā. Perhaps this reading is
correct, and it may be a pp from
pa - vr. The pp form °vuta is
rare, but if found in asaṃvuta at
Pug 20, 24 in the phrase asaṃ-
vutā lok' antarikā andhakārā.
Pavuta perhaps means enclosed,
enmeshed, therefore entangled,
knotted.

⁴⁸⁹ P sabba-

- 164, 17 *Pandito pi ... pe ... uddham na gacchati.* Kasmā ?
Sattānaṃ saṃsaraṇakālaṃsa niyatabhāvato.
- 164, 21 *Aparipakkam* saṃsaraṇanimittam sil' ādinā *pari-*
164, 22 *pāceti nāma* sīgham yeva visuddhippattiyā. *Pariṭṭak-*
kam kammaṃ *phussa phussa* patvā patvā kālena pari-
164, 22 pakkabhāv' āpādanena ⁴⁹⁰ *byantikaroti* ⁴⁹¹ nāma.
- 165, 6 *Suttagule* ti suttavaṭṭiyam. *Nibbeṭhiyamānam eva*
paletitī ⁴⁹² upamāyam, ⁴⁹³ sattānaṃ saṃsāro anukkamena
khiyat' eva, na tassa vaḍḍhīti ⁴⁹⁴ dasseti paricchinnarūpattā.
- 165, 11 23. *Dinnan* ti deyyadhammasīsenā dānaṃ vuttan ti
165, 11 āha *dinnassa phalābhāvaṃ sandhāya vadatīti*. Dinnam pana
ann' ādivatthum katham paṭikkhipati. Es' eva nayo
165, 13 *yitṭham hutān* ti etthāpi. *Mahāyāgo* ⁴⁹⁵ ti sabbasā-
165, 13 dhāraṇam mahādānaṃ. *Pahenakasakkāro* ⁴⁹⁶ pāhunabhā-
vena kātabbo sakkāro.
- 165, 17 *Phalan* ti ānisaṃsaphalam nissandaphalañ ca.
165, 17 *Vipāko* ti sadisaphalam.
- 165, 19 *Paraloke ʔhitassa* ⁴⁹⁷ *ayaṃ loko n' atthīti* paraloke ʔhitassa
165, 21 kammanā ⁴⁹⁸ laddhabbo ayaṃ loko na hoti. *Idha loka*
ʔhitassāpi paraloko n' atthīti idha loka ʔhitassa kammanā ⁴⁹⁸
165, 21 laddhabbo paraloko na hotīti ⁴⁹⁹ tattha kāraṇam āha *sabbe*
tattha tatth' eva ucchiṇṇatīti. Ime sattā yattha yattha
bhava ⁵⁰⁰ yoni-ādisu ca ʔhitā tattha tatth' eva ucchiṇṇanti,
165, 23 niranvayavināsavasena ⁵⁰¹ vinassanti. *Phalābhāvavasenāti*
165, 22 mātāpitusu *sammāpaṭipatti-micchāpaṭipattīnaṃ* phalassa
165, 22 abhāvavasena *n' atthi mātā n' atthi pitāti* vadati. Na
mātāpitunnaṃ; nāpi tesu idāni kayiramānasakkārāsakkā-
rānaṃ ⁵⁰² abhāvavasena tesam lokapaccakkhattā. Bubbu-
lakassa ⁵⁰³ viya imesaṃ sattānaṃ uppādo nāma kevalo, na
165, 23 cavitvā āgamanapubbako ti dassan' attham *n' atthi*
165, 24 *sattā opapātikā* ti vuttan ti āha *Cavitvā upapajjana-*
kasattā ⁵⁰⁴ *nāma n' atthīti vadatīti*. Samaṇena nāma

⁴⁹⁰ B^m °bhāvānāpādanena

⁴⁹¹ B^m byantiṃ-

⁴⁹² D, DA phaletitī

⁴⁹³ B^mP upamāya

⁴⁹⁴ B^mP vaḍḍhatitī

⁴⁹⁵ BGM °yogan

⁴⁹⁶ B^m pāhunaka-; P pahonaka-

⁴⁹⁷ DA add pi

⁴⁹⁸ B^mP kammunā

⁴⁹⁹ BG omit ti

⁵⁰⁰ ABGKM bhava

⁵⁰¹ B^mP nirudayavināsa-

BG nira-anvaya-

⁵⁰² ABGKM kayiramānasakkā-

rānaṃ

⁵⁰³ B^m pubbulakassa

P pupphulakassa

⁵⁰⁴ B^m upapajjanaka-

yāthāvato ⁵⁰⁵ jānantena kassaci ⁵⁰⁶ kiñci akathetvā sañña-
tena bhavitabbam, aññathā ahopurisikā nāma siyā. Kiṃ hi
paro parassa karissati? Tathā ca attano sampādanassa
kassaci avasaro ⁵⁰⁷ eva na siyā, tattha tatth' eva ucchijja-
nato ti āha ye imaṇ ca ... pe ... pavedentīti.

Catusu mahābhūtesu niyutto ti *cā t u m m a h ā b h ū -* 165, 26
t i k o. ⁵⁰⁸ Yathā pana mattikāya nibbattam bhājanam mat-
tikāmayam, evam ayaṃ catūhi mahābhūtehi nibbatto ti
āha *catumahābhūtamayo* ti. 165, 26

Ajjhattikā ⁵⁰⁹ *paṭhavīti* ⁵¹⁰ sattasantānagatā paṭhavi- 165, 27
dhātu. ⁵¹¹ *Bāhiram* ⁵¹² *paṭhavidhātun* ⁵¹³ ti bahiddhā mahā- 165, 27
paṭhaviṃ. ⁵¹⁴ *Upeti* ⁵¹⁵ *upagacchatīti* pubbe bāhirapaṭhavi- 165, 29
kāyato ⁵¹⁶ tad-ekadesabhūtā ⁵¹⁷ paṭhavi āgantvā ajjhatti-
kabhāvappattiyā sattabhāvena saññhitā; idāni ghaṭ' ādi-
gatapaṭhavi ⁵¹⁸ viya tam eva bāhiram ⁵¹⁹ paṭhavi kāyam
upeti upagacchati, sabbaso tena nibbisesatam ekibhāvam
eva gacchati. *Āp' ādisu pi es' eva nayo* ti ettha Pajjunnena 165, 30
mahā samuddato gahita-āpo viya vassodakabhāvena puna
pi mahāsamuddam eva, ⁵²⁰ suriyaramsito ⁵²¹ gahitam ⁵²² ind'
aggisaṅkhāta-tejo viya puna suriyaramsim, ⁵²³ mahāvāyuk-
khandhato ⁵²⁴ niggaṭamahāvāto viya tam eva vāyukkhan-
dham upeti upagacchati diṭṭhigatikassa adhippāyo.

Mana-cchatthāni indriyāni ākāsaṃ pakkhanti tesam 166, 1
visayabhāvā ⁵²⁵ ti vadanti. Visayigahaṇena hi visayā pi
gahitā eva hontīti.

Guṇāguṇapadāni ⁵²⁶ guṇadosakoṭṭhāsā. *Sarīram* ⁵²⁷ eva ⁵²⁷ 166, 7, 8
padānīti adhippetam ⁵²⁸ sarīrena tam-tam-kiriyāya paṭipajji-
tabbato.

Dappanti ⁵²⁹ muyhantīti dattū, mūlhā ⁵³⁰ puggalā. Tehi

⁵⁰⁵ So all MSS.

⁵⁰⁶ B^mP add kiñci

⁵⁰⁷ BG avasāro; B^mP avassayo

⁵⁰⁸ B^mP cātumahā-
ABGKM add ti

⁵⁰⁹ AK °kāya

⁵¹⁰ B^mP pathavidhātūti

⁵¹¹ B^mP pathavi always

⁵¹² B^m bāhira; P bāhirā

⁵¹³ P pathavidhātū

⁵¹⁴ P °pathavi

⁵¹⁵ B^mP omit

⁵¹⁶ AK bāhirā-

⁵¹⁷ AK °bhūtāya

⁵¹⁸ BG ghaṭādita-

⁵¹⁹ B^mP bāhira

⁵²⁰ ABGKM ten' eva

⁵²¹ B^mP rasmi for ramsi always

⁵²² B^mP gahita

⁵²³ BG omit suriya

⁵²⁴ AK °kkhandhāto

B^mP °vāyukhandhato

⁵²⁵ B^mP visayābhāvā

⁵²⁶ B^mP add ti

⁵²⁷ ABGKM omit; DA add ettha

⁵²⁸ ABGKM adhippetā

⁵²⁹ B^mP dabbanti

⁵³⁰ B^mP mūlha

- 166, 14 *dattūhi bālamanussehi.* Paraloko atthīti mati yesaṃ, te atthikā; tesāṃ vādo ti atthikavādo, taṃ atthika-vādaṃ.
- 166, 18 16-24. *Kammaṃ paṭibāhati* akiriyavādibhāvato. *Vipākaṃ paṭibāhati* sabbenā sabbāṃ āyatīṃ uppattiyā ⁵³¹ paṭikkhipanato. ⁵³² *Ubhayaṃ paṭibāhati* * sabbaso hetupaṭibāhanen' eva phalassa pi paṭikkhattatā. Ubhayaṃ ti hi kammaṃ vipākaṃ cāti ubhayaṃ. So hi: Ahetu appaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti visujjhanti cāti vadanto kammassa viya ⁵³³ vipākassāpi ⁵³⁴ saṅkilesavisuddhinaṃ ⁵³⁵ paccay' attābhāvacodanato ⁵³⁶ tad ubhayaṃ paṭibāhati nāma. *Vipāko paṭibāhito* ⁵³⁷ hoti asati kammaṃ vipākābhāvato. *Kammaṃ paṭibāhitaṃ* ti ⁵³⁸ asati vipāke kammassa niratthakabhāv' āpattito. *Atthato* ti sarūpena. *Ubhayaṃ paṭibāhakaṃ* ti visum visuṃ taṃ-taṃ-ditthidīpakabhāvena pāliyaṃ āgatā pi ⁵³⁹ paccakaṃ tividhadiṭṭhi ⁵⁴⁰ eva ubhayaṃ paṭibāhakatā. *Ubhayaṃ paṭibāhakaṃ* ti hi hetuvacanāṃ. *Ahetuvādā* ⁵⁴¹ c' evāti ādi paṭināvacanāṃ. Yo hi vipākaṃ paṭibāhanena ⁵⁴² n' atthika-ditthiko ucchedavādī, so atthato kammaṃ paṭibāhanena ⁵⁴³ akiriyadiṭṭhiko, ubhayaṃ paṭibāhanena ahetukadiṭṭhiko ⁵⁴⁴ ca hoti. Sesadvaye pi es' eva nayo.
- 166, 25 *Sajjhāyantīti* taṃ ditthidīpakāṃ ganthaṃ uggahetvā paṭṭhanti. ⁵⁴⁵ *Vīmaṃsantīti* tassa atthaṃ vicārenti. *Tesaṃ* ti ādi vīmaṃsan' ākārādassanaṃ. *Tasmīṃ ārammaṇe* ti yathāparikappitakammaphalābhāv' ādike *karato* ⁵⁴⁶ na *karīyati pāpan* ti ādinayappavattāya ⁵⁴⁷ laddhiyā ārammaṇe. *Micchāsati santiṭṭhatīti* karato na karīyati pāpan ti ādivasena anussavūpaladdhe atthe tad ākāraparivitakkanehi saviggahe viya sarūpato cittassa paccupaṭṭhite cirakāla-paricayena evaṃ etan ti nijjhānakkhamabhāvūpagamanena

⁵³¹ BmP upapattiyā

⁵³² M paṭipakkhipanato

* Here AK insert the passage from nāma vipāko paṭibāhito hoti ... to ubhayaṃ paṭibāhakaṃ ti. Perhaps a whole line was copied by mistake and was transmitted to later copies.

⁵³³ BG omit

⁵³⁴ ABGKM °kassāti

⁵³⁵ BG kilesa-

⁵³⁶ BmP °ābhāvavacanato

⁵³⁷ BmP hoti

⁵³⁸ P ti

⁵³⁹ BmP °ditthikā

⁵⁴⁰ BG °vāde

⁵⁴¹ AKM °bāhanane

⁵⁴² ABGKM kammassa-

⁵⁴³ AK ahenaka-

⁵⁴⁴ So all MSS.

(For paṭṭhanti ?)

⁵⁴⁵ BmP karoto

⁵⁴⁶ BG ādinā naya-

nijjhānakkhantiyā⁵⁴⁷ tathāgahite punappunam⁵⁴⁸ tath' eva
 āsevantassa bahulikarontassa micchāvitakkena samāniya-
 mānā⁵⁴⁹ micchāvāyāmūpatthambhitā a-taṃ-sabhāvaṃ⁵⁵⁰
 taṃ-sabhāvaṃ⁵⁵¹ ti⁵⁵¹ gaṇhanti. Micchāsati laddhanāmā
 taṃ-laddhisahagatā taṇhā santiṭṭhati. *Cittam ek' aggaṃ* 166, 27
hoti yathāsakaṃ vitakk' ādi-paccayaalābhena tasmiṃ
 ārammaṇe⁵⁵² avaṭṭhitatāya anek' aggataṃ pahāya ek'
 aggaṃ appitaṃ⁵⁵³ viya hoti. Cittasīseṇa micchāsamādhī
 eva vutto. So pi hi paccayavisesehi laddhabhāvanābalo⁵⁵⁴
 īdise ṭhāne samādhānapatirūpakiccakaro⁵⁵⁵ hoti⁵⁵⁶ yeve,
 vālavijjhan' ādisu⁵⁵⁷ viyāti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Javanāni javanti* 166, 28
 anekakkhattuṃ ten' ākārena pubbabhāgiyesu javanavāresu
 pavattesu sabbapaccime javanavāre sattajavanāni javanti.
Paṭhame javane satekicchā honti, tathā dutiy' ādisūti dham- 166, 28
 masabhāvadassanamattam etaṃ, na pana tasmiṃ khaṇe
 tesam sā tikkicchā kenaci sakkā kātuṃ. *Tatthāti* tesu tisu⁵⁵⁸
 micchādassanesu. *Koci ekaṃ dassanaṃ okkamati* yassa 166, 30
 ekasmiṃ yeve abhiniveso āsevanā ca pavattā, so ekaṃ
 eva⁵⁵⁹ dassanaṃ okkamati. Yassa pana dvīsu tisu⁵⁶⁰ vā
 abhiniveso āsevanā ca⁵⁶¹ pavattā, so dve tīni pi okkamati ;
 etena yā pubbe ubhayapaṭibāhakatāmukhena⁵⁶² dīpitā
 atthasiddhā sabbadiṭṭhikathā⁵⁶³ sā⁵⁶⁴ pubbabhāgiyā.
 Yā⁵⁶⁵ pana⁵⁶⁵ micch' attaniyām' okkanti,⁵⁶⁶ sā⁵⁶⁷ yathā-
 sakaṃ paccayasamudāgamasiddhito bhinn' ārammaṇānaṃ
 viya visesādhigamānaṃ ekajjhaṃ anuppattiyā asaṅkiṇṇā
 evāti dasseti. *Ekasmiṃ okkante pīti* tissannaṃ pi dīṭṭhinaṃ 166, 31
 samānabalataṃ samānaphalataṃ ca dasseti. Tasmā tisso pi
 c' etā ekassa uppannā abbokiṇṇa⁵⁶⁸ eva ; ekāya vipāke

⁵⁴⁷ AKM nijjhānayakkhantiyā⁵⁴⁸ ABGKM punappuna⁵⁴⁹ AK °mānāyaB^mP samādiyamānā⁵⁵⁰ A athamsabhāvan ti

B akamsabhāvan ti

GKM add ti

⁵⁵¹ ABGKM omit⁵⁵² BG ārammaṇena⁵⁵³ P aggitam⁵⁵⁴ ABGKM °balaṃ⁵⁵⁵ ABGKM °karaṃ⁵⁵⁶ B^mP omit⁵⁵⁷ AKM °vijjhān'-⁵⁵⁸ BG tesu⁵⁵⁹ BG yeve⁵⁶⁰ B^mP add pi⁵⁶¹ ABGKM omit⁵⁶² P °paṭibāhakathā-⁵⁶³ ABGKM sacca-ABB^mGKM °katā⁵⁶⁴ ABGKM ya ; P sa⁵⁶⁵ ABGKM omit⁵⁶⁶ B^mP add bhūtā⁵⁶⁷ ABGKM yā pana⁵⁶⁸ AK abbokiṇṇo

167, 4

dinne itarā anubalappadāyikā⁵⁶⁹ honti. *Vatṭakhāṇu*⁵⁷⁰ *nām' esā*⁵⁷¹ ti idaṃ vacanaṃ neyy' atthaṃ, na nīt' atthaṃ. Tathā hi Papañcasūdaniyaṃ

“ Kiṃ pan' esa⁵⁷² ekasmiṃ yeva attabhāve niyato hoti, udāhu aññasmim pīti? Ekasmiṃ yeva niyato, āsevanavasena pana bhav' antare pi taṃ⁵⁷³ taṃ diṭṭhiṃ⁵⁷³ roceti evāti ”^{574(r)}

vuttaṃ. Akusalaṃ hi nām' etaṃ abalaṃ dubbalaṃ, na kusalaṃ viya sa-balaṃ⁵⁷⁵ mahābalaṃ. Tasmā ekasmiṃ yeva attabhāve niyato ti vuttaṃ. Aññathā samm' attaniyāmo viya micch' attaniyāmo pi accantiko siyā; na⁵⁷⁶ ca accantiko. Yadi evaṃ, vatṭakhāṇucodanā kathan ti āha “ āsevanavasena⁵⁷⁷ panā ” ti⁵⁷⁸ ādi. Tasmā yathā

“ Sakhiṃ nimuggo nimuggo⁵⁷⁹ eva bālo ” ti (s)

167, 5

vuttaṃ, evaṃ vatṭakhāṇucodanā. Yādise hi paccaye⁵⁸⁰ paṭicca ayaṃ taṃ taṃ dassanaṃ okkanto puna kadāci tappatipakkhe paccaye paṭicca tato sīs' ukkhipanam assa na hotīti na vattabbaṃ, tasmā⁵⁸¹ *yebhuyyena hi*⁵⁸² *evarūpassa*⁵⁸¹ *bhavato vuṭṭhānaṃ nāma n' atthīti* vuttaṃ.

167, 6

167, 7

Tasmā ti yasmā evaṃ saṃsārakhāṇubhāvassa pi paccayo akalyāṇajano,⁵⁸³ tasmā. *Bhūṭikāmo* ti diṭṭhadhammika-samparāyikaparam' atthānaṃ⁵⁸⁴ vasena attano guṇehi vaḍḍhikāmo.

167, 8

26. *Akatā* ti samena visamena vā⁵⁸⁵ kenaci hetunā na katā na vihitā. Kaṭavidho⁵⁸⁶ karaṇavidhi na⁵⁸⁷ etesan ti⁵⁸⁸

(r) MA (s) A IV II

⁵⁶⁹ B^mP °dāyikāyo

⁵⁷⁰ DA vaddhakhāṇu

In ABGKM Q stands for both
tṭa and ddha.

⁵⁷¹ BG nāmā sāti

⁵⁷² P pan' etaṃ

⁵⁷³⁻⁵⁷⁵ ABGKM taṃ diṭṭhi

⁵⁷⁴ AK eva cāti; B^m yevāti

BGM eva vā ti

⁵⁷⁵ ABGKM omī

⁵⁷⁶ AK nañ; BG naṃ

⁵⁷⁷ P āsevanam

⁵⁷⁸ ABGKM omī pana

⁵⁷⁹ B^mP vinimuggo

⁵⁸⁰ AKM paccayehi

⁵⁸¹⁻⁵⁸² ABGKM evarūpassa hi
yebhuyyena

⁵⁸² DA omī

⁵⁸³ B^m apannakajāno

BG akalyāṇujano

⁵⁸⁴ ABGKM °samparāyikam-

⁵⁸⁵ BG add ti; AK add na

⁵⁸⁶ B^m kata-; P katha-

⁵⁸⁷ BG naṃ; B^mP n' atthi

⁵⁸⁸ P atthīti

akaṭavidhā.⁵⁸⁹ Padadvayenāpi loke kenaci hetuppacca- 167, 8
yena nesam anibbattabhāvaṃ dasseti. *Iddhiyā pi na* ⁵⁹⁰ 167, 10
nimmitā ⁵⁹¹ ti kassaci iddhimato cetovasippattassa ⁵⁹² de-
vassa issar' ādino ⁵⁹³ iddhiyā ⁵⁹⁴ na nimmitā. *A n i m -* 167, 10
m ā t ā ⁵⁹⁵ ti kassaci animmāpakā. ⁵⁹⁶ *Vuti' attham* ⁵⁹⁷ evāti 167, 13
Brahmajālavannañāyaṃ vutt' attham eva. *Vañjhā* ti 167, 12
vañjhāpasu-vañjhātāl' ādayo ⁵⁹⁸ viya aphalā, kassaci aja-
nakā ti attho; etena paṭhavikāy' ādinam ⁵⁹⁹ rūp' ādijana-
kabhāvaṃ paṭikkhipati. Rūpasadd' ādayo hi paṭhavikāy'
ādihi appaṭibaddhavuttikā ti tassa laddhi.

Pabbatakūṭam viya ṭhitā ti kūṭaṭṭhā yathā pabbatakūṭam
kenaci anibbattitaṃ, kassaci ca anibbattakaṃ, evam ete pīti
adhippāyo. Yam pi idaṃ

“ Bijato aṅkur' ādi jāyatī ” ti ⁽¹⁾

vuccati taṃ vijjamānam eva tato nikkhamati, na avijja-
mānam; aññathā aññato pi aññassa upaladdhi siyā ti
adhippāyo. *Ṭhitattā* ti nibbikārabhāvena ⁶⁰⁰ ṭhitattā. *Na* 167, 14
calantīti na ⁶⁰¹ vikāraṃ āpajjanti. ⁶⁰¹ Vikārābhāvato hi tesam
sattannaṃ kāyānaṃ esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitatā. ⁶⁰² *Aniñjanañ* ⁶⁰³
ca attano pakatiyā avatṭhānam eva. *Ten' āha na vipa-* 167, 15
riṇamantīti. ⁶⁰⁴ *Avipariṇāmadhammakattā* ⁶⁰⁵ evaṇ ca
te *aññamaññam na vyābādhenti*. Sati hi vikārāṃ 167, 15
āpādetabbatāyaṃ ⁶⁰⁶ vyābādhakathā ⁶⁰⁷ pi siyā, tathā
anuggahetabbatāya anuggāhakatā ⁶⁰⁸ ti tad abhāvaṃ das-
setuṃ pāliyaṃ *n ā l a n* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 167, 16

Paṭhavi eva kāy' ekadesattā ⁶⁰⁹ *paṭhavikāyo*. 167, 18

Jīvasattamānaṃ ⁶¹⁰ kāyānaṃ niccatāya nibbikārabhāvato

(1) Miln 50

⁵⁸⁹ B^m akatavidhānā
P akathavidhā
⁵⁹⁰ DA omits
⁵⁹¹ BGM nimittā
DA animmittā
⁵⁹² ABGKM omits ceto
⁵⁹³ B^m adds vā
⁵⁹⁴ B^mP add pi
⁵⁹⁵ B^m animmāpitā
ABGKM add vā
⁵⁹⁶ B^m animmāpitā
⁵⁹⁷ DA vuttam
⁵⁹⁸ BG pasuvañjhātāl'-

⁵⁹⁹ P adds rūp' ādinam
⁶⁰⁰ B^mP nibbikārabhāvena
⁶⁰¹ B^mP vikāraṃ nāpajjanti
⁶⁰² A °tṭhāyitṭhitā
BGK °tṭhāyitṭhittā
⁶⁰³ BGM aniñjanañ
⁶⁰⁴ BG vipariṇāmantīti
⁶⁰⁵ B^mP °dhammattā
⁶⁰⁶ B^mP °tāya
⁶⁰⁷ ABB^mGKP °katā
⁶⁰⁸ BG anuggāhakā
⁶⁰⁹ BG °desattāya
⁶¹⁰ ABGKM °sattamānaṃ

na hantabbatā, na ghātetabbatā cāti n' eva koci hantā vā
 167, 21 ghātetā vā; ten' ev' āha *sattannaṃ ye va kāyānaṃ* ti
 ādi. Yadi koci hantā n' atthi, katham' satthappahāro ti āha
 167, 21, 24 *yathā muggarāsi ādisūti. Kevalaṃ* tathā ⁶¹¹ *saññāmatam*
eva hoti. Hanana-ghātan' ādi pana param' atthato n' atth'
 eva, kāyānaṃ avikopaniyabhāvo ⁶¹² ti adhippāyo.

29. Cattāro yāmā bhāgā catuyāmā, catuyāmā eva cātu-
 yāmā, bhāg' attho hi idha yāma-saddo, yathā

“ Rattiyā paṭhamo yāmo ” ti. (u)

167, 26 So pan' ettha bhāgo saṃvaralakkaṇo ti āha *Cātu-*
yāmasaṃvarasaṃvuto ⁶¹³ *ti catukoṭṭhāsena saṃvarena*
saṃvuto ti.

168, 1 *Paṭikkhittasabbasītodako* ⁶¹⁴ ti paṭikkhittasabbasītōdaka-
 168, 3 paribhogo. ⁶¹⁵ *Sabbena* ⁶¹⁶ *pāpavāraṇena yutto* ti sabbappa-
 kāreṇa saṃvaralakkaṇena pāpavāraṇena ⁶¹⁷ samannāgato.
 168, 5 *Dhutapāpo* ti sabbena nijjaralakkaṇena ⁶¹⁸ pāpavāraṇena
 168, 5 vidhutapāpo. *Phuṭṭho* ⁶¹⁹ ti aṭṭhannam pi kammānaṃ
 khepanena mokkappattiyā kammakkhayalakkaṇena sab-
 bena pāpavāraṇena phuṭṭho, ⁶²⁰ tam phusitvā ⁶²⁰ ṭhito.

168, 7 *Koṭṭippattacitto* ti mokkhādhigamena uttamamariyādap-
 168, 7 pattacitto. *Yat' atto* ti kāy' ādisu indriyesu ⁶²¹ saṃ-
 168, 7 yametabbassa abhāvato *saṃyatacitto. Suppatiṭṭhitacitto* ti
 nissesso ⁶²² suṭṭhu patiṭṭhitacitto.

168, 9 *Sāsanānulomaṃ* nāma pāpavāraṇena yuttatā. ⁶²³ Ten'
 168, 9 āha ⁶²⁴ *dhutapāpo* ti ādi. *Asuddhaladdhitāyāti*

“ Atthi jīvo, so ca siyā nicco, siyā anicco ” ti (v)

168, 10 evam-ādi-asuddhaladdhitāya. *Sabbā* ti kammaapakativibhāg'
 168, 10 ādivisayā ⁶²⁵ sabbā nijjhānakkhantiyo. *Diṭṭhiyo* ⁶²⁶ vāti
 micchādiṭṭhiyo eva jātā.

(u) A I 114 etc.

(v) ?

⁶¹¹ Bm omits

⁶¹² BG ava-

⁶¹³ BmP omits saṃvara

⁶¹⁴ ABGKM °sīt' udako

⁶¹⁵ Bm °sītōdaka-

⁶¹⁶ P adds vā

⁶¹⁷ BmP omits

⁶¹⁸ ABGKMP puttho

⁶¹⁹ ABGKM puttho

⁶²⁰ Bm patvā; P passitvā

⁶²¹ ABGKM idāni

⁶²² ABGKM nissaye

⁶²³ ABGKM yutto

⁶²⁴ AKM tena ca; BG ten' eva

⁶²⁵ ABGKM add pi

⁶²⁶ BmP diṭṭhiye

32. *Amarāvikkhepe vuttanayo evāti* Brahmajāle amarā- 168, 11
vikkhepavādasamvaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttanayo eva vikkhepav-
yākaraṇabhāvato, tath' eva c' ettha vikkhepavādassa
āgatattā.

34. *Yathā te rucceyyāti* ⁶²⁷ idāni mayā pucchiyamāno attho 168, 15
yathā tava citte roceyya.

35. Gharadāsiyā kucchismiṃ jāto *anto-jāto*. Dhanena kīto 168, 16
dhanakkīto. Bandhagāhagahito ⁶²⁸ *karamar' ānīto*. Sāmaṇ ti 168, 16
sayam eva. *Dāsabyan* ⁶²⁹ ti dāsabhāvaṃ. Koci dāso pi 168, 17
samāno alaso kammaṃ na karonto kammakāro ti na
vuccatīti āha *analaso kammakaraṇasīlo yevāti*. *Paṭhamam* 168, 18, 19
evāti āsannataraṭṭhānūpasaṅkamanato pag' eva puretaram
eva. *Pacchā* ti sāmikassa nipajjāya ⁶³⁰ *pacchā*. *Sayanato* 168, 21, 22
avutṭhite ⁶³¹ ti rattiya vibhāyanavelāyaṃ ⁶³² *seyyato* ⁶³³
avutṭhite. *Paccūsakālato paṭṭhāyāti* atītāya rattiya paccūsa- 168, 23
kālato paṭṭhāya. *Yāva sāmīno rattiṃ* ⁶³⁴ *nidd' okkamanan* ti 168, 23
aparāya rattiya ⁶³⁵ padosavelāyaṃ yāva nidd' okkamanam.
Kiṃ karan ⁶³⁶ ti kiṃ karaṇiyaṃ kiṃ-kārabhāvato ⁶³⁷ 168, 26
pucchitvā kātabba-veyyāvaccan ti attho.

Devo viyāti ādhipaccaparivār' ādisampattisamannāgato 168, 30
padhānadevo viya.

So vat' assāhan ti so vata assa aham. So rājā viya 169, 1
aham pi bhaveyyam, katham puññāni kareyyam? ⁶³⁸
Yadi puññāni ulārāni kareyyan ⁶³⁸ ti yojanā. *So vat' assāyan* 169, 2
ti pāṭhe ⁶³⁹ so rājā ayam, aham assa vata, ⁶³⁹ yadi puññāni
kareyyan ti yojanā. Ten' āha *ayam ev' attho* ti. *Assan* ti 169, 3, 2
uttamapurisappayoge *aham-saddo appayutto* pi ⁶⁴⁰ *payutto*
eva hoti.

Yāvajīvam pi ⁶⁴¹ *na sakkhissāmi dātun* ⁶⁴² ti yāvajīvam ⁶⁴³ 169, 5
dān' atthāya ussāham karonto pi, yam rājā ekadivasam ⁶⁴⁴

⁶²⁷ BG ruccayati
⁶²⁸ AKM bandhigāham-
BG bandigāham-
B^m bandhiggāha-
⁶²⁹ AK dāsaccan
⁶³⁰ A nijjāyasasayana
BGM nisajjāya
K nisajjāyasayana
⁶³¹ ABGKM avutṭhito
⁶³² B^m P °velāya
⁶³³ A siyāto; G seyyato
⁶³⁴ ABGKMP ratti

⁶³⁵ B^m P omit
⁶³⁶ BGP kāraṇan
⁶³⁷ ABGKM kiṃ-karaṇa
⁶³⁸ P kareyyum
⁶³⁹⁻⁶³⁹ B^m P so rājā assa aham
assam vata
⁶⁴⁰ ABGKM add payutto pi
⁶⁴¹ ABB^mGKM omit
⁶⁴² P kātun
⁶⁴³ AKM yāvajīva
BG yāvajīva
⁶⁴⁴ B^m P ekam-

- deti, tato satabhāgam pi dātuṃ na sakkhissāmi. Tasmā
 169, 6 pabbajissāmīti *pabbajjāya ussāhaṃ katvā* ti yojanā.
 169, 8 *Kāyena saṃvuto* ti kāyena saṃvaritabbam tena ⁶⁴⁵
 dvārena pavattanakaṃ ⁶⁴⁶ pāpadhammaṃ saṃvaritvā viha-
 169, 8 reyyāti ayam ettha attho ti āha *kāyena pihito hutvā* ti ādi.
 169, 9 *Ghāsacchādanaparamatāyā* ti ⁶⁴⁷ ghāsacchādanapariye-
 sane sallekhasena paramatāya, ukkaṭṭhabhāve saṇṭhito.
 Ghāsacchādanam eva vā paramaṃ, ⁶⁴⁸ paramā koṭi etassa ;
 na tato paraṃ kiñci āmisajātaṃ pariyesati, paccāsisati ⁶⁴⁹
 cāti ghāsacchādanaparamo, tabbhāvo ghāsacchādanapara-
 matā ; tassam ⁶⁵⁰ ghāsacchādanaparamatāya. ⁶⁵¹
 169, 13 *Vavakaṭṭhakāyānanā* ⁶⁵² ti ⁶⁵³ gaṇasaṅganikato pavivittakā-
 169, 14 yānam. *Nekkhammābhiraṭṭānanā* ti jhānābhiraṭṭānam. Tāya
 eva jhānābhiraṭṭiyā paramaṃ uttamaṃ vodānam citta-
 169, 14 visuddhiṃ ⁶⁵⁴ pattatāya *paramavodānapattānā*. Kilesū-
 169, 15 padhi-abhisāṅkhārūpadhinaṃ accantavigāmena *nirupadhī-*
 169, 16 *naṃ*. *Visaṅkhāragatānanā* ti adhigatanibbānanā. Ettha ca
 paṭṭhamo viveko itarehi dvīhi ⁶⁵⁵ vivekehi saḥāpi paṭṭabbo ⁶⁵⁶
 vinā pi ; tathā duttiyo. Tatiyo pana itarehi dvīhi ⁶⁵⁷ saḥ'
 eva paṭṭabbo, na vinā ti daṭṭhabbam. Gaṇe janasaṃāgame
 169, 17 sannipatanam *gaṇasaṅganikā, taṃ paḥāya eko viharati* ⁶⁵⁸
 169, 17, 18 *puggalavasena asahāyattā*. Citte kilesānam sannipatanam
cittakilesasaṅganikā, ⁶⁵⁹ taṃ *paḥāya eko viharati* kilesavasena
 asahāyattā. Maggassa ekacittakkhaṇikattā gotrabhū-ādīnaṃ
 ca ārammaṇamattattā na tesam vasena sātisaṃ nibbuti-
 169, 18 sukkhasamphassanā, ⁶⁶⁰ phalasamāpatti-nirodhasamāpattiva-
 sena pana sātisaṃ ti āha *phalasamāpattiṃ vā nirodhasamā-*
pattiṃ ⁶⁶¹ *vā pavisitvā* ti. Phalapariyosāne ⁶⁶² hi nirodho ti.
 169, 24 36. *Abhiharitvā* ti ⁶⁶³ abhimukhabhāvena ⁶⁶⁴ netvā. Ahaṃ
 170, 2 cīvar' ādīhi payojanam sādheṣṣāmīti vacanaseso. *Sappāyan*

⁶⁴⁵ B^m kāya⁶⁴⁶ B^mP pavattanaka⁶⁴⁷ B^mP °ccādanena-⁶⁴⁸ B^mP parā⁶⁴⁹ B^mP paccāsisati⁶⁵⁰ BG tassa ; B^mP tassā⁶⁵¹ ABGKM °tāyam⁶⁵² B^mP vivekaṭṭha-⁶⁵³ ABGK omīti ; M pi⁶⁵⁴ B^mP omīti citta⁶⁵⁵ P tīhi⁶⁵⁶ BG vattabbo⁶⁵⁷ ABGKM omīti⁶⁵⁸ B^mP add carati⁶⁵⁹ So all MSS.

DA cittasaṅganika, but

B^m v.l. cittakilesa-⁶⁶⁰ B^mP °samphusanā⁶⁶¹ DA nirodham withB^m v.l. nirodhasamāpattiṃ⁶⁶² B^mP °pariyosāno⁶⁶³ BG omīti ti⁶⁶⁴ B^mP abhimukhi-

ti pathyaṃ ⁶⁶⁵ gelaññāpaharaṇavasena ⁶⁶⁶ upakār' āvahaṃ bhāvito. ⁶⁶⁷

Anatthato paripālanavasena gopānā *ra k k h ā* ⁶⁶⁸ *gutti.* 170, 4, 5

Paccuppanassa nisedhanavasena *ā v a r a ṇ a g u t t i.* 170, 4

37. *Kasāṭīti* kasim karoti. *G a h a p a t i k o* ti ettha 170, 16, 17
ka-saddo app' attho ti āha *ekagehamatte jeṭṭhako* ti; tena 170, 16
 anekakulajeṭṭhakabhāvaṃ paṭikkhipati. *Kāraṃ karotīti* 170, 17
kāraṃ ⁶⁶⁹ sampādeti. *Vaḍḍhetīti* ⁶⁷⁰ uparūpari sampāda- 170, 18
 nena ⁶⁷¹ vaḍḍheti.

Evaṃ appam pi pahāya pabbajituṃ dukkaran ti ayam attho Laṭṭhikopamasuttana dīpetabbo.

"Seyyathāpi Udāyi puriso daḷiddo assako anālhiyo, tass' assa ekaṃ agāraṃ oluggaviluggaṃ kākātidāyim ⁶⁷² na paramarūpan" ti (w)

vitthāro. Yadi appam pi bhogaṃ pahāya pabbajituṃ dukkaraṃ, kasmā dāsavāre bhogagahaṇaṃ na katan ti āha *Dāsavāre paṇāti* ādi. Yathā ca dāsassa bhogā pi abhogā 170, 24
 parāyattabhāvato, evaṃ nātayo pi aññātayo ⁶⁷³ ti dāsavāre nātīparivattagahaṇaṃ pi na katan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

39. *Evarūpāhīti* yathāvutta-dāsa-kassakūpamāsadisāhi 170, 30
 upamāhi sāmāññaphalaṃ dīpetuṃ *pahoti Bhagavā saka-* 170, 29
lam pi rattindivam, tato vā bhiyyo pi anantapaṭibhānatāya vicittanayadesanabhāvato. *Tathā pīti* sati pi desanāya uttar' 170, 32
 uttarim ⁶⁷⁴ nānāyaviccittabhāve.

Ek' attham etaṃ padaṃ sādhusaddass' eva ka-kārena 171, 8
 vaḍḍhetvā ⁶⁷⁵ vuttattā. Ten' eva hi *sādhuka-saddassa* 171, 8
 attham vadantena atth' uddhāravasena sādhu-saddo udāhaṭo.

Āyācane ti abhimukhayācane, ⁶⁷⁶ abhipatthanāyan ti 171, 9

(w) M I 450

⁶⁶⁵ B^mP sabba
⁶⁶⁶ B^mP gelañña-
⁶⁶⁷ B^m bhāvinā; P bhāvino
⁶⁶⁸ ABGKM rakghanā
⁶⁶⁹ B^m karaṃ
⁶⁷⁰ ABGKM sampādeti vā
⁶⁷¹ ABGKM uppādanena

⁶⁷² A kākāticakiccāyim
 BKM kākāticakiccāyim
 or °kiḍāyim
 G kakāticakiccāyim
 or °kiḍāyim
 P kākāpadāyi
⁶⁷³ B^mP omīti
⁶⁷⁴ B^mP uttar' uttarādhika
⁶⁷⁵ B^mP vaḍḍhitvā
⁶⁷⁶ ABGKM °mukhaṃ-

- 171, 9 attho. *Sampaṭicchane* ti samma-d-eva ⁶⁷⁷ paṭigaṇhane. ⁶⁷⁸
 171, 9 *Sampahaṃsane* ti saṃvijjamānaguṇavasena haṃsane ⁶⁷⁹
 tosane udaggaṭṭakaraṇe ti attho.
 171, 15 *Dhammarucīti* ⁶⁸⁰ puññakāmo. *Paññānavā* ti paññavā.
 171, 16, 19 *Addubbho* ti adūsako, anupaghātako ti attho. *Idhāpīti*
 171, 19 imasmiṃ Sāmaññaphale pi. *Ayaṃ* sādhuka-saddo. *Dalhi-*
 171, 20 *kamme* ti sakkacca kiriyāya. ⁶⁸¹ *Āṇattiyā* ti āṇāpane.

“ Suṇāhi ⁶⁸² sādhukaṃ manasikarohī ” ti (x)

- vutte sādhuka-saddena savaṇamanasikārānaṃ sakkaccaki-
 riya viya tad āṇāpanam pi jotitaṃ ⁶⁸³ hoti, āyācan’ atthata
 171, 20 viya c’ assa āṇāpan’ atthata veditabbā. *Sundare* ⁶⁸⁴ *pīti*
 171, 20 sundar’ atthe ⁶⁸⁵ pi. Idāni yathāvuttana sādhuka-saddassa
 171, 24 atthattayena pakāsitaṃ visesaṃ dassetuṃ *Dalhi-*
kamme ⁶⁸⁶ *hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Manasikarohī* ti ettha
 manasikāro na ⁶⁸⁷ ārammaṇapaṭipādanalakkaṇo, ⁶⁸⁸ atha
 171, 24 kho vithipaṭipādana-javanapaṭipādana-manasikārapubba-
 171, 24 kaṃ citte ṭhapanalakkaṇo ti dassento *āvajjāti* ⁶⁸⁹ ādim
 āha. *Sot’ indriyavikkhepavāraṇaṃ* ⁶⁹⁰ savaṇe niyojanavasena
 171, 27 kiriya’ antarapaṭisedhanabhāvato, ⁶⁹¹ sotaṃ odahāti ⁶⁹² attho.
 171, 28 *Man’ indriyavikkhepavāraṇaṃ* aññacintā - paṭisedhanato.
 171, 28 *Vyañjanavipallāsagāhavāraṇaṃ* s ā d h u k a n ti visesetvā
 171, 29 vuttattā. Pacchimassa *atthavipallāsagāhavāraṇe* pi es’ eva
 171, 31 nayo. *Dhāraṇūpaparikkh’ ādisūti ādi*-saddena tulana-tīraṇ’
 171, 32 ādike, diṭṭhiyā ca ⁶⁹³ suppaṭivedhaṃ ⁶⁹⁴ saṅgaṇhāti. *Sa-*
byañjano ti ettha yathādhīpetam atthaṃ byañjetīti ⁶⁹⁵
 byañjanaṃ, sabhāvanirutti. Saha byañjanenāti sabyañjano,
 172, 1 byañjanasampanno ti attho. *Sāttho* ⁶⁹⁶ ti ⁶⁹⁶ araṇiyato ⁶⁹⁷
 upagantabbato anuṭṭhātabbato attho, catupārisuddhisil’

(x) Sn p 21

⁶⁷⁷ B^mP omit
⁶⁷⁸ P paṭiggahane
⁶⁷⁹ AK bhaccane; BGM haṭṭhane
⁶⁸⁰ ABGKM add puññarucīti
⁶⁸¹ B^mP °kiriyaṃ
⁶⁸² B^m suṇohi
⁶⁸³ AKM coditaṃ; BG voditaṃ
⁶⁸⁴ P suddhare
⁶⁸⁵ P suddharatte
⁶⁸⁶ DA dalhikammakaraṇ’ atthena
 with B^m v.l. dalhikamm’
 atthena

⁶⁸⁷ BG omit
⁶⁸⁸ BG °paṭipadaṃ lakkaṇe
⁶⁸⁹ BG āvajjanti
⁶⁹⁰ P °indriye-
⁶⁹¹ ABGKM °paṭisedhabhāvato
⁶⁹² ABGKM odahātihi
⁶⁹³ B^mP omit
⁶⁹⁴ B^mP suppaṭividhe ca
⁶⁹⁵ B^mP byañjayatīti
⁶⁹⁶ ABGKM omit
⁶⁹⁷ BG akaraṇiyato

ādiko. Tena saha atthenāti sāttho, atthasampanno ti attho. *Dhammagambhīro* ti ādisu dhammo nāma tanti. Desanā 172, 3
 nāma tassā manasā vavatthāpitāya ⁶⁹⁸ tantiyā desanā. *Attho* nāma tantiyā attho. *Paṭivedho* nāma tantiyā, tanti- 172, 4
 atthassa ca yathābhūtāvabodho. Yasmā c' ete dhamma-
 desanā atthapaṭivedhā, ⁶⁹⁹ sas' ādihi viya mahāsamuddo,
 mandabuddhīhi dukkh' ogāhā alabbhaneyyapatiṭṭhā ca,
 tasmā gambhīrā. Tena vuttaṃ yasmā *ayaṃ dhammo . . .* 172, 2-5
pe . . . sādhu kaṃ manasikarohīti. Ettha ca paṭivedhassa
 dukkarabhāvato dhamm' atthānaṃ, ⁷⁰⁰ desanāñāṇassa duk-
 karabhāvato desanāya, dukkh' ogāhatā; paṭivedhassa pana
 uppādetuṃ asakkuṇeyyatāya tabbisayañāṇ' uppattiyā ⁷⁰¹
 ca dukkarabhāvato dukkh' ogāhatā veditabbā. *Desanaṃ* 172, 3
 nāma uddisanasadisam, ⁷⁰² tassa niddisanaṃ bhāsanā ti
 idhādhippetan ti āha *vitthārato bhāsissāmīti*. Paribiyattaka- 172, 7
 thanaṃ hi bhāsanam, ten' āha *Desissāmīti* ⁷⁰³ . . . *pe . . . vitthā-* 172, 7
radīpanan ⁷⁰⁴ ti. Yathāvuttam attham suttapadena samat-
 thetuṃ *Ten' āhāti* ādi vuttaṃ. 172, 8

Sālikā-y-iva ⁷⁰⁵ *nigghoso* ti sārīkāya ⁷⁰⁶ ālāpo viya ma- 172, 10
 dhuro kaṇṇasukho pemaṇiyo. *Paṭibhānan* ti saddo. *Udāra-* 172, 11
tīti ⁷⁰⁷ uccāriyati ⁷⁰⁸ vuccati vā.

Evaṃ vutte ussāhajāto ti evaṃ: *Suṇāhi, sādhu-* 172, 12
kaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmīti vutte — Na
 kira Bhagavā saṅkhepen' eva desessati, vitthārena pi bhā-
 sissatīti sañjāt' ussāho haṭṭhatuṭṭho hutvā.

40. *I d h ā* ti iminā vuccamānam adhikaraṇaṃ Tathāga- 172, 18
 tassa uppattiṭṭhānabhūtaṃ adhippetan ti āha *desāpadese* 172, 18
nīpāto ti. ⁷⁰⁹ *Svāyan* ti sāmāññato idha-saddamattaṃ ⁷¹⁰ 172, 18
 gaṇhāti, ⁷¹¹ na yathāvisesitabb' attham ⁷¹² idha-saddam.
 Tathā hi vakkhati *katthaci padapūraṇamattam evāti*. *Lokaṃ* 172, 24, 25
upādāya vuccati ⁷¹³ loka-saddena samāññadhikaraṇabhāvena

⁶⁹⁸ ABGKM avatthā-

⁶⁹⁹ B °paṭivedham

G °paṭivedam

⁷⁰⁰ BG dhammassānaṃ

⁷⁰¹ B^m omits tabbisaya

BG tabbisasaññāṇ' uppattiyā

⁷⁰² B^m uddisanaṃ

⁷⁰³ AB^mGKMP desessāmīti

⁷⁰⁴ ABGKM vitthārato-

⁷⁰⁵ ABGKM sālikā-

⁷⁰⁶ B^mP sālikāya

⁷⁰⁷ ABGKM udīriyanti

B^m udīrayitti

P udīriyitti

⁷⁰⁸ ABGKM uddharati

⁷⁰⁹ ABGKM omīti

⁷¹⁰ BGM saddam attham

⁷¹¹ ABGKMP gaṇhāti

⁷¹² B^mP °tabbam and omīti attham

⁷¹³ DA vutto

- 172, 19 vuttattā. Sesapadadvaye pana pad' antarasannidhānamat-
 tena taṃ taṃ upādāya vuttatā ⁷¹⁴ daṭṭhabbā. ⁷¹⁵ *Idha*
 172, 21 *Tathāgato loka* ti hi jātikkhettaṃ, tatthāpi ayaṃ cakkavālo
 loka ti adhippeto. *Samaṇo* ti sot' āpanno. *Dutiyo* ⁷¹⁶ *samaṇo*
 ti sakadāgāmi. Vuttaṃ h' etam.

“ Katamo bhikkhave samaṇo ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu
 tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sot' āpanno hoti ”
 ti (v)

ādi,

“ Katamo ca bhikkhave dutiyo samaṇo ? Idha bhikkhave
 bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāga-dosa-
 mohānaṃ tanuttā ” ti (v)

- 172, 21, 22 ādi. *Okāsaṇ* ti kañci ⁷¹⁷ padesaṃ. *Idh' eva tiṭṭhamānassāti*
 imissā eva Indasālaguhāyaṃ tiṭṭhamānassa.
 172, 24 *Padapūraṇamattam eva* okāsāpadisanassāpi asambhavato
 atth' antarassa abodhanato. *Arahaṇ* ti ādayo saddā
 vitthāritā ti yojanā. Atthato vitthāraṇaṃ saddamukhen'
 eva hotīti saddagahaṇaṃ. Yasmā

“ Aparehi pi aṭṭhahi kāraṇehi Bhagavā Tathāgato ” ti (z)

ādinā Udān' aṭṭhakathādisu, *Arahaṇ* ti ādayo Visud-
 dhimaggaṭṭikāyaṃ ^(a1) aparehi pi pakārehi vitthāritā ; tasmā
 tesu vuttanayena pi tesam attho veditabbo.

- 173, 6 Tathāgatassa sattanikāy' antogadhatāya ⁷¹⁸ *Idha pana*
sattaloka ⁷¹⁹ *adhippeto* ti vatvā tatthāyaṃ ⁷²⁰ yasmiṃ satta-
 nikāye, yasmiṃ ca okāse uppajjati, taṃ dassetuṃ *sattaloka*
 173, 7 *uppajjamāno pi* ⁷²¹ *cāti* ⁷²² ādi vuttaṃ. *Tathāgato na deva-*
loka uppajjatīti ādisu yaṃ vattabbaṃ, taṃ parato āgamis-
 sati. *Sārapattā* ti kula-bhog' issariy' ādivasena silasār'
 173, 23 ādivasena ca sārabhūtā. *Brāhmaṇagahapatikā* ti Brahm'
 173, 24

(v) A II 238 (z) UdA 133; It A I 121 (a1) Vsm Ṭikā I 186

⁷¹⁴ BG vuttattā
⁷¹⁵ BG °bbam
⁷¹⁶ DA dutiye
⁷¹⁷ P kiñci
⁷¹⁸ P °antogamatāya

⁷¹⁹ P tattha loka
⁷²⁰ So all MSS.
⁷²¹ ABGKM omīti
⁷²² So all MSS, DA omīti

āyu-Pokkharasāti-ādi-brāhmaṇā c' eva Anāthapiṇḍik' ādi-gahapatikā ca.

Sujālāyāti ādinā vuttesu catusu vikappesu paṭhamo ⁷²³ 173, 25
vikappo buddhabhāvāya āsannatarapaṭipatti-dassanavasena
vutto. Āsannatarāya hi paṭipattiyam ⁷²⁴ 173, 26 *ṭhito uppaṭṭijātīti*
vuccati uppādassa ekantikattā, pageva paṭipattiyā mat-
thake ⁷²⁵ *ṭhito*. 'Dutiyo buddhabhāv' āvahapabbajjato ⁷²⁶
paṭṭhāya āsannapaṭipattidassanavasena. Tatiyo buddha-
kāradhamma ⁷²⁷-pāripūrito ⁷²⁸ paṭṭhāya buddhabhāvāya
paṭipattidassanavasena. Na hi mahāsattānaṃ antimabha-
vūpapattito ⁷²⁹ paṭṭhāya bodhisambhārasambharaṇaṃ nāma
atthi. Catuttho buddhakāradhamma ⁷³⁰-samārambhato
paṭṭhāya. Bodhiyā niyatabhāvappattito pabhuti hi viñ-
ñūhi: Buddho uppaṭṭijātīti vattum sakkā, uppādassa ekanti-
kattā. Yathā pana sandanti nadiyo ti sandanakiriyāya
avicchedam upādāya vattamānappayogo, evaṃ uppād'
atthāya paṭipajjanakiriyāya avicchedam upādāya catusu
vikappesu *uppaṭṭijati nāmāti* vuttam. *Sabbapaṭhamam uppan-* 173, 26; 174, 1
nabhāvan ⁷³¹ ti catusu vikappesu sabbapaṭhamam vuttam
Tathāgatassa uppannatāsaṅkhātam atthibhāvam. Ten' āha
uppanno hotīti ayaṃ h' ettha ⁷³² *attho* ti. 174, 1

So *Bhagavā* ti yo Tathāgato arahā ti ādinā kittitaguṇo, 174, 4
so *Bhagavā*. *Imam lokan* ti na idaṃ mahājanassa sammuk- 174, 4
khamattam sandhāya vuttam, atha kho anavasesam pari-
yādāyāti dassetum *s a d e v a k a n* ti ādi vuttam. Ten' 174, 5
āha *Idāni* ⁷³³ *vattabham nidassetīti*. *Pajātattā* ⁷³⁴ ti yathā- 174, 4
sakam kammakilesehi nibbattattā. *Pañcakāmāvacaradeva-* 174, 9
gahaṇam pārisesañāyena ⁷³⁵ itaresam pad' antarehi saṅgahi-
tattā. *S a d e v a k a n* ti ca avayavena viggaho samudāyo 174, 5
samās' attho. *Chaṭṭhakāmāvacaradevagahaṇam* paccāsatti- 174, 10
ñāyena. Tattha hi so ⁷³⁶ jāto tam-nivāsī ca. *Sabrahmakā-* 174, 11
vacanena ⁷³⁷ *brahmakāyik' ādi brahmagahaṇan* ti etthāpi es'

⁷²³ ABGKM paṭhama

⁷²⁴ B^mP °yā

⁷²⁵ ABGM mattake

⁷²⁶ P °bhāvā pabbajjato

⁷²⁷ AKM °kāradhamma

B^mP °karadhamma

⁷²⁸ BG °pāripūrito

⁷²⁹ B^mP uppatibhavū-
ABGK °bhav' uppattito

⁷³⁰ AKM °kāra-; B^mP °kara-

⁷³¹ A uppannam-

BG uppannā-

⁷³² P c' ettha

⁷³³ BG add yaṃ

⁷³⁴ B corrected to pajānanatā

⁷³⁵ ABGKM pārisesañāyena

⁷³⁶ ABGKM yo

⁷³⁷ B^mP omit

- 174, 12 eva nayo. *Paccatthika* . . . *pe* ⁷³⁸ . . . *samaṇabrāhmaṇa-*
haṇan ti nidassanamattam etaṃ, apaccatthikānaṃ asami-
 tābāhitapāpānaṃ ca samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ sassamaṇabrāh-
 maṇi-vacanena gahitattā. Kāmaṃ *sadeva* *kan* ti ādi
 visesanānaṃ vasena sattavisayo lokasaddo ti viññāyati
 tulyayogavisayattā tesam, “salomako sapakkhako” ti
 ādisu pana atulyayoge pi ayaṃ samāso labbhātīti vya-
 174, 14 bhicāraddassanato pajāgahaṇan ti āha *pajāvacanena* ⁷³⁹ *satta-*
lokagahaṇan ti.
 Arūpino ⁷⁴⁰ pi sattā attano ānañjavihārena viharantā
 “Dibbantīti devā” ti ^(b1)
 174, 19 imaṃ ⁷⁴¹ nibbacanaṃ labhantīti ⁷⁴² āha *sadevakagahaṇena*
arūpāvacaraloko ⁷⁴³ *gahito* ti. Ten’ āha
 “Ākāsānañc’ āyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatan”
 ti. ^(c1)
 174, 20 *Samāraḥagahaṇena cha kāmāvacaradevaloko gahito* tassa
 174, 21 savisesaṃ mārassa vase ⁷⁴⁴ vattanato. *Rūpi brahmaloko*
 174, 22 gahito arūpibrahmalokassa viṣuṃ gahitattā. *Catuparisa-*
vasenāti khattiy’ ādicatuparisavasena, itarā pana catasso
 174, 23 parisā samāraḥ’ ādigahaṇena gahitā evāti. *Avasesasatta-*
loko ⁷⁴⁵ *nāga-garuḥ’* ādibhedo.
 Ettāvatā ⁷⁴⁶ bhāgaso lokaṃ gahetvā yojanaṃ dassetvā
 idāni tena tena visesena abhāgaso lokaṃ gahetvā yojanaṃ
 174, 24 dassetuṃ *Api c’ etthāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *ukkaṭṭhaparic-*
chedato ti ukkaṃsagativijānaṇena. Pañcasu hi gatisu deva-
 gatipariyāpannā va seṭṭhā. ⁷⁴⁷ Tatthāpi arūpino dūrasa-
 mussāritakilesadukkhatāya, ⁷⁴⁸ santapaṇītātāya, ⁷⁴⁹ ānañja-
 vihārasamaṅgitāya ativiya ⁷⁵⁰ dīgh’ āyukatāyāti evaṃ ādihi
 174, 28 visesehi ativiya ukkaṭṭhā. *Brahmā mahānubhāvo* ti ādi
 174, 24 dasasahassiyaṃ ⁷⁵¹ mahābrahmuno vasena vadati. *Ukkaṭ-*

(b1) KhA 123

(c1) A I 267

⁷³⁸ ABGKMP *omit* . . . *pe* . . .⁷³⁹ ABGKM *pajāgahaṇena*⁷⁴⁰ AK rūpino⁷⁴¹ B imā; G *omits*⁷⁴² A labbhantīti⁷⁴³ BG rūpā-⁷⁴⁴ BG vasena⁷⁴⁵ B^m and DA avasesa-sabba-satta-⁷⁴⁶ B^mP *add* ca⁷⁴⁷ ABGKM *add* pi⁷⁴⁸ ABGKM °samussāpita-⁷⁴⁹ AB^mKMP °panita⁷⁵⁰ B^mP *ati*⁷⁵¹ So all MSS.

thaparicchedato ti hi vuttaṃ. *Anuttaran* ti seṭṭhaṃ, na ⁷⁵² 174, 31
lok' uttaraṃ.

Bhāvānukkamo ti bhāvavasena paresaṃ ajjhāsayavasena ^{175, 6}
sa de va ka n ti ādinaṃ padānaṃ anukkamo. *Tīh' ākā-* ^{175, 9}
rehīti deva-māra-brahmasahitatāsāṅkhātehi tīhi pakārehi.
*Tīsu padesu*ti sa de va ka n ti ādisu tīsu padesu. *Tena ten'* ^{175, 10, 12}
ākārenāti ⁷⁵³ sadevakatt' ādinā tena tena pakārena. *Tedhā-* ^{175, 12}
tukam ⁷⁵⁴ *eva* ⁷⁵⁴ *pariyādinnan* ti *porāṇā pan' āhūti* yojanā. ^{175, 6}

A b h i ñ ñ ā ti ya-kāralopenāyaṃ niddeso, abhijānitvā ti ^{175, 15}
ayam ettha attho ti āha *abhiññāya, adhikena nāṇena nātva* ^{175, 15}
ti. *Anumān'* ādipaṭikkhepo ti anumāna-upamāna-atth' ^{175, 17}
āpatti-ādipaṭikkhepo ekappamānattā. Sabbattha appaṭiha-
tañān' ācārātāya ⁷⁵⁵ hi sabbapaccakkhā Buddhā Bhaga-
vanto.

Anuttaraṃ vivekasukhaṃ ti phalasamāpattisukhaṃ, tena ^{175, 20}
vītimissā pi ⁷⁵⁶ Bhagavato dhammadesanā hotīti *hi tvā pīti* ^{175, 20}
pi-saddagahaṇaṃ. Bhagavā hi dhammaṃ desento yasmiṃ
khaṇe parisā sādhu-kāraṃ vā deti, yathāsutaṃ vā dhammaṃ
paccavekkhati, taṃ khaṇaṃ pubb' ābhogena ⁷⁵⁷ paricchin-
ditvā phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati; yathāparicchedaṇ ⁷⁵⁸
ca samāpattito vuṭṭhāya tthitathānato paṭṭhāya dhammaṃ
desetīti. Ugghaṭṭitaññussa vasena *appaṃ vā*, vipacitañ- ^{175, 21}
ñussa ⁷⁵⁹ ñeyyassa vā vasena *bahuṃ vā desento*. Dhammassa ^{175, 21}
kalyāṇatā ⁷⁶⁰ niyyānikatāya, niyyānikatā ⁷⁶¹ ca sabbaso
anavajjabhāven' evāti āha *anavajjam eva katvā* ti. ^{175, 23}

Desakāyattena ānādividhinā ⁷⁶² abhisajjanaṃ ⁷⁶³ pabo-
dhanam ⁷⁶⁴ desanā ti pariyattidhammavasena veditabbā ti
āha *Desanāya tāva catuppadikāya gāthāyāti* ⁷⁶⁵ ādi. Nidāna- ^{175, 27}
nigamanāni pi satthudesanāya ⁷⁶⁶ anuvidhānato tad anto-
gadhāni evāti āha *nidānaṃ ādi*, " *Idam evocāti* " *pariyo-* ^{175, 29}
sānan ti. Sāsitaḥ puggalagatena yathāparādh' ādi-sāsita-

⁷⁵² B^mP nava

⁷⁵³ P tena pakārenāti

⁷⁵⁴⁻⁷⁵⁴ AKM tena dhātukamena
BG teni dhātukamena

⁷⁵⁵ B^m °ñānacāra-
P °ñānavāra-

⁷⁵⁶ B^mP tthitissā pi kadāci
BG vikimissā pi

⁷⁵⁷ AB^mP pubbabhāgena

⁷⁵⁸ AK °cchedanaṇ

⁷⁵⁹ B^m vipaṇcitaññussa

⁷⁶⁰ A kalyānikatā

⁷⁶¹ BG omīti

⁷⁶² AK ānādi-
BG ānāvidividhinā
M ānādhi-

⁷⁶³ ABGKM atisaṇṇaṃ

⁷⁶⁴ AK °dhānaṃ

⁷⁶⁵ ABGKM gāthāya pīti

⁷⁶⁶ B^mP satthuno-

- 176, 3, 4 babhāvena anusāsanam tad-aṅgavinay' ādivasena vinaya-
nam sāsanan ti tam paṭipattidhammavasena veditabban ti
āha *sīlasamādhivipassanā* ti ādi. *Kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ*
ti anuvajjadhammānaṃ. Sīlassa samathavipassanānaṃ ca
sīladiṭṭhinaṃ ādibhāvo tam-mūlakattā uttarīmanussadham-
mānaṃ. Ariyamaggassa antadvayavigamena majjhima-
paṭipadābhāvo viya, sammāpaṭipattiyā ārambha-nipphatti-
nam⁷⁶⁷ vemajjhata⁷⁶⁸ hi⁷⁶⁹ majjhabhāvo ti vuttaṃ. *Atthi*
176, 5 *bhikkhave . . . pe . . . majjhaṃ nāmāti. Phalaṃ pariyosānaṃ*
176, 7 *nāma* sa-upādisesatāvasena, *nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṃ nāma*
176, 7 *anupādisesatāvasena. Idāni tesam dvinnam pi sāsana*
176, 8 *pariyosānataṃ āgama*na dassetuṃ⁷⁷⁰ *Tasmā-t-īha tvaṃ*⁷⁷⁰
176, 13 *ti ādi vuttaṃ.*⁷⁷¹ *Idha desanāya ādi-majjha-pariyosānaṃ*
adhippetam sāttham savyañjanan ti ādi vacanato.
Tasmim tasmim atthe katāvadhisaddappabandho⁷⁷² gāthā-
vasena, suttavasena ca vavatthito pariyattidhammo.⁷⁷³
Yo⁷⁷⁴ idha desanā ti vutto,⁷⁷⁵ tassa pana attho visesato
176, 13 *sīl' ādi evāti āha*⁷⁷⁶ *Bhagavā hi dhammam desanto . . . pe . . .*
176, 14 *dassetīti. Tattha sīlam dassetvā ti sīla-gahaṇena sasam-*
176, 14 *bhāram sīlam gahitaṃ, tathā magga-gahaṇena sasambhāro*
maggo⁷⁷⁶ ti tad-ubhayavasena pariyatti-attham⁷⁷⁷ pari-
176, 15 *yādāya*⁷⁷⁸ *tiṭṭhati.*⁷⁷⁹ *Tenāti sīl' ādidassanena. Atthava-*
sena hi idha desanāya ādikalyāṇ' ādibhāvo ti adhippeto.
176, 19 *Kathikasamāhitīti kathikassa samāhānaṃ, kathanavasena*
samavaṭṭhānaṃ.
176, 21 *Na so sāttham desetīti niyyān' atthavirahato*⁷⁸⁰ *tassā*
desanāya.
176, 24 *Ekavyañjan' ādiyuttā*⁷⁸¹ *vā ti sithil' ādibhede*su vyañ-
janesu ekappakāren' eva vippakāren' eva⁷⁸² *vā byañjanena*
*yuttā vā*⁷⁸³ *Damīlabhāsā viya. Vivaṭakaraṇatāya oṭṭhe*
176, 24 *aphusāpetvā uccāretabbato sabbaniroṭṭhavyañjanā vā Kirā-*

⁷⁶⁷ BB^mGMP ārabba-⁷⁶⁸ B^mP vemajjhata⁷⁶⁹ B^m pi; P omits⁷⁷⁰⁻⁷⁷⁰ B^m etad attham idan⁷⁷¹ B^mP āha⁷⁷² ABGM kathāvadhi-

P kathāvami-

⁷⁷³ AK °dhammā⁷⁷⁴ ABGKM yā⁷⁷⁵ ABGKM vuttā⁷⁷⁶ BG omī⁷⁷⁷ B pariyattim-⁷⁷⁸ B^mP pariyādiyati⁷⁷⁹ B^mP omī⁷⁸⁰ A niyyānik'-

B niyyānikatta

G niyyānikassatta

K niyyānikatta

M niyyānikatatta

⁷⁸¹ A °suttā⁷⁸² AB^mKP dvippa-; BG omī⁷⁸³ ABGKM omī

tabhāsā viya. Sabbatth' eva ⁷⁸⁴ vissajjaniyayuttatāya
sabbavissatthavyañjanā vā Yavanabhāsā ⁷⁸⁵ viya. Sabbatth' ^{176, 25}
 eva ⁷⁸⁴ sānussaratāya ⁷⁸⁶ *sabbaniggahitavyañjanā vā* Pārasik' ^{176, 25}
 ādimilakkhabhāsā viya. Sabbā p' esā vyañjan' ekadesa ⁷⁸⁷ -
 vasen' eva pavattiyā aparipuṇṇavyañjanā ti katvā *avyañ-* ^{176, 27}
janā ti vuttā.

Ṭhānakaraṇāni sithilāni katvā uccāretabbam ⁷⁸⁸ akkha-
 ram pañcasu vaggesu paṭhamatatiyan ⁷⁸⁹ ti evam ādi
sithilaṃ. Tāni asithilāni ⁷⁹⁰ katvā uccāretabbam akkharam ^{177, 1}
 vaggesu dutiyacattutthan ti evam ādi *dhanitaṃ*. ⁷⁹¹ Dimattā- ^{177, 1}
 kālaṃ ⁷⁹² *dīghaṃ*. Ekamattākālaṃ ⁷⁹³ *rassaṃ*, tad eva ^{177, 1,}
lahukaṃ. *Lahukaṃ* eva saṃyogaparam. ⁷⁹⁴ Dīghañ ca *garu-* ^{177, 2}
kaṃ. Ṭhānakaraṇāni niggahetvā uccāretabbam *niggahitaṃ*. ^{177, 2}
 Parena sambandham katvā uccāretabbam *sambandham*. ^{177, 3}
 Tathā na sambandham *vavatthitaṃ*. Ṭhānakaraṇāni vissaṭ- ^{177, 3}
 thāni katvā uccāretabbam *vimuttaṃ*. *Dasadhā* ⁷⁹⁵ ti evam ^{177, 3, 4}
 sithil' ādivasena vyañjanabuddhiyā ⁷⁹⁶ akkhar' uppādaka-
 cittassa dasappakārena ⁷⁹⁷ *pabbhedo*. Sabbāni hi akkharāni ^{177, 4}
 cittasamuṭṭhānāni yathādhīpet' attham vyañjanato vyañ-
 janāni cāti.

Amakkhetvā ti amilacchetvā ⁷⁹⁸ avināsetvā ahāpetvā ti ^{177, 5}
 attho. Bhagavā yam attham nāpetum ekaṃ gātham ekaṃ
 vākyam vā ⁷⁹⁹ desetī, tam attham tāya desanāya parimaṇ-
 ḍalapadavyañjanāya eva desetīti āha *paripuṇṇavyañjanam* ^{177, 6}
eva katvā dhammaṃ desetīti.

Idha *kevala* -saddo anavasesavācako, na avomissak' ^{177, 8}
 ādivācako ⁸⁰⁰ ti āha *sakalādhivacanan* ti. *Paripuṇṇan* ^{177, 8}
 ti sabbaso puṇṇam, tam pana kenaci ūnam, ⁸⁰¹ adhikaṃ vā
 na hotīti *anūnādhikavacanan* ⁸⁰² ti vuttam. Tattha yad ^{177, 9}

⁷⁸⁴ B^mP sabbass' eva

⁷⁸⁵ B^mP savarabhāsā

⁷⁸⁶ B^mP sānussaratāya

⁷⁸⁷ BG vyañjanānekadesa-

⁷⁸⁸ ABGKM °tabba

⁷⁸⁹ ABGKM paṭhamam-

⁷⁹⁰ ABGKM *add* dhanitāni

⁷⁹¹ ABGKM *omit*

⁷⁹² B^m dimatta-

⁷⁹³ ABGKM mattakālaṃ

B^m ekamatta-

⁷⁹⁴ ABGKM saṃyogāyogavā-
 haparam; P saṃyogāparam

⁷⁹⁵ ABGK dasadhāthā

⁷⁹⁶ BG °suddhiya; DA °vuddhiyā

⁷⁹⁷ B^mP sabb' ākārena

⁷⁹⁸ B^mP amilecchetvā

⁷⁹⁹ ABGKM pi

⁸⁰⁰ ABGKM vomissak'-

P *omits*

⁸⁰¹ P ūnam (?)

⁸⁰² So all MSS; for

anūnādhika- ?

DA anūnādhivacanam

- attham desitam⁸⁰³ tassa sādhakattā anūnatā veditabbā,
 177, 9 tabbidhurassa pana asādhakattā anadhikatā. *Sakalan* ti
 177, 10 sabbabhāgavantam. *Paripunṇan*⁸⁰⁴ ti⁸⁰⁴ sabbaso pari-
 177, 10 punṇam eva, ten' āha *ekadesanāpi aparipunṇā*⁸⁰⁵ n' atihīti.
 177, 15 *Aparisuddhā desanā holīti*⁸⁰⁶ taṇhāya saṅkiliṭṭhattā. Lok'
 āmisam cīvar' ādayo paccayā, tattha agathitacittatāya⁸⁰⁷
 177, 15, 16 lok' āmisaniṛapekkho. *Hitapharaṇenāti* hitūpasamhārena.
 177, 16, 17 *Mettābhāvanāya* karaṇabhūtāya⁸⁰⁸ muduhadayo. *Ullum-*
panasabhāvasaṇṭhitenāti sakalasaṅkilesato⁸¹⁰ vaṭṭadukkhato
 ca uddharaṇ' ākāraṇvaṭṭhitena cittena, kāruṇṇādhīppāyenāti
 attho.
- Ito paṭṭhāya dassām' eva, evaṇ ca dassāmīti mahatā⁸¹¹
 177, 23 balena⁸¹¹ samādātabb' aṭṭhena *vatam*. Tam⁸¹¹ paṇḍitapañ-
 ñattatāya seṭṭh' aṭṭhena brahman, brahmānam⁸¹² vā
 177, 23 cariyā⁸¹³ ti *brahmacariyam*, dānam. Macchariyalobh' ādi-
 177, 24, 25 niggaṇhanena *sucinnassa*. *Iddhīti* dev' iddhi. *Jutīti* pabhā,
 177, 25 ānubhāvo vā. *Balaviriyūpapattīti* evam mahatā balena ca
 viriyena ca samannāgamo.
- Puñṇan* ti puñṇaphalam. *Veyyāvaccam brahmacariyam*
 178, 7 seṭṭhā cariyā ti katvā. Esa nayo sesesu pi.
- Tasmā* ti yasmā sikkhattayasaṅgaham⁸¹⁴ sakalam sāsa-
 179, 17 nam idha brahmacariyan ti adhippetam, tasmā. Brahma-
 cariyan ti iminā samānādhikaraṇāni sabbapadāni yojetvā
 179, 17 attham dassento so *dhammam deseti* . . . *pe* . . . *pakāsetīti*
*evam ettha*⁸¹⁵ *attho daṭṭhabbo* ti āha.
- Vuttappakārasampadan* ti yathāvuttam ādikalyāṇatādi-
 179, 23 guṇam.⁸¹⁶
- Dūrasamussāritamānass' eva sāsane sammāpaṭipatti sam-
 179, 25 bhavati, na mānājātikassāti āha *nihatamānattā* ti. *Ussan-*
nattā ti bahulabhāvato. Bhog' ārogy' ādivatthukā madā
 suppaheyyā honti nimittassa anavaṭṭhānato,⁸¹⁷ na tathā
 kulavijjādimadā.⁸¹⁸ Tasmā khattiyabrāhmaṇakulīnānam⁸¹⁹

803 B^mP desito804 ABGKM *omit*

805 ABGKM aparipunṇam

806 B^mP *omit* ti807 B^mP agadhita-

808 ABGKM karaṇakāraṇābhūtāya

810 BG *omit* sakala811 B^mP *omit*

812 ABGKM brahūnam

813 B^mP cariyam

814 AKM sikkhā-

815 ABGKM *omit*

816 BG 'kalyāṇ' ādi-

817 AKM anavaṭṭhanato

B^m anavaṭṭhānato

P anavaṭṭhānato

818 B^mP 'vijjāmadā819 B^mP brāhmaṇabhūtānam

pabbajitānam pi jāti-vijjā nissāya mānajappanam duppa-
 jahan ti āha Yebhuyyena hi . . . *pe* . . . *mānam karonīti*. 179, 25
Vijātītāyāti hīnajātītāya.⁸²⁰ *Patitthātum na sakkontīti* suvi- 179, 28
 suddham katvā silam rakkhitum na sakkonti, silavasena hi
 sāsane patitthā.⁸²¹ *Patitthātun* ti vā, saccapaṭivedhena⁸²² 180, 3
 lok' uttarāya patitthāya patitthātum. Sā hi nippariyāyato
 sāsane patitthā nāma. Yebhuyyena ca upanissayasampannā
 sujātā eva honti, na dujjātā.

Parisuddhan ti rāg' ādinam accantam eva pahānadīpanato 180, 9
 nirupakkilesattā⁸²³ sabbaso parisuddham dhammam.⁸²⁴
Saddham paṭilabhatīti pothujjanikasaddhāvasena saddahati. 180, 11
 Viññujātikānam hi dhammasampattigahaṇapubbikā satthu-
 siddhi, dhammappamāṇadhammappasannabhāvato. Sam-
 māsambuddho vata⁸²⁵ Bhagavā,⁸²⁶ evam svākkhātadham-
 mo ti saddham paṭilabhati.

^{826a} *Jayampatikā* ti dampati.^{826a} Kāmam jayampatikā 180, 14
 ti vutte gharasāmika-gharasāminivasena dvinnam yeva
 gahaṇam viññāyati. Yassa pana purisassa anekapajāpatiyo
 tattha kim vattabham, ekāya pi samvāso sambādho ti dassan'
 attham *dve* ti vuttam. Rāg' ādinā sakiñcan' aṭṭhena khetta- 180, 14
 vatthu-ādinā sapalibodh' aṭṭhena rāgaraj' ādinam āgama-
 pathatāpi uppajjanaṭṭhānatā evāti dve pi vaṇṇanā ek' aṭṭhā,
 byañjanam eva nānam. *Alaggan' aṭṭhenāti* asajjan' aṭṭhena, 180, 17
 appaṭibaddhabhāvena.

Evam akusalakusalappavattinam ṭhānabhāvena ghar'
 āvāsapabbajjānam sambād'h' abbhokāsataṃ dassetvā kusa-
 lappavattiyā⁸²⁷ eva aṭṭhānaṭṭhānabhāvena tesam taṃ
 dassetum *Api cāti* ādi vuttam. 180, 22

Saṅkhepakathā ti visum visum pad' uddhāram⁸²⁸ akatvā 180, 27
 samāsato atthavaṇṇanā. *Ekam pi divasan* ti ekadivasa- 180, 28
 mattam pi. *Akhaṇḍam katvā* ti dukkaṭamattassa pi anā- 180, 28
 pajjanena akhaṇḍitam katvā. *Kilesāmalena amalīnan* ti 180, 30
 taṇhāsaṅkiles' ādinā asaṅkiliṭṭham katvā. Pariyodāt'
 atthena nimmalabhāvena saṅkham viya likhitam dhotan ti

⁸²⁰ BmP nihina-

⁸²¹ BG omit; M cancels off

⁸²² BGM sabbapaṭi-

⁸²³ AK °kkilesatātā

BmP °kkilesatāya

⁸²⁴ BmP omit

⁸²⁵ BmP add so

⁸²⁶ BmP add yo

^{826a-826a} Bm jāyampatikā ti
 gharanīpatikā

⁸²⁷ ABGKM °ppavatti

⁸²⁸ BG paccuddhāram

- 181, 2 *saññhalikkhanti* āha *dhota-saṅkhasappaṭibhāgan* ti.
 181, 3 *Ajjhāvāsata* ti padappayogena *agāra* ti bhummi'
 181, 3 atthe upayogavacanan ti āha *agāram* ⁸²⁹ *ajjhāvasantenāti*. ⁸²⁹
 181, 5 Kasāyena rattāni vatthāni *kāsāyānī* ti āha *kāsāyara-*
 181, 6 *sapītatāyāti*. ⁸³⁰ *Paridahitvā* ti nivāsetvā c' eva pārūpitvā ca.
 181, 8 Agāravāso agāram uttarapadalopena, tassa vaḍḍhi-āvaham
⁸³¹ *agārassa hitam*. ⁸³¹
 181, 12, 13 *Bhogakkhandho* ti bhogarāsi, ⁸³² bhogasamudāyo. ⁸³³ *Āban-*
dhan' atthenāti putto nattā ti ādinā pemavasena saporic-
 181, 14 chedaṃ ⁸³⁴ bandhan' atthena. Amhākaṃ ete ti nāyantīti
 181, 14 *nāti*. Pitāmahapituputt' ādivasena ⁸³⁵ parivattan' atthena
 181, 16 *parivaṭṭo*.
 42. *Pātimokkhasaṃvaraṣaṃvuto* ti pātimok-
 181, 16 khasaṃvarena pihitakāyavacīdvāro; tathābhūto ca yasmā
 181, 17 tena saṃvarena upeto nāma honti, tasmā vuttaṃ *pātimok-*
khasaṃvarena samannāgato ti. *Ācāragocarasaṃ-*
 181, 18 *panno* ti ādi tass' eva pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃmannāga-
 tassa ⁸³⁶ papañcadassanaṃ. ⁸³⁷ *Appamattakesūti* asañcicca-
 181, 19 āpanna-anukhuddakesu ⁸³⁸ c' eva sahasā-uppanna-aku-
 181, 20 salacitt' uppādesu ca. *Bhayadassīti* ⁸³⁹ bhayadassanasilo.
 181, 20 *Sammā ādiyitvā* ti sakkaccaṃ yāvajīvaṃ avitikkamana-
 181, 21 vasena ādiyitvā. *Taṃ taṃ sikkhāpadan* ti taṃ taṃ sikkhā-
 181, 22 koṭṭhāsaṃ. *Etthāti* etasmiṃ *pātimokkhasaṃvara-*
 181, 22 *saṃvuto* ti pāthe. *Saṅkhepo* ti saṅkhepavaṇṇanā.
 181, 22 *Vitthāro Visuddhimagge* ^(d1) *vutto*, tasmā so tattha taṃ-
 saṃvaṇṇanāya ca vuttanāyena' eva veditabbo.
 181, 24 *Ācāragocaragahanen' evāti* ācāragocarasaṃpanno
 181, 24 ti vacanen' eva. Ten' āha *kusale kāyakamma-vacīkamme*
gahite pīti. Adhikavacanaṃ aññam atthaṃ bodhetīti katvā
 181, 28 tassa ājīvapārisuddhisīlassa *uppattidvārādassan' atthaṃ ...*
pe ... kusalenāti vuttaṃ. Sabbaso anesanaṃ pahānena
 anavajjenāti attho. Yasmā

(d1) VSM I 16

⁸²⁹⁻⁸²⁹ DA reads as above. But all
 MSS read *agāramajjhe* ti
⁸³⁰ BB^mMP *kasāyara-*
G sakasāya-sarasa-
⁸³¹⁻⁸³¹ DA writes *agāra-ssahitaṃ*
⁸³² B^mP *omit*
⁸³³ ABGKM 'samudayo
⁸³⁴ BG *paricchedaṃ*

⁸³⁵ AK *pitāmahapitiputt'*-
 BG *pitāmahāpitiputt'*-
 M *pitāmahapitiputt'*-
⁸³⁶ B^mP 'samannāgamassa
⁸³⁷ B^m *paccayadassanaṃ*
⁸³⁸ BG 'āpannaṃ-
⁸³⁹ B^mP *bhayadassāvīti*

183, 3 Avippaṭisār' ādinimittam uppannacetasikasukhasamuṭ-
 ṭhānehi paṇitarūpehi phuṭasarīrassa ulāraṃ kāyikasukhaṃ
 bhavatīti āha *avippaṭisāra . . . pe . . . paṭisaṃvede-*
tīti.

183, 9 Seso⁸⁶³ tammattāpekkhatāya⁸⁶⁴ sāmāññassa tena⁸⁶⁵
 pariccatto⁸⁶⁶ ti āha *cakkhu-saddo katthaci*⁸⁶⁷ *Buddhacak-*
khumhi vattatīti. Vijjamānam eva hi abhidheyye⁸⁶⁸ vises'
 atthaṃ vises' antaranivattanavasena visesasaddo vibhāveti,
 na avijjamānam. Sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo. Aññehi
 183, 9 asādhāraṇaṃ Buddhānam yeva cakkhudassanan ti *Buddha-*
*cakkhum,*⁸⁶⁹ āsayānusayaññaṃ, indriyaparopariyattaññaṃ
 183, 11 ca. Samantato sabbaso dassan' aṭṭhena *samantacakkhum*⁸⁷⁰
 sabbaññutaññaṃ.

183, 15 *Ariyamaggattaye*⁸⁷¹ *paññā* ti heṭṭhime ariyamaggattaye
 183, 19 paññā. *Idhāti cakkhunā rūpan ti imasmiṃ pāṭhe.*
 183, 20 *Ayaṃ*⁸⁷² *cakkhu-saddo pasāda . . . pe . . . vattati,* nissaya-
 vohārena⁸⁷³ nissitassa vattabbato, yathā

“Mañcā ukkuṭṭhiṃ⁸⁷⁴ karontī” ti.^(g1)

183, 25 *Asammissan* ti kilesadukkhena avomissam, ten' āha
 183, 25 *parisuddhan* ti. Sati hi suvisuddhe indriyasamvare, nīvara-
 ṇesu⁸⁷⁵ padhānabhūtapāpadhammavigamena adhicitānu-
 183, 25 yogo hatthagato evaṃ hotīti āha *adhicittasukhaṃ paṭisaṃ-*
vedetīti.

65. Samantato pakārehi⁸⁷⁵ pakatṭhaṃ vā savisesaṃ jānā-
 183, 27 titi sampajāno, sampajānassa bhāvo *sampajāññaṃ*, tathā
 pavattaññaṃ.⁸⁷⁶ Tassa vibhajaṇaṃ⁸⁷⁷ *sampajāññabhā-*
 183, 27 janiyaṃ, tasmim *sampajāññabhājaniyamhi.* Abhikkamaṇaṃ
 183, 28 *abhikkantaṃ* ti āha *abhikkantaṃ vuccati gamanan* ti. Tathā

(g1) Saddassār' atthajālīni p. 8 Mañcā kosanti

⁸⁶³ ABB^mKMP viseso
⁸⁶⁴ BG kammantāpekkhatāya
 B^m kammattā-
 P kammattā-
⁸⁶⁵ B^mP na tehi
⁸⁶⁶ B^mP paricatto
⁸⁶⁷ ABGKM omit
⁸⁶⁸ ABGKM abhidheyye
⁸⁶⁹ B^mP °cakkhu
⁸⁷⁰ AB^mKP °cakkhu

⁸⁷¹ ABB^mGM °ttaya
⁸⁷² ABGKM add ti
⁸⁷³ In nyāya this is called sthāna-
 vohāra; Saddasār' atthajālīni
 calls this thānopacāra.
⁸⁷⁴ BG ukkuṭṭhiṃ
⁸⁷⁵ B^mP omit
⁸⁷⁶ B^mP pavattim-
⁸⁷⁷ ABGKM vibhajaṇaṃ

paṭikkamanam *paṭikkantan* ti ⁸⁷⁸ āha *paṭikkantaṃ nivatta-* 183, 28
nan ti. Nivattanan ti ca nivattimattam. ⁸⁷⁸ Nivattitvā pana
 gamanam gamanam eva. *Abhiharanto* ti gamanavasena 183, 30
 kāyam upanento. Thānanisajjāsanyesu yo gaman' ādi-
 vidhinā ⁸⁷⁹ kāyassa purato abhihāro, so *abhikkamo*; pac-
 chato apaharanam *paṭikkamo* ti dassento *Thāne pīti* ādim 184, 1
 āha. *Āsanassāti* pīthak' ādi-āsanassa. *Purima-aṅgābhimu-* 184, 4
kho ti aṭṇanik' ādi-purimāvayavābhimukho. ⁸⁸⁰ *Samsaranto* 184, 4
 ti samsappanto. *Paccāsamsaranto* ti paṭi-āsappanto. ⁸⁸¹ *Es'* 184, 5
eva nayo ti iminā nipannass' eva ⁸⁸² abhimukhā samsappana-
 paṭi-āsappanāni dasseti. ⁸⁸³

⁸⁸⁴ Sammā pajānanam ⁸⁸⁴ sampajānam, tena attanā
 kātabbakiccassa karaṇasilo *s a m p a j ā n a k ā r ī* ti āha 184, 7
sampajāññena sabbakiccakārīti. Sampajāna-saddassa sam- 184, 7
 pajaññapariyāyatā ⁸⁸⁵ vuttā ti eva. *Sampajāññam karoti'* 184, 8
evāti abhikkant' ādisu asammoham uppādeti eva. Sampa-
 jānassa ⁸⁸⁶ vā kāro etassa atthīti *s a m p a j ā n a k ā r ī*. 184, 7
 Dhammato vaḍḍhisāṅkhātena saha atthena vattatīti sāt-
 thakam, abhikkant' ādi. Sāthakassa sampajānanam *sāt-* 184, 10
thakasampajāññam. Sappāyassa attano hitassa sampajāna-
 nam *sappāyasampajāññam*. Abhikkam' ādisu bhikkhā- 184, 10
 cāragocare. ⁸⁸⁷ aññattha ⁸⁸⁸ ca pavattesu avijahitakammaṭ-
 thānasāṅkhāte gocare sampajāññam *gocarasampajāññam*. 184, 10
 Abhikkam' ādisu asammuyhanam eva sampajāññam *asam-* 184, 11
mohasampajāññam. *Pariggahetvā* ⁸⁸⁹ ti tūletvā tīretvā paṭi- 184, 14
 saṅkhāyāti attho. *Saṅghadassanen' eva* uposatha-pavāraṇ' 184, 15
 ādi ⁸⁹⁰ attham gamanam ⁸⁹¹ saṅgahitam. *Asubhadassan'* 184, 16
ādīti ādi-saddena kasiṇaparikamm' ādinam saṅgaho daṭ-

⁸⁷⁸⁻⁸⁷⁸ AK vuttam nivattan ti
 nivattimattam.
 BGM vuttan ti vattanti
 mattam.

⁸⁷⁹ BGM gamanāvidūro
 B^m gamana-; AK gamanā-
 vidūro

⁸⁸⁰ P atthānik' ādi-

⁸⁸¹ BG paṭi-apassanto

P paṭi-asappanto

⁸⁸² K nipass' eva; P sarirass' eva

⁸⁸³ B^m P nidasseti

⁸⁸⁴⁻⁸⁸⁴ ABGKM sampajānanam

⁸⁸⁵ B^m P add pubbe

⁸⁸⁶ B^m P sampajāññassa

⁸⁸⁷ BG °gocareṇa

⁸⁸⁸ B^m P add api

⁸⁸⁹ ABGKM parigaṇetvā

DA parigaṇetvā with v.l.
 pariggahetvā. Pari + grh is
 better. The succeeding word in
 DA, which follows up the same
 meaning too has grh — attha-
 parigaṇhanam. DA 185¹⁷
 pariggahetvā in similar context.

⁸⁹⁰ AKP uposathavāraṇādi

⁸⁹¹ BG gamam

184, 17 ṭhabbo. Saṅkhepato vuttam atthaṃ vivarituṃ *Cetiyaṃ*
 184, 21 *disvā pi hīti* ādi vuttam. *Arahattaṃ pāpuṇāṭi* ukkaṭṭha-
 niddeso eso.⁸⁹² Samathavipassan' uppādanam pi⁸⁹³ bhik-
 khuno vaḍḍhi yeva.

184, 23 *Kecīti* Abhayagirivāsino.

184, 25 *Tasmim paṇāti* sātthasampajaññavasena pariggahita-
 atthe⁸⁹⁴ pi.⁸⁹⁵

“ Attho nāma⁸⁹⁶ dhammato vaḍḍhi ” ti (h¹)

yaṃ sātthakan ti adhippetam gamanam,⁸⁹⁷ tam sappāyam
 184, 27 evāti siyā kassaci āsaṅkā ti, tam nivattan' atthaṃ⁸⁹⁸ *ceti-*
 185, 1 *yadassanan tāvāti*⁸⁹⁹ ādi āraddham. *Cittakammārūpa-*
*kāni*⁸⁹⁹ *viyāti* cittakammakatapaṭimāyo⁹⁰⁰ viya, yantap-
 185, 2 payogena vā vicittakammapaṭimāyo⁹⁰¹ viya. *Asamapek-*
khanam gehasita-aññān' upekkhāvasena ārammaṇassa ayo-
 niso gahaṇam. Tam⁹⁰² sandhāya vuttam

“ Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjati upekkhā bālassa mūl-
 hassa puthujjanassā ” ti (i¹)

185, 3 ādi. Hatthi-ādisammaddena *jīvit' antarāyo*. Visabhāgarūpa-
 185, 4 dassan' ādinā *brahmacariy' antarāyo*.

185, 19 *Pabbajitadivasato paṭṭhāya* bhikkhūnam anuvattanakathā
 āciṇṇā. Ananuvattanakathā⁹⁰³ pana tassa⁹⁰⁴ dutiyā nāma
 185, 19 hotīti āha *dve kathā nāma na kathitapubbā* ti.

185, 27 *Evan ti sace paṇāti* ādikam sabbam pi vutt' ākāram
 185, 27 paccāmasati, na *purisassa mātugāmāsubhan* ti ādikam
 vuccamānam.

Yogakammassa pavattiṭṭhānatāya bhāvanāya āramma-
 185, 32 nam kammaṭṭhānan ti vuccatīti āha *kammaṭṭhānasañ-*
 186, 1 *khātam gocaran* ti. *Uggahetvā* ti yathā uggahanimittam
 uppajjati, evam uggahakosallassa sampādanavasena⁹⁰⁵

(h¹) DA I 184

(i¹) M III 219

⁸⁹² ABGKM esa

⁸⁹³ B^mP add hi

⁸⁹⁴ ABGKM parigaṇita-

⁸⁹⁵ B^mP omī

⁸⁹⁶ B^mP ti

⁸⁹⁷ B^mP omī

⁸⁹⁸⁻⁸⁹⁹ BG °dassanan ti vā ti
 DA °dassanam nāma *with*
 B^m v.l. °dassanan tāva

⁸⁹⁹ BG °rūpāni

⁹⁰⁰ B^mP °katā-

⁹⁰¹ B^mP °kammā-

⁹⁰² AB^mKMP yaṃ

⁹⁰³ ABGKM anuvattana-

⁹⁰⁴ B^mP tassā

⁹⁰⁵ ABGKM sampadāna-

uggahetvā. *Haratīti* kammaṭṭhānaṃ pavatteti, yāva piṇ- 186, 4
ḍapātaṭṭikkamā anuyuñjatīti attho. *Na paccāharatīti* 186, 4
āharūpayogato⁹⁰⁶ yāva divāṭṭhān' upasaṅkamanā kam-
maṭṭhānaṃ na paṭineti.

Sarīraparikammaṃ ti mukhadhovan' ādisarīrapaṭijagga- 186, 14
naṃ. *Dve tayo pallaṅke* ti dve tayo nisajjāvāre,⁹⁰⁷ dve tīni 186, 15
uṇhāsanāni. *Ten' āha usumaṃ gāhāpento* ti. *Kammaṭṭhāna-* 186, 15
sīsen' evāti kammaṭṭhānamukhen' eva, kammaṭṭhānaṃ
avijahanto eva; tena:

“ Patto⁹⁰⁸ pi acetano ”⁹⁰⁹ ti (11)

ādinā vakkhamānaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ, yathāparihariyamā-
naṃ vā avijahitvā ti dasseti. *Tath' evāti* tikkhattum eva. 186, 25
Paribhogacetiyato sārīkacetiyam⁹¹⁰ garutaran ti katvā
cetiyam vanditvā ti pubbakālakiriyaṃ vasena⁹¹¹ vuttaṃ. Tathā 186, 26
hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

“ Cetiyam bādhayamānā ”⁹¹² bodhisākhā haritabbā ” ti (k1)

vuttā. Buddhaguṇānussaraṇavasena' eva bodhiyaṃ paṇipā-
takaraṇaṃ ti āha *Buddhassa Bhagavato sammukhā viya* 186, 27
nīpaccākāraṃ dassetvā ti. *Gāmasamīpe* ti gāmasa upacā- 186, 31
raṭṭhāne.

Janasaṅgah' atthan ti: Mayi akathente etesaṃ ko kathes- 187, 4
satīti dhammānuggahena janasaṅgah' atthaṃ. *Tasmā* ti 187, 7
yasmā: Dhammakathā nāma kathetabbā evāti aṭṭhakathā-
cariyā vadanti; yasmā ca dhammakathā kammaṭṭhānavini-
muttā⁹¹³ nāma n' atthi, tasmā. *Kammaṭṭhānasīsen' evāti* 187, 7
attanā parihariyamānaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ avijahanto tad
anugaṇaṃ yeva dhammakathaṃ kathetvā. *Anumodanaṃ* 187, 9
vatvā ti etthāpi *kammaṭṭhānasīsen' evāti* ānetvā sambandhi- 187, 7
tabbaṃ. *Sampattapariccheden' evāti* paricito aparicito ti 187, 15
ādi⁹¹⁴ vibhāgaṃ akatvā sampattakoṭṭiyā eva, samāgama-
matten' evāti attho. *Bhaye* ti paracakk' ādi-bhaye. 187, 21

(11) DA 199; VbhA 360 (k1) AA II 6

⁹⁰⁶ BG āharūpayogato

⁹⁰⁷ AK nisajjaṃ-; P nisajja-

⁹⁰⁸ ABGKMP pattam

⁹⁰⁹ ABGKMP acetanaṃ

⁹¹⁰ ABGKM sarīra-

⁹¹¹ BmP °kiriya-

⁹¹² AGKM bādhamānā

B bandhamānā

⁹¹³ P °vinimuttā

⁹¹⁴ AK omī; BGM vā

- 187, 26, 27 *Kammajatejo* ti gahaṇiṃ sandhāy' āha. *Kammaṭṭhānaṃ* ⁹¹⁵
vīthiṃ ⁹¹⁶ *n'* ārohaṭīti khudhāparissamena kilantakāyattā
188, 6 samādhānābhāvato. *Avasesaṭṭhāne* ti yāguya agahitaṭṭhāne.
188, 7 *Poṅkhānupoṅkhan* ti kammaṭṭhān' upaṭṭhānassa aviccheda-
dassanaṃ etaṃ, yathā poṅkhānupoṅkhaṃ ⁹¹⁷ pavattāya
sarapaṭipātiyā ⁹¹⁸ na vicchedo, ⁹¹⁸ evam etassa pīti.
188, 14 *Nikkhattadhuro* ti bhāvanānuyoge. ⁹¹⁹ Vattapaṭipattiyā ⁹²⁰
188, 14 apūraṇena sabbavattāni bhinditvā.
“ Kāme ⁹²¹ avītarāgo hoti, . . . kāye ⁹²² avītarāgo . . .
⁹²² rūpe avītarāgo ⁹²² . . . yāva-d-atthaṃ udarāvadehakaṃ
bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ phassasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ
anuyutto viharati . . . aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya
brahmacariyaṃ caratī ” ti ⁽¹¹⁾
188, 15 evaṃ vutta-*pañcavidha-cetokhila-vinibandhabaddhacitto* ⁹²³
188, 18 *caritvā* ti pavattitvā.
188, 20 *Gatapaccāgatikavattavasenāti* bhāvanāsahitaṃ yeva bhik-
khāya gatapaccāgataṃ gamanapaccāgamaṃ etassa atthīti
gatapaccāgatikaṃ, tad ⁹²⁴ eva ⁹²⁴ vattaṃ, tassa vasena.
188, 21 *Attakāmā* ti attano hitasukhaṃ icchantā, dhammacchanda-
vanto ti attho. Dhammo ⁹²⁵ hi hitaṃ taṃ nimittakaṃ ⁹²⁶
ca sukhaṃ ti. Atha vā viññūnaṃ attanibbisesattā ⁹²⁷ atta-
bhāvapariyāpannattā ca attā nāma dhammo, taṃ kāmenti
icchantīti *attakāmā*.
188, 21 *Usabhaṃ* nāma visati yaṭṭhiyo. ⁹²⁸ *Tāya saññāyāti* tāya
189, 1, 2 pāsāṇasaññāya, ettakaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgatā ti jānantā ⁹²⁹ ti
189, 9, 6 adhippāyo. *So yeva* ⁹³⁰ *nayo* ti *Ayaṃ bhikkhūti* ādiko yo
ṭhāne vutto, so eva ⁹³¹ nisajjāya pi nayo. Pacchato āgac-
chantānaṃ chinnabhattabhāvabhayena pi yonisomanasi-
kāraṃ paribrūheti.

(11) M I 101

⁹¹⁵ DA °tthāna
⁹¹⁶ AK vīthi
⁹¹⁷ BG °poṅkhā
K pokkhānupokhaṃ
⁹¹⁸⁻⁹¹⁹ B^mP anavicchedo
⁹¹⁹ P °yogo
⁹²⁰ BG pavatta
⁹²¹ B^m kāmesu
⁹²² ABGKM omit
⁹²³ ABGKM omit khila
BB^mGP omit baddha

⁹²⁴ ABGKMP omit
⁹²⁵ B^mP add ti
⁹²⁶ A nimittaṇ
⁹²⁷ B^mP omit atta
⁹²⁸ BP saṭṭhiyo
⁹²⁹ ABGKM jānantī
⁹³⁰ AKMP eva
BG es' eva
⁹³¹ BG yeva

Maddantā ti dhaññakaraṇaṭṭhāne sālisis' ādiṃ ⁹³² mad- 189, 17
dantā.

Mahāpadhānaṃ pūjessāmīti amhākaṃ atthāya Lokanā- 190, 4
thena chabbassāni kataṃ dukkharacariyaṃ evāhaṃ yathā-
satti pūjessāmīti. Paṭipattipūjā hi satthupūjā, na āmisa-
pūjā ti. *Thānacaṇkamam evāti* adhiṭṭhātabba-iriyāpatha- 190, 5
vasena ⁹³³ vuttaṃ, na bhojan' ādikālesu avassaṃ ⁹³⁴ kat-
tabba-nisajjāya paṭikkhepavasena. ⁹³⁵

Vithiṃ otarivā ito c' ito n' oloketvā ⁹³⁶ paṭhamam eva
vithiyo sallakkhetabbā ti āha *vithiyo* ⁹³⁷ *sallakkhetvā* ti. 191, 9
Yaṃ sandhāya vuccati "pāsādikena abhikkantenā" ti,
taṃ dassetuṃ *Tattha cāti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Āhāre paṭikkūlasaṇ-* 191, 11, 19
ṇaṃ ⁹³⁸ *upaṭṭhapetvā* ti ādisu yaṃ vattabbaṃ, taṃ parato
āgamiṣṣati. *Aṭṭh' aṅgasamannāgatan* ti 191, 21

"Yāva-d-eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā" ti (m1)

ādinā vutthehi aṭṭhahi aṅgehi samannāgataṃ katvā. *N' eva* 191, 22
davāyāti paṭikkhep' aṅgadassanaṃ.

Paccekabodhiṃ sacchikaroti, yadi upanissayasampanno 192, 4; 191, 29
hotīti sambandho. ⁹³⁹ Evaṃ sabbattha ito paresu pi. Tattha
paccekabodhiyā upanissayasampadā kappānaṃ dve asaṇ-
kheyyāni sataṣaṇṇaṃ ca tajja ⁹⁴⁰ puññaṇaṇasambhāra ⁹⁴¹
sambharaṇaṃ. * Sāvakaḥ bodhiyaṃ ⁹⁴² aggasāvakaṇaṃ
ekaṃ ⁹⁴³ asaṇkheyyaṃ, kappasataṣaṇṇaṃ ca ; mahāsāva-
kānaṃ kappasataṣaṇṇaṃ ⁹⁴⁴ eva tajjasambhārasambha-
raṇaṃ. ⁹⁴⁵ Itaresaṃ atitāsu jātisu vivaṭṭasannissaya-
vasena nibbattitaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ kusalaṃ. *Bāhiyo* 191, 6
Dārucīriyo ti Bāhiyavisaye jātasamvaddhatāya ⁹⁴⁶ Bāhiyo,
dārucīrapariharaṇena ⁹⁴⁷ Dārucīriyo ti ca samaññāto. So hi
āyasmā

(m1) M I 273 ; A II 40 etc.

⁹³² Bm sālisisāni

⁹³³ AK °tabbā-

⁹³⁴ ABGKM avassa

⁹³⁵ AK paṭikkhepana-

M paṭipakkhepana-

⁹³⁶ BmP ca anoloketvā

⁹³⁷ ABGKM omīti

⁹³⁸ BmP paṭikkūla

ABGKM °saññā

⁹³⁹ ABGKM omīti

⁹⁴⁰ BmP tajjā

⁹⁴¹ ABGK puñña-

BmP omīti sambhāra

* ... * P omīti

⁹⁴² Bm °bodhiyā

⁹⁴³ Bm omīti

⁹⁴⁴ Bm omīti kappa

⁹⁴⁵ Bm tajjāpuññaṇaṇasam-

bharaṇaṃ

⁹⁴⁶ BmP sañjātasamvaddha-

⁹⁴⁷ AK °civara-

“Tasmā-t-ihā te Bāhiya evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattaṃ bhavissati, sute . . . mute . . . viññāte viññātamattaṃ bhavissati⁹⁴⁸ . . . Yato kho te Bāhiya diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattaṃ bhavissati, sute, mute, viññāte viññātamattaṃ bhavissati, * tato tvaṃ Bāhiya na tena; yato tvaṃ Bāhiya na tena * tato tvaṃ Bāhiya na tattha; yato tvaṃ Bāhiya na tattha,⁹⁴⁹ tato tvaṃ Bāhiya n' ev' idha na⁹⁵⁰ huraṃ na ubhayaṃ antarena. Es' ev' anto dukkhassā ” ti⁽ⁿ¹⁾

ettikāya⁹⁵¹ desanāya arahattaṃ sacchākāsi.⁹⁵² Evaṃ Sāriputtatther' ādinaṃ mahāpaññatādi-dīpanāni⁹⁵³ suttapadāni vitthārato veditabbāni.

- 192, 18 *Tan* ti asammuyhanaṃ.⁹⁵⁴ *Evan* ti idāni vuccamān'
192, 20 ākārena veditabbam. *Attā abhikkamatīti*⁹⁵⁵ iminā andha-
192, 21 puthujjanassa diṭṭhigāhavasena abhikkame sammuyhanaṃ
dasseti; *Ahaṃ abhikkamāmīti* pana iminā mānagāhavasena.
192, 22 Tad ubhayaṃ pana taṇhāya vinā na hotīti taṇhagāha-
vasena⁹⁵⁶ pi sammuyhanaṃ⁹⁵⁷ dassitam eva hoti. *Tathā*
192, 22 *asammuyhanto* ti vatvā taṃ asammuyhanaṃ yena ghana-
vinibbhogena hoti, taṃ dassento *abhikkamāmīti* ādim āha.
Tattha yasmā vāyodhātuyā anugatā tejodhātu uddhara-
ṇassa paccayo. Uddharaṇagatikā⁹⁵⁸ hi⁹⁵⁹ tejodhātūti.⁹⁶⁰
Uddharaṇe vāyodhātuyā tassā anugatabhāvo, tasmā imā-
saṃ dvinnam ettha sāmattihiyato adhimattatā, itarāsaṃ ca
192, 26 omattatā ti dassento *ek' ekapād' uddharaṇe . . . pe . . . bala-*
vatiyo ti āha. Yasmā pana tejodhātuyā anugatā vāyodhātu
atiharāṇa-vītiharāṇānaṃ paccayo. Tiriyaṅatikāya hi vāyo-
dhātuyā atiharāṇa-vītiharāṇesu sātisayo vyāpāro ti. Tejo-
dhātuyā tassā anugatabhāvo,⁹⁶¹ tasmā imāsaṃ dvinnam
ettha sāmattihiyato adhimattatā, itarāsaṃ ca omattatā ti

(n1) Ud I 10

948 B^m Ud bhavissatīti.
Evan hi te Bāhiya
sikkhitabbaṃ
* . . . * Ud omīti
949 Ud n' ev' attha
950 ABGKM omīti
951 B^m ettakāya
P etthakāya
952 ABGKM sacchikāsi

953 BGM °paññatā ti-
954 ABGKM asamuyhanaṃ
955 BG atikkamatīti
956 BG taṇhāya-
957 BGM sammuyhanā
958 ABGKM uddhaṅgatikā
959 P ti
960 BG omīti ti
961 BG anuggata-

dassento *Tathā atiharana-vītiharanesūti* āha. Sati pi anu- 192, 29
 gamana-anugantabbatāvisese tejodhātu-vāyodhātumat-
 taṃ sandhāya *tathā-saddagahaṇaṃ*. Tattha akkantaṭṭhā- 192, 29
 nato padassa ⁹⁶² ukkhipanaṃ *uddharanaṃ*. *Ṭhitaṭṭhānaṃ* 192, 27
 atikkamitvā purato haraṇaṃ *atiharanaṃ*.⁹⁶³ Khāṇu-ādi- 192, 29
 parihaṇaṃ' atthaṃ, patiṭṭhitapādaghaṭṭhanaprihaṇaṃ' at-
 thaṃ ⁹⁶⁴ vā passena haraṇaṃ *vītiharanaṃ*. Yāva patiṭṭhi- 192, 29
 tapādo, tāva āharaṇaṃ *atiharanaṃ*; tato paraṃ haraṇaṃ 192, 29
vītiharanaṃ ti ayaṃ vā etesaṃ viseso. 192, 29

Yasmā paṭhavīdhātuyā anugatā āpodhātu vossajjane⁹⁶⁵
 paccayo.⁹⁶⁶ Garutarasabhāvē hi āpodhātūti. Vossajjane
 paṭhavīdhātuyā tassā anugatabhāvo, tasmā tāsaṃ dvinnam
 ettha sāmattiyato adhimattatā, itarāsaṃ ca omattatā ti
 dassento āha *Vossajjane . . . pe . . . balavatiyo* ti. Yasmā 192, 29
 pana āpodhātuyā anugatā paṭhavīdhātu sannikkhepa-
 nassa⁹⁶⁷ paccayo, patiṭṭhābhāve⁹⁶⁸ viya patiṭṭhāpane pi
 tassā sātisayakiccattā āpodhātuyā tassā anugatabhāvo,
 tathā ghaṭṭanakiriyāya paṭhavīdhātuyā vasena sanni-
 rumbhanassa⁹⁶⁹ sijjhanato tatthāpi paṭhavīdhātuyā āpo-
 dhātuyā⁹⁷⁰ anugatabhāvo, tasmā vuttaṃ *Tathā sannik-* 192, 31
khepana-sannirumbhanesūti.⁹⁷¹ *Tatthāti* tasmiṃ abhik- 192, 31
 kamane, tasmiṃ⁹⁷² vā vuttesu uddaraṇ' ādisu chasu
 koṭṭhāsesu. *Uddharane* ti uddharaṇakkhaṇe. *Rūpārūpa-* 193, 1
dhammā ti uddharaṇ' ākārena pavattā rūpadhammā, taṃsa-
 mutṭhāpakā⁹⁷³ arūpadhammā ca. *Atiharanaṃ na pāpūnanti* 193, 1
khaṇamattāvaṭṭhānato. *Tattha tatth' evāti* yattha yattha 193, 5
 uppannā, tattha tatth' eva. Na⁹⁷⁴ hi dhammānaṃ des'
 antarasāṅkamaṇaṃ atthi. *Pabba-pabban*^{974a} ti uddharaṇ' 193, 5
 ādi-koṭṭhāse sandhāya vuttaṃ,⁹⁷⁵ taṃ⁹⁷⁵ sabhāgasantati-
 vasena vuttan ti veditabbam. Ati-ittaro⁹⁷⁶ hi rūpadham-

⁹⁶² B^mP pādassa

⁹⁶³ BG *omit*

⁹⁶⁴ ABGKMP °ghaṭṭanā-

⁹⁶⁵ B^mP vossajjanassa

⁹⁶⁶ B paccayo *corrected to*
 thaddhaya

⁹⁶⁷ P sannipakkhepanassa

⁹⁶⁸ AK patiṭṭhābhāvo

⁹⁶⁹ B^mP sannirujjhanassa

⁹⁷⁰ B^mP °dhātu

⁹⁷¹ B^mP °rujjhanesūti

DA sannirumbhanesūti *with* vv.ll.
 sannirumbhesu, sannirujjhanesū

⁹⁷² B^m tesu *with* v.l. tasmiṃ

⁹⁷³ ABGKM °ṭṭhāpaka

⁹⁷⁴ BG *omit*

^{974a} AK pacca paccan

BGP pabban ti

B^m pabbam pabban ti

⁹⁷⁵ B^mP *omit*

⁹⁷⁶ BG ati-ittaro

193, 6
193, 10

mānam pi pavattikkhaṇo, gamanass' ādinam, devaput-
tānam hetthūpariyena⁹⁷⁷ paṭimukhaṃ dhāvantaṇaṃ sirasi
pāde ca baddhakhuradhārā⁹⁷⁸ samāgamato pi sīghatarā.
Yathā tilānaṃ bhajjiyamānānaṃ taṭataṭāyanena⁹⁷⁹ bhedo
lakkhīyati, evaṃ saṅkhatadhammānaṃ uppādenāti dassan'
atthaṃ *taṭataṭāyanta* ti vuttaṃ. Uppannā hi ekantato bhij-
jantīti. *Saddhiṃ rūpenāti* idaṃ tassa tassa cittassa nirodhena
saddhiṃ nirujjhanakarūpadhammavasena⁹⁸⁰ vuttaṃ yaṃ⁹⁸¹
tato sattarasamacittassa uppādakkaṇe uppannaṃ. Añ-
ñathā yadi rūpārūpadhammā samānakkaṇaṃ siyūṃ,

“ Rūpaṃ garupariṇāmaṃ⁹⁸² dandhanirodhan ” ti (o1)

ādivacanehi virodho siyā, tathā

“ Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekadhammam pi saman-
passāmi, yaṃ⁹⁸³ evaṃ lahuparivattaṃ yatha-y-idaṃ
bhikkhave⁹⁸⁴ cittaṃ ” ti (p1)

evaṃ ādipāliya. Cittacetasikā hi s' ārammaṇasabhāvā yathā-
balaṃ attano ārammaṇapaccayabhūtaṃ atthaṃ vibhāvento
eva uppajjantīti; tesaṃ taṃ-sabhāvanipphatti-anantaraṃ
nirodho. Rūpadhammā pana ārammaṇā⁹⁸⁵ pakāsetabbā,
evaṃ⁹⁸⁶ tesaṃ pakāsetabbabhāvanipphatti⁹⁸⁷ soḷasahi cit-
tehi pi hotīti taṅkhaṇ' āyukatā tesaṃ icchitā; ⁹⁸⁸ lahuviñ-
ñānavisayasaṅgatimattappaccayatāya⁹⁸⁹ tiṇṇaṃ khandhā-
naṃ, visayasaṅgatimattatāya ca viññāṇassa lahuparivattitā,
dandhamahābhūtappaccayatāya rūpadhammānaṃ dandha-
parivattitā. Nānādhātuyā yathābhūtaññaṃ kho pana
Tathāgatass' eva, tena ca purejātapaccayo rūpadhammo va
vutto; pacchājātapaccayo catasso⁹⁹⁰ cāti⁹⁹¹ rūpārūpa-
dhammānaṃ samānakkaṇatā⁹⁹² na yujjat' eva. Tasmā
vuttanayen' ev' ettha attho veditabbo.

(o1) VbhA 25

(p1) A I 10

⁹⁷⁷ AGKM hetthūpariyena
B hetthūpapariyayena
⁹⁷⁸ AB^mKP bandha-
⁹⁷⁹ B^m paṭapaṭā- for
taṭataṭā- always
⁹⁸⁰ B^mP °dhammānaṃ
⁹⁸¹ AK add taṃ
⁹⁸² AK garupariṇāmaṃ
⁹⁸³ ABGKMP omit
⁹⁸⁴ B^m & Aṅguttara omit

⁹⁸⁵ AB^mKP anārammaṇā
⁹⁸⁶ B^mP evaṃ
⁹⁸⁷ ABK °tabbā-; G °tabbaṃ-
⁹⁸⁸ ABGKM add ti
⁹⁸⁹ BGM °saṅgata-
⁹⁹⁰ AK catasse; B^m ca
⁹⁹¹ B^mP tath' evāti
⁹⁹² A samaṇa-
B samānakattā
G samānakhattā

Aññaṃ uppajjate cittaṃ, aññaṃ cittaṃ nirujjhatīti yaṃ 193, 11
 purim' uppannaṃ cittaṃ, taṃ aññaṃ⁹⁹³ taṃ pana⁹⁹⁴ niruj-
 jhantaṃ aparassa anantar' ādi-paccayabhāven' eva nirujjha-
 tīti tathāladhappaccayaṃ *aññaṃ uppajjate cittaṃ*. Yadi 193, 11
 evaṃ tesam antaro⁹⁹⁵ labbheyyāti? No ti āha *avīcim anu-* 193, 12
*sambandho*⁹⁹⁶ ti. Yathā vici⁹⁹⁷ antaro na labbhati, tad ev'
 etan ti avisesavidū maññanti. Evaṃ anu anu sambandho⁹⁹⁸
 cittasantāno rūpasantāno ca *nadīsoto 'va* nadiyaṃ udakappa- 193, 12
 vāho viya *vattati*. 193, 12

Abhimukhaṃ lokitaṃ ālokitaṃ ti āha *purato pekkhanan* ti. 193, 17
 Yasmā yaṃ-disābhimukho gacchati, tiṭṭhati, nisīdati vā,
 tad-abhimukhaṃ pekkhanaṃ ālokitaṃ; tasmā tad anugata-
 disālokanam¹ vilokitaṃ ti āha *vilokitaṃ nāma anudisā-* 193, 18
pekkhanan ti. Sammajjanaparibhaṇḍ' ādikaraṇe olokitaṃ
 ullokaharaṇ' ādisu ullokitassa, pacchato āgacchanakaparis-
 sayaparivajjan' ādisu² apalokitassa³ siyā sambhavo ti āha
*iminā vā*⁴ *mukhena sabbāni pi tāni gahitān' evāti*. *Kāya-* 193, 21, 24
*sakkhin*⁵ ti⁶ kāyena sacchikatavantaṃ, paccakkhakarāṇaṃ⁷
 ti attho. So hi āyasmā vipassanākāle "Yam evāhaṃ indri-
 yesu aguttadvārataṃ nissāya sāsane anabhirati-ādi-vippa-
 kāraṃ patto, tam eva suṭṭhu niggahessāmī" ti ussāhajāto
 balavahir' ottappo tattha⁸ ca⁸ katādhikārattā indriyasam-
 vare ukkaṃsapāramippatto. Ten' eva naṃ Satthā

"Etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
 indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ, yad idaṃ Nando" ti (q1)

etad agge ṭhapesi. *Sāttakata ca sappāyatā ca veditabbā* 194, 6
 ālokitavilokitassāti ānetvā sambandho.

Tasmā ti kammaṭṭhānāvijahanass' eva gocarasampajañña- 194, 9
 bhāvato ti vuttam ev' atthaṃ hetubhāvena paccāmasati.

(q1) A I 25

⁹⁹³ ABGKM aññaṃamañña

⁹⁹⁴ BG omit

⁹⁹⁵ AK antarā

⁹⁹⁶ B^m anuppabandho

P anupabandho

DA anusambaddho

⁹⁹⁷ AKM vīti

⁹⁹⁸ B^mP pabandho

¹ B^mP anugatavidisā-

² B^m āgacchantaparissayassa-

P āgacchantaparissāya-

³ BG °tassā va; AKM add va

⁴ BG va

⁵ AK °saṅkhitti

⁶ AK omit

⁷ AK °kāraṇaṃ; B^mP °kāraṇaṃ

G paccakkhakarāṇaṃ

⁸ AK tatth' eva

- 194, 10 *Attano kammaṭṭhānavasen' eva ālokanavilokanam katabbam,*
khandh' ādikammaṭṭhānikānam⁹ añño upāyo na gavesi-
tabbo ti adhippāyo. Yasmā ālokit' ādisamañña¹⁰ pi dham-
mamattass' eva pavattiviseso, tasmā yathāvato¹¹ jānanam¹²
194, 12 asammohasampajāññan ti dassetuṃ *Abbhantare* ti ādi vut-
194, 15 tam. *Cittakiriya-vāyodhātuvipphāravasenāti* kiriyaamayacitta-
samuṭṭhānāya vāyodhātuyā calan' ākārappavattivāsena.¹³
194, 16 *Adho sīdatīti* adho gacchati. *Uddham laṅghetīti* laṅghentam¹⁴
viya upari gacchati.
194, 24 *Āṅgakkiccam* * *sādhayamānan* ti yathābhūtam¹⁵ aṅga-
195, 2 kiccam * *nippādentam*¹⁶ sarīram¹⁷ hutvā ti attho. *Paṭha-*
*majavane pi . . . pe . . . na hotīti*¹⁸ idam pañcadvāraviññā-
ṇavithiyam¹⁹ "itthī puriso" ti rajjan' ādinam abhāvam
sandhāya vuttam. Tattha hi āvajjana²⁰-votthapanānam²¹
ayoniso āvajjana-votthapanavasena²² itthe itthirūp' ādimhi
lobhattam²³ anitthe ca paṭighattam²⁴ uppajjati. Manod-
vāre pana "itthī puriso" ti rajjan' ādi hoti. Tassa pañcad-
vārajavanam²⁵ mūlam, yathāvuttam vā sabbam bhav'
aṅg' ādi. Evam manodvārajavanassa mūlavasena mūla-
pariññā vuttā. Āgantuka-tāvakālikatā²⁶ pana pañcadvāra-
javanass' eva apubbabhāvavasena, ittarabhāvavasena ca
195, 5 vuttā. *Heṭṭh' uppariyavasena bhijjivā*²⁷ *patitesūti* heṭṭhi-
massa uparimassa ca aparāparam bhaṅgappattim āha.
195, 11, 13 *Tan* ti javanam, tassa ayuttan ti sambandho. *Āgantuko*²⁸
abbhāgato.
195, 29 *Udayavayaparicchinno* tāvatako kālo etesan ti *tāva-*
*kālikā*²⁹ ti.
195, 32 *Etam*³⁰ asammohasampajāññam. *Samavāye*³¹ ti sāmaga-

⁹ B^mP °kammaṭṭhānā¹⁰ BG °sāmañña¹¹ B^mP yāthā-¹² B^mP pajānanam¹³ ABGKM vicalan'-¹⁴ B^m laṅgham; G langhantam

P laṅghim

* . . . * A omits

¹⁵ B^m padhānabhūta

P paṭṭhānabhūta

¹⁶ BG nippadentam¹⁷ B^mP omit¹⁸ ABGKM omit ti¹⁹ B^mP °dvāravithiyam²⁰ P āvajjanānam²¹ AK votthavananamB^mP votthabbanānam

BG votthavanasenam

²² BG °votthavana-B^mP °votthabbana-²³ B^mP lobhamattam²⁴ ABB^mGP paṭighamattam²⁵ BG °javana²⁶ ABGKM °tam²⁷ AK bhajjivā

M bhiñjivā

²⁸ G āgantukena²⁹ B^m °kālikāni³⁰ ABGKM evam³¹ BG samavāse

giyaṃ.³² *Tatthāti* pañcakkhandhavasena ālokanavilokane³³ 196, 3
 paññāyamāne tabbinimutto *ko eko āloketi ko viloketi?* 196, 3
Upanissaya paccayo ti idaṃ suttantanayena pariyāyato 196, 15
 vuttaṃ. *Sahajātapaccayo* ti nidassanamattam etaṃ, añña- 196, 16
 mañña-sampayutta-atthi-avigatappaccayānam³⁴ pi labbhā-
 nato.

Kāle ti³⁵ sammiñjetuṃ³⁶ yuttakāle sammiñjentassa.³⁷ 196, 27
*Tathā kāle*³⁸ *pasārentassāti*³⁹ etthāpi. 196, 28

Maṇisappo nāma ekā sappajātīti vadanti. 197, 11

*Lālanan*⁴⁰ ti kampanaṃ, līlākaraṇaṃ⁴¹ vā. 197, 30

Unhapakatiko pariāhabahulakāyo. Silassa⁴² vidūsanena 198, 7
 ahit' āvahattā⁴³ *micchājīvasena uppannaṃ asappāyaṃ*. 198, 13

Cīvaram pi acetanan ti ādinā cīvarassa viya kāyo pi acetano 198, 21
 ti kāyassa attasuññatāvibhāvanena *Abbhantare* ti ādinā 198, 19
 vuttam ev' atthaṃ paridīpento itarītarasantosassa kāraṇaṃ
 dasseti, ten' āha *Tasmā* ti ādi. 198, 25

Catupañcagaṇṭhikāhato ti āhatacatupañcagaṇṭhiko,⁴⁴ catu- 199, 9
 pañcagaṇṭhikāhi vā hatasobho.⁴⁵

Aṭṭhavidho pi attho ti aṭṭhavidho pi payojanaviseso, so 200, 10
 pana⁴⁶ Mahāsīvattheravādavasena

“Imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā” ti (r1)

ādinā nayena vutto daṭṭhabbo. Imasmiṃ pakkhe “*N' eva* 200, 9
davāyā” ti (r1) *ādinā nayanāti* pana paṭikkhep' aṅgadassana-
 mukhena desanāya āgatattā vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Paṭhavisandhārakajalassa taṃ-sandhāraka-vāyunā viya
 paribhuttassa āhārassa vāyodhātuyā⁴⁷ 'va āsaye⁴⁸ avaṭ-
 ṭhānan ti āha *Vāyodhātuvasen' eva tiṭṭhatīti*. *Atiharatīti* yāva 201, 3, 8
 mukhā abhiharati. *Vītiharatīti* tato kucchiyaṃ vītimissaṃ⁴⁹ 201, 8

(r1) M I 10, 273; II 138 etc.

³² BG gāmaggi-

³³ AGKM ālokane

B ālokene

³⁴ B^mP °avigat' ādipaccayānaṃ

³⁵ B^mP omit

³⁶ B^m samañchitūṃ

P samañjitūṃ

³⁷ B^mP samañchantassa

³⁸ B^mP omit

³⁹ AK paccārentassāti

⁴⁰ BG lālan

B^mP lālanan

⁴¹ B^m līlā-

⁴² B^mP sīla

⁴³ BG °āvahantā

⁴⁴ ABGKMP āha catupañca-

⁴⁵ B^m āhato tathā

For hatasodho?

⁴⁶ B^mP omit so pana

⁴⁷ ABGKM °dhātunā

⁴⁸ ABGK āsayo

⁴⁹ B^mP vimissaṃ

- karonto harati.⁵⁰ *Atiharatīti* vā mukhadvāraṃ atikkā-
mento⁵¹ harati. *Vitiharatīti* kucchigataṃ⁵² passato harati.
201, 9 *Parivattatīti* aparāparaṃ cāreti.⁵³ Ettha ca āhārassa dhā-
raṇa-parivattana-sañcuṇṇana-visosanāni⁵⁴ paṭhavidhātusa-
hitā eva vāyodhātu karoti,⁵⁵ na kevalā ti tāni⁵⁶ paṭha-
vidhātuyā pi⁵⁷ kiccabhāvena vuttāni. *Allattañ ca anupāle-*
201, 11 *tīti*⁵⁸ yathā vāyodhātu-ādihi⁵⁹ visosanaṃ⁶⁰ na hoti, tathā⁶¹
201, 11 anu-anupāleti.⁶² *Tejodhātūti* gahaṇisaṅkhātā tejodhātu.
201, 11, 12 Sā⁶³ hi *antopaviṭṭhaṃ* āhāraṃ *paripāceti*. *Añjaso hotīti*
āhārassa pavesan' ādinaṃ maggo hoti. Ābhuñjatīti⁶⁴ pari-
yesanavasena, ajjhoharaṇa-jinṇājinṇatādipaṭisamvedanava-
sena⁶⁵ ca āvajjeti, vijānātīti attho. Taṃ-taṃvijānanassa⁶⁶
201, 13 paccayabhūto⁶⁷ hi payogo, *sammāpayogo*⁶⁸ ti⁶⁹ vutto.
Yena hi payogena pariyesan' ādi nipphajjati, so tabbisaya-
vijānanam pi nipphādeti nāma tad avinābhāvato.⁶⁹ Atha vā
201, 13 *sammāpayogaṃ* sammāpaṭipattim *anvāya* āgama *ābhuñjati*
samannāharati. Ābhogapubbako hi⁷⁰ sabbo viññānavyāpāro
ti tathā vuttaṃ.
201, 16 *Gamanato* ti bhikkhācārasena⁷¹ gocaragāmaṃ uddissa
201, 16 gamanato. *Pariyesanato* ti gocaragāme bhikkh' atthaṃ⁷²
201, 16 āhiṇḍanato. *Paribhogato* ti āhārassa paribhuñjanato. *Āsa-*
yato ti pitt' ādi-āsayato. Āsayati⁷³ ettha ekajjhaṃ pavat-
tamaṇo⁷⁴ pi kammaphalavavattitho⁷⁵ hutvā mariyādā-
vasena⁷⁶ aññamaññaṃ asaṅkarato sayati tiṭṭhati pavatta-
tīti *āsayo*. Āmāsayaṃ upari tiṭṭhanako pitt' ādiko. Mari-
yād' attho hi ayam⁷⁷ ā-kāro.⁷⁸ Nidhānan⁷⁷ ti yathābhutto⁷⁸

⁵⁰ AKM haranti
⁵¹ AK atikkamento
⁵² AKM kucchim-
⁵³ BG vāreti
⁵⁴ ABGKMP °visesanāni
⁵⁵ AK taroti
⁵⁶ P *add*s pana
⁵⁷ ABGKM *omit*
⁵⁸ AK anupālentīti
⁵⁹ B^mP *add* aññehi
⁶⁰ AK visesataṃ
⁶¹ B^m *add*s allattañ ca
⁶² B^mP anupāleti
⁶³ ABGKM yā
⁶⁴ B^mP ābhuñjatīti
⁶⁵ ABGKM °ādisamvedana-

⁶⁶ BG taṃvijānassa
P taṃ *once only*
⁶⁷ B^mP *add* yeva
⁶⁸ AK sammāpadho hoti
⁶⁹ B iminā-; G aminā-
⁷⁰ BG ti
⁷¹ AK bhikkāpara-
⁷² BGK bhikkhattaṃ
M bhikkhantaṃ
⁷³⁻⁷⁴ ABGKM ettha ca māno
⁷⁵ ABGKM kammabala-
⁷⁶ B^mP mariyāda-
⁷⁶⁻⁷⁷ A ādhamakaro
K adhamakāro
⁷⁷ AK nidaya
BGM nicayā
⁷⁸ BG tathā-

āhāro ⁷⁹ nicito ⁸⁰ hutvā ⁸¹ tiṭṭhati ⁸¹ etthāti nidhānaṃ, āmāsayo. Tato *nidhānato*. *Aparipakkato* ti gahaṇisaṅkhātena ^{201, 16, 17} kammajatejena avipakkato. *Paripakkato* ti yathābhut-^{201, 17} tassa ⁸² āhārassa vipakkabhāvato. *Phalato* ti nipphattito. ^{201, 17} *Nissandato* ⁸³ ti ito c' ito vissandanato. ⁸⁴ *Sammakkhaṇato* ⁸⁵ ^{201, 17} ti sabbaso ⁸⁶ makkhaṇato. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vitthāro pana Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇanāya gahetabbo.

Sarīrato sedā muccantīti vegasandhāraṇena uppannapari-^{201, 23} ḷhato sarīrato sedā muccanti. *Aññe ca rogā sūla-bhagandar'* ^{201, 25} ādayo. ⁸⁷

Aṭṭhāne ⁸⁸ ti manussāmanussapariggahite ayutte ⁸⁹ ^{201, 28} ṭhāne ⁸⁹ khetta-dev' āyatan' ādike. Kuddhā hi amanussā, manussā pi vā jīvitakkhayaṃ pāpenti.

Nissatṭh' attā *n' eva attano*, ⁹⁰ kassaci anissajitattā ⁹¹ ^{202, 6} jīgucchaniyattā ca *na parassa*. *Tumbato* ⁹² ti veḷu-nāḷi-ādi-^{202, 7, 9} udakabhājanato. *Tan* ti chaḍḍita-udakaṃ. ^{202, 9}

Addhāna-iriyāpathā ti ⁹³ cirappavattikā ⁹⁴ dīghakālikā iri-^{202, 17} yāpathā. *Majjhimā* bhikkhācaraṇ' ādivasena pavattā. ^{202, 18} *Cuṇṇika-iriyāpathā* ⁹⁵ vihāre, aññatthā pi ito c' ito ⁹⁶ pari-^{202, 19} vattan' ādivasena pavattā ti vadanti. *Gate ti gamane* ti ^{202, 12} pubbe abhikkamapaṭikkama-gahaṇena gamanena ⁹⁷ pi pu-
rato pacchato ca kāyassa abhiharaṇaṃ vuttan ti idha
gamanam eva gahitan ti keci.

Yasmā Mahāsīvattheravāde anantare ⁹⁸ iriyāpathe pavat-
tarūpārūpadhammānaṃ ⁹⁹ tattha tatth' eva nirodhadas-
sanavasena sampajānakāritā gahitā ti, taṃ sampajāññaṃ ¹⁰⁰
vipassanācāravasena ¹⁰¹ veditabbaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ *Ta-y-* ^{203, 20}
idaṃ ¹⁰² *Mahāsīvattherena vuttaṃ asammohadhuraṃ Mahā-*
satīpaṭṭhānasutte adhippetan ti. *Imasmiṃ pana Sāmaññaphale* ^{203, 22}

⁷⁹ ABGKM āhārā

⁸⁰ AK nicite; BG nivitā

M nicitā

⁸¹ ABGKM *omit*

⁸² P °vuttassa

⁸³ ABGKM nissandanato

⁸⁴ B^mP ca nissandanato

⁸⁵ AK sammakkhaṇa

⁸⁶ AK bbaso; BGM so

⁸⁷ B^mP kaṇṇasūla-

⁸⁸ BG addhāne

⁸⁹ B^mP ayuttatṭhāne

⁹⁰ DA *omits*, but B^m v.l. *gives*.

⁹¹ B^m anissajji-

⁹² B^m udakatumbato

⁹³ B^mP *omit*

⁹⁴ B^mP ciratarappa-

⁹⁵ B^m cuṇṇiya-; DA cuṇṇiyā

⁹⁶ B^mP *add* ca

⁹⁷ ABGKM gamane

⁹⁸ B^mP *repeat*

⁹⁹ ABGKM °rūpadhammānaṃ

¹⁰⁰ B^mP sampajāñña

¹⁰¹ BG °vāravasena

¹⁰² So all MSS. DA Tad idaṃ *with*

B^m v.l. *tayidaṃ*

203, 25 *sabbam pi calubbidham sampajaññaṃ labbhati* yāva-d-eva
sāmaññaphalavisesadassanaparattā imissā desanāya. *Sati-*
sampayuttass' evāti idam yathā sampajaññaṃ kiccato
padhānatā gahitā,¹⁰³ evaṃ satiyā pīti dassan' atthaṃ vut-
taṃ. Na satiyā sabbhāvamattadassan' atthaṃ.¹⁰⁴ Na hi
kadāci satirahitā ñāṇappavatti atthi.

203, 27 *Etassa hi padassa ayaṃ vitthāro* ti iminā satiyā ñāṇena
203, 29 samadhurataṃ yeva vibhāveti. *Etāni padānīti* abhik-
kante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hotīti
203, 30 ādīni padāni. *Vibhattān' evāti* visuṃ katvā vibhattāni
yeva ; iminā pi sampajaññaṃ viya satiyā p' ettha padhāna-
taṃ evaṃ¹⁰⁵ vibhāveti.

Evaṃ¹⁰⁶ majjhimbhāṇakā pana bhaṇanti : — Eko bhik-
khu gacchanto aññaṃ cintento aññaṃ vitakkento gacchati ;
eko kammaṭṭhānaṃ avissajjetvā va gacchati. Tathā eko
tiṭṭhanto . . . pe . . . nisīdanto . . . pe . . . sayanto aññaṃ
cintento aññaṃ vitakkento sayati ; eko kammaṭṭhānaṃ
avissajjetvā va sayati. Ettakena pana na¹⁰⁷ pākaṭaṃ hotīti
caṅkamanena dipenti. Yo hi bhikkhu caṅkamanam¹⁰⁸
otaritvā caṅkamanakoṭiyam ṭhito¹⁰⁹ parigaṇhanti¹¹⁰ “ Pāci-
nacaṅkamanakoṭiyam¹¹¹ pavattā rūpārūpadhammā pacchi-
macaṅkamanakoṭim appatvā etth' eva niruddhā. Pacchi-
macaṅkamanakoṭiyam¹¹¹ pavattā pi pācīnacaṅkama-
koṭim appatvā etth' eva niruddhā. Caṅkamanamajjhe
pavattā ubho koṭiyo appatvā etth' eva niruddhā. Caṅka-
mane pavattā rūpārūpadhammā ṭhānaṃ appatvā etth' eva
niruddhā. Ṭhāne pavattā nisajjam¹¹² * appatvā etth' eva
niruddhā.* Nisajjāya pavattā sayanaṃ appatvā va¹¹³ etth'
eva niruddhā ” ti evaṃ parigaṇhanto parigaṇhanto yeva
bhav' aṅgaṃ otarati. Uṭṭhahanto kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā
va uṭṭhahati. Ayaṃ bhikkhu gat' ādisu sampajānakārī nāma

103 ABGKM omit

104 AK sabbāva-
BG pabbāva-
P sabbāva-
P add's vuttaṃ

105 B^mP eva

106 AB^mKMP omit

107 ABGKM omit

108 B^mP caṅkamaṃ

109 AK ṭhipato (!)

110 AK °gaṇhanti

B^m parigaṇhāti

111-112 AK repeat

113 AKMP nissajjam

* . . . * ABGKM omit

114 B^mP omit

hotīti eva¹¹⁴ pana¹¹⁵ soṭṭe¹¹⁶ kammaṭṭhānaṃ avibhūtaṃ hoti; tasmā yo¹¹⁷ bhikkhu yāva sakkoti, tāva caṅkamtivā ṭhatvā nisīditvā sayamāno evaṃ pariggahetvā sayati:

“ Kāyo acetano, mañco acetano, kāyo na jānāti: Ahaṃ mañce sayito ti. Mañco na jānāti: Mayi kāyo sayito ti. Acetano kāyo acetane mañce sayito ” ti ⁽¹¹⁾

evaṃ parigaṇhanto eva cittaṃ bhav' aṅge otāreti. Pabujjanto kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā va pabujjhati. Ayaṃ soṭṭe¹¹⁸ sampajānakārī nāma hoti. Kāy' ādikiriyānibbattanena tammayattā āvajjanakiriyāya¹¹⁹ samuṭṭhitattā ca javanaṃ sabbam pi vā chadvārappavattaṃ¹²⁰ nāma. Tasmim sati jāgaritaṃ nāma hotīti parigaṇhanto jāgarite sampajānakārī nāma. Api ca rattiṃ divaṃ cha koṭṭhāse katvā pañca koṭṭhāse jagganto pi¹²¹ jāgarite sampajānakārī nāma hoti. Vimutt' āyatanaśisena dhammaṃ desento pi battiṃsati racchānakathaṃ¹²² pahāya dasakathāvatthunissita-sappāyakathā¹²³ kathento pi bhāsita sampajānakārī nāma. Atṭhatiṃsāya ārammaṇesu cittaruciyaṃ manasikāraṃ pavattento pi dutiyaṃ¹²⁴ jhānaṃ samāpanno pi tuṇḥibhāve¹²⁵ sampajānakārī nāma. Dutiyaṃ hi jhānaṃ vacisaṅkhāravirahato¹²⁶ visesato¹²⁷ tuṇḥibhāvo nāma. *Evaṃ* ^{203, 31} ti vuttappakārena, sattaṃ pi ṭhānesu catudhā ti attho.

66. Yassa santosassa attani¹²⁸ atthitāya bhikkhu santuṭṭho ti vuccati, taṃ dassento *itarītarapaccayasantosena* ^{204, 4} ¹²⁹ *samannāgato* ti āha.¹²⁹ Cīvar' ādi¹³⁰ yattha katthaci

(11) VbhA 364

- | | |
|--|---|
| ¹¹⁴ A eva | ¹²² AK batatathāya |
| ¹¹⁵ B ^m P pi na | B bakathāya |
| ¹¹⁸ A so tato na | B ^m P battiṃsa- |
| BG so tena | G bhavakathaṃ ya |
| MK sottena | M °kathāya |
| For sutte ? | ¹²³ B ^m P °kathaṃ |
| ¹¹⁷ B ^m P <i>omit</i> | ¹²⁴ A duvidhaṃ |
| ¹¹⁸ A so tato | ¹²⁵ BG °bhāvena |
| BG so tena | ¹²⁶ AKGM °saṅkhāsesato |
| ¹¹⁹ B ^m °kiriya | B °saṅkhāye sato |
| P °kiriya | ¹²⁷ ABGKM <i>omit</i> |
| ¹²⁰ AK °dvārappavattayapavattan | ¹²⁸ P sattani |
| B ^m P <i>add</i> kiriyaṃapavattaṃ | ¹²⁹⁻¹³⁰ AK samannāgarādi |
| ¹²¹ BG ti | BG di <i>for</i> ti |
| | M ādi <i>for</i> āha |
| | ¹³⁰ ABGKM <i>omit</i> |

- 204, 4 kappiye ¹³¹ paccaye santussanena samaṅgībhūto ti attho. Atha vā *itarāṃ* vuccati ¹³² hīnaṃ paṇītato aññattā, tathā paṇītaṃ pi ¹³³ itarāṃ hīnato aññattā. Apekkhāsiddhā hi itaratā ¹³⁴ ti. Iti yena dhammena hīnena vā paṇītena vā cīvar' ādipaccayena ¹³⁵ santussati, ¹³⁶ so tathā pavatto alobho *itaritarapaccayasantoso*, tena *samannāgato*. Yathālābhaṃ attano ¹³⁷ lābhānurūpasantoso ¹³⁸ *yathālābhasantoso*. Sesa- padadvaye pi es' eva nayo. Labbhatīti vā lābho, yo yo lābho yathālābhaṃ, tena santoso yathālābhasantoso. ¹³⁹ *Balan* ¹⁴⁰ ti ¹⁴⁰ kāyabalaṃ. *Sāruppan* ti bhikkhuno ¹⁴¹ anucchavikatā yathāladdhato aññassa apatthanā nāma siyā app' icchatāya pi pavatti-ākāro ti tato ¹⁴² vinivaṭṭitam ¹⁴³ eva santosassa sarūpaṃ ¹⁴⁴ dassento ¹⁴⁵ *labhanto pi na gaṇhātīti* āha. *Taṃ parivattetvā* ¹⁴⁶ ti pakatidubbal' ādīnaṃ garucivaraṃ na phāsubhāv' āvahaṃ, sarīrakhed' āvahaṃ ca hotīti payo- janavasena, na ¹⁴⁷ atricchatādivasena taṃ parivattetvā. Lahukacivaraparibhogo ¹⁴⁸ santosavirodhīti tad ¹⁴⁹ abhā- vato ¹⁴⁹ āha *lahukena yāpento pi santuṭṭho va hotīti*. Mahag- ghaṃ cīvaraṃ bahūni vā cīvarāni labhitvā tāni vissajjetvā tad aññassa gahaṇaṃ yathāsāruppanaye tīhittattā na san- tosavirodhīti āha *iesam . . . pe . . . dhārento pi santuṭṭho va hotīti*. Evaṃ sesapaccayesu ¹⁵⁰ pi yathābala-yathāsā- ruppaniddhesesu ¹⁵¹ apisaddagahaṇe adhippāyo veditabbo.
- 205, 33 *Muttaharīṭakan* ¹⁵² ti gomuttaparibhāvitam, pūtibhāvena
206, 3 vā chaḍḍitam harīṭakaṃ. *Buddh' ādīhi vaṇṇitan* ti

“Pūtimuttābhesajjaṃ nissāya pabbajjā ” ti (u1)

ādīnā Sammāsambuddh' ādīhi pasatthaṃ. App' icchatā-

(u1) Vin I 58

- ¹³¹ B^mP omit
¹³² AK add ti
¹³³ B^mP omit
¹³⁴ AP itarathā
BG itaretā
¹³⁵ BGM °paccaye
¹³⁶ ABGKM omit
¹³⁷ AK attato
¹³⁸ B^mP °rūpaṃ-
¹³⁹ AK °lābhasalanti
B °lābhalabhanti
G °lābhalanti
¹⁴⁰ ABGK omit

- ¹⁴¹ B^mP pakatidubbal' ādīnaṃ for
bhikkhuno
¹⁴² ABGKM omit
¹⁴³ B^mP vinivattitam
¹⁴⁴ AK sasarūpa
¹⁴⁵ BG add pi
¹⁴⁶ DA parivattetā
¹⁴⁷ ABGKM omit
¹⁴⁸ B^mP add na
¹⁴⁹ B^mP omit
¹⁵⁰ B^mP °paccaye
¹⁵¹ ABGKM °niddese
¹⁵² P gomutta-

santutṭhīsu bhikkhu niyojento *paramasantutṭho va hoti* 206, 5
paramena ukkaṃsagatena santosena samannāgatattā.

Kāyaṃ pariharanti posentīti *kāyaparihāriyā*, tathā *kuc-* 206, 13
chiparihāriyā veditabbā. Kucchiparihāriyatā ca ajjhohara-
ṇena sarīratṭhitiyā¹⁵³ upakāraṇatāvasena *icchitā ti bahid-
dhā ca¹⁵⁴ kāyassa upakāraṇatāvasena *kāyaparihārikatā
daṭṭhabbā. *Parikkhāramattā* ti parikkhārapamāṇaṃ.¹⁵⁵ 206, 32

Tatr' aṭṭhakapaccattharaṇaṃ ti attanā anadhiṭṭhahitvā 207, 1
tattḥ' eva tiṭṭhanakapaccattharaṇaṃ. Paccattharaṇ' ādīnaṃ
c' ettha navam' ādibhāvo yathāvuttapaṭipāṭiyā daṭṭhabbo,
na tesam tathā¹⁵⁶ paṭiniyatabhāvato. Kasmā? Tathānava-
dhāraṇato.¹⁵⁷ Dupposabhāvena mahāgajā viyāti *mahā-* 207, 7
gajā.¹⁵⁸ Yadi itare pi app' icchatādisabhāvā¹⁵⁹ kiṃ tesam
pi vasena ayaṃ desanā icchitā ti? No ti āha *Bhagavā paṇāti* 207, 8
ādi. Kāyaparihāro¹⁶⁰ payojanaṃ etenāti kāyaparihārikaṃ,
ten' āha *kāyapariharaṇamattakenāti*. 207, 16

Catusu¹⁶¹ disāsu sukhavihāratāya sukhavihāratṭhāna-
bhūtā catasso disā etassāti catuddiso, catuddiso eva *cātud-* 207, 26
diso. Tāsu eva katthaci satte¹⁶² vā saṅkāre vā bhayena na
paṭihanati,¹⁶³ sayam vā tena na¹⁶⁴ paṭihaññatīti¹⁶⁵ *appa-* 207, 26
ṭiggho. *Santussamāno itarītareṇāti* uccāvacena¹⁶⁶ paccayena 207, 27
sakena santena samam eva ca tussanako.¹⁶⁷ Paricca¹⁶⁸
sayanti,¹⁶⁸ kāyacittāni parisahanti¹⁶⁹ vā¹⁷⁰ abhibhavantīti
parissayā. Sihavyaggh' ādayo, kāmacchand' ādayo ca, te 207, 28
parissaye adhvāsanaṃ kantiyā¹⁷¹ viriy' ādīhi¹⁷² ca sahitā
khaṇṭā, abhibhavitā ca. Thaddhabhāvakara-bhayābhāvena
achambhī. *Eko care* ti ekāki hutvā caritum sakkuṇeyya. 207, 28
*Khaggavisāṇakappo*¹⁷³ ti¹⁷⁴ tāya eva ekavihāritāya khagga- 207, 29
migasiṅgasamo.

¹⁵³ BmP sarīrassa-

*... * P omits

¹⁵⁴ Bm va

¹⁵⁵ BmP parikkhāraggahaṇaṃ

¹⁵⁶ BG omit

¹⁵⁷ BmP tathā na dhāraṇato

¹⁵⁸ DA mahābhārā with

v.l. mahāgajā

¹⁵⁹ ABGKM 'icchādi-

¹⁶⁰ ABGKM add va

¹⁶¹ ABGKM catu

¹⁶² BGM sato

¹⁶³ ABGKM 'haññati

¹⁶⁴ ABGKM omit

¹⁶⁵ ABGKM 'haññāpetīti

¹⁶⁶ K uvacena

¹⁶⁷ BGM tussanaṃ ko

¹⁶⁸⁻¹⁶⁹ AK pariccassa santi

BGM parissayan ti

¹⁶⁹ BmP 'sayanti

¹⁷⁰ BmP omit

¹⁷¹ AKM adhvāsanaṃ-

BG 'khanti-

¹⁷² BmP vinay' ādīhi

¹⁷³ ABGKM 'kappa

¹⁷⁴ ABGKM omit

- 208, 2 Asañjāta-vātābhaghātehi ¹⁷⁵ siyā sakuno apakkhako ti
 208, 16 *pakkhī sakuno* ti visesetvā vutto.
67. *Vattabbataṃ āpajjati*: Asukassa bhikkhuno araṇṇe
 tiracchānagatānaṃ viya, vanacarakānaṃ viya ca nivāsa-
 mattam eva, na pana araṇṇavāsānucchavikā kāci sammā-
 paṭipattīti apavādasena vattabbataṃ; araṇṇakehi ¹⁷⁶ vā
 tiracchānagatehi, vanacaravisabhāgajanehi vā vipaṭipatti
 208, 22 vasena vattabbataṃ āpajjati. Kālakasadisattā *kālakaṃ*,
 208, 22 thullavajjaṃ. Tilakasadisattā *tilakaṃ*, aṇumattavajjaṃ. ¹⁷⁷
 208, 27 *Vivittanti* janavivittaṃ. Ten' āha *suñṇan* ti. Taṃ
 pana janasaddaghosābhāvena ¹⁷⁸ veditabbam, saddakaṇṭa-
 katta jhānassāti āha *appasaddaṃ appanigghosan* ti *attho* ti.
 208, 27 *Etaḍ evā* ti nissaddataṃ yeva.
- 209, 1, 2 *Vihāro* pākāraparicchinno sakalo āvāso. *Adḍhayogo* ¹⁷⁹
 dīghapāsādo, ¹⁸⁰ garuḷasaṇṭhānapāsādo ¹⁸¹ ti pi vadanti.
 209, 2 *Pāsādo* ¹⁷⁹ caturassapāsādo. *Hammiyaṃ* muṇḍacchadana-
 209, 2 pāsādo. ¹⁸² *Aṭṭo* ¹⁸³ ti paṭirājūnaṃ paṭibāhanayoggo catu-
 209, 2 pañca-bhūmako patissayaviseso. ¹⁸⁴ *Mālo* ekakūṭasaṅga-
 hito ¹⁸⁵ anekakoṇavanto ¹⁸⁶ patissayaviseso. Aparo nayo.
 209, 1, 2 *Vihāro* nāma dīghamukhapāsādo. *Adḍhayogo* ekapassac-
 chadanakasenāsaṇaṃ. Tassa kira ekapasse bhitti ucca-
 209, 2 tarā ¹⁸⁷ hoti, itarapasse nicā, tena taṃ ekapassacchadana-
 209, 2 kaṃ ¹⁸⁸ hoti. *Pāsādo* nāma āyatacaturassapāsādo. *Hammi-*
 209, 3 *yaṃ* muṇḍacchadanakaṃ ¹⁸⁹ candik' aṅgaṇayuttaṃ. *Guhā*
 209, 3 nāma kevalā pabbataguhā. *Leṇaṃ* dvārabaddhaṃ pab-
 209, 3 bhāraṃ. Sesam vuttanayam eva. *Maṇḍapo* ti sākhamaṇ-
 209, 6 ḍapo. *Vihārasen' āsanān* ti patissayabhūtaṃ ¹⁹⁰ sen' āsa-
 209, 7 naṃ. ¹⁹¹ *Mañcapīṭhasen' āsanān* ¹⁹² ti mañcapīṭhañ c' eva
 mañcapīṭhasambandhasen' āsanañ ¹⁹³ ca. Cilimik' ādi ¹⁹⁴
 209, 9 santharittabbato *santhasāsen' āsaṇaṃ*. Abhisāṅkharāṇābhā-

¹⁷⁵ ABGKM *omit* vāta

¹⁷⁶ B^m āraṇṇa-

¹⁷⁷ ABGKM aṇumattaṃ-

¹⁷⁸ ABGKM °saddanigghosā-

B^mP *add* eva

¹⁷⁹ B^mP *add* ti

¹⁸⁰ ABGKM *omit* dīgha

¹⁸¹ G garuḷapāsāna-

K garuḷaga-

P garuḷasaṇḍo pāsādo

¹⁸² BG mudda-

¹⁸³ A abbo; P *adḍo*

¹⁸⁴ BG panissaya-

¹⁸⁵ AK °saṃhito

¹⁸⁶ AKM °koṇa; BG °konā

¹⁸⁷ AK ubbhatarā

¹⁸⁸ AK sakam

¹⁸⁹ BGM muddha-

¹⁹⁰ B^mP °bhūta

¹⁹¹ AK sesanasenāsanān

BGM sesanasenāsanān

¹⁹² ABGKM *omit*

¹⁹³ AKM °sambaddha-

¹⁹⁴ BB^mGMP cimilikādi

vato sayanassa nisajjāya ca kevalaṃ okāsabhūtaṃ sen'
āsaṇaṃ. Vivittaṃ sen' āsaṇaṃ ti iminā ¹⁹⁵ sen'
āsanagahaṇena saṅgahitaṃ ¹⁹⁵ eva sāmāññajotābhā-
vato. ¹⁹⁶ Yadi evaṃ kasmā araññaṃ ti ādi vuttaṃ ti
āha *Imassa* ¹⁹⁷ paṇāti ādi.

209, 12

Bhikkhunīnaṃ vasena āgataṃ ti idaṃ vinaye tathā āgata-
taṃ ¹⁹⁸ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Abhidhamme pi pana

209, 16

“Araññaṃ ti nikkhamitvā bahi indakhilā, sabbam etaṃ
araññaṃ ” ti (v1)

āgataṃ ¹⁹⁹ eva. ²⁰⁰ Tattha hi yaṃ na gāmapades' antoga-
dhaṃ ²⁰¹ taṃ ²⁰² araññaṃ ti nippariyāyavasena tathā
vuttaṃ. Dhut' aṅganiddese ^{203(w1)} yaṃ vuttaṃ taṃ yuttaṃ,
tasmā tattha vuttanayena gaheṭṭabbaṃ ti adhippāyo.

Rukkhamūlaṃ ti rukkhasamīpaṃ. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ

209, 20

“Yāvatā majjhantikkakāle ²⁰⁴ samantā chāyā pharati,
nivāte paṇṇāni patanti, ²⁰⁵ ettāvatā rukkhamūlaṃ ” ti. (x1)

Sela-saddo avisesato pabbatapariyāyo ti katvā vuttaṃ
Pabbataṃ ti selan ti. Na silāmayam eva paṃsumay'
ādiko hi tividho pi pabbato evāti.

209, 22

209, 22

Vivaraṇ ti dvinnāṃ pabbatānaṃ mitho ²⁰⁶ āsannatare
ṭhitānaṃ ovarak' ādisadisāṃ vivaraṃ; ekasmim yeva vā
pabbate. *Ummaggasādisaṃ* ti suruṅgāgārasadisāṃ. ²⁰⁷

210, 4

Manussānaṃ anupacāraṭṭhānaṃ ti pakatisaṅcāravasena
manussehi ²⁰⁸ na saṅcaritabbaṭṭhānaṃ. *Ādi* - saddena
pana ²⁰⁹

210, 6

210, 9

(v1) Vbh 251

(w1) VSM I 59

(x1) VinA I 109

¹⁹⁵⁻¹⁹⁵ AK senāsanahitaṃ

BGM senāsahitaṃ

¹⁹⁶ ABGKM sāmāññavodāna-

bhāvato

P sāmāñña-

¹⁹⁷ B^mP idha¹⁹⁸ M āgatā-¹⁹⁹ ABGKM omī²⁰⁰ ABGKM va²⁰¹ BG °gadhantaraṃ²⁰² BG omī²⁰³ AK dhutassa; B dhutassā

G dhumaṃ ṇavodānabhāvato

tassā

M dhut' aṅgassa

²⁰⁴ B^mP majjhanhike-²⁰⁵ B^mP nipatanti²⁰⁶ AP mīto²⁰⁷ B^mP suduṅgāsādisaṃ²⁰⁸ ABGKM manusse²⁰⁹ AB^mKP omī

“ Vanapatthan ti vanasaṇḍānam etaṃ sen’ āsanānaṃ
adhivacanaṃ,²¹⁰ vanapatthan ti * bhīsanakānaṃ²¹¹ etaṃ,
vanapatthan ti * sa-lomaḥamsānaṃ etaṃ, vanapatthan ti
pariyantānaṃ etaṃ, vanapatthan ti na manussūpacārā-
naṃ etaṃ,²¹² sen’ āsanānaṃ²¹³ adhivacanaṃ ” ti (y¹)

imaṃ pālisesaṃ²¹³ saṅgaṇhāti.

210, 10 *Acchannaṃ* ti kenaci chadanena antamaso rukkkhasākhāya
pi na chāditam.

210, 13 *Nikkadḍhitvā* ti nīharitvā. *Pabbhāra-leṇa-sadise* ti pab-
bhārasadise leṇasadise ca.

210, 18 Piṇḍapātapariyesanaṃ piṇḍapāto uttarapadalopenāti āha
piṇḍapātapariyesanato paṭikkanto ti.

210, 19 *Pallaṇkan* ti ettha *pari*-saddo samantato ti estas-
miṃ²¹⁴ atthe, tasmā vāmoraṃ²¹⁵ dakkhiṇoraṃ²¹⁶ ca
samaṃ ṭhapetvā ubho pāde aññamaññasambandhe²¹⁷ kat-
vā²¹⁸ nisajjā pallaṇkan ti āha *samantato ūrubaddh’ āsanaṃ*
210, 19 ti. Ūrūnaṃ bandhanavasena nisajjā *pallaṇkaṃ*. *Ābhū-*
210, 19 *jītvā* ti ca yathā pallaṇkavasena nisajjā hoti, evaṃ ubho
pāde ābhugge sammiñjite²¹⁹ katvā, taṃ pana ubhinnaṃ
210, 20 pādānaṃ tathā sambandhatākaraṇaṃ ti āha *bandhitvā* ti.

Heṭṭhimakāyassa²²⁰ anujukaṃ ṭhapanam nisajjāvacaṇen’
eva bodhitaṃ ti u j u m k ā y a n ti ettha kāya-saddo
210, 21 uparimakāyavisayo ti āha *uparimaṃ sarīraṃ ujuṃ*²²¹
ṭhapetvā ti. Taṃ pana ujukāṭhapanam²²² sarūpato payo-
210, 22, 23 janato ca dassetuṃ aṭṭhārasāti ādi vuttaṃ. *Na paṇamaṇ-*
210, 26 *tīti*²²³ na onamanti. *Na pariṇatāṭīti* na vigacchati, vīthiṃ
na vilāṅghati.²²⁴ Tato eva pubbenāparaṃ visesappattiyaṃ
210, 27 kammaṭṭhānaṃ *vuddhiṃ phāṭiṃ*²²⁵ *upagacchati*.

210, 28 *Parimukhaṇ* ti ettha *pari*-saddo abhi-saddena

(y¹) Vbh 251

²¹⁰ ABGKM *omit*

²¹¹ P *sisanakānaṃ*

* ... * ABGKM *omit*

²¹² B^mP *add* vanapatthan ti
durabhisambhavānaṃ etaṃ

²¹³ AK sen’ āsanaṃ

²¹⁴ B^mP *etassa*

²¹⁵ B^m *adds* ca

²¹⁶ ABGKM *°oru*

²¹⁷ B^mP *°aññaṃ sambandhitvā*

²¹⁸ ABGKM *omit*

²¹⁹ B^mP *bhañjite*

²²⁰ B^mP *adds* ca

²²¹ P *ujukaṃ*

²²² ABGKM *omit*

²²³ ABGKM *omit* ti

²²⁴ B^mP *laṅgheti*

²²⁵ ABGKM *pātiṃ*

B^mP *add* vepullaṃ

samān' attho ti āha *kammaṭṭhānābhīmukhan* ti, bahiddhā 210, 28
 puthutt' ārammaṇato nivāretvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ yeva purak-
 khatvā ti 226 attho. Samīp' attho vā pari-saddo ti dassento
mukhasamīpe vā katvā ti āha. Ettha ca yathā vivit- 210, 29
 taṃ sen' āsanaṃ bhajatī ti ādinā bhāvanā-
 nurūpaṃ sen' āsanaṃ dassitaṃ. Evaṃ nisīdatī ti
 iminā alinānuddhaccapakkhiyo santo iriyāpatho dassito.
 Pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ti iminā nisajjāya dālha-
 bhāvo, parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā ti
 iminā ārammaṇapariggahūpāyo. *Parīti pariggah' attho* 211, 2
 parināyikā ti ādisu viya. *Mukhan ti niyyān' attho* 211, 3

"Suññatavimokkhamukhan" 227 ti (21)

ādisu viya. Paṭipakkhato niggaman' attho hi niyyān' attho.
Pariggahitanīyyānan ti sabbathā gahitāsammaṃ paric- 211, 5
 cattasammaṃ 228 *satim katvā*, paramaṃ 229 satinepakkaṃ 211, 6
 upaṭṭhapetvā ti attho.

68. Abhiijhāyati,²³⁰ gijjhati,²³¹ abhikaṅkhati²³² etāyāti
abhiijhā, lobho. *Lujjan' atthenāti* bhijjan' atthena,²³³ khaṇe 211, 7
 khaṇe bhijjan' atthenāti attho.

*Vikkhambhanavasena*ti ettha vikkhambhanaṃ anuppā- 211, 10
 danaṃ appavattanaṃ, na paṭipakkhānaṃ²³⁴ suppahī-
 natā.²³⁵ *Pahīnattā* ti pahīnasadisataṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, 211, 10
 jhānassa anadhiatattā.²³⁶ Tathā pi na-y-idaṃ cakkhu-
 viññānaṃ viya sabhāvato vigatābhijjhaṃ, atha kho bhāva-
 nāvasena, ten' āha na²³⁷ *cakkhuvīññānasadisena*ti. 211, 11

Es' eva nayo ti yathā imassa cittassa bhāvanāya pari- 211, 15
 sodhitattā²³⁸ vigatābhijjhatā, evaṃ avyāpannaṃ²³⁹ vigata-
 thīnamiddhaṃ anuddhataṃ nibbicikicchaṃ cāti attho. *Purī-* 211, 16
*mapakatīn*²⁴⁰ ti parisuddhapaṇḍarasabhāvaṃ.

(21) ?

226 P purekkhitvā ti

227 AK °sukhan

M °vimokkhaṃ-

228 B^mP paricatta-

229 ABGKM parama

BGM abhiijhā ti

231 BG bhijjhati

232 AK abhisaṅkankhati

233 ABGKM chijjan'-

234 ABGKM °pakkhena

235 ABGKM suppahīnattā

236 BG adhiatattā

237 P omits

238 B^mP paribhāvitattā

239 BG °pannā

240 BG °pakatīti

* “Yā tasmiṃ samaye ²⁴¹ cittassa ²⁴² akalyatā ti” (a2)

ādinā thīnassa,*

“Yā tasmiṃ ²⁴³ samaye ²⁴³ kāyassa akalyatā ti” (a2)

211, 19 ādinā ca middhassa abhidhamme niddiṭṭhatā vuttaṃ
Thīnaṃ cittagelaṇṇaṃ, middhaṃ cetasikagelaṇṇaṃ ti. Sati pi
hi aññaṃaññaṃ ²⁴⁴ avippayoge ²⁴⁵ cittakāyalahutādināṃ
viya cittacetasikānaṃ ²⁴⁶ yathā visesassa ²⁴⁶ yā tesam akal-
yatā dīnaṃ visesappaccayatā, ayam etesaṃ sabhāvo ²⁴⁷ ti ²⁴⁷
daṭṭhabbaṃ.

211, 21 *Ālokaśāññī* ti ettha atisay’ attha-visiṭṭha-atthi-
211, 21 atthāvabodhako ayam ²⁴⁸ i-kāro ti dassento āha *rattim*
pi . . . pe . . . samannāgato ²⁴⁹ ti. ²⁵⁰

211, 24 *Idaṃ* ²⁵⁰ *ubhayan* ti satisampajaññaṃ āha.

211, 27 *Atikkamitvā* ti vikkhambhanavasena pajahitvā. “Katham
idaṃ, katham idaṃ” ²⁵¹ ti pavattiyā ²⁵² kathaṅkathā, ²⁵³
vicikicchā. Sā etassa atthīti kathaṅkathī, na kathaṅkathīti
211, 29 *a k a t h a ṅ k a t h ī*, ²⁵⁴ nibbicikicchō.

212, 2 *Lakkhaṇ’ ādibhedato* ti ettha *ādi*-saddena paccay’
ādināṃ ²⁵⁵ pi saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Te pi hi pabhedato ²⁵⁶
vattabbā ti.

212, 6, 7 69. *Tesaṃ* ti iṇavasena gahitadhaṇānaṃ. *Pariyanto* ti
dātabbaseso.

212, 10 *So balavapāmuṃjaṃ labhati*: Iṇapalibodhato mutto ’mhitī.
212, 10 *Somaṇassaṃ adhigacchati*: Jīvikānimittam atthīti.

212, 12 70. *Visabhāgavedan’ uppattiyā* ti ²⁵⁷ dukkhavedan’ uppatt-
tiyā. Dukkavedanā hi sukhavedanāya kusala vipākasantā-
212, 12 nassa ²⁵⁸ ca ²⁵⁹ virodhitāya visabhāgā. *Catu-iriyāpathaṃ*

(a2) Dhs 1156, 1157

* . . . * P omits

²⁴¹ AK sama; BG same

²⁴² ABGKM omit

²⁴³ B^m omits

²⁴⁴ B^mP °mañña

²⁴⁵ P adhippayoge

²⁴⁶⁻²⁴⁶ B^mP yathākkamaṃ
tam-tam-visesassa

²⁴⁷ ABG sabhāva yato ca

KM sabhāvayato ci

²⁴⁸ ABGKM yam

²⁴⁹ AK samanna; BG sama
M samana

²⁵⁰ ABGKM omit

²⁵¹ B^mP katham idaṃ *once only*

²⁵² ABGKM vattiyā

²⁵³ AK °kathaṃ

²⁵⁴ P omits

²⁵⁵ AK paccayak’ ādināṃ

B^mP paccayapahānapahāyaka’
ādināṃ

²⁵⁶ B^mP bhedato

²⁵⁷ ABGKM °vedanā

²⁵⁸ ABGKM °santāssa

²⁵⁹ AK vā; M vā; B^mP omit

chindanto ti catubbidham pi iriyāpathappavattiṃ pacchindanto. Vyādhito ²⁶⁰ hi yathā ṭhānagamanesu asamatto, evaṃ nisajjā-nipajjāsu ²⁶¹ pi asamatto ²⁶² hoti. *Ābādhetīti* ²⁶³ pīleti. Vāt' ādīnaṃ vikāro visamāvatthā vyādhīti āha *Taṃ-samuṭṭhānena dukkheṇa dukkhito* ti. Dukkhave- ^{212, 14} danāya ²⁶⁴ pana vyādhībhave mūlavyādhinā *ābādhiko* ^{212, 13} ādito bādhatīti katvā. Anubandhavyādhinā *dukkhito* ^{212, 14} aparāparam sañjātadukkho ti katvā. *Gilāno* ²⁶⁵ ti ^{212, 15} dhātusaṅkhayena parikkhīnasarīro.

Appamattakaṃ vā balaṃ *balamattā*. ^{212, 17}

Tad ubhayan ti pāmojjaṃ ²⁶⁶ somanassaṃ ca. Tattha ^{212, 20} *labbhettha pāmojjaṃ* : ²⁶⁷ Rogato mutto 'mhīti. ^{212, 20} *Adhigacche* ²⁶⁸ *somanassaṃ* : Atthi me kāye ^{212, 21} balan ²⁶⁹ ti. ²⁶⁹

71. *Sesan* ²⁷⁰ ti "Tassa hi: Bandhanā mutto 'mhīti ^{212, 25} āvajjayato tad ubhayaṃ hoti. Tena vuttan" ti evaṃ ādi. *Vuttanayen'* evāti paṭhamadutiyaṃ padesu vuttanayen' eva. ^{212, 25} *Sabbapadesūti* avasiṭṭhapadesu tatiy' ādisu tīsu ²⁷¹ koṭṭhā- ^{212, 25} sesu.

72. *Na attani adhīno* ²⁷² ti na att' āyatto. ^{212, 26}

Parādhīno ti par' āyatto. Aparādhīnatāya bhujo ²⁷³ viya ^{212, 28} attano kice esitabbo pesitabbo ²⁷⁴ ti *Bhujisso*. ^{213, 2} Sa-vaso ²⁷⁶ ti āha *attano santako* ti. ^{213, 2}

73. Anudakatāya kaṃ pānīyaṃ tārenti ²⁷⁷ etthāti *kantāro* ti āha *ni-r-udakaṃ* ²⁷⁸ *dīghamaggaṃ* ti. ^{213, 4, 5}

74. *Tatrāti* tasmīṃ dassane. *Ayan* ti ²⁷⁹ idāni vuccamānā ^{213, 9} sadisatā. Yena iṇ' ādīnaṃ upamābhāvo, kāmacchand' ādīnaṃ ca upameyabhāvo ²⁸⁰ hoti, so nesam upamopameya-

²⁶⁰ B^mP byādhiko

²⁶¹ AK vissajjā-
B^mP nisajj' ādisu

²⁶² AK tthā only
BGM omit

²⁶³ So all MSS. DA ābādhati

²⁶⁴ ABGKM dukkhaṃ ca vedanāya

²⁶⁵ AK milāno

²⁶⁶ ABGKM pāmujaṃ

²⁶⁷ DA pāmujaṃ

²⁶⁸ BB^mGP adhigaccheyya

²⁶⁹ BGM bala

²⁷⁰ BGM visesan

²⁷¹ B^mP omit

²⁷² BGM adhīno

P ādhīno

²⁷³ ABGKM bhujā; P bhujāti

²⁷⁴ B^mP omit

²⁷⁵ AK bhuñjissā

BG bhuñjisso

²⁷⁶ BG savato

²⁷⁷ AKM nītārenti

BG na tārenti

²⁷⁸ G nirodakaṃ

²⁷⁹ ABGKMP omit

²⁸⁰ B^mP upameyya- here and below

- 213, 13 sambandho sadisatā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Yo yamhi kāmacchan-*
dena rajjatīti yo puggalo yamhi kāmarāgassa vatthubhūte
 213, 14 puggale kāmacchandavasena ratto hoti. *Taṃ vatthum*
gaṇhatīti ²⁸¹ taṃ taṇhāvatthum : ²⁸² Mam' etan ti gaṇhati. ²⁸¹
 213, 23 *Upaddavethāti* upaddavaṃ karoṭha.
 213, 28, 29 *Nakkhattassāti* ²⁸³ mahassa. *Mutto* ti bandhanato mutto.
 213, 14 *Vinaye apakataññunā* ti vinayakkame akusalena. So hi
 214, 15 kappiyākappiyaṃ yathāvato ²⁸⁴ na jānāti. Ten' āha *kis-*
miñcid evāti ādi.
 214, 24 *Gacchati pīti* thokaṃ ²⁸⁵ thokaṃ ²⁸⁵ gacchati. Gacchanto
 pana tāya eva ²⁸⁶ ussaṅkitaparisāṅkitatāya tattha tattha
 214, 24 *tiṭṭhati pi*. Idise kantāre gate : ²⁸⁷ Ko jānāti kiṃ bhavissatīti
 214, 24, 25 *nivattati pi*. Tasmā *gataṭṭhānato agataṭṭhānam* ²⁸⁸ eva *bahu-*
 214, 29 *taraṃ hoti*. *Saddhāya gaṇhitun* ti saddheyyaṃ vatthum :
 214, 29 Idam evan ti saddhātuṃ na sakkoti. *Atthi n' atthīti* : Atthi
 nu kho n' atthi nu kho ti. Araññaṃ pavatṭhassa ādimhi eva
 215, 3 sappanaṃ *āsappanaṃ*. Pari pari ²⁸⁹ uparūpari ²⁹⁰ sappanaṃ
 215, 3 *parisappanaṃ*. Ubhayena pi tatth' eva paribbhamanaṃ ²⁹¹
 215, 3 vadati. Ten' āha *apariyogāhanan* ti. *Chambhitattan* ti
 araṇṇasaññāya ²⁹² uppannaṃ chambhitabhāvaṃ, utrāsan ti
 attho.
 215, 8 *Tatrāyaṃ* ²⁹³ *sadisatā* ti etthāpi vuttanayānusārena sadi-
 satā veditabbā. Yad aggena hi kāmacchand' ādayo iṇ'
 ādisadisā, tad aggena tesam pahānaṃ ²⁹⁴ āṇany' ādisadisam
 215, 16 abhāvo ²⁹⁵ ti katvā. *Cha dhamme* ti asubhanimittassa
 uggaho, asubhabhāvanānuyogo, indriyesu guttadvāratā,
 bhojane mattaññutā, kalyāṇamittatā, sappāyakathā ti ime
 215, 16, 17 cha dhamme. ²⁹⁶ *Bhāvetvā* ti brūhetvā. *Mahāsatiṭṭhāne*
vaṇṇayissāma ²⁹⁷ anuppannānuppadana ²⁹⁸ -uppannappahān'
 ādi-vibhāvanavasena savisesaṃ ²⁹⁹ pāliya āgatattā. Esa

281 B^m gaṇhāti

282 AK taṇhāya-

283 P nakkhattā ti

284 B^mMP yāthā-

285 A omits

KM once only

286 ABGKM evaṃ

287 B^mP gato288 ABGKMP āgata-
DA āgata- with B^m v.l.
agata-289 B^m parito290 B^mP add vā

291 AK parimbhanam

BGM parimbhamanaṃ

292 K araṇṇam-

293 ABGKM tatrāpi ayaṃ

294 BG pahā

295 AK ābhavo

296 AK add ti

297 P °vissāmi

298 ABGKM °anuppāda

P anuppānupādāna

299 P visesaṃ

nayo vyāpād' ādippahānakathāya ³⁰⁰ pi. *Paravattthumhīti* 215, 20
ārammaṇabhūte parasmim ³⁰¹ anattthavattthusmim. ³⁰²

Anattthakaraṇo ³⁰³ ti attano parassa ca anattth' āvaho. *Cha* 215, 27, 28
dhamme ti mettānimittassa uggaho, mettābhāvanānuyogo, ³⁰⁴
kammassakatā, ³⁰⁵ paṭisaṅkhānabahulatā, kalyāṇamittatā,
sappāyakathā ti ime cha dhamme. *Tattth' evāti* Mahāsatipaṭ- 215, 30
ṭhāne yeva. Cārittasīlaṃ uddissa paññattasikkhāpadaṃ
ācārapaṇṇatti. 216, 1

Bandhanāgāraṃ pavesitattā aladdha - nakkhatt' ānu-
bhāvo ³⁰⁶ puriso *nakkhattadivase bandhanāgāraṃ pavesita-* 216, 4
puriso ³⁰⁷ ti vutto; nakkhattadivase eva vā tad ³⁰⁸ ananu-
bhavan' atthaṃ ³⁰⁹ tathā kato. *Mahānattthakaraṇ* ti diṭṭha- 216, 10
dhammik' ādi-atthahāpanamukhena ³¹⁰ mahato anattthassa
kāraṇaṃ. ³¹¹ *Cha dhamme* ti atibhojane na ³¹² nimittaggāho, 216, 11
iriyāpathasamparivattanatā, ālokasaññāmanasikāro, abbho-
kāsavāso, kalyāṇamittatā, sappāyakathā ti ime cha dhamme.

Uddhaccakukkuce *mahānattthakaraṇ* ti par' āyattāpāda- 216, 21
nato ³¹³ vuttanayena mahato anattthassa kāraṇaṃ ³¹⁴ ti. *Cha* 216, 21
dhamme ti bahussutatā, paripucchakatā, ³¹⁵ vinaye pakatañ-
ñūtā, vuddhasevitā, ³¹⁶ kalyāṇamittatā, sappāyakathā ti ime
cha dhamme.

Balavā ti paccatthikavidhamanasamatthena balena ba- 216, 28
lavā. ³¹⁷ *Sajj' āvudho* sannaddha-dhanu-khagg' ādi-āvudho. ³¹⁸ 216, 28
Sūravīrasevakajanavasena *saparivāro*. *Tan* ti yathāvuttaṃ 216, 29
purisaṃ. Balavantatāya, sajj' āvudhatāya, saparivāratāya
ca *corā dūrato va disvā palāyeyyūṃ*. *Anattthakārikā* ³¹⁹ ti 216, 29, 32
sammāpaṭipattiyā vibandhakaraṇato ³²⁰ vuttanayena anat-
thakārikā. *Cha dhamme* ti bahussutatā, paripucchakatā, ³²¹ 216, 32
vinaye pakataññūtā, adhimokkhabahulatā, kalyāṇamittatā,

³⁰⁰ B^mP °ppahānakabhāve
³⁰¹ BGM paramasmim
³⁰² BB^mGMP *omit* anattthā
³⁰³ B^m °karo
³⁰⁴ AK metta-
³⁰⁵ ABGKM °kattā
³⁰⁶ B^mP °bhavo
³⁰⁷ B^m pavesito-
³⁰⁸ ABGKM tam
³⁰⁹ P anubhavan'-
³¹⁰ AK °atthabhāvapana
³¹¹ BGM °atthabhāvakhana
³¹² P kāraṇaṃ

³¹² ABGKM *omit*
³¹³ AKM parāyato
BG parāyavuto
³¹⁴ BGP kāraṇan
³¹⁵ P °kathā
³¹⁶ B^mP vuddha-
³¹⁷ ABGKM *omit*
³¹⁸ B^m *omits* khagga
P °dhanuggah' ādi-
³¹⁹ ABGKM °kāritā
³²⁰ AK °karato
³²¹ P °kathā

sappāyakathā ti ime cha dhamme. Yathā bāhusacc' ādini uddhaccakukkuccassa pahānāya saṃvattanti, evaṃ vicikicchāya pīti idhāpi bahussutatādayo gahitā. Kalyāṇamittatā, sappāyakathā viya pañcannaṃ, tasmā tassa tassa ³²² anucchavikavasena tā ³²² veditabbā. Sammāpaṭipattiyā ³²³ appaṭipattinimittatāmukhena vicikicchā micchāpaṭipattim eva paribrūhetīti tassā ³²⁴ pahānaṃ duccharitavidhūnanūpāyo ti āha duccharitakantāraṃ nittharitvā ti ādi.

217, 4

217, 7

217, 7

217, 8

217, 8

217, 8

75. *Pā m u j j a m* ³²⁵ nāma taruṇapīti, sā katham pi tuṭṭhāvattā ³²⁶ ti āha *p ā m u j j a m* ³²⁵ *j ā y a t t i t i* *tuṭṭh' ākāro jāyatīti. Tuṭṭhassāti* okkantikabhāvappattāya ³²⁷ pītiyā vasena tuṭṭhassa. Attano savipphārikatāya ³²⁸ attasamuṭṭhānapaṇītarūp' uppattiyā ca sakalasārīraṃ khobhaya-mānā pharaṇalakkhaṇā pīti jāyati.

217, 9

217, 9

217, 9

217, 10

217, 10

217, 11

217, 12

217, 12

Pitisahitaṃ pīti uttarapadalopena, kim pana taṃ? Mano. Pītimano etassāti pītimano, tassa *p ī t i m a n a s s a*. ³²⁹ Ta-yidaṃ atthamattam eva dassento *pītisampayuttacittas-sāti* āha. *K ā y o* ti idha arūpakalāpo ³³⁰ adhippeto, na vedanādikkhandhattayam evāti āha *nāmakāyo passambhātīti*. ³³¹ Passaddhidvayassa ³³² pītivasen' ettha ³³³ passambhanam adhippetam. *Vigatadaratho* ti pahīna-uddhacc' ādikilesadaratho. Uttappakārāya pubbabhāgabhāvanāya vasena cetasikasukham ³³⁴ paṭisaṃvedento ³³⁵ yeva taṃsa-muṭṭhāna - paṇītarūpa - phuṭṭhasarīratāya ³³⁶ kāyikaṃ pīti-sukham ³³⁷ paṭisaṃvedetīti ³³⁸ āha *kāyikaṃ pi cetasikaṃ pi sukham vediyatīti*. ³³⁹ *Iminā* ti sukham ³⁴⁰ vedetīti ³⁴¹ evaṃ vuttena. Saṅkilesapakkhato nikkhantattā, ³⁴² paṭhamajjhānapakkhikattā ca nekkhammasukhena. *Sukhi-tassāti* ³⁴³ sukhino.

³²²⁻³²² B^mP anucchavikasevanatā

³²³ ABGKM yasmā paṭi-

³²⁴ ABGKM tasmā

³²⁵ B^mP pāmojjam *always*

³²⁶ ABKM tuṭṭhānavattā

G tuṭṭhānavattā

³²⁷ P °bhāvattāya

³²⁸ ABGKM savitthāratāya

³²⁹ ABGKM *omit*

³³⁰ P rūpa-

³³¹ AK sapassambhittī

BG 'ssa passambhattī

M sampassambhittī

³³² BG passaddhi yassā

³³³ ABGKM pi hi vasen'-

³³⁴ ABGKM cetasikaṃ sukha

³³⁵ ABGKM °vedanato

³³⁶ ABGKM °puṭasārīratāya

P puṭṭhasarīra-

³³⁷ B^mP pi sukham

³³⁸ B^mP vedetīti

³³⁹ B^mP vedayattī

³⁴⁰ ABGKM sukha

³⁴¹ B^mP paṭisaṃvedetīti

³⁴² BG nikkhantatāya

³⁴³ ABGKM yadi *instead*

Cittam samādhīyatīti etena *upacāravasena pi appanāvasena* 217, 13, 12
pi cittassa samādhānaṃ kathitaṃ. Evaṃ sante So
vivicc' eva kāmehīti ādikā desanā kim atthi-
yā 344 ti 344 āha *So vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . vuttan* ti. 217, 14, 17
Tattha *uparivisesadassan' atthan* ti paṭhamajjhān' ādi- 217, 16
uparivattabbavisesadassan' atthaṃ. Na hi upacārasamā-
dhisamadhigamena vinā paṭhamajjhān' ādiviseso sama-
dhigantaṃ sakkā. Pāmujj' uppād' ādi 345-kalyāṇaparam-
parā 346 hi 347 dutiyajjhān' ādisamadhigame 348 pi icchitabbā
va paṭipadāñānadassanavisuddhi viya dutiyamagg' ādisama-
dhigame ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Tassa samādhino* ti *sukhino* 217, 17
cittam samādhīyatīti evaṃ sādharmaṇavasena
vutto yo appanālakkhaṇo, tassa samādhino. *Pabhedadassan'* 217, 17
atthan 349 ti dutiyajjhān' ādivibhāgassa c' eva paṭhamā-
bhiññādivibhāgassa 350 ca pabhedadassan' atthaṃ. 351

Karo vuccati pupphasambhavaṃ gabbh' āsaye karīyatīti
katvā, karato jāto kāyo *karajakāyo*, 352 tad upanissayo 353 217, 19
catusantatirūpasamudāyo. 354 Kāmaṃ nāmakāyo pi viveka-
jena pītisukhena tathāladhūpakāro, *abhisandeti* ti
ādivacanato pana rūpakāyo idhādhippeto ti āha *imaṃ kara-* 217, 19
jakāyan ti. *Abhisandeti* ti abhisannaṃ 355 karoti. 217, 19
Taṃ pana abhisandanaṃ 356 jhānamayena pītisukhena kara-
jakāyassa tintabhāv' āpādanaṃ, 357 sabbatthakam eva
lūkhabhāvāpanayanaṃ 358 ti āha *temetīti* ādi. Ta-y-idaṃ 217, 20
abhisandanaṃ atthato yathāvuttapītisukhasamuṭṭhānehi
pañītarūpehi kāyassa parippharaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Pari-* 217, 21
sandeti ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Sabbam etassa
atthīti sabbavā, tassa *sabbāvato*. Avayavāvaya- 217, 23
vīsambandhe 359 avayavini 360 sāmivacanan ti avayavivi-
sayo 361 sabba-saddo, tasmā vuttaṃ *sabbakoṭṭhāsavato* ti. 217, 23

344 AM atthitāyāti

345 B^mP add hi346 B^m kāraṇaparam-347 B^mP omit

348 AK add hi

349 AK °dassanasamādhinetatthan

350 B^mP omit paṭhama351 B^mP bheda-

352 M karañja-

353 B^mP upasannissayo

354 ABGKM °samudayo

355 AK abhisantaṃ

B^mP abhisandanaṃ356 B^mP omit

357 AK °padanaṃ

BGM °padānaṃ

358 AK °bhāvāpanatan

359 B avayavāvisambandhe

G avayavāviyavandhe

M avayavāyavisambandhe

360 G avayavāyavini

361 ABGKM avayava-

- Apphuṭaṃ³⁶² nāma na hoti yattha yattha kammajarūpaṃ
 tattha tattha cittajarūpassa abhivyāpanato. Ten' āha
 217, 24 *upādinna-kasantaṭṭi* ādi.
 217, 27 76. *Cheko* ti kusalo. Taṃ pan' assa kosallaṃ nahāniya-
 cuṇṇānaṃ³⁶³ karaṇe³⁶⁴ piṇḍikaraṇe ca samatthataṭṭasena
 217, 27 veditabban ti āha *paṭibalo* ti ādi.
 218, 2 *Kaṃsa* - saddo :³⁶⁵ Mahatīyā kaṃsapātiyā ti ādisu
 suvaṇṇe āgato.³⁶⁶

“ Kaṃso upahato³⁶⁷ yathā ” ti (b²)

ādisu kittimalohe ; katthaci paṇṇattimatte

“ Upakaṃso nāma rājā³⁶⁸ pi³⁶⁸ Mahākaṃsassa atrajo ”
 ti (c²)

- 217, 29 ādi ; idha pana yattha katthaci lohe ti āha *yena kenaci*
lokena katabhājane ti.
 218, 4 *Snehānugatā* ti *udakasinehena* anupavisanavasena
 218, 5 gatā upagatā. *Snehaparetā* ti *udakasinehena* pa-
 218, 6 rito³⁶⁹ gatā, samantato phuṭṭhā,³⁷⁰ tato³⁷¹ eva *santara-*
*bāhirā*³⁷² phuṭṭhā³⁷⁰ sinehena ; etena sabbaso udakena
 temitabhāvam āha.
 218, 9 *Naca paggharaṇī* ti etena tintassa³⁷³ pi tassa
 218, 9 ghaṇathaddhabhāvaṃ³⁷⁴ vadati. Ten' āha na *bindubindun*
 ti ādi.
 78. Tāhi tāhi udakasirāhi ubbhijjati³⁷⁵ uppajjatīti³⁷⁶
 218, 12 ubbhidaṃ, ubbhidaṃ udakaṃ etassāti *ubbhidodako*.
 218, 12 *Ubbhinna-udako* ti naditīre khatakūpako viya ubbhijjanaka-
 218, 13 udako.³⁷⁷ *Uggacchana-udako*³⁷⁸ ti dhārāvasena uṭṭhahana-
 udako. Kasmā pan' ettha ubbhidodako va rahado gahito,
 218, 20, 23 na itaro it āha *hetṭhā uggacchana-udakaṃ hīti* ādi. *Dhārāni-*

(b²) Dh 134

(c²) J IV 79

³⁶² B^mP aphuṭaṃ
 ABGKM apuṭṭhaṃ
³⁶³ B^m nhāniya-
 P nyāniya-
³⁶⁴ B^m sannane *instead*
 P sandane *instead*
³⁶⁵ AK 'sadde
³⁶⁶ AGKM āhato ; B ābhato
³⁶⁷ BG upagato
³⁶⁸ ABGKM rājā 'si

³⁶⁹ ABGKM parato
³⁷⁰ ABGKM puṭṭhā
³⁷¹ AK na tato
³⁷² P samantara-
³⁷³ ABGKM tiṇṇassa
³⁷⁴ AKM ghaṇattatthaddha-
³⁷⁵ B^mP add ti
³⁷⁶ B^mP omi
³⁷⁷ ABGKM uppajjana-
³⁷⁸ B^m uggacchanaka-

pātabubbulakehīti ³⁷⁹ dhārānipātehi udakabubbulakehi ca,
pṇepaṭalehi cāti vattabbaṃ. *Sannisinnaṃ evāti* aparik- 218, 24
khobhatāya niccalam eva, suppasannaṃ evāti adhippāyo.
Sesaṇ ti a b h i s a n d e t i t i ādikaṃ. 218, 28

80. *Uppalānīti* uppalagacchāni. *Setarattanīlesūti* uppalesu 219, 1, 2
set' uppala-ratt' uppala-nīl' uppalesūti attho. *Yaṃ kiñci* 219, 3
uppalaṃ uppalaṃ eva sāmāññagahaṇato. ³⁸⁰ *Sataṭṭan ti* 219, 4
ettha sata-saddo bahupariyāyo : Satagghīti ādisu viya, tena 219, 4
anekasatapattassa pi saṅgaho siddho hoti. Loke pana
³⁸¹ *rattam padumam, setam puṇḍarikaṃ* ³⁸¹ ti pi vuccati. Yāva 219, 5
aggā, yāva ca mūlā udakena abhisandan' ādisambhava-
dassan' attham udakā anuggatagahaṇam. Idha uppal' ādini
viya karajakāyo, udakaṃ viya tatiyajjhānasukhaṃ.

82. *Yasmā parisuddhena cetasā* ti catutthaj- 219, 10
jhānacittam āha, tañ ca rāg' ādiupakkilesamalāpagama-
nato ³⁸² ni-r-upakkilesam, nimmalam ; tasmā āha *ni-r-* 219, 11
upakkiles' atthena parisuddhan ti. *Yasmā* pana parisuddhiyā
eva paccayavisesena pavattiviseso pariyodātātā sudhanta-
suvaṇṇassa ³⁸³ nighaṃsanena pabhassaratā viya, tasmā āha
pabhassar' atthena pariyodātam ³⁸⁴ *veditabban* ti. *Idan ti* 219, 11, 13
odātavacanam. *Utupharan' atthan* ti uṇha-utuno pharaṇa-
dassan' attham. *Utupharanam na hoti* savisesan ti adhip- 219, 13
pāyo, ten' āha *taṃ khaṇam* ³⁸⁵ . . . *pe . . . balavam hotīti.* 219, 14
Vattham viya karajakāyo ti yogino karajakāyo vattham 219, 15
viya daṭṭhabbo utupharāṇasadisena catutthajjhānasukhena
pharitabbattā. Purisassa sarīram viya catutthajjhānam
daṭṭhabbam, utupharāṇaṭṭhāniyassa sukhassa nissayabhā-
vato, ten' āha *Tasmā* ti ādi. Ettha ca *parisud-* 219, 17
d h e n a c e t a s ā ti ceto-gahaṇena jhānasukhaṃ vut-
tan ti daṭṭhabbam, ten' āha *utupharanam viya catutthajjhāna-* 219, 16
sukhan ti. Nanu ³⁸⁶ catutthajjhāne sukham eva n' atthīti ?
Saccam ³⁸⁷ n' atthi. Sātalakkhaṇa-santasabhāvattā ³⁸⁸ pan'

³⁷⁹ A °bubbulako hīti
B^m °pubbulakehīti
P °pupphulaka everywhere
³⁸⁰ P sāmāññam eva gahaṇato
³⁸¹ So all MSS. But DA setam
padumam rattam puṇḍarikaṃ
³⁸² B^mP omit mala
AK upakkilesasamalāpagamato
BG °gamato

³⁸³ ABGK suddhanta-
B^mP omit sudhanta
³⁸⁴ B^m adds ti
³⁸⁵ B^mP khaṇa
³⁸⁶ B^m adds ca
³⁸⁷ ABGKM sabbam
³⁸⁸ ABGM °lakkhaṇam-

ettha upekkhā sukhan ti adhippetā. Tena vuttaṃ Sammo-
havinodaniyaṃ

“ Upekkhā pana santattā, sukham icc’ eva bhāsītā ” ti.^(d2)

219, 24

219, 25

219, 25

219, 27

220, 1

220, 3

220, 3

220, 13

Na arūpajjhānalābhīti na veditabbo avinābhāvato, ten’ āha
Na hīti ādi. Tattha *cuddasah’ ākārehīti* kasiṇānulomato,
kasiṇapaṭilomato,³⁸⁹ kasiṇānulomapaṭilomato,³⁹⁰ jhānānu-
lomato,³⁹¹ jhānapaṭilomato, jhānānulomapaṭilomato, jhān’
ukkantikato,³⁹² kasiṇ’ ukkantikato, jhānakasiṇ’ ukkantikato,
aṅgasaṅkantito, ārammaṇasaṅkantito, aṅgārammaṇasaṅ-
kantito,³⁹³ aṅgavavatthānato, ārammaṇavavatthānato ti
imehi *cuddasah’ ākārehi*. Sati pi jhānesu³⁹⁴ āvajjan’
ādivasībhāve, ayaṃ vasībhāvo abhiññānibbattane ekantena
icchitabbo ti dassento āha *Na hi . . . pe . . . hoṭīti*. Svāyaṃ
nayo arūpasamāpattīhi vinā na ijjhatīti tāsam³⁹⁵ ettha³⁹⁵
avinābhāvo veditabbo. Yadi evaṃ kasmā pāliyaṃ na
arūpajjhānāni³⁹⁶ āgatānīti? Visesato ca rūpāvacara-catut-
thajjhānapādakattā sabbābhiññānaṃ³⁹⁷ tatth’ eva ṭhat-
vā³⁹⁷ tā³⁹⁸ desitā, na arūpāvacarajjhānānaṃ idha anupayo-
gato, ten’ āha *arūpajjhānāni āharitvā kathetabbānīti*.

83. *Sesan* ti evaṃ samāhite citte ti ādisu
vattabbaṃ.

Neyyaṃ³⁹⁹ jānātīti nāṇaṃ, taṃ pana ñeyyaṃ⁴⁰⁰ paccak-
khaṃ katvā passatīti dassanaṃ, nāṇaṃ eva dassanaṃ ti
ñānadassanaṃ. Ta-y-idaṃ ñānadassanapadaṃ sāsane aññat-
tha⁴⁰¹ ñāṇavisese⁴⁰² nirūḷhaṃ,⁴⁰³ taṃ sabbam atth’ uddhā-
ravasena dassento *Ñānadassanaṃ ti maggañāṇaṃ pi vuccatīti*
ādim āha. Yasmā vipassanāñāṇaṃ tebhūmakasaṅkhāre⁴⁰⁴
anicc’ ādito jānāti bhaṅgānupassanato⁴⁰⁵ paṭṭhāya paccak-
khato ca te passati, tasmā āha *Idha pana . . . pe . . . ñāṇa-*
dassanaṃ ti vuttan ti.

(d1) VbhA 180

389 AK °lomito

390 A omits

391 ABGK °lomito

392 ABGKM °ukkantakato here and below

393 A omits

394 AK add āvajjanesu

395 BmP tāyaṃ p’ ettha

396 BmP ārupajjhānāni

397-397 BmP tad antogadham katvā

398 BmP tāya

399 AK ñeyya; BGM ñeyyā

400 AK neyyaṃ; BGM neyya

401 ABGKM yattha

402 BGM ñāṇe-

403 ABGKM nirūḷhaṃ

404 M °bhūmika-

405 BG saṅgānu-

A bhinīharatīti vuttanayena aṭṭh' aṅgasamannā- 220, 16
gate tasmim citte vipassanākkamena ⁴⁰⁶ jāte vipassanābhi-
mukhaṃ peseti, ten' āha *vipassanā . . . pe . . . karotīti*. Tad 220, 16
abhimukhabbhāvo eva hi 'ssa tanninnatādikaraṇaṃ. ⁴⁰⁷

Vutto yeva Brahmajāle. 220, 18

Odanakummāsehi upacīyatīti *o d a n a k u m m ā s ū p a -* 220, 19
c a y o.

Aniccadhammo ti pabhaṅgutāya addhuvasabhāvo. *Dug-* 220, 22
gandhavighāt' atthāyāti sarīre duggandhassa vigamāya.
Ucchādanadhammo ti ucchādetabbasabhāvo. Ucchādanena 220, 23
hi sarīre seda-vāta ⁴⁰⁸-pitta-semh' ādīdhātukkhubha ⁴⁰⁹-garu-
bhāva ⁴¹⁰-duggandhānaṃ apagamo hoti. Mahāsambāhanaṃ
mallādīnaṃ bāhuvaḍḍhanādi-atthaṃ hotīti *khuddakasam-* 220, 24
bāhanenāti vuttaṃ. *Parimaddanadhammo* ^{410a} ti parimad- 220, 27
ditabbasabhāvo. ⁴¹¹ *Bhijjati c' eva vikirati cāti* aniccatāvasena 220, 28
bhijjati ca, bhinnañ ca kiñci payojanaṃ asādhentaṃ vip-
pa-kiṇṇaṃ ca hoti.

R ū p ī ti attano paccayabhūtena utu-āhāralakkhaṇena 221, 1
rūpavā ti ayam p' ettha ⁴¹² attho icchito ti āha *chahi padehi* 221, 1
samudayo kathito ti. Saṃsagge ayaṃ i-kāro. Saṅghāna-
sampadān' ādi ⁴¹³ pi tathārūpa-rūp' uppādanen' eva hotīti
ucchādanaparimaddanapadehi pi samudayo kathito ti vut-
taṃ. Evaṃ navahi yathārahaṃ kāye samudaya-vayadham-
mānupassitā dassitā. *Nissitañ* ca chaṭṭhavatthunissitattā 221, 5
vipassanāññāssa. *Paṭibaddhañ* ca tena vinā appavattanato, 221, 5
kāyasaññitānaṃ rūpadhammānaṃ ārammaṇakaraṇato ca.

84. *Suṭṭhu* bhāti, obhāsati *s u b h o*. Pabhāsampattiya 221, 6
pi ⁴¹⁴ maṇino bhaddatā ti āha *S u b h o ti sundaro* ti. 221, 6
Kuruvindajāti-ādijātiviseso pi maṇino ākāraparisuddhimū-
lako evāti āha *parisuddh' ākārasamuṭṭhito* ⁴¹⁵ ti dosanī- 221, 6
haraṇavasena parikammanipphattīti āha *Suṭṭhu katapari-* 221, 7
kammo apanītapāsānasakkharo ti. Chaviyā saṅhabhāven'
assa acchatā, na saṅghātassāti āha *Accho ti tanucchavīti*, 221, 8

⁴⁰⁶ ABGKM °kkhame

⁴⁰⁷ B^mP °karatā

⁴⁰⁸ B^mP gūtha for vāta

⁴⁰⁹ ABGKM °semhasobha

⁴¹⁰ AK garūpibhāva

^{410a} DA °majjana-

⁴¹¹ B^m °tabbatā-

⁴¹² B^mP omit p'

⁴¹³ A °sāmpadatātīdi

G °sāmpādan' ādi

B^mP °sāmpādanam

⁴¹⁴ ABGKM hi instead

⁴¹⁵ AK °suddhi ākāsamuṭṭhito

BG °samuddhito

- 22I, 9 ten' āha *vip̐pasanno* ti. *Dhovana-vedhan' ādīhīti* ⁴¹⁶
 catusu pāsāṇesu ⁴¹⁷ dhovanena c' eva kālak' ādi-apaharaṇ'
 atthāya, suttena āvunan' atthāya ca vijjhanena. Tāpa-
 saṇha-karaṇ' ādīnaṃ saṅgaho ādi-saddena.
 22I, 9 *Van̐sasampattin* ti suttassa van̐sasampattiṃ.
 22I, 11 *Maṇi viya karajakāyo* paccavekkhitabbato. *Āvuta-*
 22I, 14 *suttaṃ viya vip̐ssanāñānaṃ* anupavisitvā t̐hitattā.
 22I, 15 *Cakkhumā puriso viya vip̐ssanālābhī bhikkhu*
 22I, 21 *samma-d-eva* ⁴¹⁸ dassanato. *Tad ārammaṇānaṃ* ti rūpa-
 dhamm' ārammaṇānaṃ. Phassapañcamakacittacetasi-
 kaga-
 haṇena gahitadhammā pi vip̐ssanācitt' uppādapariyāpannā
 evāti veditabbaṃ. Evaṃ hi tesam vip̐ssanāñānagati-
 22I, 14 kattā ⁴¹⁹ *āvutasuttaṃ viya vip̐ssanāñānaṃ* ti vacanaṃ aviro-
 dhitaṃ hoti. Kiṃ pan' ete ñāṇassa āvibhavanti, udāhu
 puggalassāti? Ñāṇassa. Tassa pana āvibhāvattā puggalassa
 22I, 22 āvibhūtā nāma honti. *Ñāṇassāti* ca paccavekkhaṇāñāṇassa.
 22I, 23 *Maggassa anantaram*, tasmā lokiyābhiññānaṃ parato chaṭ-
 22I, 23 ṭhābhiññāya purato vattabbaṃ *vip̐ssanāñānaṃ*. *Evaṃ*
sante pīti yadi pāyaṃ ñāṇanupubbi, evaṃ sante pi.
 22I, 24 *Etassa antaravāro* ⁴²⁰ *n' atthīti* pañcasu lokiyābhiññāsu
 kathitāsu Ākaṅkheyyasutt' ādisu viya chaṭṭhābhiññā
 kathetabbā ti etassa anabhiññālakkhaṇassa vip̐ssanāñā-
 22I, 29 ṇassa tāsam antarā ⁴²¹ vāro na hoti. *Tasmā* tattha avasara-
 22I, 31 bhāvato *idh' eva* rūpāvacara-catutthajjhān' antaram ⁴²² eva
 22I, 31 *dassitaṃ* vip̐ssanāñānaṃ. *Yasmā cāti* ca-saddo samuccay'
 attho, tena na kevalaṃ tad eva, atha kho idam pi kāraṇaṃ
 vip̐ssanāñāṇassa idh' eva ⁴²³ dassane ⁴²⁴ ti imam atthaṃ
 22I, 27 dīpeti. *Dibbena* ⁴²⁵ *cakkhunā bheravaṃ rūpaṃ passato* ti
 ettha: Iddhividhañāṇena bheravaṃ rūpaṃ nimminivā
 cakkhunā passato ti pi vattabbaṃ. Evaṃ pi abhiññālābhino
 apariññātavattukassa bhayaṃ santāso uppajjati, Ucca-
 22I, 32 vālikavāsī ⁴²⁶ Mahānāgatttherassa viya. *Pāṭiyekkaṃ sandiṭ-*
ṭhikaṃ sāmāññaphalaṃ. Ten' āha Bhagavā:

⁴¹⁶ A dhovana-devatādīhi

BGK °vedanādīhi

ABGKM omīti

⁴¹⁷ ABGKM sānisu

⁴¹⁸ ABGKM add tassa

⁴¹⁹ B °gahitakattā

⁴²⁰ A anantara-; B^mP antarā-

⁴²¹ P anantarā

⁴²² B^mP °jjhānānantaram

⁴²³ A idhepi

⁴²⁴ ABGKM desane

⁴²⁵ P addas eva

⁴²⁶ B^mP Uccāvālika

“ Yato yato sammasati khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ,⁴³⁷
labhati pitipāmojjaṃ amataṃ taṃ vijānatan ” ti.^(e2)

ādi.

85. *Manena nibbattitan* ti abhiññāmanena nibbattitaṃ. 222, 3
Hatthapād' ādi - aṅgehi ca kapparajaṇṇu - ādi^{paccāṅgehi} 222, 4
ca. Saṅghānavasenāti kamaladal' ādisadisasaṅghānamatta- 222, 5
vasena, na rūpābhigāta⁴³⁸-bhūtapasād' ādi⁴³⁹-indriyava-
sena. *Sabb' ākārehi* vaṇṇa-saṅghāna-avayavavises' ādi- 222, 7
sabb' ākārehi. *Tena iddhimatā.* 222, 8

86. *Sadisabhāvadassan' attham evāti* saṅghānato pi vaṇṇato 222, 9
pi avayavavisesato pi sadisabhāvadassan' attham eva.

*Sajātiyaṃ*⁴⁴⁰ *ṭhito*,⁴⁴¹ na nāg' iddhiyā aññajātirūpo.⁴⁴² 222, 17

88. *Suparikammakata-mattik' ādayo viya iddhivi-* 223, 1
dhaññaṃ vikubbanakiriyāya⁴⁴³ nissayabhāvato.

90. *Sukhan* ti akicchena,⁴⁴⁴ akasirenāti attho. 223, 11

92. Mando uttānaseyyakadārako pi d a h a r o ti vucca-
tīti, tato visesan' atthaṃ y u v ā ti vuttaṃ. Yuvā pi koci 223, 15
anijjhanato⁴⁴⁵ anicchanato⁴⁴⁶ ca⁴⁴⁷ amaṇḍana-jātiko hotīti,
tato visesan' atthaṃ m a ṇ ḍ a n a j ā t i k o ti ādi vuttaṃ. 223, 16
Ten' āha yuvā pīti ādi. 223, 16

Kālatilappamānā bindavo *kālatilakāni*.⁴⁴⁸ Kālā⁴⁴⁹ vā 223, 20
kammāsā, tilappamānā bindavo *tilakāni*. Vaṅgaṃ nāma 223, 20
viyaṅgaṃ.⁴⁵⁰ Yobbanapīlak' ādayo *mukhadūsipīlakā*. 223, 20
Mukhagato doso *mukhadoso*, lakkhaṇavacanaṃ c' etaṃ, 223, 22
mukhe adosassāpi⁴⁵¹ pākāṭabhāvassa adhippetattā. Yathā
vā mukhe doso, evaṃ mukhe adoso⁴⁵² pi mukhadoso saralo-
pena. Mukhadoso ca mukhadoso⁴⁵³ ca mukhadoso ti
ekasesanayena p' ettha attho daṭṭhabbo. Evaṃ hi *paresaṃ* 223, 23
soḷasavidhaṃ cittaṃ pākāṭaṃ hotīti vacanaṃ samatthitaṃ
hoti.

(e2) Dh 374

⁴³⁷ GM °byayaṃ

⁴³⁸ AK °bhigātarata

BG rūpāhi sāta

B^mP °ghātāraha

⁴³⁹ B^mP *omit* ādi

⁴⁴⁰ AK sajāti

DA *reads* sañjāti- *with*

B^m v.l. sajāti-

⁴⁴¹ AK saṅghito

⁴⁴² AK °rūpe

⁴⁴³ AK vikubbita-

⁴⁴⁴ A akiccaṃ ; BGKM akicchaṃ

⁴⁴⁵ B^mP *omit*

⁴⁴⁶ ABGKM °nako

⁴⁴⁷ B^mP *omit*

⁴⁴⁸ AK °tilakā ti

⁴⁴⁹ ABGK kālā

⁴⁵⁰ BG viṅgaṃ

⁴⁵¹ ABGKM ādosassāpi

⁴⁵² ABGKM ādoso

⁴⁵³ B^mP mukhadoso

- 223, 25 94. *Pubbenivāsañāna - upamāyan* ⁴⁵⁴ ti pubbenivāsañā-
 223, 25 ṇassa ⁴⁵⁵ dassita-upamāyaṃ. ⁴⁵⁶ *Taṃ divasaṃ katakiriya*
 223, 26 *nāma* pākatikasattassa pi yebhuyyena *pākaṭā hotīti* dassan'
 223, 26 atthaṃ taṃ divasaggahaṇaṃ kataṃ. ⁴⁵⁷ *Taṃ divasaṃ*
gatagāmattaya-gahaṇen' eva mahābhinihārehi aññesam pi
 pubbenivāsañāṇalābhinaṃ tīsu bhavesu katakiriya yebhu-
 yena pākaṭā hotīti dīpitan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
- 224, 1 96. *Aparāparaṃ sañcarante* ⁴⁵⁸ ti taṃ-taṃ-kiccavasena
 ito c' ito sañcarante. Yathāvutta-pāsādo viya bhikkhuno
 karajakāyo daṭṭhabbo, tattha patiṭṭhitassa daṭṭhabbas-
 sanasiddhito. Cakkhumato hi dibbacakkhusamadhiḡamo.
 Yathāha :
- “ Maṃsacakkhussa uppādo maggo dibbassa cakkhuno ”
 ti. ⁽¹²⁾
- 224, 5 *Cakkhumā puriso viya ayam* ⁴⁵⁹ eva ⁴⁵⁹ *dibbacakkhuṃ patvā*
 224, 6 *ṭhito bhikkhu* daṭṭhabbassa dassanato. *Gehaṃ pavisantā* ⁴⁶⁰
viya ekaṃ attabhāvagehaṃ okkamantā, upapajjantā ti ⁴⁶¹
 attho. Gehā nikkhamantā viya ekasmā attabhāvagehato
 apakkamantā, ⁴⁶² cavantā ti attho. Evaṃ vā ettha attho
 224, 8 daṭṭhabbo. *Aparāparaṃ saṃsaraṇakasattā* ⁴⁶³ ti pana
 224, 10 punappunaṃ saṃsāre paribbhamantā sattā. ⁴⁶⁴ *Tattha tattha*
nibbattanasattā ti pana iminā tasmim̐ ⁴⁶⁵ bhave
 sañjātasamvaddhe satte vadati. Nanu cāyaṃ dibbacak-
 224, 13 khuñāṇakathā, ettha ⁴⁶⁶ kasmā *tīsu bhavesūti* catuvokāra-
 224, 14 bhavassāpi saṅgaho kato ti āha *Idaṇ cāti ādi*. Tattha *idan*
 224, 13, 14 *ti tīsu bhavesu nibbattasattānaṃ* ti idaṃ vacanaṃ. *Desanā-*
sukkh' atthaṃ evāti kevalaṃ *desanāsukh' atthaṃ*, na catu-
 vokārabhave nibbattasattānaṃ dibbacakkhuno āvibhāva-
 sabbhāvato. ⁴⁶⁷ Na hi : Ṭhapetvā arūpabhavan ⁴⁶⁸ ti vā,

(12) It 52

⁴⁵⁴ B^mP °ñānūpamāyan
⁴⁵⁵ ABGKM ñāṇā
⁴⁵⁶ ABGKM dassitaṃ-
⁴⁵⁷ ABGKM omī
⁴⁵⁸ DA carante with v.l.
 sañcarante
⁴⁵⁹ ABGKM omī
⁴⁶⁰ ABGKM sapavisantā
⁴⁶¹ ABGKM uppajjantāti
⁴⁶² B^mP pakkantā

⁴⁶³ ABGKM saraṇakattā
 B^m sañcaranaka-
⁴⁶⁴ AK satattā
 G yatattā
⁴⁶⁵ AB^mKP once only
⁴⁶⁶ B^mP tattha
⁴⁶⁷ A °sambhāvato
 M °sabbhāvato
⁴⁶⁸ P arūpasambhavan

Dvīsu bhavesūti vā vuccamāne desanā sukhāvabodhā ca hotīti.

97. *Vipassanāpādakan* ti vipassanāya padaṭṭhānabhū- 224, 16
tam. Vipassanā ca tividhā vipassakapuggalabhedena. Ma-
hābodhisattānaṃ hi paccekabodhisattānaṃ ca vipassanā
cintāmayāñāsaṃvaddhitā sayambhūñānabhūtā, na 469
itaresaṃ, sutamayañāsaṃvaddhitattā paropadesa-sam-
bhūtā. 470 Sā ṭhapetvā n' evasaññānāsaññ' āyatanam
avasesarūpārūpajjhānānaṃ aññatarato vuṭṭhāyāti ādinā
anekadhā, arūpamukhavasena catudhātuvavattāne vuttā-
naṃ tesam 471 dhātupariggahamukhānaṃ 472 aññataramu-
khavasena anekadhā ca Visuddhimagge nānāyato vibhā-
vitā. Mahābodhisattānaṃ pana catuvīsatiakoṭisatasahas-
samukhena pabhedagamanato nānāyamaṃ sabbaññūtañā-
ṇasannissayassa ariyamaggañāṇassa adhiṭṭhānabhūtaṃ 473
pubbabhāgañāṇam 474 gabbhaṃ gaṇhāpentam paripākam 475
gacchantam paramagambhīram saṃhasukhum' ācāram 476
anaññasādhāraṇam vipassanāñāṇam hoti, yaṃ aṭṭhaka-
thāsu: Mahāvajirañāṇaṃ ti vuccati. Yassa ca pavattiv-
bhāgena catuvīsatiakoṭisatasahassappabhedassa pādakabhā-
vena samāpajjiyamānā catuvīsatiakoṭisatasahassasaṅkhā 477
devasikam satthu valañjanakasamāpattiyo vuccanti, svā-
yam Buddhānaṃ vipassanācāro Param' atthamañjūsāyam
Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇanāyam uddesato 478 dassito. Atthi-
kehi tato gahetabbo, idha pana sāvakānaṃ vipassanā
adhippetā.

479 *Āsavānaṃ khayañāyati* 479 āsavānaṃ 224, 18
khepanato samucchindanato āsavakkhaya, ariyamaggo.
Tattha ñāṇam āsavānaṃ khayañāṇam, tad attham. Ten'
āha *āsavānaṃ khayañāṇanibbattan' atthāyati*. Āsavā vā 480 224, 18
ettha khīyantīti 481 āsavānaṃ *khayo*, 481 nibbānaṃ. Khepeti 224, 19
pāpadhamme ti *khayo*, maggo. So pana pāpakkhaya āsa- 224, 19
vakkhayaena vinā n' atthīti "khaye ñāṇaṃ" ti ettha *khaya*- 224, 20

469 B^mP omit

470 B^mP add nāma

471 B^m twice

472 B^m adds ca

473 ABGKM °bhūta

474 B^m °ñāṇa

475 B^mP pariṇatam

476 A °sukhumavāram

B^mP °sukhumataram

K °sukhumacāram

477 B^mP °saṅkhyā

478 ABGKM uddesito

479-479 P āsavakkhayañāṇāyati

480 B^mP omit

481 ABGKM āsavakkhaya

- 224, 20 gahaṇena āsavakkhaya vutto ti āha *khaye ñāṇan ti ādi.*
 Samitapāpo samaṇo ti katvā āsavānaṃ khīṇatta samaṇo
 224, 22 nāma hotīti āha *Āsavānaṃ khayā samaṇo hotīti ettha phalaṇ*
 ti. Āsavavaḍḍhiyā saṅkhāre vaḍḍhento visaṅkhārato ⁴⁸²
 224, 24 suvidūravidūre ⁴⁸³ ti *ārā so āsavakkhayā* ti ettha āsavak-
 224, 24 khayapadaṃ visaṅkhārādhivacanan ti āha *āsavakkhayā ti*
 224, 26 *ettha nibbānaṃ vuttan* ⁴⁸⁴ ti. *Bhaṅgo* ti āsavānaṃ khaṇani-
 rodho “āsavānaṃ khayō” ti vutto ti yojanā.
 224, 30 *Idaṃ dukkhan* ti dukkhassa ariyasaccassa tadā bhik-
 224, 30 khunā ⁴⁸⁵ paccakkhato gahitabhāvadassanaṃ. ⁴⁸⁶ *Etta-*
kaṃ ⁴⁸⁷ *dukkhan* ti tassa paricchijja gahitabhāvadassanaṃ.
 224, 30 *Na ito bhīyyo* ti tassa anavasesetvā gahitabhāvadassanaṃ.
 225, 1 Ten’ āha *sabbam pi dukkhasaccan* ti ādi. *Sarasa-lakkhaṇa-*
*paṭivedhenā*ti sabhāvasaṅkhātassa lakkhaṇassa asammohato
 paṭivijjhanena, asammohapaṭivedho ti ca. Yathā tasmim
 ñāṇe pavatte pacchā dukkhasaccassa sarūp’ ādiparicchede
 225, 2 sammoho na hoti, tathā pavatti, ten’ āha *Yathābhūtaṃ*
pajānātīti. Dukkhaṃ samudeti etasmā ti dukkhasamu-
 225, 2, 4 dayo ⁴⁸⁸ *taṇhā ti āha *Tassa cāti* ādi.* *Yaṃ thānam patvā*
 ti yaṃ nibbānaṃ maggassa ārammaṇapaccay’ aṭṭhena
 225, 4 kāraṇabhūtaṃ āgama. *Patvā* ti ca tad ubhayavato ⁴⁸⁹
 puggalassa patti tad ubhayassa patti viyāti katvā vuttaṃ.
 225, 4, 5 *Patvā* ti vā pāpuṇanahetu. ⁴⁹⁰ *Appavattīti* appavattinimittaṃ,
 225, 5 te vā nappavattanti etthāti *appavatti*, nibbānaṃ. *Tassāti*
 225, 6 dukkhanirodhassa. *Sampāpakan* ti sacchikaraṇavasena
 samma-d-eva pāpakaṃ.
 225, 9 *Kilesavasenāti* āsavasaṅkhātakilesavasena. Yasmā āsa-
 vānaṃ dukkhasaccapariyāyo tappariyāpannattā sesasac-
 cānañ ⁴⁹¹ ca taṃsamuday’ ādipariyāyo ⁴⁹² atthi, tasmā vut-
 225, 10 taṃ *pariyāyato* ti. *Dassento* saccānīti ⁴⁹³ yojanā. Āsavānaṃ
 yeva c’ ettha gahaṇaṃ Āsavānaṃ khayaññāyāti ārad-
 dhattā. Tathā hi Kāmasavā pi cittaṃ vimuc-

* . . . * ABGKM omit

⁴⁸² AKM viya saṅkhārato⁴⁸³ Bm °vidūro with v.l. vidūre⁴⁸⁴ DA omits⁴⁸⁵ BmP bhikkhuno⁴⁸⁶ AK gahitaṃ-⁴⁸⁷ BG ettha⁴⁸⁸ ABGKM add ti

* . . . * ABGKM omit

⁴⁸⁹ B ubhayato

G ubhavato

⁴⁹⁰ AKP pāpuṇanahetu

BG pāpuṇāna-

⁴⁹¹ A sesasasaccānañ

K sessa-

BG sesasamānañ

⁴⁹² ABGKM °samudayā ti pariyāyo⁴⁹³ ABGKM sabbānīti

catīti ādinā āsavavimuttisīsen' eva sabbakilesavimutti
vuttā. Idam dukkhan ti yathābhūtam paja-
nātīti ādinā missakamaggo idha kathito ti *Saha vipas-* 225, 12
sanāya koṭippattam maggam kathetīti vuttam. *Jānato* 225, 11
passato ti iminā pariññā-sacchikiriya-bhāvanābhisa- 225, 11
mayā vuttā.

Vimuccatīti iminā pahānābhisaṃmayo vutto ti āha 225, 14
iminā maggakkhaṇam dassetīti. *Jānato passato* ti vā 225, 14
hetuniddeso 'yam. Jānanahetu dassanahetu kāmāsavā pi
cittam vimuccatīti yojanā. Dhammānam hi ⁴⁹⁴ samānakā-
likānam ⁴⁹⁵ pi paccaya-paccay' uppannatā ⁴⁹⁶ saha-jātako-
tiyā ⁴⁹⁷ labbhatīti. Bhav' āsavagahaṇena c' ettha bhavarā-
gassa viya bhavadiṭṭhiyā pi samavarodho ti diṭṭh' āsavassāpi
saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. *Khīṇā jātīti ādīhi* padehi. 225, 16
Tassāti paccavekkhaṇāṇassa. ⁴⁹⁸ *Bhūmiti* pavattiṭṭhānam. 225, 16

Yenādhippāyena *katamā pan' assāti* ⁴⁹⁹ ādinā codanā katā, 225, 19
tam vivaranto *Na tāv' assāti* ādim āha. Tattha *Na tāv' assa* 225, 20
atīti jāti khīṇā maggabhāvanāyāti adhippāyo. Tattha
kāraṇam āha *pubbe va khīṇattā* ti. Na anāgatā assa jāti 225, 20
khīṇā ti yojanā. *Na anāgatā* ti ca anāgatabhāvasāmaññaṃ 225, 20
gahetvā lesena codeti, ten' āha *anāgate vāyāmābhāvato* ti. 225, 21
Anāgataviseso pan' ettha ⁵⁰⁰ adhippeto, tassa ca khepane
vāyāmo pi labbhat' eva; ten' āha *Yā pana maggassāti* ādi. 225, 22
Eka-catu-pañcavokārabhavesūti ⁵⁰¹ bhavattayagahaṇam vut- 225, 22
tanayena anavasesato jātiyā khīṇabhāvadassan' atthaṃ.
Tan ⁵⁰² ti yathāvuttam jātim. ⁵⁰³ *So* ti ⁵⁰⁴ khīṇ' āsavo 225, 25
bhikkhu.

Brahmacariyavāso nāma ukkaṭṭhaniddesena magga-
brahmacariyassa nibbattanam evāti āha *parivutthan* ⁵⁰⁵ ti. 225, 28
Sammādiṭṭhiyā catusu saccesu ⁵⁰⁶ pariññādikiccasādhana-
vasena pavattamānāya sammāsāṅkapp' ādinam pi dukkha-
sacce pariññābhisaṃmayānugunā ⁵⁰⁷ pavatti; itarasaccesu ⁵⁰⁸

⁴⁹⁴ A omits

⁴⁹⁵ AK samānakānam

⁴⁹⁶ ABGKM °paccuppannatā

⁴⁹⁷ AK °jāti-

⁴⁹⁸ BG °ñāna

⁴⁹⁹ BG pana sā ti

⁵⁰⁰ A patto

BGM p' ettha

K patthe

⁵⁰¹ ABGKM ekañ ca catu-

⁵⁰² BGM omīti

⁵⁰³ ABGKM jāti

⁵⁰⁴ ABGKM omīti

⁵⁰⁵ ABGKMP parivuttan

⁵⁰⁶ ABGK sabbesu

⁵⁰⁷ BG °sāmāyānu-

ABGKM add va

⁵⁰⁸ AK °sabbesu; BG °sacesu

- ca nesaṃ pahānābhisamay' ādivasena ⁵⁰⁹ pavatti pākaṭā eva,
 226, 1 tena vuttaṃ *Catusu saccesu catūhi maggehi pariññā-pahāna-*
sacchikiriya ⁵¹⁰ *-bhāvanā vassenāti*. Dukkhanirodhamaggesu
 226, 3 pariññā-sacchikiriya-bhāvanā yāva-d-eva samudayappa-
 hān' atthāyāti ⁵¹¹ āha *Tena tena maggena pahātābbakilesā*
pahīnā ti.
 226, 8 *Itthattāyāti* ime pakārā itthaṃ, tabbhāvo itthattaṃ, tad
 atthan ti vuttaṃ hoti. Te pana pakārā ariyamaggavyāpāra-
 226, 8 bhūtā pariññādayo idhādhippetā ti āha *evaṃ soḷasakicca-*
bhāvāyāti. * Te hi maggaṃ paccavekkhato * magg' ānubhā-
 vena ⁵¹² pākaṭā ⁵¹³ hutvā ⁵¹³ upaṭṭhahanti. Pariññādisu ca
 226, 9 pahānam eva ⁵¹⁴ padhānaṃ tad ⁵¹⁵ atthattā itaresan ti ⁵¹⁵
 āha *kilesakkhayāya* ⁵¹⁶ *vā* ti. Pahīnakilesapaccavekkha-
 navasena ⁵¹⁷ *vā* etaṃ ⁵¹⁸ vuttaṃ. ⁵¹⁹ Dutiyavikappe
 226, 10 *itthattāyāti* ⁵¹⁹ nissakke sampadānavacanan ti āha
 226, 10, 12 *itthambhāvato* ⁵²⁰ ti. *Aparan* ti anāgataṃ. *Ime pana* carimak'
 226, 13 attabhāvasaṅkhātā *pañcakkhandhā pariññātā tiṭṭhantīti*
 etena tesam appatiṭṭhataṃ dasseti. Apariññāmūlikā hi ⁵²¹
 patiṭṭhā. Yathāha :

“ Kabalīkāre ⁵²² ce bhikkhave āhāre atthi rāgo, ⁵²³ atthi
 nandī, atthi taṇhā, patiṭṭhitaṃ tattha viññānaṃ ⁵²⁴
 virūḷhan ” ti (g²)

226, 13 ādi. Ten' ev' āha *Chinnamūlakā rukkhā viyāti* ādi.

226, 17 98. *Pabbatamatthake* ⁵²⁵ ti pabbatasikhare. Taṃ hi ye-
 bhuyyena saṅkhittaṃ saṅkucitaṃ hotīti pāliyaṃ p a b b a -
 t a s a ṅ k h e p e ti v u t t a ṃ . Pabbatapariyāpanno vā padeso

(g²) S II 101 ; Nett 57

⁵⁰⁹ B^mP *omit* vasena
⁵¹⁰ ABGKM and DA °kiriya
⁵¹¹ ABGKM °atthā ti
 * ... * ABGKM *omit*
⁵¹² ABGKM bhāvabhāvena
⁵¹³⁻⁵¹⁵ BG pākaṭam katvā
⁵¹⁴ ABGKM *add* padhānam eva
⁵¹⁵⁻⁵¹⁶ A atthatta tereyan ti
 K attatereyan ti
 BG atthattereyān ti
 M atthattatereyān ti
⁵¹⁶ ABGK kilesakkhayaṃ ya
 B^mP kilesakkhayabhāvāya
 M kilesakkhayaṃ yā

⁵¹⁷ ABGKM pahāna-
⁵¹⁸ B^mP *evaṃ*
⁵¹⁹⁻⁵²⁰ ABGKM °vikappenetthattāyāti
⁵²⁰ B^mP itthabhāvato; DA ima-
 bhāvato *with several* v.l. *in-*
cluding itthambhāvato
⁵²¹ ABGKM *omit*
⁵²² B^mP kabalīkāre
⁵²³ A gatago; K tago
⁵²⁴ P ñānam
⁵²⁵ ABGKM sabbatthake

pabbatasāṅkhepo. Anāvilo ti akaluso,⁵²⁶ sā c' 226, 17
 assa anāvilatā kaddamābhāvena hotīti āha *nikkaddamo* ⁵²⁷ ti. 226, 28
Sippiyo tiuttiyo. *Sambukā* ti saṅkhanakhā.⁵²⁸ 226, 19
Thitāsu pi nisinnāsu pi gāvīsu.⁵²⁹ *Vijjamānāsūti* ⁵³⁰ 226, 24
 labbhamānāsu. Itarā ⁵³¹ thitā pi nisinnā pi carantīti vuc-
 canti sahacaraṇanayena. *Tiṭṭhantam eva*, na pana kadāci pi 226, 26
 carantam. *Dvayan* ti sippisambukam,⁵³² macchagumban ti 226, 27
 idam ubhayam. *Tiṭṭhantan ti vuttam* carantam ⁵³³ pīti 226, 27
 adhippāyo. *Itarañ ca dvayan* ti ca yathāvuttam eva sippi-
 sambuk' ādīdvayam ⁵³⁴ vadati. Tam hi carati.⁵³⁵ Kim vā 226, 27
 imāya sahacariyāya, yathālābhagahaṇam pan' ettha daṭ-
 ṭhabbam. Sakkharakaṭṭhalassa ⁵³⁶ hi vasena *tiṭṭhantan* ⁵³⁷ ti. 226, 27
 Sippi-sambukassa ⁵³⁸ macchagumbassa ca vasena tiṭṭhantam
 pi carantam pīti yojanā kātabbā.
Tesaṃ dasannaṃ nāṇaṇaṃ. Tatthāti tasmiṃ ārammaṇa- 227, 11
 vibhāge, tesu vā nāṇesu. Bhūmibhedato, kālabhedato,
 santānabhedato cāti ⁵³⁹ *sattavidh' ārammaṇam vipassanā-* 227, 14, 12
nāṇaṃ. Rūp' āyatanamattam evāti idam tassa nāṇassa 227, 15
 abhinimmiyamāne manomaye kāye rūp' āyatanam ev'
 ārabba pavattanato vuttam, na tattha gandh' āyatan'
 ādīnam abhāvato. Na hi rūpakalāpo gandh' āyatan' ādivira-
 hito ⁵⁴⁰ atthi. Parinipphannaṃ ⁵⁴¹ eva nimmitarūpam,⁵⁴²
 ten' āha *parittapaccuppannahiddhārammaṇan* ti. Āsavak- 227, 15
 khayañāṇam nibbān' ārammaṇam eva samānaṃ paritt'
 antikavasena ⁵⁴³ appamān' ārammaṇam, ajjhattikavasena ⁵⁴⁴
 bahiddh' ārammaṇam, atit' antikavasena ⁵⁴⁵ navattabb'
 ārammaṇaṇi ca hotīti āha *appamāna-bahiddhā-navattabb'* 227, 16
ārammaṇan ti.

⁵²⁶ B^m akālusiyo with footnote
 akāluso (bahusu)
 P akāluso; BG add vā
⁵²⁷ AKMP nikaddamo
 BG kaddamo
⁵²⁸ AK °nakā
 B^mP saṅkhalikā
⁵²⁹ ABGKM bhāvīsu
⁵³⁰ So all MSS.
 DA reads vajamānāsu with B^m
 v.l. vijja-
⁵³¹ ABGKM add pīti
⁵³² P sippikasambukam
⁵³³ AK add ti; P caranti

⁵³⁴ BG sippim-
 P °kasambuk'-
⁵³⁵ B^mP add ti
⁵³⁶ B^mP °kathalassa
⁵³⁷ ABGKM tiṭṭhantī
⁵³⁸ P °kasambu-
⁵³⁹ ABGKM vāti
⁵⁴⁰ B^mP °ādirahito
⁵⁴¹ BGP °nippannaṃ
⁵⁴² ABKM nimitta-
 G nimatti-
⁵⁴³ B^mP parittattika-
⁵⁴⁴ B^mP ajjhattattika-
⁵⁴⁵ B^mP atitattika-

- 227, 20 Kūṭaṃ⁵⁴⁶ viya kūṭāgārassa Bhagavato desanāya arahat-
taṃ uttam' aṅgabhūtan ti āha arahattanikūṭenāti. *Desanaṃ*
*niṭṭhapesīti*⁵⁴⁷ titthakaramatāsāravibhāvinim,⁵⁴⁸ nānāvidha-
kuhanalapan' ādi-micchājīvaiddhamṣanim,⁵⁴⁹ tividhasilā-
laṅkatam,⁵⁵⁰ paramasallekhapaṭipattidīpanim,⁵⁵¹ jhānābhī-
ñādi-uttarimanussadhammavibhūsitam, cuddasavidhamahā-
sāmaññaphalapaṭimaṇḍitam,⁵⁵² anaññasādhāraṇam desa-
nam niṭṭhapesi.
- 227, 22 99. *Ādi-majjha-pariyosānan* ti ādiñ⁵⁵³ ca majjhañ ca
227, 23, 31 pariyosānañ ca. *Sakkaccaṃ* s' ādaragāraṇam. *Āraddham*
dhammasaṅgāhakehi.
- 228, 2 Abhikkanto vigatā ti attho ti āha *Khaye dissatīti*. Tathā
228, 1, 3 hi *nikkhamto paṭhamo yāmo* ti upari vuttaṃ. *Abhikkantataro*
ti ativiya kantataro manoramo, tādiso ca sundaro bhaddako
nāma hotīti āha *sundare dissatīti*.⁵⁵⁴
- 228, 4 *Ko* ti devanāgayakkhagandhabb' ādisu ko katamo. *Me* ti
228, 5 mama. *Pādānīti* pāde. *Iddhiyā* ti imāye evarūpāya dev'
228, 5 iddhiyā. *Yasasā* ti iminā īdisena parivārena pariṇanena⁵⁵⁵
228, 5, 6 ca. *Jalan* ti vijjotamāno. *Abhikkantenāti* ativiya kantena
228, 6 kamanīyena abhirūpena. *Vaṇṇenāti* chavivaṇṇena sarīra-
228, 6 vaṇṇanibhāya.⁵⁵⁶ *Sabbā obhāsayaṃ disā* ti dasa pi disā
pabhāsento cando viya, suriyo viya ca⁵⁵⁷ ek' obhāsam ek'
228, 7 ālokaṃ karonto ti⁵⁵⁷ gāthāya attho. *Abhirūpe*⁵⁵⁸ ti ulāra-
rūpe sampannarūpe.⁵⁵⁹
- 228, 11 "Coro coro, sappo sappo" ti ādisu *bhaye āmeṇḍitam*;⁵⁶⁰
228, 11 "Vijjha vijjha, pahara paharā" ti ādisu *kodhe*; "Sādhu
228, 11 sādhu" ti⁽¹²⁾ ādisu *pasamsāyaṃ*;⁵⁶¹ "Gaccha gaccha,
228, 11 lunāhi lunāhi" ti ādisu *turite*; "Āgaccha āgacchā" ti
228, 11 ādisu *kotūhale*; "Buddho Buddho ti cintento" ti⁽¹²⁾ ādisu

(12) Ud 59

(12) Bv, 2, 42

⁵⁴⁶ B^mP kūṭo
BGM *omit* kūṭaṃ viya⁵⁴⁷ B^mP niṭṭhapesīti⁵⁴⁸ AK °vibhāvinīB^mP °matahara-⁵⁴⁹ B^m °viddhamṣanim

P °vidhamṣanim

⁵⁵⁰ B^mP °kata⁵⁵¹ ABGKM °sallekhasampāṭipatti-⁵⁵² BG *omit* phala⁵⁵³ ABGKM ādi⁵⁵⁴ DA *omits*⁵⁵⁵ ABGKM paricchadēna⁵⁵⁶ BGM sarīre-⁵⁵⁷ ABGKM *omit*⁵⁵⁸ ABGKM °rūpo⁵⁵⁹ AGK *add* sampannaBM *add* yam pana⁵⁶⁰ AK āmoditam; B^m āmeḍitam⁵⁶¹ ABGKM pasamsāya

acchare; ⁵⁶² “Abhikkamath’ āyasmanto abhikkamath’ āyasmanto” ti ^(k2) ādisu *hāse*; “Kahaṃ ekaputtaka kahaṃ ekaputtakā” ti ⁽¹²⁾ ādisu *soke*; “Aho sukhaṃ aho sukhan” ti ^(m2) ādisu *pasāde*. *Ca-saddo samuccay’* ⁵⁶³ attho; tena garahā-asammān’ ādinaṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Tattha “Pāpo pāpo” ti ādisu garahāyaṃ, “Abhirūpaka abhirūpakā” ti ādisu asammāne daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Na-y-idam ⁵⁶⁴ āmeṇḍitavasena ⁵⁶⁵ dvikkhattuṃ vuttaṃ, atha kho atthadvayavaseṇāti dassento *Atha vā* ti ādim āha. ^{228, 14} *Abhikkantaṃ* ⁵⁶⁶ ti vacanaṃ apekkhitvā napuṃsaka-liṅgavasena vuttaṃ. Tam pana Bhagavato vacanaṃ dhammassa desanā ti katvā tathā vuttaṃ. Atthamattadassanaṃ ⁵⁶⁷ vā etaṃ, tasmā atthavaseṇ’ ettha līṅga ⁵⁶⁸-vibhattipariṇāmo veditabbo. Dutiyapade pi es’ eva nayo. *Dosanā-sanato* ti rāg’ ādikilese ⁵⁶⁹ vidhamanato. *Guṇādhigamanato* ti sil’ ādiguṇānaṃ sampādanato.

Ye guṇe desanā adhigameti, tesu ⁵⁷⁰ padhānabhūte tāva dassetuṃ *saddhājananato paññājananato* ti vuttaṃ. *Saddhāpamukhā* hi lokiyā guṇā, paññāpamukhā lok’ uttarā. Sil’ ādi-atthasampattiya ⁵⁷¹ *sāttato*. *Sabhāvaniruttisampattiya* ^{228, 23} *sabyañjanato*. ⁵⁷² Suviññeyyasaddappayogatāya *uttānāpado*. ⁵⁷³ Saṃhasukhumabhāvena ⁵⁷⁴ duviññeyy’ atthatāya ⁵⁷⁵ *gambhīr’ atthato*. *Siniddha-mudu-madhura-saddappayogatāya* ^{228, 24} *kaṇṇasukkhato*. ⁵⁷⁶ Vipula-visuddha-pemaṇiy’ atthatāya *ha-* ^{228, 24} *dayaṅgamato*. Mānātimānavidhamanena ⁵⁷⁷ *anatt’ ukkaṃ-* ^{228, 25} *sanato*. Thambha-s’ ārambha-nimmaddanena *a-paravambha-* ^{228, 25} *nato*. Hitādhippāyappavattiyā, paresaṃ rāgapariḷāh’ ādivū-

(k2) Vin I 351

(12) M II 106; DhA I 28

(m2) Vin II 183

⁵⁶² ABGKM *acchere*⁵⁶³ B^mP *avuttasamuccay’-*⁵⁶⁴ P *omits*⁵⁶⁵ B^m *āmeḍita-*⁵⁶⁶ A *atibhikkān*; K *atibhikkantaṃ*⁵⁶⁷ AM *atthamattha-*; B *attamatta-*⁵⁶⁸ ABGKM *omit*⁵⁶⁹ B^mP *°kilesa*⁵⁷⁰ B^m *adds padhānabhūtā**dassitabbā ti te*P *adds patthānabhūtā**dassitabbā ti te*⁵⁷¹ BGM *°attasampattiya*⁵⁷² BG *saha-*⁵⁷³ ABGKM *uttānato*⁵⁷⁴ BGM *°bhāvabhāvena*⁵⁷⁵ B^m *dubbiññeyy’-*; P *dubbi-**ñeyy’ attā-*⁵⁷⁶ ABGKM *kaṇha-*⁵⁷⁷ BG *°mānaṃ-*

- 228, 25 pasamanena ⁵⁷⁸ ca ⁵⁷⁹ *karuṇāsītalato*. Kiles' andhakāra-
 228, 26 dhamanena *paññāvadātato*. Karavīkarutamañjutāya *āpā-*
tharamaṇīyato. Pubbāparāviruddh' atthasuvisuddhatāya ⁵⁸⁰
 228, 26 *vimaddakkhamato*. Āpātharamaṇīyatāya eva *suṃyamā-*
nasukkhato. ⁵⁸¹ Vimaddakkhamatāya, hitajjhāsayappavatti-
 228, 27 tāya ⁵⁸² *vīmaṃsiyamānahitato*. *Evam ādihīti ādi-saddena*
samsāracakkanivattanato saddhammacakkappavattanato,
micchāvādaiddhamsanato, ⁵⁸³ *sammāvādapatiṭṭhāpanato,*
akusalamūlasamuddharaṇato, kusalamūlasaṃropanato, apā-
yadvārapidhānato, saggamaggadvāravivaraṇato, ⁵⁸⁴ *pariyu-*
ṭṭhānavūpasamanato anusayasamugghātanato ⁵⁸⁵ *ti evam*
ādinam saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.
- 228, 29 *Adhomukhaṭṭhapitan* ti kenaci adhomukhaṃ ṭṭhapitaṃ.
 228, 29 *Heṭṭhāmukhajātan* ti sabhāven' eva heṭṭhāmukhaṃ ⁵⁸⁶ jātaṃ.
 228, 31, 32 *Ugghāteyyāti* vivaṭaṃ kareyya. *Hatthe* ⁵⁸⁷ *gahetvā* ti: Pu-
ratthābhimukho, ⁵⁸⁸ *uttarābhimukho* ⁵⁸⁹ *vā gacchāti ādini*
avatvā hatthe gahetvā ti ⁵⁹⁰ *nissandeḥaṃ* ⁵⁹¹ *katvā,* ⁵⁹² *Esa*
 228, 33 *maggo, evaṃ gacchāti dasseyya. Kālapakkhacātuddasīti*
kālapakkhe cātuddasī.
- 229, 3 *Nikkujjitaṃ* ādheyyassa anādhārabhūtaṃ bhājanam
 229, 4 *ādharābhāv' āpādanavasena* ⁵⁹³ *ukkuṃjeyya.* ⁵⁹⁴ *Aññānassa*
 229, 4 *abhimukhattā* ⁵⁹⁴ *heṭṭhāmukhajātātāya saddhamnavimu-*
 229, 4 *khaṃ* adhomukhaṃ ⁵⁹⁵ ṭṭhapitatāya *asaddhamme patitan* ⁵⁹⁶
 ti evaṃ padadvayaṃ yathārahaṃ yojetabbam, na yathā
 saṅkhaṃ. ⁵⁹⁷ *Kāmaṃ kāmaccand' ādayo* ⁵⁹⁸ *paṭicchā-*
 229, 7 *dakā* ⁵⁹⁹ *nīvaraṇabhāvato, micchādiṭṭhi pana savisesaṃ*
paṭicchādikā satte micchābhinivesanenāti ⁶⁰⁰ *āha micchā-*
diṭṭhigahanapaṭicchannan ti. Ten' āha Bhagavā :

578 B^mP vupagamanena579 ABGKM *omit*580 B^m *omits* attha581 DA *sūyamāna-*

582 AK °ppavattiyā tāya

B^mP *add* ca

583 AK °vidhamsanato

584 ABGKM saggāpavaggadvāra-

585 AK °samugghātato

BG °samugghātano

B^m °samugghātano

M °samugghānato

586 B^mP °mukha

587 K hatthena

588 ABGKM puratthāmukho

589 ABGKM uttarāmukho

590 B^mP *omit*

591 BG nissadehaṃ

592 ABGKM *omit*

593 A °bhāvapadānāvasena

BGKM °bhāvāpadāna-

594-594 ABGKM *omit*595 B^mP °mukha596 *So all MSS. DA patiṭṭhitan**with B^m v.l. patitaṃ*

597 AK sabbam

B^mP saṅkhyam598 BGKM *add* pi

599 ABGKM pari-

600 B^mP °nivesanāvasenāti

“ Micchādiṭṭhi paramāhaṃ bhikkhave vajjaṃ vadāmi ”
ti. ⁽ⁿ²⁾

Sabbo apāyagāhimaggo *kummaggo* kucchito maggo ti katvā. ^{229, 9}
Sammādiṭṭhi-ādīnaṃ ujupaṭipakkhatāya ⁶⁰¹ micchādiṭṭhi-
ādayo aṭṭha micchattadhammā micchāmaggo. ⁶⁰² Ten' eva
hi tad ubhayapaṭipakkhataṃ sandhāya *saggamokkhamag-* ^{229, 9}
gaṃ ⁶⁰³ āvikarontenāti vuttaṃ. Sappi-ādisannissayo ⁶⁰⁴
padīpo na tathā ujjalo, ⁶⁰⁵ yathā telasannissayo ti *telaṭṭajjota-* ^{229, 10}
gahaṇaṃ. *Etehi pariyaēyehīti* etehi nikkujjit' ukkujjana- ^{229, 14}
paṭicchannavivaraṇ' ādi-parivyatta ⁶⁰⁶-upamopamitappakā-
rehi, ⁶⁰⁷ etehi vā yathāvuttehi nānāvidha-kuhana-lapan'
ādi-micchājīva-vidhaman' ādi-vibhāvanapariyaēyehi. Ten'
āha ⁶⁰⁸ *anekapariyaēyena dhammo pakāsi* ti. ^{229, 14}
Pasann' ākāraṇ ti pasannehi kātabbhaṃ sakkāraṃ. ^{229, 16}

Saraṇaṇ ti paṭisaraṇaṃ, ten' āha *parāyanaṇ* ti. Parāya- ^{229, 19}
nabhāvo ca anātthanisedhanena atthasampaṭipādanena ca
hotīti āha *aghaṣṣa tātā hitassa ca* ⁶⁰⁹ *vidhātā* ti. *Aghassāti* ^{229, 19}
dukkhato ti vadanti, pāpato ti pana attho; ⁶¹⁰ nissakke c'
etaṃ sāmivacanaṃ. Ettha ca nāyaṃ gamu-saddo ⁶¹¹ nī-sadd'
ādayo viya dvikammako, tasmā yathā: Ajaṃ gāmaṃ netīti
vuccati, evaṃ: Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmīti vattaṃ
na sakkā; saraṇaṇ ti gacchāmīti pana vattabbaṃ. Iti-saddo
c' ettha luttaniddiṭṭho. Tassa cāyaṃ ⁶¹² attho. Gamaṇaṇ ca
tad adhippāyena bhajanaṃ jānaṇaṃ vā ti dassento ⁶¹³ *iminā* ^{229, 20}
*adhippāyena*ti ādim āha. Tattha *bhajāmīti* ādisu purimassa ^{229, 21}
purimassa pacchimaṃ pacchimaṃ atthavacanaṃ; *bhajanaṃ* ^{229, 21}
vā saraṇādhippāyena upasaṅkamaṇaṃ; *sevanaṃ* santikāva- ^{229, 21}
caratā; *payirupāsaṇaṃ* vattapaṭivattakaraṇena upaṭṭhānaṇ ^{229, 21}
ti evaṃ sabbathā pi ⁶¹⁴ *anaññasaraṇataṃ* ⁶¹⁵ yeva dīpeti.

(n2) ≠ A I 33

⁶⁰¹ ABGKM ujum-

⁶⁰² ABGKM *omī* micchā

⁶⁰³ ABGK saggamagga-
M saggamaggaṃ-

⁶⁰⁴ AK sappiya

⁶⁰⁵ ABGKM ujjalā

⁶⁰⁶ B^mP *omī* parivyatta

⁶⁰⁷ AK upamomitabbappakārehi
B^mP upamopamitabbappa-
kārehi

⁶⁰⁸ AK *add* anekapariyaēyē jātenāha

⁶⁰⁹ ABGKMP *omī*

⁶¹⁰ B^mP *add* yutto

⁶¹¹ ABGKM gami-

⁶¹² ABGKM vāyam

⁶¹³ BGM *add* iti

⁶¹⁴ BG ti *for* pi

⁶¹⁵ A *anaññasārānātaṃ*
BGKM *anaññasādhāraṇataṃ*

- 229, 20 *Gacchāmīti* padassa bujjhāmīti ayam attho katham labbha-
 229, 22 tīti āha *Yesam hīti* ādi.
 229, 24 *Adhigatamagge* ⁶¹⁶ *sacchikatanirodhe* ⁶¹⁷ ti padadvayenāpi
 229, 25 phalaṭṭhā eva dassitā, na maggaṭṭhā ti te dassento *yathānu-*
sitṭhaṃ paṭipajjamāne cāti ⁶¹⁸ ādim āha. Nanu ca kalyāṇa-
 puthujjano pi yathānusiṭṭhaṃ paṭipajjatīti vuccati? Kiñ-
 cāpi vuccati, nipariyāyena pana maggaṭṭhā eva tathā
 vattabbā, na ⁶¹⁹ itare ⁶²⁰ sammattaniyām' okkamanābhā-
 229, 26 vato. ⁶²¹ Tathā hi te eva vuttā *apāyesu apatamāne dhāretīti*.
 Sammatta-niyām' okkamanena hi apāyavinimuttisam-
 229, 29 bhavo. ⁶²² *Akkhāyatīti* ettha ⁶²³ iti-saddo ādi-attho, pakār'
 attho vā, tena

“Yāvatā bhikkhave dhammā saṅkhatā vā asaṅkhatā vā
 virāgo tesam aggam akkhāyatī” ti ^(o2)

- 229, 29 suttapadam ⁶²⁴ saṅgaṇhāti; *Vitthāro* ti vā iminā. Ettha ca
 229, 29, 30 *ariyamaggo* niyyānikatāya *nibbānam*, tassa tad atthasiddhi-
 hetutāyāti ubhayam eva nipariyāyena dhammo ti vutto. ⁶²⁵
Nibbānam hi ārammaṇapaccayabhūtaṃ labhitvā ariya-
 maggassa tad atthasiddhi. Tathā pi yasmā ariyaphalānam :
 Tāya saddhāya ⁶²⁶ avūpasantāyāti ⁶²⁷ ādi vacanato maggena
 samucchinnānam kilesānam paṭippassaddhipahānakicca-
 tāya, niyyānānugūṇatāya ⁶²⁸ niyyānapariyosānatāya ⁶²⁹
 ca, ⁶³⁰ pariyattidhammassa pana : Niyyānadhammassa sama-
 dhigamahetutāyāti, ⁶³¹ iminā pariyāyena vuttanayena dham-
 mabhāvo labbhati eva. Svāyam attho pāṭh' ārūlho evāti
 229, 29 dassento *Na kevalan* ti ādim āha.
 Kāmarāgo bhavarāgo ti evam ādi bhedo sabbo pi rāgo
 230, 7 virajjati pahīyati ⁶³² etenāti *rāga-virāgo ti maggo kathito*.

(o2) A II 34; VSM I 293

⁶¹⁶ BG °maggo

⁶¹⁷ BGM °nirodho

⁶¹⁸ So all MSS.

DA reads catusu for ca with B^m
 v.l. ca

⁶¹⁹ P omits

⁶²⁰ B^mP itaro

⁶²¹ B^mP omit sammatta

⁶²² B^mP °vinimutta-

⁶²³ B^mP omit

⁶²⁴ AK supadam

BG suddhapada

M suddhapadam

⁶²⁵ AK add ti

⁶²⁶ P siddhāya

⁶²⁷ AK avūpasamantāyāti

BGM avūpasamāyāti

⁶²⁸ ABGKM °gūṇatā

⁶²⁹ ABGKM °pariyosānatā

⁶³⁰ AK va

⁶³¹ B^mP °gamana-

⁶³² B^mP omit

Ejāsankhātāya taṇhāya, antonijjhānalakkhaṇassa sokassa
ca tad uppattiyaṃ sabbaso parikkhīṇattā *anejam asokan ti* 230, 7
phalaṃ kathitaṃ. *Appaṭikūlan* ti avirodhadīpanato kenaci 230, 4
aviruddhaṃ, iṭṭhaṃ paṇītan ti vā attho. Paṇṇarūpena 633
pavattitattā pakatthagūṇavibhāvanato vā *paṇṇaṃ*. Ya- 230, 5
thāha :

“ Vihimsasaññī paṇṇaṃ na bhāsiṃ
dhammaṃ paṇītaṃ manujesu brahme ” ti. (p²)

Sabbadhammakkhandaḥ kathitā 634 ti yojanā. 635

Diṭṭhisīlasaṅghātenāti

230, 11

“ Yāyaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sam-
mādukkhakkhayāya, tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā diṭṭhisāmañ-
ñagato 636 viharatī ” ti (q²)

evaṃ vuttāya diṭṭhiyā

“ Yāni tāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akam-
māsāni bhujissāni viññūpasatthāni 637 aparāmaṭṭhāni 638
samādhisaṃvattanikāni 639 tathārūpehi sīlehi 639 sīlasā-
maññagato viharatī ” ti (r²)

evaṃ vuttānaṃ 640 sīlānaṃ ca saṅgatabhāvena, 641 diṭṭhi-
sīlasāmaññenāti attho. *Samhato* ti ghaṭito, sameto ti attho. 230, 11
Ariyapuggalā hi yattha katthaci dūre ṭhitā pi attano guṇa-
sāmaggiyā saṃhatā eva. *Aṭṭha ca puggala-dhammadasā te* ti 230, 16
te purisayugavasena cattāro pi puggalavasena aṭṭhe 642 va
ariyadhammassa paccakkhadassāvitāya dhammadasā. Tini
vatthūni saraṇaṃ ti gamanena, tikkhattuṃ gamanena ca
tiṇi 643 saraṇagamanāni. 644 *Paṭivedesīti* attano hadayaḡataṃ 230, 19
vācāya pavedesi.

Saraṇāgamanassa 645 visaya-pabheda-phala 646-saṅkilesa-

(p²) Vin I 7

(q²) M I 322, II 251

(r²) M II 251

633 AK guṇa-

634 BG katitā

635 AK niyojana

636 M sāmāññaṃ-

637 BG viññūppa-

638 BG omī

639-639 *Majjhima* °rūpesu sīlesu

640 BGM add ca

641 B^mP saṃhata-

642 A aṭṭha; K addhe

643 P ti

644 B^mKP saraṇa-

645 B^mP saraṇagamana *always*

646 BG thala; KM phalaṃ

- 230, 20, 23 bhedānaṃ viya kattu ca vibhāvanā tattha kosallāya hotīti
Saraṇāgamanesu kosall' atthaṃ saraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . veditabbo
 ti vuttaṃ, tena vinā saraṇāgamanass' eva asambhavato.
 Kasmā pan' ettha vodānaṃ na gahitaṃ, nanu vodānavi-
 bhāvanā pi tattha kosall' āvahā⁶⁴⁷ ti? Saccam⁶⁴⁸ etaṃ,
 taṃ pana kilesagahaṇena⁶⁴⁹ atthato dīpitaṃ hotīti na
 gahitaṃ. Yāni hi nesaṃ saṅkilesakāraṇāni⁶⁵⁰ aññāp' ādini,
 tesam sabbena sabbam anuppannānaṃ⁶⁵¹ anuppādanena,
 uppannānaṃ ca pahānena vodānaṃ hotīti. Hims' atthassa
 dhātusaddassa⁶⁵² vasena taṃ⁶⁵³ padaṃ daṭṭhabban ti
 230, 23 *himsatīti saraṇan* ti vatvā taṃ pana himsanam kesam,
 230, 24 katham⁶⁵⁴ kassa, vā ti codanaṃ sodhento⁶⁵⁵ *Saraṇagatā-*
 230, 24 *nan*⁶⁵⁶ ti ādim āha. Tattha *bhayan* ti vaṭṭabhayaṃ. *Santā-*
 230, 25 *san* ti citt' utrāsaṃ, ten' eva cetasikadukkhassa gahitattā.
Dukkhan ti kāyikadukkham. *Duggati parikkilesan*⁶⁵⁷ ti
 duggatipariyāpannaṃ sabbam pi dukkham, ta-y-idaṃ sab-
 230, 26 bam parato phalakathāyaṃ āvibhavissati. *Etaṃ* ti saraṇan ti
 padaṃ. Evaṃ avisesato saraṇa-saddassa pad' atthaṃ⁶⁵⁸
 230, 26 dassetvā idāni visesato dassetuṃ *Atha vā* ti ādi vuttaṃ.
 230, 26 *Hite pavattanenāti*⁶⁵⁹

“ Sampannasilā bhikkhave viharathā ” ti (s2)

- 230, 27 ādinā atthe niyojanena. *Ahitā ca nivattanenāti*

“ Pāṇātipātassa kho pāpako vipāko, pāpakam⁶⁶⁰ abhi-
 samparāyan ” ti (t2)

- 230, 27 ādinā ādinavadassan' ādimukhena anatthato nivattanena.
*Bhayaṃ*⁶⁶¹ *himsatīti* hitāhitesu appavatti-pavattihetukam
 230, 28 vyasanam appavattikaraṇena vināseti. *Bhavakantārā*⁶⁶²
 230, 28 *uttaraṇena* maggasaṅkhāto dhammo, itaro assāsādānena⁶⁶³

(s1) M I 33

(t2) ≠ A I 48

⁶⁴⁷ A kossavaho; BG °āvaho
 K °avaho

⁶⁴⁸ AKM sabbam

⁶⁴⁹ B^m saṅkilesappahānen' eva
 P saṅkilesappahānen' eva

⁶⁵⁰ BG kilesa-

⁶⁵¹ ABGKM *omit*

⁶⁵² B^m P sara-saddassa

⁶⁵³ B^m P etaṃ

⁶⁵⁴ A katam

⁶⁵⁵ AK sedhento; B codento

⁶⁵⁶ A °gatan; P saraṇaṃ-

⁶⁵⁷ B^m P *and* DA parikkilesam

⁶⁵⁸ B^m P *omit* pad'

⁶⁵⁹ P vattanenāti

⁶⁶⁰ ABGKM *omit*

⁶⁶¹ P sayam

⁶⁶² BG °kantāram

⁶⁶³ B assādādānena

K assādāsādānena

sattānaṃ bhayaṃ himsatīti ⁶⁶⁴ yojanā. *Kāraṇaṃ* ⁶⁶⁵ ti ^{230, 29}
 dānavasena pūjāvasena ca upanītānaṃ sakkārānaṃ. Vipula-
 phalapaṭilābhakaraṇena sattānaṃ bhayaṃ himsati, ⁶⁶⁶ anut-
 taradakkhiṇeyyabhāvato ti adhippāyo. *Iminā pi pariyāye-* ^{231, 1}
nāti iminā pi vibhajitvā vuttena kāraṇena.

“Sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto dhammo, sup-
 paṭipanno saṅgho” ti ^(u²)

evaṃ pavatto tattha ratanattaye pasādo, ⁶⁶⁷ tappasādo, tad
 eva ratanattayaṃ garu etassāti taggaru, tabbhāvo ⁶⁶⁸ tagga-
 rutā, ⁶⁶⁹ tappasādo ca taggarutā ⁶⁷⁰ ca ⁶⁷¹ tappasāda-tagga-
 rutā, ⁶⁷¹ tāhi ⁶⁷² *tappasāda-taggarutāhi*. ⁶⁷² Vidhūta-diṭṭhi- ^{231, 2}
 vicikicchā-sammoha-assaddhiy’ āditāya *vihata-kilesa*. ⁶⁷³ Tad ^{231, 2}
 eva ratanattayaṃ ⁶⁷⁴ parāyanaṃ parāgati ⁶⁷⁵ tānaṃ lenan ti
 evaṃ pavattiyā *tapparāyanatākkārappavatto citt’ uppādo* ^{231, 2}
saraṇāgamaṇaṃ saraṇaṃ ⁶⁷⁶ gacchati etenāti. *Taṃ-samañ-* ^{231, 2}
gīti tena yathāvuttacitt’ uppādena samannāgato. *Evaṃ* ^{231, 5}
*upeti*ti evaṃ ⁶⁷⁷ bhajati sevati payirupāsati, evaṃ vā jānāti
 bujhatīti evaṃ attho veditabbo. Ettha ca *pāsāda-gaḥaṇena* ^{231, 2}
 lokiyasaraṇāgamaṇaṃ ⁶⁷⁸ āha. Taṃ hi pasādappadhā-
 naṃ. ⁶⁷⁹ *Garutāgaḥaṇena* ⁶⁸⁰ lok’ uttaraṃ. Ariyā hi ratanat- ^{231, 2}
 tayagunābhiññatāya ⁶⁸¹ pāsānacchattaṃ viya garuṃ katvā
 passantī. Tasmā tappasādena vikkhambhanavasena vigata-
 kilesa, ⁶⁸² taggarutāya samucchadavasenāti yojetabbaṃ,
 agāravakaraṇahetūnaṃ samucchindanato. Tapparāya-
 natā ⁶⁸³ pan’ ettha taggatikatā ti tāya catubbidham pi
 vakkhamānaṃ saraṇāgamaṇaṃ gahitan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

(u²) M II 121

- ⁶⁶⁴ BGM bhimsattī
⁶⁶⁵ P sakkāraṇaṃ
⁶⁶⁶ B^m *add*s ti yojanā
⁶⁶⁷ A pasāde tappasāde
 K pasāde
⁶⁶⁸ A taṃ bhāvo
⁶⁶⁹ A taggarutaṃ
⁶⁷⁰ ABGKM taggarukatā
⁶⁷¹⁻⁶⁷² ABGKM *omit*
⁶⁷²⁻⁶⁷³ BG *omit*
⁶⁷³ ABGKM vigata-
 P vipākakilesa
⁶⁷⁴ P ratanayaṃ
⁶⁷⁵ AK parāhati
⁶⁷⁶ B^mP *add* ti

- ⁶⁷⁷ B^mP *omit*
⁶⁷⁸ AK lokiyaṃ-
⁶⁷⁹ AK pasādappadhānaṃ
 ñānappadhānaṃ
 B pasādappadhānappadhānaṃ
 ñāna
 G pasādappadhānaṃ
 ñānappadhānaṃ
 M pasādappadhānataṃ
 ñānappadhānaṃ
⁶⁸⁰ BG garutappadhānaṃ
 gaḥaṇena
⁶⁸¹ B^mP ratanattayaṃ-
⁶⁸² B^mP vihata-
⁶⁸³ ABGKM tapparāyanaṃ tā

Avisesena vā pasādagarutā jotitā⁶⁸⁴ ti pasādagahaṇena aveccappasādassa itarassa ca gahaṇaṃ, tathā garutāga-
haṇenāti⁶⁸⁵ ubhayenāpi ubhayaṃ saraṇāgamaṇaṃ yoje-
tabbaṃ.

231, 11

Maggakkhane ijjhatīti yojanā. *Nibbān' ārammaṇaṃ hutvā* ti etena atthato catusaccādhigamo eva lok' uttarasara-
ṇāgamaṇaṇ ti dasseti. Tattha hi nibbānadhammo sacchiki-
riyābhisamayavasena, maggadhammo bhāvanābhisamaya-
vasena paṭivijjhiyamāno yeva saraṇāgamaṇ' atthaṃ⁶⁸⁶
sādheti. Buddhaguṇā pana sāvakagocarabhūtā pariññābhi-

231, 11

samayavasena, tathā ariyasāṅhaguṇā, ten' āha *kiccato sakale pi ratanattaye ijjhatīti*. Ijjhantañ⁶⁸⁷ ca sah' eva
ijjhati, na lokiyaṃ viya paṭipāṭiyā, asammoḥapaṭivedhena
paṭividdhattā ti adhippāyo. Ye pana vadanti: Na saraṇā-
gamaṇaṃ nibbān' ārammaṇaṃ hutvā pavattati,⁶⁸⁸ maggassa
adhigatattā pana adhigataṃ⁶⁸⁹ eva hoti ekaccānaṃ⁶⁹⁰
tevijjādīnaṃ lokiyaṃ vijjādayo viyāti, tesam lokiyaṃ eva
saraṇāgamaṇaṃ siyā, na lok' uttaraṃ. Tañ ca ayuttaṃ

231, 14

231, 14

231, 15

231, 15

231, 15

231, 16

duvidhassāpi icchitabbattā.⁶⁹¹ *Tan* ti lokiyaṃ saraṇā-
gamaṇaṃ. *Saddhāpaṭilābho*:⁶⁹² Sammāsambuddho Bha-
gavā ti ādinā. *Saddhāmūlikā* ti yathāvuttasaddhāpubbaṅ-
gamā.⁶⁹³ *Sammādiṭṭhī*⁶⁹⁴ Buddha-subuddhatam, dhamma-
sudhammatam, saṅgha-suppaṭipattiñ⁶⁹⁵ ca lokiyaṃ avabodha-
vasen' eva sammāñāyena dassanato. *Saddhāmūlikā sammā-
diṭṭhī*⁶⁹⁶ etena saddhūpanissayā yathāvuttalakkaṇā paññā
lokiyasaraṇāgamaṇaṇ ti dasseti, ten' āha *diṭṭhiṃ jukammaṇ ti
vuccatīti*. Diṭṭhi eva attano paccayebi ujukariyatīti katvā,
diṭṭhi vā ujukariyati etenāti diṭṭhiṃ jukammaṇ,⁶⁹⁷ tathā
pavatto citt' uppādo. Evañ ca katvā tapparāyanatākārappa-
vatto citt' uppādo ti idaṇ ca⁶⁹⁸ vacanaṃ samatthitaṃ hoti.
Saddhāpubbaka-⁶⁹⁹ sammādiṭṭhi gahaṇaṃ⁷⁰⁰ pana citt' uppā-

⁶⁸⁴ ABKM coditā; G veditā

⁶⁸⁵ AK garutāya-

⁶⁸⁶ B^mP °gamaṇattam

⁶⁸⁷ ABGKM ijjhantā

⁶⁸⁸ BG pavattita

⁶⁸⁹ AKM pavattitam

⁶⁹⁰ AK adhigamaṃ

⁶⁹¹ ABGKM ekaccā

⁶⁹² B icchitabbā

⁶⁹³ BG sabbāpaṭi-

⁶⁹⁴ BG tathā-

⁶⁹⁵ ABGKM omī sammā

⁶⁹⁶ B^mP omī ti

⁶⁹⁷ ABGKM °paṭipatti

⁶⁹⁸ AKM saddhādiṭṭhī

⁶⁹⁹ BG saddhādīhi ṭhiti

⁷⁰⁰ P diṭṭhiju-

⁷⁰¹ ABGKM omī

⁷⁰² B^mP °pubbaṅgama

⁷⁰³ BG °diṭṭhiharaṇaṃ

dassa tappadhānatāyāti daṭṭhabbam. *Saddhāpaṭilābho* ti 231, 14
iminā mātādihi ussāhita-dāraḥ' ādīnaṃ viya nāṇavippayut-
taṃ saraṇāgamaṇaṃ 701 dasseti, *sammādiṭṭhīti* iminā nāṇa- 231, 15
sampayuttaṃ saraṇāgamaṇaṃ. Ta-y-idaṃ lokiyasaraṇā-
gamaṇaṃ.

Attā sanniyāyati appiṇṇaṃ 702 pariccajīyati 703 etenāti 704
attasanniyāyatanam, 705 yathāvuttadiṭṭhijjukammam. 706 Ra- 231, 17
tanattayaparāyanaṃ 707 paṭisaraṇaṃ etassāti tapparāyano,
puggalo citt' uppādo pi. 708 Tassa bhāvo 709 *tapparāyanatā*, 231, 17
yathāvuttaṃ *diṭṭhijjukammam eva. Saraṇaṃ ti adhip-
pāyena sissabhāvaṃ antevāsikabhāvaṃ upagacchati etenāti
sissabhāvūpagamaṇaṃ. Saraṇāgamaṇādhippāyena' eva paṇi- 231, 24
patati * etenāti *paṇipāto*. Sabbattha yathāvuttadiṭṭhijju- 231, 26
kammavaseṇa' eva attho veditabbo. *Attapariccajanan* ti 231, 21
saṃsāradukkhaniṭṭharaṇa' attham attano attabhāvassa paric-
cajanaṃ. Esa nayo sesesu pi. *Buddh' ādīnaṃ yevāti* 231, 28
avadhāraṇaṃ, attasanniyātan' ādisu 710 pi tattha tattha
vattabbaṃ. Evaṃ 711 hi 712 tad aññanivattanaṃ 712 kataṃ
hoti.

Evaṃ attasanniyātan' ādīni ekena pakārena dassetvā
aparehi pi pakārehi dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi āraddhaṃ, tena 713 231, 32
pariyāy' antarehi pi attasanniyātanam 714 katam eva hoti
atthassa abhinnattā ti dasseti. *Ālavak' ādīnan* ti ādisaddena 232, 11
Sātāgiri 715-Hemavat' ādīnaṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Nanu c'
ete Ālavak' ādayo maggen' eva āgatasaraṇāgamaṇā, kathaṃ
tesaṃ tapparāyanatāsaraṇāgamaṇaṃ vuttan ti? Maggen'
āgatasaraṇāgamaṇehi pi

“So ahaṃ vicarissāmi . . . pe . . . sudhammatam,” (v2)

“Te mayam vicarissāma gāmā gāmaṃ nagā nagam
..... sudhammatan ” ti, (w2)

(v2) Sn 192

(w2) Sn 180

701 AK saraṇagataṃ

702 G appisati

703 ABGM paṭiccajīyatīti

K paṭiccajīyatīti

704 ABGKM *omit*

705 ABGKM attasatthāyatanam

706 AKM °diyaddhukammam

BG °diyaddhakammam

707 B^mP taṃ ratanattayaṃ-

708 B^mP vā

709 ABGKM *omit*

* . . . * ABGKM *omit*

(*Gampaha MS too agrees with ABGKM*)

710 A °sanniyatan' ādisu

711 BGM eva

712-713 ABGK tadakunivattanaṃ

713 ABGKM kena

714 B^mP °sanniyātan' ādi

715 B^m °gira

- ca ⁷¹⁶ tehi tapparāyan' ākārassa paveditattā tathā vuttam.
 232, 18 So ⁷¹⁷ pan' esa paṇipāto ⁷¹⁸ nāti ... pe ... vasenāti ettha
 nātivasena, bhayavasena, ācariyavasena dakkhiṇeyyava-
 232, 18, 19 senāti paccekam ⁷¹⁹ vasenāti padam ⁷¹⁹ yojetabbaṃ. Tattha
 nātivasenāti ⁷²⁰ nātibhāvavasena. Evaṃ sesesu pi. *Dakkhi-*
neyyapaṇipātenāti ⁷²¹ dakkhiṇeyyatāhetukena ⁷²² paṇipā-
 232, 20 tena. ⁷²³ Itarehīti itarehi ⁷²⁴ nātibhāv' ādi-vasappavattehi
 232, 20 tīhi ⁷²⁵ paṇipātehi. Na ⁷²⁶ itarehīti ādinā saṅkhepatō vuttam
 232, 21 attham vitthārato dassetuṃ *Tasmā* ti ādi vuttam. *Vandatīti*
 232, 31 paṇipātassa lakkhaṇavacanam. *Evarūpan* ti diṭṭhadham-
 mikam sandhāya vadati. Samparāyikam hi niyyānikam vā
 anusāsanim paccāsimanto ⁷²⁷ dakkhiṇeyyapaṇipātam eva
 233, 9 karotīti adhippāyo. *Saraṇāgamanappabhedo* ti saraṇāga-
 manavibhāgo.
 233, 11 Ariyamaggo eva lok' uttaram ⁷²⁸ saraṇāgamanan ti cattāri
 233, 12 sāmāññaphalāni vipākaphalan ti vuttam. *Sabbadukkhak-*
khayo ti sakalassa vaṭṭadukkhassa anuppādanirodho.
 233, 18, 19 *Etan* ⁷²⁹ ti cattāri ariyasaccāni sammappaññāya passatīti
 evam vuttam ariyasaccadassanam. ⁷³⁰
 233, 20 *Niccato* ⁷³¹ anupagamm' ādivasenāti niccan ⁷³² ti ⁷³² agahaṇ'
 233, 21, 22 ādivasena. ⁷³³ *Aṭṭhānan* ti hetupaṭikkhepo. *Anavakāso* ti
 paccayapaṭikkhepo. Ubhayenāpi kāraṇam eva paṭikkhipati.
 233, 22 *Yan* ti yena kāraṇena. *Diṭṭhisampanno* ti maggadiṭṭhiyā
 233, 22 samannāgato sot' āpanno. *Kiñci* ⁷³⁴ saṅkhāran ti catubhū-
 233, 23 makesu saṅkhatasaṅkhāresu ekasaṅkhāram pi. *Niccato*
upagaccheyyāti nicco ⁷³⁵ ti ⁷³⁶ gaṇheyya. *Sukhato upa-*
gaccheyyāti.

“ Ekantasukhi attā hoti arogo parammaraṇā ” ti (x2)

evam attadiṭṭhivasena sukhato gāham sandhāy' etaṃ

(x2) D I 31, 192

- | | |
|-------------------------------------|---|
| 716 B ^m P omit | 737 B ^m P paccāsisanto |
| 717 BG yo | 738 B ^m P °uttara |
| 718 B ^m P omit | 739 ABGKM evan |
| 719-719 B ^m P omit | 730 B ^m P °saccassa dassanam |
| 720 BGK omit nāti | 731 B ^m nicc' ādito |
| 721 P °paṇipāta here and below | 732 ABGKM nivatti |
| 722 P dakkhiṇeyyabhāvavahetu tena | 733 B ^m aggaṇa'- |
| 723 ABGK °pātanena | 734 AKM kañci |
| 724 BG itare; B ^m P omit | 735 ABGKM niccato |
| 725 BG tīpi | 736 ABGKM omit |
| 726 B ^m P omit | |

vuttaṃ. Diṭṭhivippayuttacittena pana ariyasāvako pari-
 lāhavūpasaman' atthaṃ,⁷³⁷ mattahatthiparittāsito viya Cok-
 khabrāhmaṇo⁷³⁸ ukkārabhūmiṃ,⁷³⁹ kiñci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato 233, 22
upagacchati.^(v2) Attavāre kasiṇ' ādipaññattisaṅgah' atthaṃ,
 saṅkhāraṇ ti avatvā kañci⁷⁴⁰ dhamman ti⁷⁴¹ vuttaṃ. 233, 23
 Imesu pi vāresu catubhūmakavasen' eva paricchedo vedi-
 tabbo, tebhūmakavasen' eva vā. Yaṃ hi⁷⁴² yaṃ hi puthuj-
 jano gāhavasena gaṇhāti, tato tato ariyasāvako gāhaṃ
 viniveṭheti. Mātaraṇ ti ādisu janikā mātā, janako pitā, 233, 24
 manussabhūto khīṇ' āsavo arahā ti adhippeto. Kim pana 233, 25
 ariyasāvako aññaṃ jīvita voropeyyāti? Etam pi atṭhā-
 naṃ, puthujjanabhāvassa pana mahāsāvajjabhāvadassan'
 atthaṃ,⁷⁴³ ariyabhāvassa⁷⁴⁴ ca phaladassan' atthaṃ⁷⁴⁵
 evaṃ vuttaṃ. Duṭṭhacitto ti vadhakacittena paduṭṭhacitto. 233, 25
Lohitaṃ uppādeyyāti jīvamānakasarīre khuddakamakki- 233, 25
 kāya pivanamattam pi lohitaṃ uppādeyya. Saṅghaṃ 233, 26
bhindeyyāti samānasamvāsakaṃ samānasīmāyaṃ tṭhitaṃ
 saṅghaṃ

“ Kammena, uddesena, voharanto, anussāvanena,⁷⁴⁶
 salākagāhenā ” ti^(z2)

evaṃ vuttehi pañcahi kāraṇehi bhindeyya. Aññaṃ satthāraṇ 233, 26
 ti aññaṃ titthakaraṃ: Ayaṃ me satthā ti evaṃ gaṇhey-
 yāti,⁷⁴⁷ n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjatīti attho. 233, 27

Na te gamissanti apāyabhūmin⁷⁴⁸ ti te Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ 233, 31
 gatā taṃ-nimittaṃ apāyaṃ na gamissanti, devakāyaṃ pana
 paripūressantīti attho.

Dasahi thānehīti dasahi kāraṇehi. Adhigaṇhantīti abhi- 234, 8
 bhavanti. Velāmasutt' ādivasenāpīti ettha karissassa catuttha- 234, 11
 bhāgappamāṇānaṃ caturāsītisahassasaṅkhānaṃ⁷⁴⁹ suva-
 ṇapāti-rūpiyapāti-kamsapātīnaṃ yathākkamaṃ rūpiya-
 suvaṇṇa-hiraṇṇapūrānaṃ sabbālaṅkārapaṭimaṇḍitānaṃ, ca-

(v2) MA II 875; AA I 248

(z2) Vin V 201

⁷³⁷ ABGKM parilāh' upasaman'-

⁷³⁸ ABGKM Vokkha-

⁷³⁹ AKM °bhūmi

⁷⁴⁰ P and DA kiñci

⁷⁴¹ BG pi

⁷⁴² B^mP omit

⁷⁴³ P omits bhāva

⁷⁴⁴ B^mP ariyasāvakkassa

⁷⁴⁵ ABGKM bala-

⁷⁴⁶ ABGKM anusāva-

⁷⁴⁷ B^mP gaṇheyya

⁷⁴⁸ ABGKM apāyan

⁷⁴⁹ A °saṅkhātāṃ

B^mP °saṅkhyānaṃ

turāsītiyā ⁷⁵⁰ hatthisahassānaṃ, ⁷⁵⁰ caturāsītiyā ⁷⁵¹ assasa-
hassānaṃ, ⁷⁵¹ caturāsītiyā rathasahassānaṃ, caturāsītiyā
dhenusahassānaṃ, caturāsītiyā kaññāsahassānaṃ, caturā-
sītiyā pallaṅkasahassānaṃ, caturāsītiyā vatthakoṭisahas-
sānaṃ, aparimāṇassa ca ⁷⁵² khajjabhojj' ādibhedassa āhā-
rassa pariccajanavasena sattamāsādhikāni sattasamvaccha-
rāni nirantaraṃ pavatta-Velāmamahādānato ekassa sot'
āpannassa dinnadānaṃ ⁷⁵³ mahapphalataraṃ, tato satam
sot' āpannānaṃ dinnadānato ekassa sakadāgāmino, tato
ekassa anāgāmino, tato ekassa arahato, tato ekassa pacceka-
buddhassa, ⁷⁵⁴ tato Sammāsambuddhassa, tato Buddhapa-
mukhassa saṅghassa dinnadānaṃ mahapphalataraṃ, tato
cātuddisaṅghaṃ uddissa vihārakaraṇaṃ, tato saraṇāga-
manaṃ ⁷⁵⁵ mahapphalataraṃ ti imam atthaṃ pakāsentassa
Velāmasuttassa vasena. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ :

“ Yaṃ gahapati Velāmo brāhmaṇo dānaṃ adāsi mahā-
dānaṃ, yo ekaṃ ⁷⁵⁶ diṭṭhisampannaṃ bhojeyya, idaṃ
tato mahapphalataraṃ ” ti ^(a3)

- 234, 11 ādi. *Velāmasutt' ādīti ādi-saddena Aggappasādasutt'*
ādīnaṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.
- 234, 14 *Aññānaṃ* vatthuttayassa guṇānaṃ ajānaṃ, tattha
sammoho. Buddho ⁷⁵⁷ nu kho, nanu kho ti ādinā vicikicchā
234, 15 *samsayo. Micchāññānaṃ* tassa guṇānaṃ aguṇabhāvapari-
234, 15 kappanena ⁷⁵⁸ viparītagāho. *Ādi-saddena anādarāgārav'*
234, 15 ādinā saṅgaho. *Na mahājutikaṇ* ti na ujjalaṃ, aparisud-
234, 16 dhaṃ apariyodātan ti attho. *Na mahāvīpphāraṇ* ti anulāraṃ.
234, 17 *Sāvajjo* ti diṭṭhitaṇhādivasena ⁷⁵⁹ sadoso. Lokiyasaraṇā-
gamaṇaṃ ⁷⁶⁰ sikkhāsamādānaṃ viya agahitakālaparicche-
daṃ jīvitapariyantam eva hoti, tasmā tassa khandhabhedena
234, 19 bhedo ti āha *Anavajjo kālakiriyāyāti. So* ti anavajjo
saraṇāgamanabhedo. ⁷⁶¹ Sati pi anavajjatte ⁷⁶² iṭṭhaphalo pi

(a3) A iv 394

⁷⁵⁰ BGMP omit

⁷⁵¹ P omits

⁷⁵² AK omit

⁷⁵³ ABGKM dinnam

⁷⁵⁴ BGKM paccekasambuddhassa

⁷⁵⁵ B^mP saraṇa- throughout

⁷⁵⁶ B^m c' ekaṃ

⁷⁵⁷ AKM Buddhā

⁷⁵⁸ BG aguṇā-

⁷⁵⁹ B^mP taṇhādīṭṭh' ādi-

⁷⁶⁰ ABGKM lokiyam-

⁷⁶¹ BGM °bhede

⁷⁶² A anavajjante

K anavajjante

na hotīti āha *aphalo* ⁷⁶³ ti. *Kasmā* ? ⁷⁶⁴ *Avipākattā*. Na hi ^{234, 20, 19}
taṃ kusalan ⁷⁶⁵ ti.

Ko upāsako ti sarūpapucchā, tasmā ⁷⁶⁶ kiṃlakkhāṇo ^{234, 25}
upāsako ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Kasmā* ti hetupucchā, tena, kena ^{234, 25}
pavattinimittena upāsaka-saddo tasmim̐ puggale nirūlho ⁷⁶⁷
ti dasseti, ten' āha *Kasmā upāsako ti vuccatīti*. Saddassa ^{234, 25}
abhidheyye ⁷⁶⁸ pavattinimittam̐ tad atthassa tabbhāvaka-
raṇam̐. ⁷⁶⁹ *Kim assa sīlan* ti kīdisam̐ assa upāsakassa sīlam̐, ^{234, 26}
kittakena sīlenāyam̐ sīlasampanno nāma hotīti attho. *Ko* ^{234, 26}
ājīvo ti ko assa sammā-ājīvo, so pana micchājīvassa parivaj-
janena ⁷⁷⁰ hotīti so pi vibhajiyati. *Kā vipattīti* ⁷⁷¹ kā assa ^{234, 26}
sīlassa ājīvassa vā vipatti antarassa ⁷⁷² vidhi vā paṭisedho ⁷⁷³
vā ti. *Sampattīti* etthāpi es' eva nayo. ^{234, 27}

Yo ⁷⁷⁴ *kocīti* khattiy' ādisu yo koci, tena saraṇāgamanam̐ ^{234, 28}
ev' ettha ⁷⁷⁵ kāraṇam̐, na jāti-ādiviseso ti dasseti.

Upāsanato ti ten' eva saraṇāgamanena, tattha ca sakkac- ^{234, 32}
cakiriyāya ādara-gāra-bahumān' ādiyogena payirupā-
sanato.

Veramaṇiyo ti veram̐ vuccati pāṇātipāt' ādi-dussīlyam̐, ⁷⁷⁶ ^{235, 1}
tassa maraṇato ⁷⁷⁷ hananato vināsanato ⁷⁷⁸ veramaṇiyo,
pañca viratiyo viratippadhānattā ⁷⁷⁹ tassa sīlassa, ten' ev'
āha *paṭivirato* hotīti. ^{235, 2}

Micchāvaṇijjā ⁷⁸⁰ ti na sammāvaṇijjā, ayuttavaṇijjā ^{235, 6}
asārūppavaṇijjā. *Pahāyāti* akaraṇen' eva pajahitvā. ^{235, 6}
Dhammenāti dhammato anapetena, tena aññam̐ pi adham- ^{235, 6}
mikam̐ jīvikam̐ paṭikkhipati. *Samenāti* avisamena, tena ^{235, 7}
kāyavisam̐ ādiduccaritam̐ vajjetvā kāyasam̐ ādinā sucari-
tena jīvanam̐ ⁷⁸¹ dasseti. *Satthavaṇijjā* ti āvudhabhaṇḍam̐ ^{235, 9}

⁷⁶³ ABGKM apalo

⁷⁶⁴ A ta kasmā
BGM taṃ tasmā
K na kasmā

⁷⁶⁵ B^mP akusalan

⁷⁶⁶ B^mP omit

⁷⁶⁷ K ruttho; ABGM rūḍho

⁷⁶⁸ AK abhiddheyye
BGM abhidheyye
P abhidheyyo

⁷⁶⁹ B^mP °kāraṇam̐

⁷⁷⁰ BGM paṭi-

⁷⁷¹ BG omit ti

⁷⁷² AKM anantarassa

B^mP anantarassa hi

⁷⁷³ BG paṭivedho

⁷⁷⁴ P omits

⁷⁷⁵ B^mP omit ettha

⁷⁷⁶ A °ādim̐ dussī-

⁷⁷⁷ AKM manato

B^m mananato

P mananato

⁷⁷⁸ ABGKM omit

⁷⁷⁹ BG °ppadhānanatā

⁷⁸⁰ P °vānijjā throughout

⁷⁸¹ B^mP jīvikam̐

- katvā vā kāretvā vā yathākatham⁷⁸² vā paṭilabhitvā tassa
 235, 9 vikkayo. *Sattavaṇijjā* ti manussavikkayo. *Mamsavaṇijjā* ti
 sūnakār' ādayo⁷⁸³ migasūkar' ādike posetvā mamsam
 235, 9 sampādetvā vikkayo. *Majjavaṇijjā* ti yaṃ kiñci majjam
 235, 9 yojetvā tassa vikkayo. *Visavaṇijjā* ti visam yojetvā vā⁷⁸⁴
 tam⁷⁸⁵ gahetvā vā⁷⁸⁶ tassa vikkayo. Tattha satthavaṇijjā
 paroparodhanimittatāya⁷⁸⁷ akaraṇiyā vuttā, sattavaṇijjā
 abhujissabhāvakaraṇato,⁷⁸⁸ mamsavaṇijjā vadhahetuto,⁷⁸⁹
 majjavaṇijjā pamādaṭṭhānato.
- 235, 12 *Tass' evāti* pañcaveramaṇilakkhaṇassa *sīlassa c'* eva pañ-
 235, 12 camicchāvaṇijjālakkhaṇassa *ājīvassa ca*. *Vipattīti* bhedo,
 235, 13 pakopo ca. *Yāyāti* yāya paṭipattiyā. *Caṇḍālo* ti upāsaka-
 235, 14 caṇḍālo. *Malan* ti upāsakamalam. *Patikittḥo* ti upāsaka-
 nihino. Buddh' ādisu kamma-kammaphalesu ca saddhāvi-
 235, 15 pariyaḃyo⁷⁹⁰ *assaddhiyaṃ* micchādhimokkho, yathāvuttena
 235, 18 assaddhiyena samannāgato *assaddho*. Yathāvuttasīlavipatti-
 235, 18 ājivavipattivasena *dussīlo*. Iminā diṭṭh' ādinā idaṃ nāma
 maṅgalam hotīti evaṃ bālajanaparikkappa-kotūhalasañ-
 235, 18 khātena diṭṭhasutamutamāṅgalena samannāgato *kotūhala-*
 235, 19 *maṅgaliko*.⁷⁹¹ *Maṅgalam pacceṭīti* diṭṭhamāṅgal' ādibhedam
 235, 19 maṅgalam eva pattiyāyati.⁷⁹² *Na kamman* ti kammassakataṃ
 235, 19 no pattiyāyati. *Ito*⁷⁹³ *bahiddā* ti ito sabbaññubuddhasā-
 235, 20 sanato⁷⁹⁴ bahiddhā bāhirakasamaye.⁷⁹⁵ *Dakkhiṇeyyaṃ pa-*
 235, 20 *riyesatīti*⁷⁹⁶ duppatipannaṃ⁷⁹⁷ dakkhiṇārahasaṇṇi⁷⁹⁸ gave-
 sati. *Pubbakāraṃ karotīti* dānamānan' ādikaṃ kusalakiriyaṃ
 paṭhamataraṃ karoti. Ettha ca dakkhiṇeyyapariyesana-
 pubbakāre ekaṃ katvā pañcadhammā veditabbā.
- 235, 22 Vipattiyaṃ vuttavipariyāyena⁷⁹⁹ *sampatti* veditabbā.
 Ayaṃ pana viseso—Catunnam pi parisānaṃ ratijanan'
 235, 25 aṭṭhena upāsako va⁸⁰⁰ ratanaṃ *upāsakaratanam*. Guṇaso-

782 B^mKM °katam783 AK sūtākār'-
M sūkār'-

784 ABGKM omit

785 B^mP visam

786 BG omit

787 BG paro paro nimittatāya

788 KM abhujissa-

789 ABGKM °hetuko

790 ABGKM °vipariyayo

791 P kotūhalasaṅgatiko

792 AP pavattiyāyati

793 B^m and DA add ca

794 BG sabbaññuta-

795 AK bāhirakā-

796 So all MSS. DA givesati, with
B^m v.l. pariyesati

797 P °panna

798 BG °ārahaṃ-

799 ABGKM °vipariyayena

800 G ca

bhākittisaddasugandhatāya ⁸⁰¹ upāsako va ⁸⁰² padumaṃ
upāsakapadumaṃ. Tathā upāsakapūṇḍarīkaṃ. ⁸⁰³ 235, 25, 26

Ādimhīti ādi-atthe. ⁸⁰⁴ Koṭṭiyaṃ ti pariyantakoṭṭiyaṃ. 235, 32

Vihār' aggenāti ovarakakotṭhāsena: Imasmim gabbhe 236, 3

vasantānaṃ idaṃ ⁸⁰⁵ pana saphalaṃ pāpuṇātīti ādinā taṃ-
taṃ-vasanaṭṭhānakotṭhāsenāti ⁸⁰⁶ attho. ⁸⁰⁷ Ajja taggan 236, 6
ti vā ajja-d-aggan ⁸⁰⁷ ti vā ajja icc' eva ⁸⁰⁸ attho.

Pānehi upetan ⁸⁰⁹ ti iminā tassa ⁸¹⁰ saraṇāgamanassa 236, 10

āpānakotikataṃ dassento yāva me jīvitaṃ pavattatīti ādini 236, 10

vatvā, puna: Jīvitena p' ahaṃ ⁸¹¹ vatthuttayaṃ paṭipū-
jento saraṇāgamaṇaṃ rakkhāmīti uppannaṃ tassa rañño
adhippāyaṃ vibhāvento Ahaṃ ⁸¹² hīti ādim āha. Pānehi 236, 13, 10

upetan ti hi: Yāva me pāṇā dharanti, tāva saraṇaṃ
upetaṃ, ⁸¹³ upento ca na vācāmattena, na ekavāraṃ citt'
uppadāmatteṇa, ⁸¹⁴ atha kho pāṇānaṃ pariccajanavasena
yāvajjivaṃ upetan ti evaṃ ettha attho veditabbo.

Accayaṇaṃ sādhumariyādaṃ madditvā vitikkamaṇaṃ
accayo ti āha aparādhō ti. Acceti atikkamati etenāti 236, 18

accayo, vitikkamassa pavattanako ⁸¹⁵ akusaladhammo. So

eva aparajjhati ⁸¹⁶ etenāti aparādhō. So hi aparajjhantaṃ 236, 18

purisaṃ abhibhavitvā ⁸¹⁷ pavattati, ten' āha atikkamma 236, 19

abhibhavitvā pavatto ti. Caratīti ācarati karoti. Dhammen' 236, 20

evāti dhammato anapetena payogena. Patigaṇha- 236, 22

tūti ⁸¹⁸ adhivāsanavasena sampācicchatūti attho ti āha
khamatūti. 236, 23

100. Sadevakena lokena saraṇaṃ ti araṇiyato ariyo 236, 31

Tathāgato ti āha Ariyassa vinaye ⁸¹⁹ Buddhassa Bhagavato 236, 31

sāsane ti. Puggalādhīṭṭhānaṃ karonto ti kāmaṃ vuddhi h' 237, 1

esāti dhammādhīṭṭhānavasena vākyam āraddhaṃ, tathā pi

⁸⁰¹ ABGKM °sugandhatāhi

⁸⁰² ABGK ca

⁸⁰³ ABGKMP °pūṇḍarīko

⁸⁰⁴ ABGKM °attho

⁸⁰⁵ B^mP add nāma

⁸⁰⁶ P taṃ once only

⁸⁰⁷⁻⁸⁰⁷ AKM ajjatan only

BG ajjan only

⁸⁰⁸ BG idh' eva

⁸⁰⁹ AK upatan

⁸¹⁰ BGM tassaṃ

⁸¹¹ B^mP pi taṃ

⁸¹² P ayam

⁸¹³ AKM upeti

BG upenti

⁸¹⁴ ABGKM °uppādana-

⁸¹⁵ A pavattako

BG pavattanato

⁸¹⁶ BGP aparajjati

⁸¹⁷ ABGKM adhi-

⁸¹⁸ B^mP paṭiggaṇhatūti

DA paṭigaṇhatu

D paṭigaṇhātu

⁸¹⁹ P vinayena

desanaṃ pana puggalādhittiṭṭhānaṃ karonto saṃvaram āpaj-
jatīti āhāti yojanā.

237, 17 102. Imasmiṃ yeva attabhāve nippajjanakānaṃ ⁸²⁰ attano
237, 18 kusalamūlānaṃ khaṇanena *khato*, tesam yeva upahana-
nena ⁸²¹ *upahato*, ubhayenāpi tassa kammāparādhama eva
vadati. ⁸²² Patitṭhahati ⁸²³ sammattaniyāma' okkamaṇaṃ ⁸²⁴
etāyāti patitṭhā, tassa upanissayasampadā. Sā ⁸²⁵ kiriyā-
parādhama bhinnā vināsita etenāti *bhinnapatiṭṭho*, ten' āha
237, 19 *tathā* ti ⁸²⁶ ādi.

237, 20 *Dhammesu* ⁸²⁷ *cakkhu* ti catusaccadhammesu ⁸²⁸ tesam
237, 23 dassan' aṭṭhena cakkhuṃ. ⁸²⁹ *Dhammesūti vā heṭṭhimesu
tisu dhammesu ekaṃ cakkhuṃ, ⁸³⁰ cakkhubhūtaṃ, sot'
āpattimaggo ti adhippāyo. Samathavipassanā dhamma-
nibbattatāya sil' ādi-tividhadhammakkhandhabhūtatāya vā
237, 24 *dhammamayaṃ cakkhuṃ*. * *Aññesu ṭhānesūti* aññesu sutta-
238, 3 padesu. ⁸³¹ *Muccissatīti* saṭṭhi vassasahassāni ⁸³² paccitvā
tamhā ⁸³³ narakato muccissati.

Yadi anantare attabhāve narake paccati, imam pana
238, 6 suttaṃ sutvā rañño ko ānisaṃso laddho ti āha, *Mahā*
ānisaṃso ti ādi. So pana ānisaṃso niddalābhasisena ⁸³⁴
vutto, tadā kāyikacetasikadukkhāpagamo, tiṇṇaṃ ⁸³⁵ rata-
nānaṃ mahāsakkārakiriyā, sātisaṃso pothujjanikasaddhā-
paṭilābho ti evaṃ pakāro ditṭhadhammiko; samparāyiko
pana aparāparesu bhavesu ⁸³⁶ aparimāṇo yevāti ⁸³⁷
veditabbo.

⁸³⁸ Ettha hi ⁸³⁸ yadi rañño kamma' antarāyābhāve tasmiṃ
yeva āsane dhammacakkhuṃ ⁸³⁹ uppajjissatha, ⁸⁴⁰ kat-
ham ⁸⁴¹ anāgate paccekabuddho hutvā parinibbāyissati?

⁸²⁰ ABGKM °kāmaṃ

⁸²¹ A upahāṇena

⁸²² A vadhati

⁸²³ B^mP patitṭhāti

⁸²⁴ A °niyānaṃ'-

K °niyaṇaṃ'-

⁸²⁵ ABGKM omit

⁸²⁶ ABGKM hiti

⁸²⁷ P omits

⁸²⁸ ABGKM °dhamme

⁸²⁹ B^mP cakkhu

* ... * B^mP omit

⁸³⁰ AK cakkhu

⁸³¹ ABGKM °padasesu

⁸³² BGM °sahassānaṃ

⁸³³ AK kamhā

B^mP lohakumbhī *instead*

⁸³⁴ P dibbālābha-

⁸³⁵ BG tinānaṃ

⁸³⁶ B^mP add pi

⁸³⁷ ABGKM vāti

⁸³⁸⁻⁸³⁹ BG etthā hi

B^mP etthāha

M etthāti hi

⁸³⁹ B^mP °cakkhu

⁸⁴⁰ B^mP uppajjissati

⁸⁴¹ A ettha

Atha paccekabuddho hutvā parinibbāyissati, katham tadā dhammacakkhum⁸³⁹ uppajjissathā,⁸⁴⁰ nanu ime sāvaka-bodhi - paccekabodhi - upanissayā bhinnanissayā⁸⁴² ti? Nāyam virodho ito parato ev' assa paccekabodhisambhārāṇaṃ sambharaṇīyato.⁸⁴³ Sāvakabodhiyā bujjhanakasattā pi hi asati tassā⁸⁴⁴ samavāye⁸⁴⁵ kāl' antare paccekabodhiyā bujjhissanti tathābhinihārassā⁸⁴⁶ sambhavato. Apare⁸⁴⁷ pana bhaṇanti: "Paccekabodhiyā evāyaṃ⁸⁴⁸ rājā⁸⁴⁹ katābhinihāro. Katābhinihārā pi hi ettha⁸⁵⁰ niyatim⁸⁵¹ appattā tassa nāṇassa paripākam anupagattā⁸⁵² Satthu sammukhībhāve sāvakabodhiṃ pāpuṇisanti⁸⁵³ Bhagavā Sacāyaṃ bhikkhave rājā ti ādim āha. Mahābodhisattānam eva ca ānantariyapari-mutti,⁸⁵³ na itarabodhisattānaṃ. Tathā hi paccekabodhiyaṃ niyato samāno Devadatto cirakālasambhatena⁸⁵⁴ Lokanāthe āghātena garutarāni ānantariyāni pasavi, tasmā kamm' antarāyenāyaṃ⁸⁵⁵ idāni asamavekadassanābhisa-mayo⁸⁵⁶ (?) rājā paccekabodhiniyāmena anāgate paccekabuddho hutvā parinibbāyissatī" ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Sumaṅgalavilāsiniyā⁸⁵⁷ Sāmaññaphalasuttavaṇṇanāya
Līn' atthappakāsanā.

⁸⁴² A bhinantissayā
⁸⁴³ G sambhāra-
⁸⁴⁴ AK tassa; BGM omit
⁸⁴⁵ A samavāyo
⁸⁴⁶ B^m katābhinihāra
P kathābhinihāra
⁸⁴⁷ AK aparena
⁸⁴⁸ AM eva yaṃ
B^mP yevāyaṃ
⁸⁴⁹ B^mP omit

⁸⁵⁰ B^mP tattha
⁸⁵¹ ABGKM niyanti
P niyahim
⁸⁵² ABGKM anupagattā
⁸⁵³ BGKM anantariya-
A attaparimutti
⁸⁵⁴ B^mP °sambhūtena
⁸⁵⁵ ABGKM kamm' antaro-
⁸⁵⁶ B^mP asamaveta-
⁸⁵⁷ ABGKM °vilāsiniyaṃ

III

Ambaṭṭhasuttavaṇṇanā

- 239, 2 I. *Apubbapadavaṇṇanā* ti atthasaṃvaṇṇanāvasena heṭ-
 239, 3 ṭhā agahitatāya apubbassa padassa vaṇṇanā atthavibha-
 239, 3 janā.
- “ Hitvā punappun’ āgatam atthan ” ti (a)
- 239, 2 hi vuttaṃ. *Janapadino* ¹ ti janapadavanto, janapadassa
 239, 3 vā ² issarā *rājakumārā* gottavasena *Kosalā nāma*. Yadi
 239, 3 eko janapado kathaṃ bahuvacanan ti āha *rūlhisaddenāti*.
 Akkharacintakā hi idisesu ṭhānesu yutte viya idisaliṇ-
 gavacanāni ³ icchanti. Ayam ettha rūlhi, yathā aññat-
 thāpi ⁴ “ Kurūsu viharati, Aṅgesu viharatī ” ti ca. Tabbise-
 239, 2, 5 sane ⁵ pi *janapadasadde* jātisadde ekavacanam eva. *Porāṇā*
 239, 5 *panāti pana-saddo* vises’ atthajotano, tena puthu-atthavisa-
 yatāya ev’ etaṃ ⁶ puthuvacanan ti vakkhamānavisesaṃ ⁷
 joteti. Bahuppabhedo hi so padeso, tiyojanasatapari-
 239, 8 māṇatāya. *Naṅgalāni pi chaḍḍetvā* ti kasikammappahāna-
 vasena ⁸ naṅgalāni pi ⁹ pahāya, nidassanamattañ c’ etaṃ.
 Na kevalaṃ kassakā eva, atha kho aññe pi manussā attano
 239, 16 attano kiccaṃ pahāya tattha sannipatiṃsu. *So padeso* ti
 padesasāmaññato vuttaṃ, vacanavipallāsenā vā, te padesā
 239, 16 ti attho. *Kosalā ti vuccati* kusalā eva kosalā ti katvā.
 239, 17 *Cārikan* ti caraṇaṃ, caraṇaṃ vā cāro, so eva cārikā.
 Ta-y-idaṃ maggagamaṇaṃ idhādhippettaṃ, na cuṇṇika-
 239, 17 gamaṇamattān ¹⁰ ti āha *addhānagamaṇaṃ gacchanto* ti.
 239, 17 Taṃ vibhāgena dassetuṃ *Cārikā ca* ¹¹ nām’ esā ¹² ti ādi
 239, 19, 20 vuttaṃ. Tattha *dūre pīti* ¹³ dure, nātidūre ¹³ pi. *Sahasā*

(a) DA I 1

¹ ABGKM jāna-
² A adds inā
 BG add inā
 K adds iinā
 M adds inā
³ ABGKM omit Idisa
⁴ B^mP aññattha pi
⁵ M tabbisesena
⁶ B^mP evañ c’ etaṃ

⁷ ABGKM °mānaṃ-
⁸ AKM °vase
 B^mP omit kasi
⁹ ABGKM omit
¹⁰ M cuṇṇikaṃ-
¹¹ ABGKM omit
¹² DA nam’ esā
¹³⁻¹⁸ BG tattha dūre
 B^mP nātidūre only

gamanan ti sīhagamanaṃ. Mahākassapapaccuggaman' ādiṃ¹⁴ ekadesena dassetvā¹⁵ Vanavāsī-Tissasāmaṇerasa vatthum¹⁶ vitthāretvā janapadacārikaṃ kathetum *Bhagavā* 239, 20 *hīti* ādi āradhāṃ.

Ākāsaḡāmihi eva saddhiṃ gantukāmo *chaḷabhiññānaṃ* 240, 9 *ārocehīti* āha.

Saṅghakammavasena sijjhamānāya¹⁷ pi upasampadāya¹⁸ satthu ānāvasen' eva sijjhanato¹⁹ *buddhadāyajjaṃ te* 241, 10 *dassāmīti* vuttan ti vadanti. Apare pana : Aparipuṇṇavi-sativassass' eva²⁰ tassa upasampadaṃ anujānanto * Satthā *buddhadāyajjaṃ te* * *dassāmīti* avocāti vadanti. *Upasampā-* 241, 10, 11 *detvā* ti dhammasenāpatinā upajjhāyena upasampādetvā.

Navayojanasatikam pi ṭhānaṃ²¹ majjhimadesapariyā-pannam eva, tato paraṃ nādhippetam, turitacārikāvasena agamanato.²² *Samantā* ti gatagataṭṭhānassa catusu pas- 241, 22 *sesu*²³ samantato.

Aññena pi kāraṇenāti bhikkhūnaṃ samathavipassanā- 242, 1 taruṇabhāvato aññena pi *majjhimamaṇḍale* veneyyānaṃ 242, 1 *ñānaparipāk'* ādikāraṇena majjhimamaṇḍalaṃ *osarati*.²⁴ 242, 3

Sattahi vā ti ādi *ekamāsaṃ vā* ti ādinā vuttānukkamena 242, 12, 8 *yojetabbam*.

Sarīraphāsuk' *atthāyāti* ekasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne nibaddhavā- 242, 24 savasena ussannadhātukassa sarīrassa vicaraṇena phāsuk' atthāya. *Aṭṭh'* *uppatikālaṃ abhikaṅkhanatāyāti* Aggik- 242, 24 khandhūpamasutta-Makhādevajātak' ādidesanānaṃ²⁵ viya dhammadesanāya aṭṭh' uppatikālassa²⁶ ākaṅkhaṇena.²⁶ Surāpānasikkhāpadapaññāpane²⁷ viya²⁸ *sikkhāpade*²⁹ *pañ-* 242, 25 *ñāpanāya*. *Bodhaneyyasatte* Aṅgulimāl' ādike *bodhan'* 242, 26, 27 *atthāya*.

Kaṅci katipaye vā puggale uddissa cārikā *nibaddha-* 243, 11 *cārikā*. Tad aññā *anibaddhacārikā*. *Dasasahassimhi*³⁰ 243, 11, 16

¹⁴ ABGKM °ādi
¹⁵ B^mP vatvā
¹⁶ BG vatthu
¹⁷ B^m °mānā ; P bhijjhamānā
¹⁸ B^mP °sampadā
¹⁹ P bhijjhanato
²⁰ P paripuṇṇa-
* ... * B^mP omīti
²¹ ABGKM omīti
²² BGP āgamanato

²³ B phassesu
²⁴ ABGKM otarati
²⁵ B^m Maghadeva-
P Maggadeva-
²⁶⁻²⁸ B^mMP °kālaṃ
ākaṅkhamānena
²⁷ P °sikkhāya paññāpanā pi
²⁸ P omīti
²⁹ B^mP °pada ; DA °padaṃ
³⁰ B^mP °sahassi

- lokadhātuyā ti jātikkhettabhūte ³¹ dasasahassa-cakkavāle. Tattha hi satte bhabbe ³² bhabbe ³² paripakk' indriye ³³ passitum buddhañāṇaṃ abhinīharitvā t̥hito Bhagavā ñaṇa-jālaṃ pattharatīti vuccati. *Sabbaññūtañāṇajālaṃ anto pavit̥tho* ti tassa ñāṇassa gocarabhāvaṃ upagato. Bhagavā kira mahākaruṇāsamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā tato vuṭṭhāya: Ye sattā bhabbā ³⁴ paripākāñāṇā ajja mayā vinetabbā, te mayhaṃ ñāṇassa upaṭṭhahantūti ³⁵ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāya samannāharati. Tassa saha samannāhārā eko vā dve vā bahu vā tadā vinayūpagā veneyyā ñāṇassa āpātham āgacchanti. Ayam ettha buddh' ānubhāvo. Evam āpātham āgatānaṃ ³⁶ pana nesam ³⁶ upanissayaṃ pubbacariyaṃ pubbaheṭum sampati vattamānaṃ ca paṭipattiṃ oloketi, ten' āha *Atha* ³⁷ *Bhagavā* ³⁸ ti ādi. *Vādaṭṭivādaṃ katvā* ti Evaṃ nu te Ambaṭṭhāti ādinā mayā vuttavacanassa ye ca ³⁹ kho te bho Gotama muṇḍakā ⁴⁰ samaṇakā ti ādinā paṭivacanam katvā tikkhattum ⁴¹ ibbhavādanipātanavasena ⁴² *nānapakāraṃ* ⁴³ *asabbhavākyam*, ⁴⁴ sādhusabhāya ⁴⁵ vattum ayuttavacanam *vakkhati*. *Nibbisevanan* ti vigatatudanaṃ, mānadappavasena ⁴⁶ apagataparipphandanan ti attho.
- Avasaritaṭṭhan* ti upagantabbam.
- Icchānaṅgale* ti idaṃ tadā Bhagavato gocara-gāmanidaṣṣanaṃ, ⁴⁷ samīp' atthe ⁴⁸ bhumman ti katvā. *Icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍe* ti nivāsanaṭṭhānadassanaṃ adhi-karaṇe bhumman ti. Tad ubhayaṃ vivaranto ⁴⁹ *Icchānaṅgalaṃ* ⁵⁰ *upanissāyāti* ādim āha. Dhammarājassa Bhagavato sabbaso adhammaniggaṇhanaparā paṭipatti, sā ca sīlasa-mādhipaññāvasenāti taṃ dassetum *sīlakkhandh' āvāran* ⁵¹

³¹ ABGKM °kkhette³² B^mP omī³³ AK paripatt' indriye³⁴ AK bhaddhā; M bhabbhā³⁵ P upaṭṭhahantā ti³⁶⁻³⁶ ABGKM panesaṃ³⁷ A atta; BGK attha; M atthi³⁸ A bhāvā; K bhavā³⁹ ABGKM va⁴⁰ A vuccakā; K muccakā⁴¹ M mubbakā⁴² AKM tikkhattu; P tikkhum⁴³ A bbhevāda; P idhavāda-⁴⁴ AKM °ppakāra⁴⁵ AK asambha-⁴⁶ B^mP asambhi-⁴⁷ DA asabhya-⁴⁸ B^mP °sabbhāvāya⁴⁹ B^mP mānadabba-⁵⁰ K °gāmaṃ-⁵¹ ABGKM samīp' atthe⁵² AB vicaranto⁵³ A °naṅgale⁵⁴ BG sīlakkhandhavāraṃ⁵⁵ DA sīlakkhandāvāraṃ

ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Yathābhiruci*⁵² *tenāti* dibbavihār' ādisu yena 244, 6
yena attano⁵³ abhiruci tena vihārena.

Mante ti Irubbed' ādimantasatthe.⁵⁴ Pokkhare kamale 244, 10
sayamāno nisīdīti *Pokkharasādi*.⁵⁵ Sātaṃ⁵⁶ vuccati sama- 244, 13
saṇṭhānaṃ⁵⁷ pokkhare⁵⁸ saṇṭhānāvayavo⁵⁹ jāto ti *Pok-* 244, 13
kkharasātīti pi vuccati. *Setapokkharasadisō* ti setapaduma- 244, 14
vaṇṇo. *Suvaṭṭhitā*⁶⁰ ti vaṭṭabhāvassa yuttaṭṭhāne suṭṭhu 244, 18
vaṭṭulā. Kālavaṇṇatilak' ādīnaṃ abhāvena *suparisuddhā*. 244, 18

Imassa brāhmaṇassa kīdiso pubbayogo yena naṃ Bhagavā
anugaṇhituṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ upagato ti āha *Ayaṃ paṇāti* ādi. 244, 24
*Padumagabbhe*⁶¹ *nibbatti*, tenāyaṃ saṃsedajo jāto. *Na* 244, 28, 32
pupphatīti na vikaṣati. *Rajatabimbakan* ti rūpimayaṃ 245, 2
rūpakam.

Ajjhāvasatī ti ettha *adhi-saddo* issariy' atthadī- 245, 11
pano,⁶² *ā-saddo* mariyād' attho ti dassento *abhibhavitvā*⁶³ 245, 12
*vā*⁶⁴ ti ādim āha. Tehi yuttatā hi *Ukkatṭhān*⁶⁵ ti 245, 11
upayogavacanam, ten' āha *Upasaggavasenāti* ādi. *Yāya* 245, 16, 13
mariyādāyāti yāya vavatthāya.⁶⁶ *Nagarassa vatthun* ti: 245, 14
Ayaṃ sukhaṇo,⁶⁷ sumuhuttaṃ mā atikkamīti rattivi-
bhāyanam⁶⁸ anurakkhantā⁶⁹ rattiyaṃ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ukkā ṭhapetvā⁷¹
Ukkāsu jalamānāsu nagarassa vatthum aggahesuṃ, tasmā 245, 14
⁷²ukkāsu ṭhitā⁷² ti Ukkatṭhā; ukkāsu vijjotantīsu⁷³
ṭhitā⁷⁴ patitṭhitā⁷⁵ ti⁷⁵ mūlavibhuj' ādipakkhepena sad-
dasiddhi veditabbā; niruttinayena vā ukkāsu ṭhitāsu⁷⁶
āsīti⁷⁷ *Ukkatṭhā*. Apare pana bhaṇanti: Bhūmibhāga-
sampattiyā, upakaraṇasampattiyā,⁷⁸ manussasampattiyā ca
⁷⁹taṃ nagaram⁷⁹ ukkatṭhagunaṃyogato Ukkatṭhā ti nāmaṃ

⁵² ABGKM yathā ruci

⁵³ ABGKM attanā

⁵⁴ AKM °āditi-

⁵⁵ B^mP °sāti

⁵⁶ B^mP sāti

⁵⁷ AKM samaṇa-
BG samanā *only*
P samasaṇḍānaṃ

⁵⁸ BG *omit*

⁵⁹ AK saṇṭhānāvavo
B^m °āvayave
P saṇhāvayave

⁶⁰ ABGKM suvaṭṭhitā

⁶¹ AK °gabbho

⁶² BG itthariy'-

⁶³ ABGKM adhibhavitvā

⁶⁴ B^mP *omit*

⁶⁵ KM ukatṭhan

⁶⁶ B^mP avatthāya

⁶⁷ B^mP khaṇo

⁶⁸ B °vihāyatam; G °vihāyanam

⁶⁹ ABGKM anudikkhantā

⁷⁰ AK rattiya

⁷¹⁻⁷¹ ABGKM ukkatṭhapetvā

⁷²⁻⁷² ABGKM ukkāsutṭhitā

⁷³ B^mP vijjotayantīsu

⁷⁴ BG *add* ti

⁷⁵ BG *omit*

⁷⁶ B^m *adds* ṭhitā

⁷⁷ P asīti

⁷⁸ P *omits*

⁷⁹⁻⁷⁹ AK sā naṅgari; BGM sā nagari

- 245, 17 labhīti.⁸⁰ *Tassāti Ukkaṭṭhan* ti upayogavasena vutta-
 245, 17 padassa. *Anupayogattā*⁸¹ ti visesanabhāvena anupayut-
 245, 18 tattā.⁸¹ *Sesapadesūti* satti' ussadan ādipadesu.
 245, 18 Yathāvidhi hi anupayogo⁸¹ purimasmiṃ.⁸² *Tatthāti*⁸³ upa-
 245, 18 saggavasenāti ādinā vuttavidhāne.⁸⁴ *Sadda-satthato*⁸⁵ *pari-*
*yesitabban*⁸⁶ ti etena saddalakkhaṇānuyogato⁸⁷ vāyaṃ
 saddappayogo ti dasseti.⁸⁸ Upa-anu-adhi-ā-iti-evampub-
 bake⁸⁹ vasanakiriyādhāre⁹⁰ upayogavacanam eva pāpuṇā-
 tīti hi⁹¹ saddavidū icchanti.
- Ussadattā⁹² nām' ettha bahulatā ti, taṃ bāhullaṃ⁹³
 245, 20 dassetuṃ *bahujanam* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Gahetvā posetabbaṃ⁹⁴
 245, 21, 23 *posāvanīyaṃ*. *Āvijjhittvā* ti parikkhipitvā.
- Raññā⁹⁵ viya bhuñjitabban ti vā *rājabhoggam*.
 245, 33 ⁹⁶*Rañño dāyabhūtan*⁹⁶ ti kulaparamparāya yogyabhāvena
 246, 2 rājato laddhādāyabhūtaṃ, ten' āha *dāyajjan ti attho* ti.
 246, 2 Rājanīhārena paribhuñjitabbato uddhaṃ paribhogagāma-
 246, 3 lābhassa⁹⁷ Setṭhadeyyatā nāma n' atthīti āha *chattaṃ*
*ussāpetvā rājasāṅkhepena*⁹⁸ *bhuñjitabban* ti.
- ⁹⁹*Sabbaṃ chejjābhejjan* ti⁹⁹ sarīradaṇḍa - dhanadaṇḍ'
 246, 5 ādi¹⁰⁰ bhedaṃ sabbaṃ¹⁰¹ daṇḍam¹⁰² āha.¹⁰³ *Nadītit-*
 246, 6 *thapabbat' ādisūti*¹⁰⁴ nadītittha¹⁰⁵-pabbatapāda¹⁰⁶-gāmad-
 vāra-aṭṭavimukh' ādisu. *Rājadāyan* ti iminā va
 246, 8 raññā¹⁰⁷ dinnabhāve¹⁰⁸ siddhe *raññā Pasenadinā*
 246, 8 *Kosalenā dinnan* ti vacanam kim atthiyan ti āha

⁸⁰ BG labhatti
⁸¹ ABGKM anuppa-
⁸² ABGK purisasmim
⁸³ So all MSS. DA tath' eva
⁸⁴ AK vuttaṃ-
⁸⁵ B sattsaddatattathato
 G sattaddatattathato
 DA sadd' atthato with B^m v.l.
 saddasatthato
⁸⁶ AK pariyo-
⁸⁷ AK saddā-
⁸⁸ B omits
⁸⁹ AKM pubbeke
⁹⁰ B^mP^o kiriyāthāne
⁹¹ B^mP omits
⁹² P ussadakā
⁹³ B^m bahulatā; P bahulaṃ
⁹⁴ ABGKM pese-
⁹⁵ BGM rañño

⁹⁶⁻⁹⁶ AK raññābhūtan
 BGM raññābhūtan
⁹⁷ A uparibhoggāma-
 BGM upari-
 K uparibhoggāmālābhassa
 B^mP omits gāma
⁹⁸ DA 'saṅkhepe with
 B^m v.l. 'saṅkhepena
⁹⁹⁻⁹⁹ BG omits
¹⁰⁰ P sarīradaṇḍanedaṇḍ' ādi
¹⁰¹ ABGKM omits
¹⁰² A daṇḍamānā
 BGKM daṇḍanam
¹⁰³ A omits
¹⁰⁴ ABGKM omits nadi
¹⁰⁵ BG nadīti
¹⁰⁶ BG omits pāda
¹⁰⁷ B^mP rañño
¹⁰⁸ AKM dinnābhāve
 BG dinnābhāvena

*dāyakarāja*¹⁰⁹ *dīpan' atthan* ti ādi. *Nissatṭhaṃ pariccattan* 246, 9, 12
ti muttacāgavasena pariccattaṃ katvā. Evaṃ hi taṃ
setṭhadeyyaṃ uttamadeyyaṃ¹¹⁰ jātaṃ.

2. *Upalabhīti* savanavasena upalabhīti imam atthaṃ 246, 14
dassento *sotadvāra . . . pe . . . aññāsīti* āha. 246, 14

Avadhāraṇaphalattā sabbam¹¹¹ pi vākyam antogadhā-
vadhāraṇan¹¹² ti āha *padapūraṇamatte nipāto* ti. *Ava-* 246, 16
dhāraṇ' atthe ti pana iminā iṭṭhato 'vadhāraṇ' atthaṃ
kho-saddagahaṇan ti dasseti. A s s o s i ti padaṃ kho-
sadde¹¹³ gahite,¹¹⁴ tena phullita-maṇḍitavibhūsitam¹¹⁵ viya
hontaṃ¹¹⁶ pūritaṃ¹¹⁷ nāma hoti,¹¹⁸ tena ca purima-
pacchimapadāni saṃsiliṭṭhāni¹¹⁹ honti, na tasmim agahite
ti āha *padapūraṇena*¹²⁰ *vyañjanasiliṭṭhatā mattam evāti*. 246, 18
Matta-saddo visesanivatti-attho,¹²¹ ten' assa anantth' antara-
dīpanatā¹²² dassitā,¹²³ *eva-saddena* pana vyañjanasiliṭṭha-
tāya ekantikātā. *Samitapāpattā*¹²⁴ ti accantaṃ anava- 246, 21
sesato savāsaṇaṃ samitapāpattā. Evaṃ hi bāhirakavīta-
rāga¹²⁵-sekkhāsekkha¹²⁶-pāpasamanato¹²⁷ Bhagavato pā-
pasamaṇaṃ visesitaṃ hoti, ten' āha *Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ* ti ādi. 246, 21
Anek' atthattā¹²⁸ nipātānaṃ idha anussav' attho adhippeto
ti āha *Khalūti anussav' atthe nipāto* ti. *Ālāpanamattān* ti 246, 25, 26
piy' ālāpavacanamattaṃ. Piyasamudāhāro¹²⁹ h' ete¹³⁰
"bho" ti vā "āvuso" ti vā "devānaṃ piyā" ti vā.
Gottavasenāti gan¹³¹ tāyatīti gottam. Gotamo ti hi pavatta- 246, 28
mānaṃ¹³² vacanaṃ,¹³³ buddhiṃ ca tāyati ek' aṃsikavisaya-
tāya¹³⁴ rakkhatīti gottam. Yathā hi buddhi ārammaṇa-

¹⁰⁹ So all MSS. DA reads dāya-
karāpi with B^m v.l. dayakarājā
and several others

¹¹⁰ ABGKM omit

¹¹¹ K sabbaccham

¹¹² ABGKM antogatāva-

¹¹³ BG sadda

¹¹⁴ ABGKM gahitena

¹¹⁵ B^mP maṇḍitaṃ

¹¹⁶ A bhotam; K hotam

M bhontaṃ

¹¹⁷ BG add viya

¹¹⁸ BG honti

¹¹⁹ AKP saṅkiliṭṭhāni

B^m siliṭṭhāni

¹²⁰ B^mP add pana

DA add pada

¹²¹ BG visese-; ABGKM add ti

¹²² AK antadīpanatā

BGM atthantarā-

¹²³ B^mP add hoti

¹²⁴ BG samitam-

¹²⁵ B^mP °virāga

¹²⁶ ABGKM sekkhāsekkhā-

¹²⁷ AKM cāpasamaṇato

BG vāpasamaṇato

¹²⁸ A anekattattā

K nekattattā

P anekattattā

¹²⁹ AKM °hārā

¹³⁰ BG h' eta

¹³¹ B^m gam

¹³² AK pavattamā

¹³³ ABGKM gantivacanaṃ

¹³⁴ BG °visayatā

bhūtena atthena vinā na vattati, evaṃ¹³⁵ abhidhānaṃ abhidheyyabhūtena ; tasmā so¹³⁶ gottasaṅkhāto attho tāni tāyati rakkhatīti vuccati.¹³⁷ Ko pana so ti?¹³⁸ Aññakulaparamparāsādhāraṇaṃ¹³⁹ tassa kulassa ādipurisasamudāgataṃ taṃkulapariyāpannasādhāraṇaṃ sāmāññarūpan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ettha ca samaṇo ti iminā parikkhaka-janehi¹⁴⁰ Bhagavato bahumatabhāvo dassito samitapāpātākittanato. Gotamo ti lokiya-janehi ulārakulā¹⁴¹ sambhūtatādīpanato.

- 246, 31 *Uccākulaparidīpanaṃ* uditoditavipulakhattiyakulavibhavanato. Sabbakhattiyānaṃ hi ādibhūta-Mahāsammata-mahārājato paṭṭhāya asambhinnaṃ ulāratamaṃ Sakya-rājakulaṃ. *Kenaci*¹⁴² *pārijuṇṇēnāti* nātipārijuṇṇa-bhogapārijuṇṇ' ādinā kenaci¹⁴³ pārijuṇṇena parihāniyā.¹⁴⁴ Anadhibhūto¹⁴⁵ anajjhotthaṭo.¹⁴⁶ Tathā hi tassa kulassa¹⁴⁷ na kiñci pārijuṇṇaṃ Lokanāthassa abhijātiyaṃ, atha kho vaḍḍhi¹⁴⁸ yeva. Abhinikkhamane ca tato pi¹⁴⁹ samiddhata-mabhāvo loke pākaṭo, paññāto. Iti *Sakya kulā pabbajito* ti idaṃ vacanaṃ Bhagavato saddhāpabbajitabhāvadīpanaṃ vuttaṃ mahantaṃ nātiparivaṭṭaṃ mahantañ ca bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya pabbajitabhāvasiddhito.
- 247, 6 *Sundaraṇ* ti bhaddakam. Baddhakatā ca passantassa hitasukh' āvahabhāvena¹⁵⁰ veditabbā ti āha *atth' āvahaṃ*
- 247, 6 *sukh' āvahan* ti. Tattha *atth' āvahan* ti diṭṭhadhammikasam-
- 247, 6 parāyikaparam' atthasamhitahit' āvahaṃ.¹⁵¹ *Sukh' āvahan*
- 247, 6 ti yathāvuttatividhasukh'¹⁵² āvahaṃ. *Tathārūpānaṇ*
- 247, 7 ti tādisānaṃ. Yādisehi pana guṇehi Bhagavā samannāgato, tehi catuppamāṇikassa¹⁵³ lokassa sabbathā pi accantāya saddhāya¹⁵⁴ pasādaniyo¹⁵⁵ tesam yathābhūtasabhāvattā
- 247, 7, 8 ti dassento *yathārūpo* ti ādim āha. Tattha *yathābūlaṃ*

¹³⁵ ABGKM omit
¹³⁶ A yo
¹³⁷ BGMP add ti
¹³⁸ B^m omits
¹³⁹ BGM °sādhāraṇa
¹⁴⁰ B^mP sarikkhaka-
¹⁴¹ B^mP °kula
¹⁴² DA keci
¹⁴³ AKM add pi
¹⁴⁴ B^mP pāri-
¹⁴⁵ BB^m anabhibhūto
P na abhibhūto

¹⁴⁶ BG ajjhotthaṭo
B^mP ajjhotthaṭo
¹⁴⁷ ABGKM kusalassa
¹⁴⁸ B^mP vuḍḍhi
¹⁴⁹ ABGKM omit
¹⁵⁰ ABGKM °āvahā-
¹⁵¹ BGM °samhitam
¹⁵² P tathāvutta-
¹⁵³ BG °ppamānika
¹⁵⁴ ABGKM omit
¹⁵⁵ A pasādatiyo

... *pe* ... *arahatan* ¹⁵⁶ ti iminā dhammappamāṇānaṃ ¹⁵⁷ lūkhappamāṇānaṃ ca sattānaṃ Bhagavato pasād' āvaha-
tam ¹⁵⁸ dasseti. ¹⁵⁹ Tam ¹⁵⁹ dassanen' eva ¹⁶⁰ itaresam pi
atthato pasād' āvahatā dassitā ¹⁶¹ hotīti daṭṭhabbaṃ tad
avinābhāvato. *Dassanamattam pi sādhu hotīti* ettha Kosi- ^{247, 10}
yasakuṇavattthum ¹⁶² kathetabbam.

3. *Mante parivattetīti* Vede sajjhāyati, pariyāpuṇātīti ^{247, 16}
attho. *Mante dhāretīti* yathādhīte ¹⁶³ mante asammuttthe ¹⁶⁴ ^{247, 17}
katvā hadaye ṭhapeti ¹⁶⁵ oṭṭhapahatakarāṇavasena, ¹⁶⁶ na ¹⁶⁷
atthavibhāvana ¹⁶⁸-vasena.

Sanighaṇḍu ¹⁶⁹-*keṭubhāṇan* ti ettha vacanī- ^{247, 21}
yavācakabhāvena attham saddaṃ ca ¹⁷⁰ bhindati, vibhajja
dassetīti nikhaṇḍu, ¹⁷¹ sā ¹⁷² eva idha kha-kārassa ¹⁷³
gha-kāraṃ ¹⁷⁴ katvā nighaṇḍūti vutto. Kiṭati ¹⁷⁵ gameti
kiriyaḍivibhāgaṃ, ¹⁷⁶ tam vā anavasesapariyādānato gamen-
to pūretīti Keṭubham. *Vevacanappakāsakan* ti pariyāya- ^{247, 22}
saddadipakaṃ, ek' ekassa atthassa anekapariyāyavacana-
vibhāvakan ti attho. Nidassanamattaṃ c' etaṃ ¹⁷⁷ aneke-
sam pi atthānaṃ ekasaddavacaniyatāvibhāvanavasena pi
tassa ¹⁷⁸ ganthassa pavattattā. Vacībheda' ādilakkhaṇā ¹⁷⁹
kiriya kappiyati ¹⁸⁰ etenāti *kiriyaṅkappo*. So pana vaṇṇa- ^{247, 23}
padabandhapad' atth' ādivibhāgato ¹⁸¹ bahuvikappo ti āha
kiriyaṅkappavikappo ti. Idaṃ ca mūlakiriyaṅkappagan- ^{247, 23}
thaṃ ¹⁸² sandhāya vuttaṃ. So hi satasahassaparimāṇo
nayacariyādi ¹⁸³-pakaraṇaṃ.

¹⁵⁶ AK arahattātan
BGM arahantānam
P arahan

¹⁵⁷ K °ppamāṇaṃ

¹⁵⁸ AKM °āvahatā
BG pasāḍavahatā

¹⁵⁹ ABGKM omit

¹⁶⁰ BmP add ca

¹⁶¹ P omits

¹⁶² BmP vatthu

¹⁶³ BmP yathā adhīte

¹⁶⁴ ABGKM apammuttthe

¹⁶⁵ AK ṭhapiti; BGM ṭhapitaṃ

¹⁶⁶ AKM bbaṭṭhapahata-
(Graphic corruption)

¹⁶⁷ ABGKM omit

¹⁶⁸ BG atthi-

¹⁶⁹ BGM nighaṇḍu; P sanighaṇeu

¹⁷⁰ Bm adds nikhaḍati

¹⁷¹ BGM nighaṇḍu; P nikhaṇṭu

¹⁷² AKM so; BG yo

¹⁷³ BG o-kārassa (graphic
corruption)

¹⁷⁴ BG sa-kāraṃ (graphic
corruption)

¹⁷⁵ Bm kiṭayati

¹⁷⁶ A °vibhāgā; K kiriyaḍivibhāgaṃ
M kiriyaḍivibhāgaṃ; P kriyādi-

¹⁷⁷ AK omit c'

¹⁷⁸ B tatthassa; G tathassa

¹⁷⁹ K °bhedaṇ'-; BG °lakkhaṇa

¹⁸⁰ ABGKM add vikappiyati

¹⁸¹ Bm °padasambandha-

¹⁸² A gaṇṭhaṃ; BG gandhaṃ

¹⁸³ A nayāyāvajiyādi-

BG nayāvariyaḍi-

K nayāyāvajiyādi-

M nayāyācariyaḍi-

P namāvariyaḍi-

(Reading corrupt)

247, 25 Ṭhānakaraṇādivibhāgato, nibbacanavibhāgato ca akkharā
247, 29 pabhediyanti etehīti *akkharappabhedā*, sikkhāniruttiyo.

247, 32 *Etesan* ti Vedānaṃ.

Te ¹⁸⁴ eva Vede padaso kāsati ¹⁸⁵ *p a d a k o*. Taṃ
taṃ saddaṃ tad atthaṇ ca vyākaroṭi vyācikkhati etenāti
247, 31 *vyākaraṇaṃ*, saddasatthaṃ.

247, 33 Āyatihiṭaṃ ¹⁸⁶ tena loka ¹⁸⁷ na yatati ¹⁸⁸ na ihatīti *l o k'*
ā y a t a m. Taṃ hi ¹⁸⁹ nissāya ¹⁹⁰ sattā puññakiriya cittaṃ
pi na uppādeti.

Vayatīti ¹⁹¹ vayo, ādimajjhapiyosānesu katthaci aparik-
khayanto ¹⁹² avitthāyanto te ganthe ¹⁹³ santāneti ¹⁹⁴ pūre-
tīti ¹⁹⁵ attho. Dve paṭisedhā ¹⁹⁶ pakatiṃ ¹⁹⁷ gamentīti
248, 10 dassento *avayo na holīti* vatvā tattha avayaṃ dassetuṃ ¹⁹⁸
248, 10 *Avayo nāma . . . pe . . . na sakkotīti* vuttaṃ.

248, 12 *Anuññāto* ti padassa kammaśādhanaśāne, ¹⁹⁹ *paṭiññāto*
ti pana padassa kattusādhanaśāne attho veditabbo ti
248, 12 dassento *Ācariyenāti* ādim āha. Ācariyaparamparābha-
248, 16 taṃ ²⁰⁰ *ā c a r i y a k a m*.

248, 21 4. *Garūti* ²⁰¹ bhāriyaṃ attānaṃ tato mocetvā gamanaṃ
248, 21 dukkaraṃ hoti. *Anattho pi uppajjati* nindā-byārośa ²⁰² upā-
rambh' ādi. *A b b h u g g a t o* ti ettha abhi-saddayo-
248, 26 gena *itthambhūti' ākhyān' atthavasen' eva* ²⁰³ *upayogavacanāṃ*.

249, 7, II 5. *Lakkhaṇānāti* lakkhaṇadīpanāni mantapadāni. *Antara-*
dhāyanti ti na kevalaṃ lakkhaṇamantāni ²⁰⁴ yeva, atha kho
aññāni pi brāhmaṇānaṃ ñāṇabalābhāvena anukkamena
antaradhāyanti. ²⁰⁵ Tathā hi vadanti

"Ekasataṃ ²⁰⁶ Addhariyusākhā ²⁰⁷ sahassavattako Sāmā"
ti. (b)

(b) ?

¹⁸⁴ BG *omit*; P *ete*

¹⁸⁵ B^mP kāyatīti

¹⁸⁶ B^m āyatīti-

¹⁸⁷ BG *loke*

¹⁸⁸ AK *yanti*; BGM *yatti*

¹⁸⁹ B^mP *add* ganthaṃ

¹⁹⁰ ABGKM *ssāya*

¹⁹¹ BG *vasatīti*

¹⁹² AKM *aparikkhalanto*

B^mP *aparikkhamanto*

¹⁹³ AM *gante*

¹⁹⁴ B^mP *sandhāreti*

¹⁹⁵ A *panetīti*; BGKM *panetīti*

¹⁹⁶ A *pari-*

¹⁹⁷ A *pakkim*; K *pakati*

¹⁹⁸ ABGK *dasse*; M *daseti*

¹⁹⁹ BG *kamassa sādhanā-*

²⁰⁰ A *parāhatam*

G *parāyahatam*

²⁰¹ ABGKM *garukan ti*; P *gurun ti*

²⁰² P *byākarosa*

²⁰³ ABGKM *omit eva*

²⁰⁴ BG *dhāyāti*

²⁰⁵ BG *dhāyāti*

²⁰⁶ AK *sataṃ only*; BGM *ekaṃ-*

²⁰⁷ BG *addhariyusā*

B^mP *addhariyaṃ-*

M *addhariyupāsā*

Paṇidhi ... *pe* ... *mahato* ti ettha paṇidhimahato 249, 12
 samādānamahato ti ādinā paṇcekam mahā-saddo²⁰⁸ yojē-
 tabbo. Paṇidhimahantatādi c' assa Buddhavaṃsa-Cariyāpi-
 ṭakavaṇṇanādivasena veditabbo.²⁰⁹

Niṭṭhā ti nipphattiyo. *Bhavabhede* ti bhavaviseso. 249, 14, 15
 Ito ca etto²¹⁰ ca vyāpetvā ṭhitatā *visaṭabhāvo*. 249, 18

*Jāṭisāmaññatā*²¹¹ ti²¹¹ jāṭiyā²¹² lakkhaṇabhāvamattena 249, 20
 samānabhāvato. Yathā hi Buddhānaṃ lakkhaṇāni suvisa-
 dāni, suparivyattāni, paripuṇṇāni ca honti, na evaṃ
 cakkavattinaṃ, ten' āha *na teḥ' eva Buddho hotīti*. 249, 20

Abhirūpatā, dīgh' āyukatā, app' ābādhatā,²¹³ brāhmaṇ'
 ādināṃ piyamanāpatā ti imehi *catūhi acchariyabhāvehi*.²¹⁴ 249, 23
 Dānaṃ, piyavacanāṃ, atthacariyā samānattatā ti imehi
catūhi saṅgahavattūhi. *Raṇjanato* ti pīṭijananato. Cakkaṃ, 249, 23, 24
 cakkaratanaṃ vatteti pavattetīti *cakkaṃ vatteti*.²¹⁵ Sam- 249, 26
 patticakkehi sayāṃ²¹⁶ vattati, tehi ca paraṃ sattanikā-
 yaṃ²¹⁷ vatteti pavattetīti²¹⁸ *cakkavattī*. Parahit' āvaho²¹⁹
 iriyāpathacakkānaṃ vatto,²²⁰ vattanaṃ²²¹ etassa, etthāti
 vā *cakkavattī*. Appaṭihatāṃ vā āṇāsāṅkhātāṃ cakkāṃ
 vattetīti *cakkavattī*. Khattiyamaṇḍal' ādisaṇṇitāṃ²²² cak-
 kaṃ, cakkasamūhaṃ²²³ attano vase vattetīti *cakkavattī*.
 Cakkavattisaṅkhātāṃ²²⁴ dhammaṃ²²⁵ carati,²²⁵ cakkavat-
 tivattasaṅkhātā²²⁶ dhammo etasmiṃ atthīti vā *dhammiko*.
 Dhammato anapetattā dhammo, raṇjan' aṭṭhena rājā²²⁷ 249, 28
 ti²²⁷ *dhammarājā*. 249, 29

Rājā²²⁸ hoti cakkavattīti vuttattā *cāturanto* 249, 32
 ti padaṃ catudīp' issaratāṃ vibhāvetīti āha *catusamudd'* 249, 32
antāyāti ādi. Tattha catuddīpavibhūsitāyāti avatvā catub-
 bidhā ti vidha-gaṇaṃ taṃtaṃparittadīpānaṃ²²⁹ pi
 saṅgah' atthan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

²⁰⁸ B^m mahanta-

²⁰⁹ BG °tabbā

²¹⁰ A etenā

²¹¹ ABGKM *omit*

²¹² B^mP lakkhaṇajāṭiyā

²¹³ B^mP °app' ātaṅkatā

²¹⁴ B^m °sabhāvehi

²¹⁵ B^m cakkavattī *throughout*

²¹⁶ ABGKM sampattiyāṃ

²¹⁷ A sattākāyaṃ

BGKM sattakāyaṃ

²¹⁸ BGM *omit* ti

²¹⁹ P °hitānaṃ vaho

²²⁰ ABG pavatto

²²¹ BGM pavattanaṃ

²²² BK khattiyā-

²²³ B^mP samūhaṃ *only*

²²⁴ ABGKM *omit*

²²⁵ BGM *omit*

²²⁶ BGM *omit* cakkavattī

²²⁷ A rājamāti vā

BGKM rājā cāti vā

²²⁸ ABGKM *omit*

²²⁹ AK °dinam

- 250, 1 *Kodh' ādīti* ²³⁰ *ādi-saddena kāma-lobha* ²³¹ *māna-mad'*
 250, 2 *ādi*ke saṅgaṇhāti. ²³² *Vijitāvī* ti vijitavā. ²³² Kenaci
 akampiy' atthēna janapade thāvariyaṇṇapatto dalhabhatti-
 250, 2 *bhāvato* ²³³ vā janapado thāvariyaṇṇapatto etthāti *janapadattihāvariyaṇṇapatto*.
 Cittikatabhāv' ādinā pi cakkassa ratan' attho veditabbo.
 Esa nayo sesesu pi. Ratinimittatāya vā cittikat' ādibhāvassa
 ratijanan' atthēna ekasaṅgahatāya viṣum ²³⁴ agahaṇaṇṇam.
 Imehi pana ratanehi rājā cakkavatti yaṇṇam ²³⁵ atthaṇṇam ²³⁶
 250, 9 paccanubhoti, taṇṇam ²³⁵ dassetuṇṇam *Imesu paṇāti* ādi
 250, 10 vuttaṇṇam. *Ajitaṇṇam jināti* mahesakkhatāsamaṇvattaniyakam-
 250, 11 manissandanabhāvato. ²³⁷ *Vijite yathāsukhaṇṇam anuvicarati*
 hatthiratanam assaratanaṇṇam ca abhiruhitvā tesam ānu-
 bhāvena antopātarāse yeva samuddapariyaṇṇam paṭha-
 viṇṇam ²³⁸ anusaṇṇayitvā rājadhāniṇṇam yeva ²³⁹ paccāgama-
 250, 12 nato. ²⁴⁰ *Pariṇāyakaratanena vijitaṇṇam anurakkhati* tena
 250, 12 tattha tattha kātābbakiccassa ²⁴¹ samvidhānato. *Sesehīti* ²⁴²
 maniratanena-itthiratanena-gahapatiratanenehi. Tattha maṇirata-
 nena yojanappamāne padese andhakāraṇṇam vidhamitvā
 ālokadassan' ādinā ²⁴³ sukhaṇṇam anubhavati, itthiratanena ²⁴⁴
 atikkantaṇṇamānusa ²⁴⁵ rūpasampattidassan' ādivasena, ²⁴⁶ ga-
 hapatiratanena icchit' icchitamaṇikanakaraṇṇat' ādihana-
 paṭilābhavasena. *Ussāhasattiyogo* tena kenaci ²⁴⁷ appaṭihat'
 250, 13 āṇācakkabhāv' ādi ²⁴⁸ siddhito. * *Pacchimenāti* pariṇāya-
 250, 14 karatanena. Taṇṇam hi sabbarājakkicesu kusalaṇṇam avirajjhana-
 payogaṇṇam, ²⁴⁹ ten' āha *mantasattiyogo* ²⁵⁰ ti.* Hatthi-assa-
 250, 14 ratanāṇam mahānubhāvattā ²⁵¹ kosasampattiya ²⁵² pi ²⁵³

²³⁰ AKM kodhādīketi
 BG kodādhikedi
 B^mP kopādīti
²³¹ B^mP moha for lobha
²³²⁻²³² BG vijitvā ti vijitvā
²³³ ABGKM °bhatta-
²³⁴ BG omit
²³⁵ ABGKM once only
²³⁶ AKM attha; BG omit
²³⁷ B^mP °nissanda-
²³⁸ B^mP pathaviṇṇam
²³⁹ B^mP eva
²⁴⁰ B^m paccānu-
²⁴¹ BGM kattabba-
²⁴² B^m avasesehīti
²⁴³ B °dassin'-
²⁴⁴ B °raranehi

²⁴⁵ BG anatikkanta-
 B^m °mānusaka
²⁴⁶ ABGKM omit sampatti
²⁴⁷ ABGKM omit
²⁴⁸ B^mP °bhāva
 ... ABGKM insert this passage
 at **. But B^mP sequence is
 better.
²⁴⁹ B^mP °rajghanayogaṇṇam
²⁵⁰ A mattayantigo
 BG mantapattiyogo
 K mantasattigo
²⁵¹ B^m °bhāvatāya
 P °bhāvatā vuttā
²⁵² AK °sampatti
²⁵³ AK omit

pabhāvasampatti²⁵³-siddhito *hatthi* ... *pe* ... *yogo* ti 250, 14
vuttam. Koso²⁵⁴ hi nāma sati ussāhasampattiyaṃ ugga-
tejaṃ²⁵⁵ sukumāraparakkamaṃ²⁵⁶ sabbato²⁵⁷ mukhaṃ
amoghapaharaṇaṃ.^{258**} Tividhasattiyogaphalaṃ paripuṇ-
ṇaṃ hotīti sambandho. Sesehīti sesehi pañcahi²⁶⁰ ratanehi. 250, 17
Adosakusalamūlajanitakamm' ānubhāvenāti adosasaṅkhātena 250, 18
kusalamūlena sahaajā' ādippaccayavasena uppāditakam-
massa ānubhāvena *sampajjanti* sommasoratajātiyattā.²⁶¹ 250, 19
Majjhimāni maṇi-itthi-gahapatiratanāni. *Alobha* ... *pe* 250, 19
... *kamm' ānubhāvena* sampajjanti ulārassa dhanassa
ulāradhanapaṭilābhakāraṇassa ca pariccāgasampadāhetu-
bhūtattā. *Pacchiman* ti pariṇāyakarataṇaṃ. Tam hi 250, 20
amoha ... *pe* ... *kamm' ānubhāvena* sampajjati mahā- 250, 20
paññen' eva cakkavattirājakiccassa²⁶² parinetabbattā.²⁶³
Upadeso nāma savisesaṃ sattannaṃ ratanānaṃ vicāraṇa- 250, 22
vasena pavatto sakkatagantho.²⁶⁴
Saraṇato paṭipakkhamathanato²⁶⁵ *sūrā*, ten' āha *abhīruka-* 250, 24
*jātikā*²⁶⁶ ti. Asure vijinitvā tthittā viro, Sakko devānaṃ
indo. Tassa aṅgaṃ devaputto²⁶⁷ sen' aṅgabhāvato²⁶⁸ ti
vuttaṃ *Vir' aṅgarūpā ti devaputtasadisakāyā* ti. *Eke* ti 250, 25
Sārasamās' ācariyaṃ āha. *Sabhāvo* ti sabhāvabhūto attho. 250, 26
Virakāraṇaṇ ti virabhāvakāraṇaṃ. *Viriyamayasarīrā* 250, 27, 29
*viyāti*²⁶⁹ saviggahaviriyasadisā, saviggahañ²⁷⁰ ce viriyaṃ
siyā, taṃsadisā ti attho. Nanu rañño²⁷¹ cakkavattissa
paṭisenā nāma n' atthi samatthā²⁷² pamaddeyyuṃ, atha²⁷³
kasmā *p a r a s e n a p p a m a d d a n ā* ti vuttan ti
codanaṃ sandhāy' āha *sace* ti ādi. Tena parasenā hotu vā 250, 30
mā vā, te pana evaṃ mahānubhāvā²⁷⁴ ti dasseti.
D h a m m e n ā ti katūpacitena attano puññadhammena. 250, 32

²⁵³ AK *omit*

²⁵⁴ G soko

²⁵⁵ B^mP duggaṃ tejaṃ

²⁵⁶ GM sukumāraṃ-

B^mP kusumoraṃ

²⁵⁷ B^mP pabbato

²⁵⁸ AKM amoghaṃ-

BG amogham-

²⁶⁰ ABGKM *omit*

²⁶¹ B^mP sommataratanajātikattā

²⁶² AK 'kiccasa; BGM 'kicca

²⁶³ ABGKM netabbattā

²⁶⁴ B^m kathābandho; P sakkaṭa-

²⁶⁵ B^mP paṭipakkhavidhamanato

²⁶⁶ ABGKM abhīrujātikā

²⁶⁷ AGKM 'puttā

²⁶⁸ ABGKM snehabhāvato

²⁶⁹ ABGKM mayāti

²⁷⁰ AK saviggaṃ

²⁷¹ ABGKM *omit*

²⁷² A samassattā

K samassantā

M samattā

B^mP yam assa puttā

²⁷³ ABGKM tattha

²⁷⁴ ABGKM *omit* mahā

Tena hi sañcoditā paṭhaviyaṃ sabbarājāno paccuggantvā

“Sāgataṃ ²⁷⁵ mahārājā.” ti (c)

ādi vatvā attano rajjaṃ rañño cakkavattissa niyyātentī, tena
vuttaṃ So imaṃ ... pe ... ajjhāvasatīti.
Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana tassa yathāvuttassa dhammassa
cirataraṃ ²⁷⁶ vipaccituṃ paccayabhūtaṃ cakkavattivat-
tasamudāgataṃ payogasampattisaṅkhātāṃ dhammaṃ das-
setuṃ *pāṇo na hantabbo ti ādinā pañcasīladhammenāti*
vuttaṃ. Evaṃ hi a d a ṇ ḍ e n a a s a t t h e n ā t i idaṃ
vacanaṃ suṭṭhutaṃ ²⁷⁷ samatthitaṃ hotīti.

Yasmā rāg’ ādayo pāpadhammā uppajjamānā va ²⁷⁸
sattasāntānaṃ chādetvā pariyaṇandhitvā tiṭṭhanti, kusa-
lappavattiṃ nivārenti, tasmā te chadanā, chadā ti ca ²⁷⁹
vuttā. ²⁸⁰ *Vivattetvā* ²⁸¹ ti parivattetvā ²⁸² vigametvā.
Pūjārahaṭā vuttā

“Arahatīti arahan ” ti (d)

^{251, 4} *Tassāti* ²⁸³ pūjārahaṭāya. *Yasmā Sammāsambuddho* ²⁸⁴
^{251, 5} tasmā arahan ti. *Buddhattahetubhūtā vivattacchadatā* ²⁸⁵
vuttā ²⁸⁶ savāsanaṃ sabbakilesappahānappubbakattā buddha-
^{251, 8} bhāvassa. *Arahaṃ vaṭṭābhāvenāti* phalena hetu-anumānadas-
^{251, 8} sanaṃ. *Sammāsambuddho chadanābhāvenāti* hetunā phalā-
^{251, 9} numānadassanaṃ. *Hetudvayaṃ vuttaṃ vivaṭṭo* ²⁸⁷ vic-
^{251, 10} chado ²⁸⁸ cāti. *Dutiya-vesārajjenāti* ²⁸⁹

“Khīṇ’ āsavassa te paṭijānato ” ti (e)

^{251, 10} ādinā vuttena vesārajjena. *Purimasiddhīti* purimapa-
^{251, 11} dassa ²⁹⁰ atthasiddhi, arahattasiddhīti ²⁹¹ attho. *Paṭha-*
menāti

(c) D III 62

(d) UdA 84

(e) M I 72; A II 9

²⁷⁵ B^mP svāgataṃ te

²⁷⁶ BGM virataraṃ

²⁷⁷ ABGKM suṭṭhu

²⁷⁸ B^mP omīti

²⁷⁹ ABGKM omīti

²⁸⁰ A vaṭutvā; K vatuttā

²⁸¹ B^mP vivattetvā

²⁸² B^mP omīti

²⁸³ ABGKM tasmā ti

²⁸⁴ P sambandho

²⁸⁵ B^mP vivattacchadatā

²⁸⁶ ABGKM omīti

²⁸⁷ ABGKM vivatto

²⁸⁸ BGP vicchedo

²⁸⁹ B^mP dutiyena-

²⁹⁰ B^mP purimassa-

²⁹¹ AB^mP omīti

“Sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato” ti ^(f)

ādinā vuttena vesārajjena. *Dutiyasiddhī* dutiyapadassa ²⁹² 251, 11
atthasiddhi, buddhattasiddhī ²⁹³ attho. *Tatīyacatutthehī* 251, 11

“Ye kho pana te antarāyikā dhammā” ti ^(g)

ādinā,

“Yassa kho pana te atthāyā” ti ^(h)

ādinā ca vutthehi tatiya-catutthehi vesārajjehi. *Tatīyasid-* 251, 11
dhī vivattacchadatāsiddhi. ²⁹⁴ Yathāvato ²⁹⁵ antarāyika-
niyyānikadhammūpadesena ²⁹⁶ hi satthu vivattacchada-
bhāvo ²⁹⁷ loke pākaṭo ahosi. *Purimaṃ dhammacakkhun* ti 251, 12
purimapaḍaṃ Bhagavato dhammacakkhuṃ *sādheti*, kilesārī- 251, 13
nam, saṃsāracakkassa ca arāṇaṃ ²⁹⁸ hatabhāvadīpanato. ²⁹⁹
Dutīyaṃ ³⁰⁰ paḍaṃ *buddhacakkhuṃ sādheti* Sammāsambud- 251, 12
dhass’ eva taṃsabbhāvato. ³⁰¹ *Tatīyaṃ* ³⁰² paḍaṃ *saman-* 251, 13
tacakkhuṃ sādheti savāsanasabbakilesappahānadīpanato.
Sammāsambuddho ti hi vatvā vivattac-
chadō ³⁰³ ti vacanaṃ buddhabhāv’ āvahaṃ ³⁰⁴ eva sab-
bakilesappahānaṃ ³⁰⁵ vibhāvetti. ³⁰⁶

Sūrabhāvan ti lakkhaṇavibhāvane visadaññatā. 251, 14

6. *Evaṃ bho* ti ettha *evaṃ* ti vacanasampañicchane 251, 17
nīpāto. Vacanasampañicchanañ c’ ettha *Tathā* ³⁰⁷
mayam taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ vedis-
sāma, ³⁰⁸ *tvaṃ mantānaṃ paṭiggahetā* ³⁰⁹
ti ca ³¹⁰ evaṃ pavattassa Pokkharasātino vacanassa
sampaṭiggaho ³¹¹ ti āha *So pi tāyāti* ādi. Tattha *tāyāti* tāya 251, 16
yathāvuttāya samuttejanāya.

^(f) M I 71; A II 9 ^(g) ibid. ^(h) M I 71; A II 9

- ²⁹² B^mP dutiyassa-
- ²⁹³ B^m buddh’ attha-
- ²⁹⁴ B^mP vivatta-
- ²⁹⁵ AB^mP yāthā-
- ²⁹⁶ B^mP °dhammāpadesena
- ²⁹⁷ AK vivattacchabhāvo
B °cchadanābhāvo
B^m vivattacchadana-
P vivattacchādana-
- ²⁹⁸ BG arāṇaṃ
- ²⁹⁹ BG °bhāvā
- ³⁰⁰ ABGKM dutiya
- ³⁰¹ ABGKM satam-

- ³⁰² ABGKM tatiya
- ³⁰³ B^mP vivatta-
- ³⁰⁴ ABGK °bhāvavahaṃ
- ³⁰⁵ ABGKM *omī* sabba
- ³⁰⁶ B^mP *omī* ti
- ³⁰⁷ AK tāyā; BGM na
P tassa
- ³⁰⁸ ABGKMP jānissāma
(D vedissāma)
- ³⁰⁹ ABGKMP °ggahitā
- ³¹⁰ ABGKMP *omī*
- ³¹¹ AK °paṭiggahitā
BG °paṭiggāhā

- 251, 26 *Ayānabhūmin*³¹² ti yānassa abhūmiṃ.
 251, 31 7. *Divā padhānikā* ti divā padhānānuyuñjanakā.³¹³
 8. Yadi pi pubbe Ambaṭṭhakulaṃ appaṇṇātaṃ, tadā pana paṇṇātan³¹⁴ ti āha *Tadā kirāti* ādi.
 252, 10 *Ataranto*³¹⁵ ti avegā yanto.
 252, 19 9. *Yathā khamanīy' ādini pucchanto* ti: Kacci vo māṇavā khamanīyam, kacci yāpanīyan ti ādinā khamanīy' ādini pucchanto³¹⁶ tehi māṇavehi saddhiṃ paṭhamam pavattammodo ahosi pubbabhāsītāya tad anukaraṇena, evaṃ te pi māṇavā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ *samappavattamodā*³¹⁷ *ahesun* ti yojanā. Taṃ pana³¹⁸ samappavattamodatam³¹⁷ upamāya dassetum *sītodakam viyāti* ādi vuttam. *Ekibhāvan*³¹⁹ ti sammodanakiriyāya samānatam. *Khamanīyan* ti: Idam catucakkaṃ navadvāram sarīrayantaṃ dukkhabahulatāya sabhāvato dussaham³²⁰ kacci khamitum³²¹ sakkuṇeyyan ti pucchanti. *Yāpanīyan* ti āhār' ādipaccayapaṭibaddhavuttikam³²² cirappabandhasaṅkhātāya yāpanāya kacci yāpetum sakkuṇeyyam. Sīsarog' ādi-ābādhābhāvena³²³ kacci *app'* *ābādham*, dukkhajīvikābhāvena³²⁴ kacci *app'* *ātāṅkam*, taṃtaṃkiccakaraṇe uṭṭhānasukhatāya kacci lahuṭṭhānam, tad anurūpabalayogato kacci *balam*, sukhavihārasabbhāvena³²⁵ kacci *phāsuvihāro* atthāti sabbattha kacci-saddam yojetvā attho veditabbo. Balappattā pīti *pīti* yeva. Taruṇapīti *pāmojjam*. Sammodanam janeti karotīti sammodanikam tad eva *sammodanīyam*. Sammoditabbato sammodanīyan ti imaṃ pana attham dassetum vuttam *sammoditum yuttabhāvato* ti. *Saritabbabhāvato* ti anussaritabbabhāvato, ³²⁶ saraṇīyan ti vattabbe³²⁶ *sārāṇīyan* ti dīgham katvā vuttam. *Suyyamānasukhato* ti āpāthamadhurataṃ āha. *Anussariyamānasukhato* ti vimaddaramaṇīyataṃ.³²⁷ *Vyañajanaparissuddhatāyāti* sabhāvani-

³¹² ABGKM abhūmin³¹³ AKM padhānānuñjanakā
BG padhānānuñjanakā³¹⁴ B^mP paṇṇāyatī³¹⁵ B^mP aturito³¹⁶ BG pucchante³¹⁷ ABGKM sampavatta-³¹⁸ BG *add* nā; M *adds* nāna³¹⁹ BGM °bhāvā³²⁰ BG ussaham³²¹ ABG kamitum³²² ABGKM *omit* paccaya³²³ BG ābādha-; K ābādham-³²⁴ AKM °jivika-

BG °jivika-

³²⁵ A °sabbabhāvena

B °vihārabhāvena

G °sambhāvena

³²⁶⁻³²⁶ A saraṇīyanattabbe

K saraṇīyanattabbe

³²⁷ P vidhadda-

ruttibhāvena tassā kathāya vacanacāturiyam ³²⁸ āha. *Attha-* 253, 18
parisuddhatāyāti atthassa nirupakkilesataṃ. *Anekehi pari-* 253, 18
yāyehīti anekehi kāraṇehi.

Apasādessāmīti ³²⁹ mañkuṃ karissāmi. *Kaṇṭhe* ³³⁰ olam- 253, 22, 23
betvā ti ³³¹ khandhe āsajjetvā, ubho khandhe olambetvā. ³³¹
Dasākaṇṇaṃ ³³² gahetvā ti nivatthasātakassa dasākoṭṭiṃ ³³³ 253, 24
ekena hatthena gahetvā. *Caṅkamaṃ abhirūhitvā* ³³⁴ ti 253, 24
caṅkamituṃ ārabhitvā. ³³⁵ Dhātusamatā ³³⁶ ti ras' ādīdhā-
tūnaṃ samāvatthata, ³³⁷ arogatā ³³⁸ ti attho. *Anācārabhā-* 253, 35
vasāraṇīyaṃ ³³⁹ ti anācārabhāvena sāraṇīyaṃ: Anācāro
vatāyaṃ ³⁴⁰ ti saritabbakaṃ.

10. *Bhav' aggaṃ gahetukāmo viyāti* ādi ³⁴¹ asakkuṇey- 254, 5
yattā ³⁴² kātuṃ ³⁴³ dukkaraṃ kiccaṃ ārabhatīti ³⁴⁴ dassetuṃ
vuttaṃ. Asakkuṇeyyaṃ h' etaṃ ³⁴⁵ sadevakenāpi lokena,
yad idaṃ Bhagavato apasādanaṃ, ³⁴⁶ ten' āha *aṭṭhāne* 254, 7
vāyamatīti. Ayaṃ bālo: ³⁴⁷ Mayi kiñci akathente mayā
saddhiṃ kathetum pi na visahatīti mānaṃ eva paggaṇ-
hissati, ³⁴⁸ kathente pana kathāpasaṅgen' assa ³⁴⁹ jāti-
gotte ³⁵⁰ vibhāvite mānaniggaho bhavissatīti Bhagavā
Evaṃ nu te ti ādim āha. Tena vuttaṃ *Atha kho* 254, 4
Bhagavā ti ādi.

Ācārasamācārasikkhāpanena ācariyā, tesam pana ācari- 254, 10
yānaṃ ³⁵¹ pakatṭhā ācariyā ti *pācariyā*, yathā papitā- 254, 10
maho ³⁵² ti, ten' āha *ācariyehi ca tesam ācariyehi* ³⁵³ cāti. 254, 10
Tīsu iriyāpathesūti thānagamananisaṃjāsu. ³⁵⁴ *Kathāpalā-* 254, 11, 13

³²⁸ BG vacanena-

³²⁹ P appasā-

³³⁰ P kaṇṭhe

³³¹⁻³³¹ B^m ubhoso khandhesu sāta-
kaṃ āsajjetvā kaṇṭhe olam-
bitvā. A footnote in B^m gives
our reading as that contained
in many.

³³² BGM dasa-; B^mP dussa-

³³³ BGM dasa-; P dussa-

³³⁴ B āruhi-

³³⁵ ABGKM omit

³³⁶ ABGKM ādhātu-

³³⁷ ABGKM samāvatthā

P samāvatattā

³³⁸ A ārohatā; K ārogatā

³³⁹ DA 'bhāvaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ

³⁴⁰ ABGKM omit ayaṃ

³⁴¹ ABGKM sādi

³⁴² AKM 'ṇeyyaṃ; BG 'ṇeyya

³⁴³ B^mP omit

³⁴⁴ BG arahatīti

³⁴⁵ P c' etaṃ

³⁴⁶ P appa-

³⁴⁷ BG bāle

³⁴⁸ ABGKM paggaṇhāti

³⁴⁹ BG 'pasaṅge pan' assa

³⁵⁰ AK 'gottena

BGM 'gotta

³⁵¹ ABGM ācariyā

K ācariya

³⁵² BG papatā-

³⁵³ P pācariyehi

³⁵⁴ AKM nijjāsu

BG nisadd' ādisu

254, 15 *san* ³⁵⁵ ti kathāsantati, ³⁵⁶ kathāvasena yugaggāhaṃ. Sayā-
 254, 22 nena ³⁵⁷ ācariyena saddhiṃ sayānassa kathā nāma ācāro na
 254, 22 hoti, taṃ itarehi sadisaṃ katvā kathanaṃ idha kathā-
 palāso. ³⁵⁸ Tassa pana yaṃ anācārabbhāvavibhāvanam ³⁵⁹
 Satthārā ³⁶⁰ Ambaṭṭhena saddhiṃ kathentena kataṃ, taṃ
 saṅgītiānārūlhaṃ ³⁶¹ paramparāgatan ³⁶² ti upari pāliya
 sambandhabhāvena dassento *Tato kirāti* ³⁶³ ādim āha.
Muṇḍakā samaṇakā ti ca garahāyaṃ ka-saddo, ten'
 āha *hīlento* ti.

Ibhassa payogo ibho uttarapadalopena, taṃ ibhaṃ ara-
 254, 23 hantīti *i b b h ā*. Kiṃ vuttaṃ hoti? Yathā ibho hatthi-
 vāhanabhūto parassa vasena vattati, na attano, evam ete pi
 brāhmaṇānaṃ sussūsakā suddā parassa vasena vattanti, na
 attano, tasmā ibhasadisapayogatāya ibbhā ti. Te pana
 kuṭumbikatāya ³⁶⁴ gharavāsino gharasāmikā hontīti āha
gahapatikā ti.

254, 23 *Kaṇhā* ti kaṇhajātikā. Dijā eva hi suddhajātikā, na ³⁶⁵
 254, 24 itare ti tassa adhippāyo, ten' āha *kālakā* ti.

254, 24 *Mukhato nikkhantā* ti brāhmaṇānaṃ pubbapurisā ³⁶⁶
 brahmuno mukhato nikkhantā, ³⁶⁷ ayaṃ tesam paṭham'
 254, 30 uppattīti adhippāyo. Sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo. *Samaṇā*
piṭṭhipādato ti idaṃ pan' assa mukhato nikkhantā ti ādi
 vacanato pi ativiya ³⁶⁸ asamavekkhitavacanam ³⁶⁹ catuvaṇ-
 254, 31 ṇapariyāpanass' eva samaṇabhāvasambhavato. *Aniya-*
metvā ³⁷⁰ ti avisesetvā anuddesikabhāvenāti attho.

II. Mān' ussayavasena ³⁷¹ kathetīti mān' ussayam avas-
 sāya ³⁷² attānaṃ ukkaṃsento, pare ca vambhento muṇ-
 255, 3 ḍakā ti ³⁷³ ādim ketheti. *Jānāpemi* ³⁷⁴ jātigottassa

³⁵⁵ A °phalāsanta
 BG °palāsanta
 K °phalāsanta
 M °palāsanti
 DA °sallāpaṃ with v.l.
 °palāsam

³⁵⁶ AB^mKMP omit
³⁵⁷ ABGKM sayitena
³⁵⁸ AK °phalāso
³⁵⁹ ABGKM °bhāvapihāvanam
³⁶⁰ BG satthāre
³⁶¹ ABGKM anārūlhiṃ
³⁶² B^mP °ābhatan
³⁶³ ABGKM kiriya ti

³⁶⁴ BB^mP kuṭumbi-

³⁶⁵ AK omit

³⁶⁶ P omits pubba

³⁶⁷ P omits

³⁶⁸ A ativisaya

³⁶⁹ BG asavekkhita-

P asamapekkhita-

³⁷⁰ ABGKM aniyāmetvā

³⁷¹ AKM manussaya-

BG manussavasena

³⁷² ABGKM passāya

³⁷³ BG omit

³⁷⁴ So all MSS; DA jānāpessā-
 mīti

pamāṇaṃ yathāvato ³⁷⁵ vibhāvanena pamāṇaṃ jānāpe-
mīti. ³⁷⁶

Attho etassa atthīti atthikaṃ daṇḍikañāyena. ³⁷⁷ 255, 5

Yāy' eva kho paṇ' atthāyāti itthiliṅgavasena 255, 9
vuttan ti vadanti, taṃ parato *purisaliṅgavasen' evāti* ³⁷⁸ 255, 12
vakkhamānattā yuttaṃ. ³⁷⁹ *Yāya atthāyāti* vā pulliṅgavasen' 255, 9
eva ³⁸⁰ tad atthe ³⁸⁰ sampadānavacanaṃ, yassa atthassa
atthāyāti attho.

Assāti Ambaṭṭhassa dassetvā ti ³⁸¹ sambandho. *Aññesan* 255, 16
ti aññesaṃ sādhusārūpanaṃ. ³⁸² *Santikaṃ āgatānaṃ* ti garuṭ-
ṭhāniyānaṃ ³⁸³ santikaṃ upagatānaṃ. *Vattan* ti tehi 255, 16
caritabbā ³⁸⁴ ācāraṃ. *Asikkhito* ³⁸⁵ ti ācāraṃ asikkhito. ³⁸⁵ 255, 19
Tato eva *appaṣutto*. Bāhusaccaṃ hi nāma yāva-d-eva 255, 19
upasaṃ' atthaṃ icchitabbā, tad abhāvato Ambaṭṭho ³⁸⁶
appaṣutto asikkhito a v u s i t o ti viññāyati, ³⁸⁷ ten' āha
Etassa hīti ādi. 255, 21

12. Kodhaparavasaccittatāya ³⁸⁸ *asakamano*. *Mānanim-* 255, 24, 27
madan' ³⁸⁹ *atthan* ti mānassa nimmadan' attham. *Ukkile-* 255, 29
detvā ³⁹⁰ ti sinehapānena ³⁹¹ kilinne ³⁹² ubbane ³⁹³ katvā.
Gottena gottan ti tena vuttana purātanagottena, ³⁹⁴ idāni 255, 30
taṃ ³⁹⁵ taṃ anavajjasaññitaṃ ³⁹⁶ gottam sāvajjato utthā-
petvā ³⁹⁷ uddharitvā. Sesapadesu pi se' eva nayo. Tattha
Gottam ādipurisavasena. *Kulāpadeso*, ³⁹⁸ tad anvaye ³⁹⁹ 255, 30
uppanna-abhiññātapurisavasena veditabbo, yathā "Ādicco
Rāghavo ⁴⁰⁰ " ti. Gottamūlassa gārayhatāya amānavattu-
bhāvapavedanato ⁴⁰¹ *mānaddhajam* ⁴⁰² *mūle chetvā* ti vuttaṃ. 256, 2

³⁷⁵ B^mP yāthā-

³⁷⁶ A jānāmīti

³⁷⁷ AK ñāyena *only*

BGM daṇḍikaṃ-

³⁷⁸ AKP °vasena vā

³⁷⁹ ABGKM vuttan ti

³⁸⁰⁻³⁸⁰ AK tādatthi ye

BGM tāvad atthi ye

P tad attham

³⁸¹ BG *omit*

³⁸² AK sādhusārūpanaṃ

³⁸³ BG °ṭṭhāniyantim; B^mP guru-

³⁸⁴ AB^mKP °tabba

³⁸⁵ A asikkhitto

³⁸⁶ ABGKM *add* ti

³⁸⁷ BGM viññāyāti

³⁸⁸ BG °paracitta-

B^mP kodhavasā-

³⁸⁹ AK mānaṃ-

³⁹⁰ B^mP uggiletvā

³⁹¹ BG sinehapānena

³⁹² B^mP kilinnaṃ

³⁹³ B^mP ubbamaṇaṃ

for ubbamane ?

³⁹⁴ ABGKM °gottam

³⁹⁵ ABGKM na

³⁹⁶ ABGKM °saṅkitaṃ

³⁹⁷ BGM upatthāpetvā

³⁹⁸ B^mP kulāpadoso

DA kulapadesa

³⁹⁹ AK °anvayo

⁴⁰⁰ AK rāghavo; B^mP Maghadevo

⁴⁰¹ ABGKM °vatthusabhāva-

⁴⁰² A mānabbataṃ

dhitun ti attho. *Amhe haṃsakoṇcamorasame* ⁴²⁸ *karolīti* 257, 17
iminā: *Na taṃ koci haṃso vā* ti ādi vacanaṃ saṅgīti- 257, 13
anārūḷhaṃ, ⁴²⁹ tadā ⁴³⁰ Bhagavatā vuttam evāti dasseti.
Evaṃ nu te ti ādivacanaṃ, avusitavā ⁴³¹
yevāti ādivacanaṃ ca mānavasena samaṇena Gotamena
vuttan ti maññatīti adhippāyen' āha *nimmāno 'dāni* 257, 17
jāto ⁴³² *ti maññamāno* ti.

16. *Nimmādetīti* a-kārassa ⁴³³ ā-kāraṃ ⁴³⁴ katvā 257, 19
niddeso ti āha *nimmadetīti*. 257, 19

Kāmaṃ gottam ⁴³⁵ nām' etaṃ ⁴³⁶ pitito laddhabbam,
⁴³⁷ na mātito. ⁴³⁷ Na hi brāhmaṇānam sagottāya āvāhavi-
vāho icchito. Gottanāmaṃ pana yasmā jātisiddham, na
kittimaṃ; jāti ca ubhayasambandhini, tasmā *Mātā-* 257, 27
pettikan ti mātāpitunnam santakan ti vuttam. *Nāma-* 257, 27
gottan ti gottanāmaṃ, ⁴³⁸ na kittimanāmaṃ, na ⁴³⁹ guṇa-
nāmaṃ ⁴³⁹ vā. Tattha Kaṇhāyano ti nirūḷhā ⁴⁴⁰ nāma-
paṇṇatti, taṃ ⁴³⁹ sandhāy' āha ⁴³⁹ *paṇṇattivasena nāman* ti. 257, 28
Taṃ pana Kaṇha-isito paṭṭhāya tasmim kule ⁴⁴¹ param-
parāvasena āgataṃ, na ekasmim ⁴⁴² yeva nirūḷham, ⁴⁴³ tena
vuttam *paveṇivasena* ⁴⁴⁴ *gottan* ti. Gotta-padassa pana 257, 28
attho heṭṭhā vutto yeva. *Anussarato* ti ettha na 257, 28
kevalam anussaraṇam adhippetam, atha kho kulasuddhi ⁴⁴⁵
vimaṃsanavasena āti āha *kulakoṭṭim sodhentassāti*. 257, 29

Ayyaputtā ti ayirakaputtā ⁴⁴⁶ ti āha *sāmino* ⁴⁴⁷ ti. 257, 30
Disā Okkākaraṇṇo antojātā dāsī ti āha *gharadāsiyā putto* ti. 257, 30
Ettha ca ⁴⁴⁸ Ambaṭṭho jātim nissāya mānatthaddho, na
c' assa ⁴⁴⁹ yathāvato ⁴⁵⁰ jātiyā avibhāvitāya ⁴⁵¹ mānaniggaḥo
hoti, mānaniggahe ca kate aparabhāge ratanattaye pasādis-

⁴²⁸ ABGKM °koca-

⁴²⁹ B^mP saṅgītim-

⁴³⁰ ABGKM omīti

⁴³¹ AK āvusitavā

⁴³² P jānato

⁴³³ ABGKM ā-kārassa

⁴³⁴ M ā-kāraṃ

⁴³⁵ AK gotta

BGM gottatam

⁴³⁶ BGM omīti

⁴³⁷⁻⁴³⁷ BGM nāmātite

⁴³⁸ ABGKM gottam-

⁴³⁹ P omīti

⁴⁴⁰ AGK niruṭṭhā

BG niruḍḍhā; B^mP add yā

⁴⁴¹ B^mMP kula

⁴⁴² B^mP etasmim

⁴⁴³ ABGKM niruḍḍham

⁴⁴⁴ BG pavesana

⁴⁴⁵ ABGKM °siddhi

P °suddha

⁴⁴⁶ B^m ayyika-

P ayyaputtā; Cp D III 190

⁴⁴⁷ B^mP add puttā

⁴⁴⁸ B^mP add yasmā

⁴⁴⁹ A tassa

⁴⁵⁰ AB^mKP yāthā-

⁴⁵¹ A āvi-

sati. Na dāsi⁴⁵² ti⁴⁵² vācā pharusavācā⁴⁵³ nāma hoti cittaṣṣa saṇḥabhāvato. Abhayasuttaṇ c' ettha nidassanaṃ. Keci⁴⁵⁴ ca sattā, agginā viya loh' ādayo,⁴⁵⁵ kakkhaḷāya vācāya mudubhāvaṃ gacchanti. Tasmā Bhagavā Ambaṭṭhaṃ nibbisevanaṃ kātukāmo Ayyaputtā Sakyā bhavanti, dāsiputto tvam asi Sakyānaṃ ti avoca.

258, 5, 7

Ṭhapentīti paññāpenti,⁴⁵⁶ ten' āha *Okkāko* ti ādi. *Pabhā niccharati* dantānaṃ ativiya pabhassarabhāvato.⁴⁵⁷

258, 10

258, 11

*Paṭhamakappiyānaṃ*⁴⁵⁸ ti paṭhamakappe⁴⁵⁹ kappassa ādikāle nibbattānaṃ. *Kira*-saddo anussav' atthe,⁴⁶⁰ tena yo vuccamānāya rājaparamparāya⁴⁶¹ kesañci matibhedo, taṃ ulliṅgeti.⁴⁶² *Mahāsammataṣṣāti*: Ayaṃ no rājā ti mahājanena sammannitvā ṭhapitattā Mahāsammato ti evaṃ sammataṣṣa. Yaṃ sandhāya vadanti —

258, 11

“ Ādiccakulasambhūto⁴⁶³ suvisuddhagun' ākaro mahānubhāvo rājāsi Mahāsammatanāmako.

Yo cakkhubhūto lokassa guṇaraṃsisamujjalo tamonudo virocittha⁴⁶⁴ dutiyo viya bhānumā.

Ṭhapitā yenā mariyādā loke lokahitesinā⁴⁶⁵ vavattitā⁴⁶⁶ sakkuṇanti na vilaṅghayitum janā.

Yasassināṃ tejassināṃ⁴⁶⁷ lokasīmānurakkhikaṃ⁴⁶⁸ ādibhūtaṃ mahāvīraṃ kathayanti Mānūti yaṃ ” ti.⁽¹⁾

Tassa ca puttapaputtaparamparaṃ sandhāya —

“ Tassa⁴⁶⁹ putto mahātejo Rojo nāma mahīpati.
Tassa putto Vararojo pavaro rājamaṇḍale.

(1) ?

⁴⁵² A ce desi ; BG ce disi ;

KM ce disi

⁴⁵³ A parusaṃ vācaṃ

BG *omit*

KM pharusam vāca

⁴⁵⁴ ABGKM koci

⁴⁵⁵ ABGKMP lobh' ādayo

⁴⁵⁶ B^mP pañña-

⁴⁵⁷ BG pabhassarā-

⁴⁵⁸ B^mP °kappikānaṃ

⁴⁵⁹ B^mP *omit* kappe

⁴⁶⁰ BG °attho

⁴⁶¹ BGM °parā

⁴⁶² BG ulliṅgoti

⁴⁶³ A °bhūte

⁴⁶⁴ ABGKM virocettha

⁴⁶⁵ BG °hitesino

⁴⁶⁶ P pavattitā

⁴⁶⁷ AKM rājasināṃ

BG rājasimānaṃ

⁴⁶⁸ ABGKM °rakkhināṃ

P °rakkhitam

⁴⁶⁹ AK *add* ca

Tass' āsi kalyāṇaṇaṇo ⁴⁷⁰ Kalyāṇo ⁴⁷¹ nama atrajo
⁴⁷² rājā tass' āsi tanayo ⁴⁷² Varakalyāṇanāmako.

Tassa putto mahāvīro Mandhātā kāmabhoginam
aggabhūto Mahindena aḍḍharajjena pūjito.

Tassa sūnu mahātejo Varamandhātunāmako.
Uposatho ti nāmena tassa putto mahāratho ⁴⁷³

Varo ⁴⁷⁴ nāma mahātejo tassa putto Mahāvaro ⁴⁷⁵
Tass' āsi Upavaro ⁴⁷⁶ ti putto rājā mahabbalo.

Tassa putto Makhādevo ⁴⁷⁷ devatulyo ⁴⁷⁸ mahīpati
Caturāsītisahassāni tassa puttaparamparā.

Tesaṃ pacchimako rājā Okkāko iti vissuto
mahāyaso mahātejo akhuddo ⁴⁷⁹ rājamaṇḍale " ti ⁽¹⁾

ādi. *Tesaṃ pacchato* ti tesaṃ Makhādeva ⁴⁸⁰-paramparā- 258, 16
bhūtānam ⁴⁸¹ Kaḷārajanakapariyosānānam ⁴⁸² anekasata-
sahassānam ⁴⁸³ rājūnam aparabhāge Okkāko nāma rājā
ahosi, *tassa paramparābhūtānam anekasatasahassānam ⁴⁸³
rājūnam aparabhāge aparo ⁴⁸⁴ Okkāko nāma rājā ahosi.*
Tassāpi ⁴⁸⁵ paramparābhūtānam anekasatasahassānam ⁴⁸⁶
rājūnam aparabhāge punāparo Okkāko nāma rājā ahosi,
taṃ sandhāy' āha *tayo Okkākavamsā ahesuṃ. Tesu tatiya-* 258, 17, 18
Okkākassāti ādi.

Sahasā varam adāsin ti puttadassanena somanassappatto 258, 32
sahasā avīmaṃsitvā tuṭṭhidāyavasena ⁴⁸⁷ varam adāsim : ⁴⁸⁸
Yaṃ icchasi, taṃ gaṇhāti. *Rajjaṃ parināmetum icchatīti* sā 259, 1
Jantukumārassa mātā mama taṃ varadānam antaram ⁴⁸⁹
katvā imaṃ rajjaṃ parināmetum icchati. ⁴⁹⁰

(1) Cp J III 454

⁴⁷⁰ AKM kalyāṇi-

⁴⁷¹ BG *omit*

⁴⁷²⁻⁴⁷³ P tassāpīti nayo

⁴⁷³ B^mP mahāyaso

⁴⁷⁴ A Vāro; BGK Cāro; M Caro

⁴⁷⁵ ABGKM Mahāyaso

⁴⁷⁶ ABGK Upacāro; M Upacaro

⁴⁷⁷ B^mP maghadevo

⁴⁷⁸ A °tūlo; BGM °tullo

⁴⁷⁹ ABGK kakudho; M kakudo

⁴⁸⁰ B^mP Maghadeva

⁴⁸¹ B^m parampara- *throughout*

⁴⁸² A rājakāla-rajanaka-
BGKM kāla-rajanaka-
P kālāra-

⁴⁸³ ABGKM *omit* sata

* ... * P *omits*

⁴⁸⁴ ABGKM punāpare

⁴⁸⁵ B^mP tassa

⁴⁸⁶ AK *omit* sata

⁴⁸⁷ B^mP tuṭṭhiyāvasena

⁴⁸⁸ ABGKM adāsi

⁴⁸⁹ AK antara

⁴⁹⁰ B^mP *add* ti

- 259, 16 *Nappaheyyāti* ⁴⁹¹ na pariyatto bhavēyya.
 259, 22 *Nikkhammāti* ghar' āvāsato kāmehi ca nikkhamitvā.
 259, 25 *Heṭṭhā cāti ca-saddena* asīti hatthe ti idaṃ ⁴⁹² anukaḍḍhati.
 259, 29 *Tehīti* migasūkarehi, maṇḍūkamūsikehi ca. *Te* ti sīhav-
 yaggh' ādayo, bilālā ⁴⁹³ ca.
 260, 21 *Avasesāhi* attano attano ⁴⁹⁴ kaṇiṭṭhāhi.
 260, 22, 23 *Vaddhamānānan* ti anādare ⁴⁹⁵ sāmivacanāṃ. *Kuṭṭharogo*
 nāma sāsa-masūri-roga ⁴⁹⁶ viya yebhuyyena saṅkama-
 sabhāvo ⁴⁹⁷ ti vuttaṃ *ayaṃ rogo saṅkamati* ti cintetvā ti.
 261, 6 *Migasakun' ādīnan* ⁴⁹⁸ ti ādi-saddena vanacarapet' ādike ⁴⁹⁹
 saṅgaṇhāti. ⁵⁰⁰
 261, 10 *Tasmiṃ nisinne* ti sambandho. Khattiyamāyārocanena ⁵⁰¹
 261, 20 *attano khattiyabhāvaṃ* ⁵⁰² jānāpetvā.
 262, 6 *Nagaraṃ māpehīti* sāhāraṃ nagaraṃ ⁵⁰³ māpehīti adhip-
 pāyo.
 262, 12, 13 *Kesagahaṇan* ti kesaveṇibandhanāṃ. *Dussagahaṇan* ti
 vatthassa nivāsan' ākāro. ⁵⁰⁴
 263, 6 17. *Attano upārambhamocan' atthāyāti* ⁵⁰⁵ ācariyena Am-
 batṭhena ca attano ⁵⁰⁶ upari pāpetabba-upavādassa apana-
 yan' atthaṃ.
 263, 15 *A smiṃ vacane* ti Cattāro 'me bho Gotama
 vaṇṇā ti ādinā attanā vutte, bhotā ca Gotamena vutte
 jātivāde cāti ⁵⁰⁷ imasmiṃ yathādhikate ⁵⁰⁸ vacane. Tattha
 pana yasmā Vede vuttavidhinā va tena patimantetabbaṃ ⁵⁰⁹
 263, 15, 17 hoti, tasmā vuttaṃ *Vedattayavacane* ti, *Etasmiṃ vā*
dāsiputta vacane ⁵¹⁰ ti ca.
 20. Dhammo nāma kāraṇaṃ, "Dhammapaṭisambhidā"
 ti ādisu viya. Saha dhammenāti sahadhammo, saha-

⁴⁹¹ BG nappahāheyyāti
 B^mP nappasaheyyāti
⁴⁹² ABGKM idāni
⁴⁹³ ABGKM bilālā
 B^mP sappabilārā
⁴⁹⁴ ABGK *once only*
⁴⁹⁵ AK anādara; BGM anācāra
⁴⁹⁶ A pāmāsasū-
 B pāmāsasūrogā
 P °masūra-
⁴⁹⁷ ABGKM saṅkamanabhāvā
⁴⁹⁸ B^m migasūkar' ādīnan
 P mikasūkar' ādīnan
⁴⁹⁹ B^mP °carason' ādike

⁵⁰⁰ ABGKM °gaṇhati
⁵⁰¹ ABGKM °māyā te caraṇena
⁵⁰² AK khattiyarā
 BGM khatti
⁵⁰³ K naṅgaraṃ
⁵⁰⁴ AKM nivāsan'-
⁵⁰⁵ DA upārambhe-
⁵⁰⁶ B^m *twice*
⁵⁰⁷ B^mP *omit* cā
⁵⁰⁸ BGM yathādi-
⁵⁰⁹ B^mP paṭi-
⁵¹⁰ A diputta-
 BKM dasi-
 G dasi-

dhammo⁵¹¹ eva *Sahadhammiko* ti āha *sahetuko*⁵¹² ti. 263, 32
 21. *Tasmā* ti⁵¹³ tadā paṭiññātattā. *Tāsetvā*⁵¹⁴ *pañhaṃ* 264, 26
vissajjāpessāmīti āgato yathā taṃ⁵¹⁵ *Saccakasamāgāme*.
Bhagavā c' eva passati Ambaṭṭho cā ti 264, 28
 ettha itaresaṃ adassane kāraṇaṃ dassetuṃ *Yadi hīti* ādi 264, 28
 vuttaṃ. *Āvaheṭvā* ti mantabalena ānetvā. *Tassāti* Am- 264, 31, 33
 baṭṭhassa. *Vādasāṅghāṭe*⁵¹⁶ ti vācāsāṅghaṭṭe.⁵¹⁷ 265, 5
Tānaṃ ti gavesamāno ti: Ayam eva samaṇo Gotamo ito 265, 10
 bhayato mama tāyako ti *Bhagavantaṃ yeva*⁵¹⁸
*tānaṃ ti pariyesanto*⁵¹⁹ upagacchanto. Sesapadadvaye
 pi es' eva nayo. *Tāyatīti* yathā-upaṭṭhitabhayato pāleti, 265, 12
 ten' āha *rakkhatīti*, etena tāṇa-saddassa kattusādhana- 265, 12
 taṃ⁵²⁰ āha. Tena⁵²¹ bhayena upadduto *nīliyati*⁵²² *etthāti* 265, 12
leṇaṃ, upalayaṇaṃ, etena leṇa⁵²³-saddassa adhikaraṇa-
 sādhanataṃ⁵²⁴ āha. *Siriṇātīti*⁵²⁵ etena saraṇa-saddassa 265, 13
 kattusādhanataṃ⁵²⁶ āha.
 23. *Gaṅgāya dakkhiṇato* ti Gaṅgāya nadiyā dakkhiṇa- 265, 17
 disāya. *Āvudhaṃ na parivattatīti* saraṃ vā satti-ādiṃ⁵²⁷ 265, 22
 vā parassa upari khipitukāmassa hatthaṃ na parivattati.
 Hatthe pana aparivattente kuto āvudhaparivattanaṃ ti
 āha *āvudhaṃ na parivattatīti*. So kira: Kathaṃ nāmāhaṃ 265, 22
 Disāya dāsiyā kucchimhi nibbatto ti taṃ hīnaṃ⁵²⁸ jātiṃ⁵²⁹
 jigucchanto: Handāhaṃ yathā tathā imaṃ jaṭiṃ sodhes-
 sāmīti niggato,⁵³⁰ ten' āha *Idāni mama*⁵³¹ *manorathaṃ* 265, 25
pūressāmīti ādi. Vijjābalena rājānaṃ⁵³² tāsetvā⁵³³ tassa
 dhītuyā laddhakālato paṭṭhāya: Myāyaṃ⁵³⁴ jātisodhitā⁵³⁵
 bhavissatīti tassa adhippāyo. *Ambaṭṭhaṃ nāma vijjan* ti 265, 24
 sattānaṃ sarīre amb' āṇaṃ⁵³⁶ (?) ṭhapetīti Ambaṭṭhā ti

511 ABGKM omit
 512 AK °hetuto
 513 AB^mP omit ti
 514 DA nāsetvā
 515 ABGKM satta
 516 B^mP °saṅghaṭṭe
 517 ABGKM vādasāṅkaṭṭe
 518 BG omit
 519 BG °santi
 520 ABGKM °sādhanaṃ
 521 B^m yath' upaṭṭhitena
 522 DA nīliyanti
 523 AK lenassa
 524 A °karaṇaṃ-
 525 B^mP saratīti

526 ABGK sattusādhanata
 M sattusādhata
 527 ABGKM ādi
 528 A hina
 529 ABGKM omit
 530 ABGKM niggahato
 531 B^mP me
 532 B rājā
 533 B tosetvā
 534 A khyākhavāyaṃ
 BGKM byābhavāyaṃ
 535 AB jātisodhitā
 KM jātisodhitā
 536 ABB^mGKM abbaṇaṃ

- evam laddhanāmaṃ vijjaṃ, mantan ti attho. Yato⁵³⁷ ambatṭhā etasmiṃ atthīti Ambaṭṭho ti Kaṇho isi paññāyittha. Tabbamsajātātāya⁵³⁸ ayaṃ māṇavo Ambaṭṭho ti voharīyati.
- 265, 29 *Seṭṭhamante* Vedamante⁵³⁹ ti adhippāyo. Mant' ānubhāvena rañño bāhukkhambhamattaṃ⁵⁴⁰ jātaṃ, tena pana⁵⁴¹ bāhukkhambhena rājā: Ko jānāti⁵⁴² kim⁵⁴³ bhavissatīti bhīto ussaṅkī utraṣṭo⁵⁴⁴ ahosi, ten' āha *bhayena vedhamāno aṭṭhāsīti*.
- 266, 4 *Sotthi bhadante*⁵⁴⁵ ti ādivacanāṃ avocaṃ: Ayaṃ mahānubhāvo isīti maññamānā.⁵⁴⁶
- 266, 15 *Udriyissatī* ti⁵⁴⁷ vipakiriyaṃ, ⁵⁴⁸ ten' āha *bhijjissatīti*.
- 266, 15 *Mante parivattite*⁵⁴⁹ ti⁵⁵⁰ bāhukkhambhakamantassa paṭippassambhakavijjāsāṅkhāte⁵⁵¹ mante: *Saro otaratūti* parivattite. Evarūpānaṃ hi mantānaṃ ek' aṃsen' eva paṭippassambhakavijjā honti yeva yathā taṃ⁵⁵² sukumārakavijjānaṃ⁵⁵³ (?).
- 266, 22 Attano dhītu apavādamocaṃ' atthaṃ tassa bhujissakaraṇaṃ.⁵⁵⁴ Tassānurūpe issariye ṭhapan' atthaṃ *ulāre ca naṃ thāne ṭhapesi*.
- 266, 25 24. Samassāsaṃ' atthaṃ āha karuṇāyanto,⁵⁵⁵ na kulīna-bhāvadassaṃ' atthaṃ, ten' āha *Atha*⁵⁵⁶ *Bhagavā* ti ādi.
- 267, 1 *Brāhmaṇe sū* ti brāhmaṇānaṃ samīpe, tato brāhmaṇehi⁵⁵⁷ laddhabbaṃ⁵⁵⁸ āsaṃ' ādiṃ⁵⁵⁹ sandhāya *brāhmaṇānaṃ antare* ti vuttaṃ.
- 267, 6

⁵³⁷ ABKM yameto
G sameto
⁵³⁸ B taddhamsaṅjāta-
G °saṅjānāyā
B^mP taṃ-vamsajāta-
⁵³⁹ P bedamante
⁵⁴⁰ A bāhukkhambhabahuk-
khambha-
G bāhukkhamaṃhamattaṃ
⁵⁴¹ B^mP add assa
⁵⁴² ABGKM jāti
⁵⁴³ ABGKM add pi
⁵⁴⁴ BG utraṣṭho; B^mP utrāso
⁵⁴⁵ B^m bhaddante; P bhante
⁵⁴⁶ BG °māno
⁵⁴⁷ AK dadisissatīti; B dadriyis-
satīti; G dadiyissatīti; B^m un-
driyissatīti; P undiyissatīti;
D udriyissati; DA udāyissatīti

⁵⁴⁸ AK hidiriyaṃ
M bhidiriyaṃ
BG bhadiriyaṃ
P kiriyaṃ
⁵⁴⁹ ABGKM pattite
⁵⁵⁰ ABGKM hi
⁵⁵¹ P paṭippassakavijjā-
⁵⁵² AK omī
⁵⁵³ A sukhumāraka-
B^mP kusumāraka-
⁵⁵⁴ A bhuñjissakāraṇaṃ
BGKM bhuñjissa-
⁵⁵⁵ ABGKM karuṇāyante
⁵⁵⁶ B^mP add kho
⁵⁵⁷ AK brāhmaṇotīhi
⁵⁵⁸ ABGKM add hi
⁵⁵⁹ ABGKM °ādi

Kevalaṃ saddhāya⁵⁶⁰ kātabbāṃ *saddhaṃ*,⁵⁶¹ paraloka- 267, 8
gate sandhāya,⁵⁶² tato kiñci apatthentena kātabban ti attho,
ten' āha *matake uddissa katabhatte* ti. *Maṅgal' ādibhatte* ti 267, 8, 9
ādi-saddena ussavadevatārādhān' ādim⁵⁶³ saṅgaṇhāti. *Yañ-* 267, 9
nabhatte ti pākayaññ' divasena⁵⁶⁴ katabhatte.⁵⁶⁵ *Pāhuṇa-* 267, 10
*kānan*⁵⁶⁶ ti atithiṇaṃ.

Khattiyabhāvaṃ appatto ubhato sujātātābhāvato, ten' 267, 15
āha *aparissuddho ti attho* ti. 267, 15

26. *Itthiṃ*⁵⁶⁷ *karitvā* ti ettha karaṇaṃ kiri- 267, 17
yāsamaññavisayan⁵⁶⁸ ti āha *itthiṃ parivesitvā* ti. Brāh- 267, 17
maṇakaññaṃ itthiṃ khattiyakumārassa bhariyābhūtaṃ
gahetvā pi khattiyā va⁵⁶⁹ seṭṭhā, hīnā brāhmaṇā ti⁵⁷⁰
yojanā. Purisena vā purisaṃ karitvā ti⁵⁷¹
etthāpi es' eva nayo.

*Pakaraṇe*⁵⁷² ti rāg' ādivasena paduṭṭhe pak- 267, 19
khalite karaṇe,⁵⁷³ ten' āha *dose*⁵⁷⁴ ti. 267, 19

Assati⁵⁷⁵ niratthakabhāvena khipiyatīti *assaṃ*,⁵⁷⁶ chārikā. 267, 21

28. *Janetasmin*⁵⁷⁷ ti kammakilesehi nibbatte. Jane 267, 23
etasmin ti vā jane tasmiṃ, manussesūti attho. Ten' āha
*ye*⁵⁷⁸ *gottapaṭisārino* ti. 267, 24

*Samsanditvā*⁵⁷⁹ ti ghaṭetvā, aviruddhaṃ katvā ti attho. 267, 28

2

1. *Idaṃ vaṭṭatīti* idaṃ ajjhen' ādi¹ kattumaṃ labbhati. 268, 8

Jātivā davinibaddhā ti jātisannissitavāde² pa- 268, 10
ṭibaddhā.³ Brāhmaṇass' eva ajjhen' ajjhāpana-yajana⁴.

⁵⁶⁰ ABGKM sandhāya

⁵⁶¹ BG sabbāṃ

⁵⁶² BG sabbāya; M saddhāya
B^mP *add* na

⁵⁶³ ABGKM ussavatārādhān'-

⁵⁶⁴ AK °yaññādivasena

BG pākasaññādi-

B^mP pāpasaññaṃ' ādi-

⁵⁶⁵ AK kataṃ bhante

⁵⁶⁶ A pāpūnakatan

K pāpūnakatan

⁵⁶⁷ BGM itthi

⁵⁶⁸ AGKM °sāmaññavissan

B °viseśan

⁵⁶⁹ ABGKM *omit*

⁵⁷⁰ BG *omit*

⁵⁷¹ ABGKM pi

⁵⁷² AKM °karaṇo

⁵⁷³ AK karaṇo

B^m *kāraṇe*

⁵⁷⁴ BG *dese*

⁵⁷⁵ B^m *bhassati*

P *tassati*

⁵⁷⁶ AKM *assa*

BG *yassa*

B^mP *bhassaṃ*

⁵⁷⁷ B^mP *janitasmim*

⁵⁷⁸ B^mP *omit*; M *yo*

⁵⁷⁹ ABGKM *samsamdisvā*

¹ ABGKM *ajjhona*'-

² AK °vāda

BGM *jātinissitavāda*

³ B^mP *vinibaddhā*

⁴ ABGKM *yajanasmiṃ*

yājan' ādayo⁵ ti⁶ evaṃ ye att' ukkaṃsana-paravambha-
navasena pavattā, tato eva te mānavā dapaṭi-
baddhā va⁷ honti. Ye pana āvāhavi vāhavi ni-
baddhā,⁸ te eva sambandhattayavasena: Arahasi⁹
vā maṃ¹⁰ tvam, *na vā maṃ¹¹ tvam* ara-
hasīti evaṃ pavattanakā.

268, 12 2. Yatthāti yassaṃ vijjācaraṇasampattiyaṃ. Laggis-
268, 13 sāmāti olaggā antogadhā bhavissāmāti¹² cintayimha. Param'
atthato avijjācaraṇāni yeva vijjācaraṇānīti gahetvā ṭhito¹³
param' atthato¹⁴ vijjācaraṇesu vibhajiyamānesu¹⁵ tato
268, 14 dūrato apanīto nāma hotīti āha dūram eva avakkhipīti.¹⁶
268, 17 Samudāgamato pabhulīti ādisamuṭṭhānato paṭṭhāya.

268, 19 Tividhaṃ sīlan ti khuddak' ādibhedam¹⁷ tividhaṃ
268, 21, 22 sīlam. Sīlavasen' evāti¹⁸ sīlapariyāyen' eva.¹⁹ Kiñci
kiñcīti²⁰ ahiṃsan' ādi-yamaniyamalakkaṇaṃ²¹ kiñci²²
268, 22, 23 sīlam atthi. Tattha tatth' eva laggeyyāti tasmiṃ tasmiṃ²³
yeva brāhmaṇasamayasiddhe sīlamatte caraṇan ti lag-
268, 28 geyya.²⁴ Aṭṭha pi samāpattiyo caraṇan ti niyyātītā honti
rūpāvacaracatutthajjhānaniddesen' eva arūpajjhānānam²⁵
pi niddiṭṭhabhāv' āpattito²⁶ niyyātītā nidassitā.

268, 32 3. Asampāpupūnto²⁷ ti ārabhitvā sampattum asak-
268, 32 konto. Avisahamāno ti ārabhitum eva asakkonto.

269, 1 Khārin ti parikkhāram. Taṃ pana vibhajivā
269, 1 dassetum araṇīti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha araṇīti aggimatha-
269, 2 nakam²⁸ araṇidvayaṃ.²⁹ Sujā³⁰ ti dabbi. Ādi-saddena

⁵ ABGKM yajan' ādayo

⁶ ABGKM pi

⁷ B^mP ca

⁸ BGKM °vivāhanibaddhā

⁹ A adds vāmanvana

¹⁰ AK maṃ

*... * ABG omit

¹¹ KM ma

¹² P omits

¹³ BG dhito

¹⁴ BG pañcaramatthato

¹⁵ B^mP add so

¹⁶ BG avekkhipīti

¹⁷ BG khuddakā ti bhedena

¹⁸ ABGKM °vasena vāti

¹⁹ BG °pariyāyena vā

²⁰ So all MSS.

DA kiñci once only

²¹ B °yamitiniyama-

G °yamatinīyama-

²² B^m twice

²³ ABGKM once only

²⁴ ABGK laggeyyam

²⁵ AKM aparaṃ pajjhānānam

BG aparaṃ ajjhānānam

²⁶ A °bhāvaṃ pattito

BG °bhāvapattito

²⁷ AKM ayampāpupūnto

²⁸ B^mP aggidhamanakaṃ

²⁹ B^mP araṇi-

³⁰ So all MSS.

DA reads sūc' ādayo with

B^m v.l. sujā-cāmar-

tidaṇḍa-tighaṭṭik' ādiṃ³¹ saṅgaṇhāti. *Khāribharitan*³² ti 269, 2
khārihi paripuṇṇaṃ.³³

Nanu upasampannassa bhikkhuno sāsaniko pi yo koci
anupasampanno atthato paricārako va³⁴ kim aṅga³⁵ pana
bāhirakapabbajite ti tattha visesaṃ dassetuṃ *kāmañ cāti* 269, 8
ādi vuttaṃ. *Vuttanayenāti kappiyakaraṇa . . . pe . . .* 269, 9, 7
vattakaraṇavaseṇāti evaṃ vuttanayena. *Paricārako hoti* 269, 10
upasampannabhāvassa viṣiṭṭhabhāvato. Navakoṭisahas-
sāniti ādinā^(a) vuttappabhedānaṃ anekasahassānaṃ saṃ-
varavinayānaṃ samādiyivā³⁶ vattanena uparibhūtā agga-
bhūtā sampadā ti hi upasampadā ti vuccatīti. *Guṇādhiko* 269, 8
ṭīti guṇehi ukkaṭṭho. *Ayam paṇāti* vuttalakkaṇo³⁷ 269, 10
tāpasō.

Tāpasā nāma kammavādi kiriyavādino,³⁸ na sāsanassa
paṭāṇibhūtā,³⁹ yato nesaṃ pabbajitū⁴⁰ āgatānaṃ titthi-
yaparivāseṇa vinā va pabbajjā anuññātā ti katvā *Kasmā* 269, 11
paṇāti codanaṃ samuṭṭhapeti codako. Ācariyo *Yasmā* 269, 13
ti ādinā codanaṃ pariharati. *Osakkissatīti* saṅkhepato 269, 14
vuttaṃ atthaṃ vivarituṃ *Imasmiṃ hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. 269, 14
Khuradhārāpamaṇ ti khuradhārāṇaṃ⁴¹ matthaken' eva 269, 17
akkamitvā gamanūpamaṃ. *Añño*⁴² ti añño⁴³ bhikkhu.⁴³ 269, 20
Aggisālan ti agghihuttasālaṃ.⁴⁴ *Nānādarūhīti* palāsa- 270, 1, 3
daṇḍ' ādi⁴⁵-nānāvidhasamidhādārūhi.⁴⁶

Idaṇ ti catudvāraṃ āgāraṃ⁴⁷ katvā ti 270, 16
ādinā vuttaṃ. *Assāti* assa catutthassa puggalassa. * *Paṭi-* 270, 17
pattimukhan ti kohaṇṇa- * paṭipattiyā mukhamattaṃ.⁴⁸
So⁴⁹ hi nānāvidhena kohaṇṇena lokaṃ vimhāpento tattha
acchati, ten' āha *iminā hi mukhena so evaṃ paṭipajjatīti*.⁵⁰ 270, 17

(a) ?

³¹ ABGKM °tighaṭṭik'-

³² AKP °haritan

³³ B^mP puṇṇaṃ

³⁴ ABGKM ca

³⁵ B^mP aṅgaṃ

³⁶ AK samādhi-; BG samāditvā

³⁷ BG °lakkaṇena

³⁸ B^mP kiriyā-

³⁹ ABGKM paṭāṇi-; B^m paṭāṇi-

⁴⁰ G pabbajjitū

⁴¹ A dhukhuradhārāṇaṃ

BG °dhārāṇaṃ

K khuradhārāṇaṃ

ABGKM add matthaka

⁴² B^mP añṇe

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ B^mP añṇe bhikkhū

⁴⁴ A °hutanāsālaṃ

⁴⁵ A paṭilāsa-; BG palāta-

K pavilāsa-; M papilāta-

⁴⁶ ABGKM °sañcidhā-

⁴⁷ BGMP agāraṃ

* . . . * BG omīti

⁴⁸ B mukhaṃ-

⁴⁹ AK ye; BGM yo

⁵⁰ AK paṭivijjatīti

- Khal' ādisu manussānaṃ santike upatīṭṭhitvā⁵¹ vīhi⁵².
 mugga⁵³-tila-mās' ādini bhikkhācariyāniyāmena saṅkaḍ-
 ḍhitvā uñchanaṃ⁵⁴ uñchā.⁵⁵ Uñchācariyā⁵⁶ vutti etesan ti
 270, 21 *uñchācariyā*. Aggapakkhena⁵⁷ jīvantīti aggapakkhikā, na⁵⁸
 270, 21 aggapakkhikā⁵⁸ *anaggapakkhikā*. Uñchācariyā hi khalesu
 gantvā khalaggaṃ⁵⁹ nāma manussehi diyyamānaṃ dhañ-
 ñaṃ gaṇhanti, taṃ ime na gaṇhantīti anaggapakkhikā
 270, 21 nāma jātā. *Asāmapākā* ti asayaṃpācakā.⁶⁰ Asamamuṭ-
 270, 21 ṭṭhinā⁶¹ muṭṭhipāsāṇena vattantīti⁶² *asamamuṭṭhikā*.⁶³ Dan-
 tena uppāṭitaṃ⁶⁴ vakkalaṃ⁶⁵ rukkhattaco dantavak-
 270, 22 kalaṃ, tena vattantīti *dantavakkalikā*.⁶⁶ Pavattaṃ rukkh'
 270, 22 ādito patitaṃ phalaṃ bhuñjantīti *pavattaphalabhojino*.
 Jīṇṇapattatāya⁶⁷ paṇḍubhūtaṃ palāsaṃ, taṃ-sadisaṃ ca
 paṇḍupalāsaṃ, tena vattantīti paṇḍupalāsikā, sayam-
 patita-puppha-phalapattabhojino.⁶⁸ Idāni te⁶⁹ aṭṭhavidhe
 270, 23, 26 pi sarūpato dassetuṃ *Tatthāti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Saṅkaḍḍhitvā*
 ti bhikkhācariyavasena⁷⁰ laddhaṃ⁷¹ dhaññaṃ ekajjhaṃ
 271, 2 katvā. *Pariyēṭṭhi*⁷² *nāma*⁷² *dukkhā* ti paresaṃ gehato
 gehaṃ gantvā pariyēṭṭhi⁷³ nāma dīnavuttibhāvena dukkhā.
 271, 5 *Dukkhaṃ*⁷⁴ ti⁷⁴ pāsāṇassa pariggaho dukkho⁷⁵ pabbaji-
 271, 5 tassāti *danteh' eva uppāṭetvā khādanti*.
 271, 17 *Imāhi catūhi yevāti khāriṃ*⁷⁶ *vi vidham*⁷⁷ *ā dā-*
 yāti⁷⁸ ādinā vuttāhi⁷⁹ catūhi eva tāpasapabbajjāhi.⁸⁰
 271, 28 5. Apāye vināse niyutto *ā p ā y i k o*. Tabbhāvaṃ
 271, 28 paripūretuṃ asakkonto tena⁸¹ aparipuṇṇo *a p a r i p ū -*

⁵¹ AK °tiṭṭhatvā⁵² AK dvīhi; BG bhi; MP pīhi⁵³ ABG mukhagga⁵⁴ BG ucchanaṃ; M uñchānaṃ⁵⁵ ABGKM omit⁵⁶ B^m adds va⁵⁷ B^m sā eva cariyā; BG °cariya⁵⁸ B^m P aggi- throughout⁵⁹ ABGKM omit⁶⁰ AK khalagataṃ⁶¹ BGM °pākā⁶² ABGKM asammūṭṭhi-B^m asmamūṭṭhi-

P ayamūṭṭhi-

⁶³ ABGKM pavattantīti⁶⁴ ABGKM asammūṭṭhikāB^m asmamūṭṭhikā

P ayamūṭṭhikā

DA asammamūṭṭhikā

⁶⁵ ABGKM uppāṭikaṃ⁶⁶ A vakkhala- throughout⁶⁷ P vakkaliyā⁶⁸ B^m P °pakkatāya⁶⁹ ABGKM °phalamattabhojino⁷⁰ P omits⁷¹ B^m KP °cariyā-⁷² B^m P laddha⁷³⁻⁷⁴ AK pariyēṭṭhitāma⁷⁵ A °yetṭhitā⁷⁶ B^m P omit⁷⁷ ABGKM dukkhaṃ⁷⁸ B^m P and D khāri⁷⁹ B^m P vidham⁸⁰ AK ādhāyāti⁸¹ BMG add ca imāhiB^m P add ti

ABGKM na

ramāno, karaṇe c' etaṃ paccattavacaṇaṃ, ten' āha
āpāyikenāpi aparipūramānenāti.⁸² 271, 29

6. Dīyatīti datti, datti yeva *Dattikaṇ* ti āha *din-*
nakaṇ ti. Yadi brāhmaṇassa sammukhībhāvo rañño na
dātabbo, kasmāssa upasaṅkamaṇaṃ na paṭikkhittaṇ ti āha
Yasmā paṇāti ādi. *Khattavijjāyāti*⁸³ nītisatthe. 272, 14

*Payatan*⁸⁴ ti saddhaṃ, payitaṃ⁸⁵ vā ten' āha
*abhiharitvā*⁸⁶ dinnan ti. 272, 19

Tasmā Bhagavā Rañño Pasenadissa Kosa-
lassa dattikaṃ bhuñjatīti⁸⁷ ādinā brāh-
maṇassa dhammavacaṇaṃ avocāti tattha kāraṇaṃ das-
setuṃ *Idaṃ pana kāraṇan* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 272, 25

7. *Rathūpatthare* ti rathassa upari attharite
padese. 273, 1

*Pākaṇamantanā*⁸⁸ ti pakāsabhūtaṃ mantanaṃ. Taṃ hi
sudd' ādihi nīyatīti na rahassamantanam.⁸⁹ 273, 7

Bhaṇatīti api nu bhaṇati. 273, 13

8. *Pavattāro*⁹⁰ ti pāvacaṇabhāvena vattāro, yasmā
te tesam mantānaṃ pavattakā, tasmā āha *pavattayitāro* ti. 273, 14

Sudde⁹¹ bahi katvā raho bhāsitaṃ atthēna mantā eva,
taṃ-taṃ-atthapaṭipattihetutāya⁹² *mantapaḍaṇaṃ*, anu-
panītāsādhāraṇatāya vā rahassabhāvena vattabbaṃ hita-
kiriya⁹³ adhigamūpāyaṃ. 273, 16

Sajjhāyitaṇ ti gāyanaśasena sajjhāyitaṃ, taṃ pana
udāttānudaṭṭ' ādinaṃ⁹⁴ sarānaṃ sampādanavaśen' eva⁹⁵
icchitaṇ ti āha *sarasampattivāśenāti*.⁹⁶ 273, 17

Aññesaṃ vuttaṇ ti pāvacaṇabhāvena aññesaṃ vuttaṃ. 273, 19

*Samupabbūḷhan*⁹⁷ ti saṅgahetvā uparūpari⁹⁸ saññūḷhaṃ.
*Rāsi-rāsikatan*⁹⁹ ti Irubbeda-Yadubbedā¹⁰⁰ Sāmaved' ādi- 273, 20

⁸² So all MSS; DA °pūriyamānena
with B^m v.l. °pūramānena

⁸³ B^mP khetta-

⁸⁴ B^mP payātan

⁸⁵ B^m sassatikam; P tassatakam

⁸⁶ AK abhihatvā

⁸⁷ AK bhañjantīti

BGM bhañjatīti

⁸⁸ P °mantan

⁸⁹ A mantam nā

BG mantana

K mantanā

⁹⁰ BG pavattoro

⁹¹ BGM suddhe

⁹² B^m adds padan ti

⁹³ BGM °kiriyaṃ

⁹⁴ ABGKM °ādi

B^mP udāttānudaṭṭ'

⁹⁵ A sampādāna-

P sampādānā-

⁹⁶ A °sappattim-

⁹⁷ AKM sabbupabbūḷhan

⁹⁸ BG uparipari

⁹⁹ B^mP rāsi once only

¹⁰⁰ B^m Irubeda-Yajurveda
P Irubeda-Yajubeda

- vasena, tatthāpi paccekam mantabrāhmaṇ' ādivasena ¹⁰¹
 ajjhāyānuvāda' ādivasena ¹⁰² ca ¹⁰³ rāsi-rāsikataṃ. ¹⁰⁴
 273, 20 *Tesan* ti mantānaṃ kattūnaṃ. *Dibbena cakkhunā*
oloketvā ti dibbacakkhuparibhaṇḍena yathākammūpagañā-
 ñena ¹⁰⁵ sattānaṃ kammassakatādiṃ ¹⁰⁶ paccakkhato das-
 san' aṭṭhena dibbacakkhusadisena pubbenivāsañāṇena atīta-
 kappe brāhmaṇānaṃ mant' ajjhenavidhiṃ ca oloketvā.
 273, 32 *Pāvacaṇena saha saṃsandetvā* ¹⁰⁷ ti Kassapasammāsam-
 buddhassa yaṃ vacanaṃ vaṭṭasannissitaṃ, tena saha
 aviruddhaṃ katvā. Na hi tesam vivaṭṭasannissito attho
 273, 33 paccakkho ¹⁰⁸ hoti. *Aparāparaṃ* ¹⁰⁹ *pañāti* ¹¹⁰ Aṭṭhak'
 ādīhi aparāpare pacchimā Okkākarājaka' ādisu uppanā.
 273, 33 *Pakkhipitvā* ti Aṭṭhak' ādīhi ¹¹¹ ganthitamantapadesu ¹¹²
 kilesasannissitapadānaṃ ¹¹³ tattha tattha ¹¹⁴ pakkhipanaṃ
 273, 34 katvā. *Viruddhe* ¹¹⁵ *akāṃsūti* ¹¹⁶ Brāhmaṇadhammikasutt'
 ādisu āgatanayena saṅkilesik' atthadīpanato paccanika-
 bhūte akāṃsu.
 274, 2 *Idhāti Tyāhaṃ* ¹¹⁷ manta adhiyāmi ¹¹⁸ etas-
 274, 4 miṃ thāne. *Paṭiññāṃ* ¹¹⁹ *agahetvā* ¹²⁰ ti. Taṃ kim
 m a ñ ñ a s i ti evaṃ paṭiññāṃ agahetvā ¹²¹ va.
 274, 5 9. *Nirāmagandhā* ti kilesāsucivasena vissagandharahitā.
 274, 6 *Aniṭṭhigandhā* ti itthinaṃ ¹²² gandhamattassa pi avisaha-
 274, 5 nena ¹²³ itthigandharahitā. Ettha ca *nirāmagandhā* ti etena
 tesam porāṇānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ *vikkhambhitakilesataṃ ¹²⁴
 274, 6 dasseti, ¹²⁵ *aniṭṭhigandhā brahmacārino* ti* etena ekavihāri-
 274, 6 taṃ, *rajojalladharā* ti etena maṇḍanavibhūsanānuyogā-
 274, 6 bhāvaṃ, *araññ' āyatane pabbatapādesu vasiṃsūti* etena ¹²⁶

¹⁰¹ AK mantā-B^m °brahm' ādi-¹⁰² ABGKM ajjhāsānuvāk' ādi-B^m ajjhāyānuvāk' ādi-¹⁰³ ABGKM *omit*¹⁰⁴ B^m P rāsi *once only*¹⁰⁵ BGM °ūpagatañāṇena

P °ūpañāṇena

¹⁰⁶ ABGKM °ādi¹⁰⁷ B^m saṃsanditvā; P sanditvā¹⁰⁸ A paccakkhena; K paṇḍakkho¹⁰⁹ ABGKM aparāparā tiB^m °parena; P °pare¹¹⁰ ABGKM *omit*¹¹¹ ABK aṇḍak'-

GM aṭṭak'- or addhak'-

¹¹² AK °pādesu¹¹³ K °pādānaṃ¹¹⁴ B^m P *add* pade¹¹⁵ AK viruddho¹¹⁶ AKM asaṃsūti¹¹⁷ BG tathāhaṃ; M tatthāhaṃ¹¹⁸ ABGKM adhiyāmi

P adhiyāmi

¹¹⁹ DA pati-¹²⁰ B^m P aggaḥetvā¹²¹ K āgaḥetvā; B^m P aggaḥetvā¹²² A itthipatanam; K itthitanam¹²³ AK °sahante¹²⁴ BG °kilesa; M °kilesānaṃ¹²⁵ ABGKM *omit**... * ABGKM *repeat*¹²⁶ BG ete

manussūpacāraṃ pahāya vivittavāsaṃ, *vanamūlaphal' āhārā* 274, 7
vasimsūti etena sālīmaṃs' odan' ādipaṇit' āhārapaṭik-
 khepaṃ,¹²⁷ *yadā* ti ādinā yānavāhanapaṭikkhepaṃ,¹²⁸ *sab-* 274, 7, 9
*badisāsūti*¹²⁸ ādinā rakkh' āvaraṇapaṭikkhepaṇi ca¹²⁹ va-
 danto micchāpaṭipadāpakkhikaṃ saccariyassa Ambaṭṭhassa
 vuttiṃ¹³⁰ upādāya * sammāpaṭipadāpakkhikā pi, tesam
 brāhmaṇānaṃ vutti ariyavinaye sammāpaṭipattiṃ upā-
 dāya * micchāpaṭipadā yeva. Kut' assa¹³¹ sallekhaṇapaṭi-
 tiyuttatā ti. Evaṃ su te ti ādinā Bhagavā Am-
 baṭṭhaṃ santajjento niggaṇhātīti¹³² dasseti.

10. *Veṭṭhakehīti* veṭṭhakapaṭṭakāhi.¹³³ 274, 15

*Samantā nagaraṇ*¹³⁴ ti nagarassa samantato. *Katasu-* 274, 22, 23
dhākammaṃ pākārassa adbhobhāge ṭhānaṃ vuccatīti adhip-
 pāyo.

Na sakkoti saṅkucite¹³⁵ iriyāpathe anavasesato tesam¹³⁶ 275, 4
 dubbibhāvanato.¹³⁶

*Gavesīti*¹³⁷ nāṇena pariyesaṇaṃ akāsi.¹³⁸ *Samānāyīti*¹³⁹ 275, 9
 nāṇena saṅkalento¹⁴⁰ sammā ānāyi¹⁴¹ samāhari.¹⁴²

Kaṇṭhāti ti padassa ākaṇṭhātīti ayam attho ti āha 275, 13
aho vata passeyyan ti paṭiṭṭhaṇaṃ uppādetīti. *Kicchatīti* 275, 13, 14
 kilamati. *Kaṇṭhāti* ti padassa pubbe āsimsan' 275, 13
 atthataṃ¹⁴³ vatvā idāni tassa¹⁴⁴ saṃsay' atthataṃ¹⁴⁵
 eva vikapp' antaravasena dassento *Kaṇṭhāya vā dubbalā* 275, 17
vimati vuttā ti āha. *Tīhi dhammehīti* tippakārehi saṃ- 275, 19
 sayadhammehi. *Kalusabhāvo*¹⁴⁶ * ti appasannatāya hetu- 275, 19
 bhūto āvilabhāvo.*

Yasmā Bhagavato kosohitaṃ sabbabuddhānaṃ¹⁴⁷ āveṇi-
 kaṃ aññehi asādhāraṇaṃ vatthaguyhaṃ visuddhaṃ¹⁴⁸
 kaṇṭhanamaṇḍalasannikāsaṃ,¹⁴⁹ attano saṇṭhānasannivesa-

127 BG °odanātādi-

128-129 AK °kkhepanassabbadi-
 samsūti

129 B^mP evaṇ ca

130 AK vuttaṃ

* ... * omits

131 ABGKM kutāssa

132 BGMP niggaṇhātīti

133 AGK °paṇḍikāhi

B °paṇḍitāhi; M °paṇḍikāhīti

134 So all MSS

DA nagarapākārassa

135 A yaṃkute; BG °cito

136 P omits

137 BG pagavesīti

138 BGM add ti

139 AKM °nasīti

140 ABGKM °kilesento

141 AK anāyi

142 AK sāmāhari

143 B^mP āsisan'-

144 B^mP 'ssa

145 AK saṃsaṃyatthataṃ

146 B^mP kālūsiyabhāvo

* ... * P omits

147 ABGKM °buddha

148 B^mP suvisuddha

149 AK sannikāyaṃ

- sundaratāya¹⁵⁰ ājāneyyagandhahatthino varaṅgaparamacā-
rubhāvaṃ¹⁵¹ vikasamānatapaniyāravinda¹⁵²-samujjalake-
sar' āvattacārubbhāvaṃ,¹⁵³ sañjhāppabhānurañjita¹⁵⁴-jala-
dhar' antarālakkhita¹⁵⁵-sampunṇacandamaṇḍalasobhaṇ ca
attano siriya abhibhuyya virājati; yaṃ bāhir' abbhantara-
malehi anupakkiliṭṭhatāya cirakālasuparicita¹⁵⁶-brahma-
cariyādhikāratāya,¹⁵⁷ susaṇṭhitasanṭhānasampattiya¹⁵⁸ ca,
275, 22 kopīnam pi santaṃ akopīnam eva, tasmā vuttaṃ *Bhagavato*
275, 25 *hīti* ādi. *Pahūtabhāvan* ti puthulabhāvaṃ. Etth' eva hi tassa
saṃsayo, tanumodusukumārātādisu pan' assa guṇesu vicā-
raṇā eva nāhosi.¹⁵⁹
- 275, 30 12. *Hirikaraṇ'* okāsan ti hiriyitabbaṭṭhānaṃ. *Chāyan* ti
276, 3, 5 paṭibimbaṃ. Kathaṃ kīdisan ti āha *iddhiyā* ti ādi. *Chāyā-*
*rūpakamattan*¹⁶⁰ ti Bhagavato paṭibimbarūpaṃ. Tañ ca kho
buddhasantānato vinimuttattā¹⁶¹ rūpakamattaṃ Bhaga-
vatā¹⁶² sadisaṃ¹⁶³ vaṇṇasaṇṭhānāvayavaṃ¹⁶⁴ iddhimayaṃ
bimbakamattaṃ. Taṃ pana dassento Bhagavā yathā
attano buddharūpaṃ na dissati, tathā katvā dasseti.
276, 8, 9 *Ninnetvā*^{164a} ti nīharitvā. *Kusalo*¹⁶⁵ 'sīti¹⁶⁶ pucchāvissajjane
kusalo cheko asi.¹⁶⁷
- 276, 11 *Tathā karaṇenāti* kaṭhinasūciṃ¹⁶⁸ viya karaṇena.¹⁶⁹
276, 11 *Etthāti* pahūtajivhatāya.¹⁷⁰ *Mudubhāvo pakāsito* amuduno¹⁷¹
ghanasukhumabhāvāpādanassa¹⁷² asakkuṇeyyattā digha-
bhāvo tanubhāvo¹⁷³ cāti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
- 276, 22 15. *Atthacarakenāti* iminā vyatirekamukhena¹⁷⁴
276, 24 anattacarakatam¹⁷⁵ yeva vibhāveti. *Na aññatrāti* na
aññasmiṃ sugatiyaṃ¹⁷⁶ ti attho.

¹⁵⁰ M susaṇṭhāna-¹⁵¹ ABGKM vaṅkhanantaracāru-¹⁵² A °tapaniyaravi

BGKM °tapaniyāravī

¹⁵³ B^mP vilāsaṃ for cārubbhāvaṃ¹⁵⁴ A sajjha-; KM sajjhā-B^mP sañjyā-¹⁵⁵ A °antara-B^mP °antarāhi

G °antaram-

¹⁵⁶ B^mP cirakālaṃ-¹⁵⁷ AK °cariyādi-¹⁵⁸ AK °saṇṭhānaṃ-¹⁵⁹ ABGKM na hosi¹⁶⁰ ABGKM °rūpan¹⁶¹ BG vinimuttattā¹⁶² B^mP Bhagavato¹⁶³ A sadisa; B^mP sarīra¹⁶⁴ A °yave; K °yava^{164a} So all MSS; DA nintetva¹⁶⁵ B^mP kallo¹⁶⁶ BG hīti¹⁶⁷ B ahosi; GM āsi¹⁶⁸ ABGKM °sūci; B^mP kathina-¹⁶⁹ BG add ti kaṭhina¹⁷⁰ AK °jivhātāya; B^mP °jivhāya¹⁷¹ A amudhuto; K amuduto¹⁷² B^m padanattam; A padanassa

K padatassa

¹⁷³ ABGKM omīti¹⁷⁴ BG vyatirekaṃ-¹⁷⁵ AKP °kathaṃ¹⁷⁶ AK sugatiyaṃ; BG sugati

- * *Upanetvā upanetvā* ti taṃ taṃ dosaṃ * upanetvā upanetvā, ten' āha *suddadās' ādibhāvaṃ* ¹⁷⁷ *āropetvā* ti. 276, 27
Pātesī ti pavattanavasena pātesi. 276, 28
 17. *Āgamā* ¹⁷⁸ *nūti* āgato nu. *Kho* ti nipātamattaṃ. 277, 5
Idhāti ettha, tumhākaṃ santikaṃ ti attho. 277, 5
 19. *Adhivāsetū* ti sādiyatu, ¹⁷⁹ taṃ pana sādiyaṇaṃ manasā sampaṭiggaho hotīti āha *sampaṭicchatū* ti. 277, 6
Yāva-d-atthan ti yāva attho, tāva bhojanena tadā katan ¹⁸⁰ 277, 14
 ti attho. *Onittan* ¹⁸¹ ti vā ¹⁸² āmisāpanayanena ¹⁸³ suci- 277, 18
 kataṃ, ¹⁸⁴ ten' āha ¹⁸⁵ *hatthe ca pattañ ca* ¹⁸⁵ *dhovivā* ti. 277, 21
 21. *Anupubbikathan* ¹⁸⁶ ti anupubbaṃ kathetab- 277, 25
 baṃ ¹⁸⁷ kathaṃ, ten' āha *anupaṭipāṭikathan* ti. Kā pana 277, 25
 sā? Dān' ādikathā ti āha *dānānantaraṃ* ¹⁸⁸ *sīlan* ti ādi. 277, 26
 Tena ¹⁸⁹ dānakathā tāva pacurajanesu pi pavattiyā sab-
 basādhāraṇattā ¹⁹⁰ sukarattā, ¹⁹¹ sīle patiṭṭhānassa upāya-
 bhāvato ¹⁹² ca ādito kathetabbā. Pariccāgasīlo hi pug-
 galo pariggahavatthusu ¹⁹³ nissaṅgabhāvato ¹⁹⁴ sukhen' eva
 sīlāni ¹⁹⁵ samādiyati, ¹⁹⁶ tattha ca suppatiṭṭhito hoti. Sīlena
 dāyakapaṭiggāhakasuddhito parānuggahaṃ vatvā para-
 pīlānivattivacanato kiriyadhammaṃ ¹⁹⁷ vatvā, ¹⁹⁸ akiriya-
 dhammavacanato ¹⁹⁹ bhogasampattihetuṃ vatvā, bhava-
 sampattihetuvacanato ²⁰⁰ dānakathānantaraṃ ²⁰¹ sīlakathā
 kathetabbā. Tañ ca ²⁰² sīlaṃ ²⁰³ vaṭṭanissitaṃ, ayaṃ bha-
 vasampatti ²⁰⁴ tassa phalaṃ ti dassan' atthaṃ, imehi ca
 dānasīlamayehi paṇītapāṇītatar' ādhibhedabhinnehi puñ-
 ñakiriyavatthūhi ²⁰⁵ etā cātumahārājik' ādisu paṇītapāṇi-

* ... * ABGKM omit

¹⁷⁷ B^mP suṭṭhu dās'-

¹⁷⁸ BG agamā

¹⁷⁹ A sādiya

¹⁸⁰ A kathan

¹⁸¹ BG otiṇṇan

¹⁸² B^mP omit

¹⁸³ AK °nayante; P °nayena

¹⁸⁴ AKM suvikataṃ

G sumvikataṃ

¹⁸⁵⁻¹⁸⁶ AKM so tatth' eva pattañ ca

B sotyatthe ca

G so tamtthe ca pattañ ca

¹⁸⁶ ABGMP anupubbi-

B^m anupubbi-

¹⁸⁷ B^mP °tabba

¹⁸⁸ ABGK dānantaraṃ

¹⁸⁹ AK te

¹⁹⁰ AK sabbam-

¹⁹¹ P °karaṇattā

¹⁹² AK upaya-

¹⁹³ B^mP pariggahita-

¹⁹⁴ G nissagga-

¹⁹⁵ ABGKM sīl' ādi

¹⁹⁶ BGK samādhīyati

¹⁹⁷ ABGKM kiriyā-

¹⁹⁸ P va

¹⁹⁹ ABGKM akiriya-

GKM °hetu-

B^m adds ca

²⁰¹ AK kathāntaraṃ

²⁰² B^mP ce

²⁰³ B^mP dānasīlaṃ

²⁰⁴ ABGKM omit bhava

²⁰⁵ AK °kiriyā-

- 277, 26 tatar' ādibhedabhinna' aparimeyyā²⁰⁶ dibbabbhogasampattiyo laddhabbā ti dassan' atthaṃ tad anantaraṃ²⁰⁷ sagga-kathā.²⁰⁸ Svāyaṃ saggo rāg' ādīhi upakkiliṭṭho, sabbathā anupakkiliṭṭho ariyamaggo ti dassan' atthaṃ *saggānantaraṃ*²⁰⁹ maggo kathetabbo. Maggañ ca kathentena tad adhigamūpāyasandassan' atthaṃ saggapariyāpannā pi pageva itare sabbe pi kāmā nāma bahvādīnavā aniccā²¹⁰ addhuvā²¹¹ vipariṇāmadhammā ti k ā m ā n a ṃ ā d ī - n a v o , hīnā gammā pothujjanikā²¹² anariyā anathasaṃhitā ti tesam o k ā r o²¹³ lāmakabhāvo, sabbe²¹⁴ pi bhavā²¹⁵ kilesānaṃ vatthubhūtā ti tattha saṅkilesa, sabbasaṅkilesavippamuttaṃ nibbānaṃ ti nekkhamme ānisaṃso ca kathetabbo ti ayam attho
- 277, 27 bodhito ti veditabbo. *Maggo* ti c' ettha *iti*-saddena ādi-atthadīpanato²¹⁶ k ā m ā n a ṃ ā d ī n a v o ti evam ādīnaṃ saṅgaho ti evam ayaṃ atthavaṇṇanā katā ti veditabbā.²¹⁷
- 278, 1 *Tassa upatti-ākāradassan' atthan* ti kasmā vuttaṃ? Nanu maggañānaṃ asaṅkhatadhamm' ārammaṇaṃ, na²¹⁸ saṅkhatadhamm' ārammaṇaṃ ti codanaṃ sandhāy' āha
- 278, 3, 5 *Taṃ hīti* ādi. Tattha *paṭivijjhantaṃ* ti asammohapaṭive-
- 278, 4 dhavasena²¹⁹ paṭivijjhantaṃ ten' āha *kiccavasena*ti.
- 278, 6 22. Ettha ca *dīṭṭha dhammo* ti ādi pāliyaṃ²²⁰ dassanaṃ nāma nānadassanato aññaṃ pi atthīti,²²¹ taṃ nivattan' atthaṃ²²² *pattadhammo* ti vuttaṃ. Patti²²³ ca nānasampattito²²⁴ aññaṃ pi vijjatīti tato visesadassan' atthaṃ²²⁵ *viditadhammo* ti vuttaṃ. Yā²²⁶ pan' esā veditadhammatā²²⁷ ekadesato pi hotīti nippadesato veditabhāvaṃ²²⁸ dassetuṃ p a r i y o g ā ḷ h a -

²⁰⁶ ABKM aparimeyā
G aparimeya

²⁰⁷ A antaraṃ

²⁰⁸ G °kathaṃ

²⁰⁹ DA °nantaro

²¹⁰ A aniccā

²¹¹ AK asuddhā vā

²¹² ABGKM puthu-

²¹³ A mūkāro; K omūkāro

²¹⁴ K sabbo

²¹⁵ A bhāvā

²¹⁶ ABGKM °dīpanena

²¹⁷ AKM °tabbaṃ

²¹⁸ AK tā; BGM nā

²¹⁹ AK sammoha-

²²⁰ BG pāliyā

²²¹ B^mP atthi

²²² G nivattanattaṃ

²²³ ABGKM pattiñ

²²⁴ A nānassa *only*

K nānas *only*

²²⁵ ABGKM visesan' atthaṃ

²²⁶ B^mP sā

²²⁷ AKM °dhamma; BG °dhammo

²²⁸ BG vijita-

dhammo ti vuttaṃ. Ten' assa saccābhisambodhaṃ ²²⁹
 yeva dīpeti. Maggañāṇaṃ hi ekābhisamayavasena pariñ-
 ñādikiccaṃ sādheṇtaṃ nippadesena catusaccadhammaṃ
 samantato ogāḷhaṃ nāma hoti, ten' āha *Diṭṭho ariyasacca-* 278, 6
dhammo etenāti diṭṭha dhammo ti. Tiṇṇā vicikicchā 278, 7
 ti sappaṭibhaya ²³⁰-kantārasadisā ²³¹ soḷasavattukā, aṭṭha-
 vattukā ²³² ca tiṇṇā nittinṇā ²³³ vicikicchā. *Vigatā katha-* 278, 8
kathā ti pavatti-ādisu: Evaṃ nu kho, nanu ²³⁴ kho ²³⁴
 ti evaṃ pavattikā ²³⁵ vigatā samucchinnā kathaṅkathā.
Vesārajja ppatto ti sārājja karāṇaṃ ²³⁶ pāpadham- 278, 9
 mānaṃ pahīnattā, tappaṭipakkhesu ca sīl' ādiguṇesu suppa-
 tiṭṭhitattā vesārajjaṃ visāradabhāvaṃ veyyattiyāṃ ²³⁷ patto
 adhigato. Svāyaṃ vesārajja ppatti ²³⁸ suppatiṭṭhitabhāvo
 katthāti āha *Satthusāsane* ti. Attanā ²³⁹ paccakkhato 278, 9
 diṭṭhattā ²⁴⁰ adhigatattā na paraṃ pacceti, na cāssa ²⁴¹
 paro ²⁴² paccetabbo atthāti *a para paccayo*. 278, 11
 Yaṃ pan' ettha vattabbaṃ avuttaṃ taṃ parato āgamis-
 sati. Sesāṃ suviññeyyaṃ eva.

Ambaṭṭhasuttavaṇṇanāya Lin' atthappakāsanā.

²²⁹ A saddhābhisam-
 P °sammodhaṃ

²³⁰ ABGKM paṭibhaya

²³¹ ABGKM °sadisa

²³² BG *omit*

²³³ B^m vitinṇā; P pitinṇo

²³⁴ P *omits*

²³⁵ B^mP pavattikā

²³⁶ BG °karaṇāṇaṃ

M °karatāṇaṃ

²³⁷ P veyatti-

²³⁸ BGM °rajjavatte

²³⁹ AK attano

²⁴⁰ ABGKM *omit*

²⁴¹ B^mP tassa

²⁴² AGKM pane; B pana ne

Soṇadaṇḍasuttavaṇṇanā

- 279, 3 1. Sundarabhāvena sātisayāni aṅgāni etesam¹ santīti² ■
 Aṅgā rājakumārā ti āha *Aṅgā nāma aṅgapāsādikatāyāti* ■
 ādi.
- 279, 7 *Idhāpi* ■ na Ambaṭṭhasutte eva.
- 279, 14 *Āgantum na dassantīti* āgamane ādinavaṃ dassetvā⁵
 paṭikkhipanavasena āgantum na dassanti,⁶ nānujānis-
 santīti adhippāyo.
- 280, 1 Nīlāsoka-kaṇikāra-koviḷāra-kundarājarukkhehi⁷ sammis-
 satāya⁸ taṃ campakavanam *nīl' ādipaṇcavaṇṇakusuma-*
paṭimaṇḍitaṃ ti⁹ daṭṭhabbam. Na¹⁰ campakarukkhānam
 280, 2 yeva *nīl' ādipaṇcavaṇṇakusumatāyāti*¹¹ vadanti. *Bhagavā*
kusumagandhasugandhe campakavane viharatīti iminā¹² mā-
 panakāle eva tasmim nagare campakarukkhā ussannā,¹³
 atha kho aparabhāge pīti dasseti. Māpanakāle hi campa-
 kānam ussannatāya¹⁴ sā nagarī Campā ti nāmaṃ labhi.
- 280, 6 *Issarattā* ti adhipatibhāvato. Senā etassa atthīti seniko,
 280, 7 seniko vā¹⁵ *Seniyo*, atthitā¹⁶ c' ettha bahubhāvavasiṭṭhā ti
 280, 6 vuttaṃ *Mahātiya senāya samannāgatattā* ti.
- 280, 9 3. *Samhata*¹⁷ ti sannipatitā, saṅghino ti¹⁸ vattabbe¹⁹
 s a ṅ g h ī ti puthutthe²⁰ ekavacanam brāhmaṇagahapati-
 280, 10 kānam adhippetattā, ten' āha *etesan*²¹ ti.
- Rājarājaññ' ādinam²² daṇḍadharā²³ purisā²⁴ khatā,²⁵

1 AK ca tesam
 2 B^mP atthīti
 3 P °pāsādikathā-
 4 B^m *add*s adhippetā
 5 B desetvā
 6 P dassenti
 7 ABGKM °rukkh' ādi
 8 ABGKM sammissattāya
 9 ABGKM *omit*
 10 AP *omit*
 11 B^mP *omit* vaṇṇa
 12 B^mP *add* na
 13 A uppasannā

14 BG ussannatā
 15 B^mP eva
 16 BG atthato
 17 ABGKM sahatatā
 18 BG pīti
 19 AK vattabbo
 20 AK puthutto; MP puthutte
 21 BG etessa
 22 AK rājā-; P rājarāññ'-
 23 ABGKM °dharo
 24 ABGKM puriso
 25 ABG khatte; K khatato
 M khatto

²⁶ tesam tāyanato ²⁸ *khallā*. So hi tehi ²⁷ yattha pesito, ^{280, 12}
tattha tesam dosam ²⁸ pariharanto ²⁹ yuttapattavasena ³⁰
pucchitam attham ³¹ katheti, ten' āha *pucchitapañhe* ³² ^{280, 12}
vyākaraṇasamattho ti. Kulāpades' ādinā ³³ mahatī mattā
etassāti *mahāmatto*. ^{280, 13}

4. Visittam rajjam virajjam, virajjam eva verajjam,
yathā cetakam ³⁴ vesayan ti, ³⁵ nānāvidham verajjam
nānāverajjam, tattha *jātā* ³⁶ ti ³⁶ ādinā sabbam vutta- ^{280, 16, 17}
nayan' eva ³⁷ veditabbam.

Uggatabrahmaṇo ³⁸ ti abhijanasampattiyā vittasampat- ^{280, 25}
tiyā ³⁹ vijjāsampattiyā uggato ⁴⁰ ulāro ⁴¹ brāhmaṇo. *Asani-* ^{280, 29}
pāto ⁴² ti lābhamaccherena ⁴³ nippīlitāya ⁴⁴ asanipāto ⁴² viya
bhavissati.

5. Aṅgeti ⁴⁵ gameti nāpetitī aṅgam, hetūti āha *iminā pi* ^{281, 1}
kāraṇenāti.

Ubhato ⁴⁶ *sujāto* ti ettakehi ⁴⁷ dvīhi bhāgehi sujā- ^{281, 5}
tatā viññāyeyya. Sujāta-saddo ca

“ Sujāto cārudassano ” ti (a)

ādisu ārohasampattipariyāyo ti jātivasen' eva sujātataṃ
vibhāvetuṃ *mātito ca pitito cā* ti vuttaṃ. Ano- ^{281, 6}
rasaputtavasenāpi loke mātu-pitusamaññā dissati, idha
pana sā ⁴⁸ orasaputtavasen' eva icchitā ti dassetuṃ *sam-* ^{281, 10}
suddhagahaṇiko ti vuttaṃ. Gabbham gaṇhāti
dhāretitī gahaṇi, gabbh' āsayasaññito mātukucchipadeso. ⁴⁹

(a) Sn 548

²⁶⁻²⁸ ABGKM te santāsanato
B^mP nesam-

²⁷ B^mP yehi

²⁸ K desam

²⁹ AK °harento

³⁰ A yuttavasena; K yuttāvasena

³¹ AP attam

³² BGKM °pañha

DA °pañham *with* B^m v.l. pañhe

³³ BG kulāpanades'-

³⁴ B^mP vetakam

³⁵ AGKM *add* ve

B *adds* ce

³⁶ BGKM jānāti

³⁷ ABGKM *omit* eva

³⁸ B^mP uttamabrāhmaṇo

³⁹ A vaṇṇasam-; BGKM vatta-

⁴⁰ B^mP uggatataro

⁴¹ B^mP *add* vā

⁴² B^mP asanni-

⁴³ AK °pacchedena

BG lābham pacchedena

M lābh' upacchedena

⁴⁴ ABGKM nipphalatāya

⁴⁵ ABGKM āngati

⁴⁶ P ubhayato

⁴⁷ B^mP ettake vutte yehi kehici

⁴⁸ B^mP pan' assa

⁴⁹ P °padaso

Yathābhuttassa ⁵⁰ āhārassa vipācanavasena ⁵¹ gaṇhanato achaḍḍanato ⁵² gahaṇī, ⁵³ kammajatejodhātu.

- 281, 13 Pitā ca mātā ca pitaro, pitunnaṃ ⁵⁴ pitaro ⁵⁴ pitāmāhā, tesam yugo ⁵⁵ *pitāmāhayugo*, tasmā yāva sattamā pitāmāhayugā pitāmāhadvandā ⁵⁶ ti evam p' ettha ⁵⁷ attho daṭṭhabbo. Evaṃ hi pitāmāhagahaṇen' eva ⁵⁸ mātāmāho pi gahito ti. So aṭṭhakathāyaṃ visuṃ na uddhaṭo. Yuga-saddo c' ettha ekasesanayena daṭṭhabbo yugo ca yugo ca yugā ⁵⁹ ti. Evaṃ hi tattha tattha dvandaṃ gahitam eva hoti, ten' āha *tato uddhaṃ sabbe pi pubba-* *purisā* ⁶⁰ *pitāmāhayugagahaṇen' eva gahitā* ti. Purisagahaṇaṇ c' ettha ukkaṭṭhaniddesavasena katan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
- 281, 16 Evaṃ hi mātito ti pālīvacanaṃ samatthitaṃ hoti. *Ak-* *khitto* ti appattakhepo. ⁶¹ *Anavakkhitto* ti sabbathālipāk' ādisu ⁶² na ⁶³ apakkhitto ⁶³ na chaḍḍito. *Jātivādenāti* ⁶⁴ hetumhi karaṇavacanaṃ ti dassetuṃ *kena* ⁶⁵ *kāraṇenāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Ettha ca ubhato... pe... pitāma-
- 281, 18 *hayugā* ti etena brāhmaṇassa yonidosābhāvo dassito, samuddhagahaṇikabhāvakittanato. *Akkhitto* ti iminā kiri-
- 281, 21 *yāparādhābhāvo*. ⁶⁶ Kiriya-parādhena hi sattā khepaṃ pāpuṇanti. *Anupakkuṭṭho* ti iminā ayuttasamsag-
- 281, 22 *gābhāvo*. Ayuttasamsaggam ⁶⁷ hi paṭicca sattā akkosam ⁶⁸ labhanti.
- 281, 24 *Issaro* ti ādhipateyyasamvattaniyakammabalena ⁶⁹ īsana-
- 281, 24 *sīlo*, ⁷⁰ sā pan' assa issaratā vibhavasampattipaccayā ⁷¹ pākāṭā jātā ti aḍḍhatāpariyāyabhāvena ⁷² vadanto *Aḍḍho* ti *issaro* ti āha. Mahantaṃ dhanam assa ⁷³ bhūmigataṇ c' eva vehāsaṭṭhaṇ cāti *mahaddhano*. *Tassāti* tassa
- 281, 24, 29

⁵⁰ A °bhūtassa

⁵¹ BG °pācaka-

⁵² P chaḍḍanato

⁵³ BG gaṇhi

⁵⁴ P omits

⁵⁵ B^mP add dvando

⁵⁶ ABGKM °mahañcanañcā

⁵⁷ B^mP omii p'

⁵⁸ BG °ganen' eva

⁵⁹ ABGKM yugo

⁶⁰ K pumba-

P pupphapurisā(!)

⁶¹ A appattateko; BG °khepe

⁶² B^m saddha-thāli-

⁶³⁻⁶³ B^m na avakkhitto

P anapekkhitto

⁶⁴ AM jātivādenāti

⁶⁵ So all MSS; DA reads tena

⁶⁶ ABGKM °parādha-

⁶⁷ B^mP add pi

⁶⁸ A akkosāti; K akkosā

⁶⁹ A āditheyya-; K ādhitheyya-

MP adhi-

⁷⁰ A °sīle

⁷¹ BGM vibhāva-

⁷² B^mP add eva

⁷³ ABGKM dhanassa

tassa. *Vadanti* anvayato, vyatirekato ca anupasaṅkamana- 281, 30
kāraṇaṃ kittemāti.

Adhikarūpo ti viṣiṭṭharūpo uttamasarīro. *Dassanaṃ* 281, 31
arahatīti *dassanīyo*, ten' āha *dassanayoggo* ti. 281, 32
Pasādaṃ āvahatīti *pāsādiko*, ten' āha *cittappasāda-* 281, 32, 33
jananato ⁷⁴ ti.

Vaṇṇassāti vaṇṇadhātuyā. *Sarīran* ti sannivesaviṣiṭṭhaṃ 282, 1, 4
kara-caraṇa-gīvā-sis' ādi-avayavasamudāyaṃ, ⁷⁵ so ⁷⁶ va ⁷⁷
saṇṭhānamukhena gayhatīti *paramāya vaṇṇaṇaṇa* *pok-* 282, 6
kharaṭāyā ti ... *pe* ... *sampattiyā* cāti vuttaṃ.

Sabbavaṇṇesu suvaṇṇavaṇṇo va uttamo ti vuttaṃ ⁷⁸
setṭhena ⁷⁸ *suvaṇṇavaṇṇen'* eva ⁷⁹ *samannāgato* ti. Tathā hi 282, 10
Buddhā cakkavattino ca suvaṇṇavaṇṇā va honti.
Brahmavaccasī ti ⁸⁰ uttamasarīr' ābho, suvaṇṇ' ābho 282, 10
icceva attho. Imam eva hi atthaṃ sandhāya *Mahāb-* 282, 11
rahmuṇo sarīrasadisena ⁸¹ *sarīrena samannāgato* ti vuttaṃ, ⁸²
na ⁸² brahm' ujjugattataṃ. *Akhuddāvakaṃso dassa-* 282, 12
nāyā ti ārohapariṇāhasampattiyā, avayavapāripūriyā ca
dassanassa ⁸³ okāso na khuddako, ten' āha *sabbān'* evāti ādi. 282, 13

Yamaniyamalakkaṇaṃ ⁸⁴ *Sīlam assa atthīti sīlavā*. 282, 15
Taṃ pan' assa rattaññutāya *vuddhaṃ* ⁸⁵ *vaddhitaṃ* atthīti 282, 15
vuddhasīlī. ⁸⁶ Tena ca sabbadā samāyogato ⁸⁷ 282, 16
dhuvasīlena ⁸⁸ samannāgato. *Sabbam etaṃ pañcasīlamattaṃ* 282, 18
eva sandhāya vadanti tato paraṃ sīlassa tattha abhāvato,
tesaṃ ca ajānanato.

Ṭhānakaraṇasampattiyā, sikkhāsampattiyā ca katthaci
pi anūnatāya ⁸⁹ parimaṇḍalapadāni vyañjanāni akkharāni
etissā ⁹⁰ ti *parimaṇḍalapadavyaṇjanā*. ⁹¹ Atha vā pajjati 282, 19

⁷⁴ A °janato
DA °jananto (evidently a mistake)

⁷⁵ A samadāsaṃ
K samudāsaṃ
M samudayaṃ

⁷⁶ P yo

⁷⁷ A omits; B^mP ca

⁷⁸⁻⁷⁹ AK vutt' atthena

⁷⁹ B^mP °vaṇṇena

⁸⁰ B^mP °vacchasīti

M °vaddhasīti

⁸¹ ABGKM °sarisena
B^mP addeva

⁸² P omits

⁸³ B^mP dassanāya

⁸⁴ A yamā-

⁸⁵ ABGKMP buddhaṃ

⁸⁶ AKMP buddha-

BG buddhasīla

⁸⁷ B^mP sammā-

⁸⁸ B^m vuddhasīlena

P buddhasīlena

⁸⁹ AK anuttāya; G anuntāya

⁹⁰ AK etassā

⁹¹ A °padāni-

- attho etenāti⁹² padaṃ, nām' ādi. Yathādhīppetam attham⁹³ byañjetīti⁹⁴ byañjanaṃ, vākyam.⁹⁵ Tesam pari-puṇṇatāya⁹⁶ *parimaṇḍalapadavyañjanā*. Atthañāpane⁹⁷ sādhanatāya vācā⁹⁸ karaṇan ti *vākkaraṇam, udāhāraghoso*.⁹⁹ *Guṇapari-puṇṇabhāvena* tassa brāhmaṇassa, tena vā bhāsi-tabba-atthassa. *Pure*¹⁰⁰ puṇṇabhāve. *Pure*¹⁰⁰ ti ca purimas-miṃ atthe ādhare bhummaṃ, dutiyasmiṃ visaye. *Sukhumā-lattanēnāti*¹⁰¹ iminā tassā vācāya mudusaṇṇabhāvam¹⁰² āha. *Apalibuddhāya* pittasemh' ādihi. Sandiṭṭham¹⁰³ das-setvā viya ekadesam¹⁰⁴ kathanam. *Vilambitam* saṇikam cirāyitvā¹⁰⁵ kathanam. *Sandiddha*¹⁰⁶ *-vilambit'* ādīti¹⁰⁷ vā pātho. Tattha sandiddham¹⁰⁸ sandehajanakam. *Ādi-saddena* dukkhalitānukaḍḍhit' ādiṃ¹⁰⁹ saṅgaṇhāti.¹¹⁰
- 282, 19 *Ādimajjhāpariyosānam*¹¹¹ *pākaṭam katvā* ti iminā tassa¹¹² vācāya atthapāripūriṃ vadanti.
- 282, 21
- 282, 22
- 282, 22
- 282, 23
- 282, 25
- 282, 25
- 282, 25
- 282, 31
- 283, 1
- 283, 8
- 283, 9
- Jiṇṇo* ti ādini padāni suviññeyyāni,¹¹³ heṭṭhā vutt' atthāni¹¹⁴ ca. Dutayanayena pana jiṇṇo¹¹⁵ ti nāyam jiṇṇatā¹¹⁶ vayomattena,¹¹⁷ atha kho kulaparivaṭṭena¹¹⁸ purātanatā¹¹⁹ ti āha *jiṇṇo ti porāṇo*¹²⁰ ti¹²⁰ ādi. Tena tassa brāhmaṇassa kulavasena uditoditabhāvam āha. Jātivud-dhiyā¹²¹ v a y o a n u p p a t t o ti vakkhamānattā, guṇavuddhiyā tato sātisayattā ca *V u d d h o*¹²² ti sīl' ācār' ādiguṇavuddhiyā¹²³ yutto¹²³ ti āha. Tathā jātimahalla-

92 K etānāti

93 A attha

94 A omits

95 BG vākya

96 A adds parimaṇḍalatāya

97 B atha-

98 BG add ca; B^m vācā va

P vācāya

99 BGK udāhara-

100 B^mP pūre

101 So all MSS; DA sukumālattana with v.l. sukumālattanena and sukhumālattunena

102 BG °bhāvayam

103 A °diṭṭha

DA sandiddha with v.l. sandiṭṭha

B^mP add sabbam104 B^mP °desa

105 B cirāyitvā

106 AB sandiṭṭha; G sandicca

P sanniddha

107 BG °ādīhi

108 AB sandiṭṭham

G sandiccam; P sanniddham

109 ABGKM dutavilambitānu-

kaḍḍhit' ādi

110 AK °gaṇhati

111 BG °majjhāpari-

M °majjhāmapari-

112 B^mP tassā

P vibhuññeyyāni

113 BG vuttattani; P vuttattāni

114 B cinnā; G ciṇṇā

115 B cinnatā; G ciṇṇatā

116 BG cayo

117 BGM °vaḍḍhena

118 B^mP purānatā

119 B omits

120 P °buddhiyā

121 ABGKM buddho

122 ABGKM °vuddhiyutto

123 DA °vuddhippatto with B^m v.l. °vuddhiyā yutto

katāya vakkhamānattā *Mahallako* ti padena vibhava- 283, 10
mahantatā¹²⁴ yojitā. *Magga*-¹²⁵ *paṭipanno*¹²⁶ ti brāhma- 283, 11
nānaṃ paṭipattivīthiṃ upagato taṃ avokkamma caraṇato.
Antimavayan ti pacchimavayaṃ. 283, 13

6. Tādisehi mahānubhāvehi saddhiṃ yugaggāhaka-
thāya¹²⁷ vasena pi ṭhapanāṃ¹²⁸ na¹²⁹ mādisānaṃ¹²⁹
anucchavikaṃ, kuto pana ukkaṃsanānaṃ ti idaṃ brāhma-
ṇassa na¹²⁹ yuttarūpan ti dassento āha *na kho pana*¹²⁹ 283, 15
*me*¹³⁰ *yuttan* ti ādi. *Sadisā* ti ekadesena sadisā. Na hi 283, 20
Buddhānaṃ guṇehi sabbathā sadisā keci pi guṇā aññesu
labbhanti. *Itare* ti attano guṇehi asadise¹³¹ guṇe. 283, 23
Idan ti idaṃ atthajātaṃ.¹³² *Gopadakan*¹³³ ti gāviyā pade 283, 25, 28
ṭhita-udakaṃ.

*Saṭṭhikulasatasahassan*¹³⁴ ti saṭṭhisahassādhikaṃ¹³⁵ kula- 284, 1
satasahassaṃ.¹³⁶

Kulapariyāyenāti Suddhodanamahārājassa kulānukka- 284, 7
mena āgataṃ. *Tesu pīti* tesu pi catusu nidhīsu. *Gahitaga-* 284, 7, 10
*hitan*¹³⁷ ti gahitaṃ gahitaṃ ṭhānaṃ *pūratī*¹³⁸ *yeva* dhanena 284, 11
paṭipākatikam¹³⁹ eva hoti. *Aparimāṇo yevāti*¹⁴⁰: Ettako¹⁴¹ 284, 21
eso ti kenaci paricchindituṃ asakkuṇeyyatāya aparic-
chino¹⁴² eva.

Tatthāti mañcake. *Sīhaseyyaṃ kappesīti* yathā Rāhu 285, 23
asur' indo āyāmato vitthārato ubbedhato ca Bhagavato
rūpakāyassa paricchedaṃ gahetuṃ na sakkoti, tathārūpaṃ
iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharonto va¹⁴³ *sīhaseyyaṃ*
kappesi.¹⁴⁴

Kilesehi¹⁴⁵ ārakattā parisuddh' aṭṭhena *ariyan*¹⁴⁶ ti āha 286, 1
*ariyaṃ*¹⁴⁷ *uttamaṃ parisuddhan* ti. *Anavajj' aṭṭhena kusa-* 286, 1, 2
laṃ, na sukhavipāk' aṭṭhena.

¹²⁴ B^mP mahattatā
¹²⁵ AKM maggaṃ-
¹²⁶ A paṭipatte; K paṭipanne
¹²⁷ A suggāha-; KM sugaggāha-
B^mP omīti kathāya
¹²⁸ B^mP dahanāṃ
¹²⁹ ABGKM omīti
¹³⁰ B^mP me taṃ
¹³¹ B^mP asadisa
¹³² K °jānaṃ
¹³³ P °padanakaṃ
¹³⁴ BGKM saṭṭhiṃ-
¹³⁵ ABGKM saṭṭhiṃ saṃsādhika

¹³⁶ AK omīti sata
¹³⁷ AK gahitaṃ
¹³⁸ K sūratī
¹³⁹ A paṭipākatikam
¹⁴⁰ ABGKM evāti
¹⁴¹ AK ekako
¹⁴² ABGKM °cchanno
¹⁴³ B^mP omīti; GM ca
¹⁴⁴ BGP kappeti
¹⁴⁵ B sakilesehi
¹⁴⁶ AK ariyaṃ
¹⁴⁷ P āriyaṃ

- 286, 6 Katthaci katthaci ¹⁴⁸ *caturāsīti pāṇasahassāni*, katthaci
 286, 6 katthaci ¹⁴⁸ *aparimāṇā pi devamanussā* yasmā catuvīsatiyā
 286, 7 *ṭhānesu asaṅkheyyā aparimeyyā* ¹⁴⁹ *devamanussā magga-*
 286, 7 *phalāmatam piviṃsu, koṭisatasahass' ādiparimāṇena pi*
 286, 10 *bahū eva, tasmā anuttar' ācārasikkhāpanavasena Bhagavā*
 286, 13 *bahunnam ācariyo.*
 286, 15 *Te* ti kāmārāgato aññe Bhagavato pahīnakilese.
 286, 15 *Kelanā* ¹⁵⁰ ti kelāyanā ¹⁵¹ vanāyanā. ¹⁵²
 286, 15 *Apāpapurekkhāro* ¹⁵³ ti ¹⁵⁴ apāpehi vā purekkharīyati, ¹⁵⁴ na
 286, 15 vā pāpaṃ purato karotīti pi apāpapurekkhāro ti imam
 286, 15 attham dassetuṃ *apāpe navalok' uttaradhamme* ti ādi
 286, 16 vuttam. Tattha apāpe ti pāpapaṭipakkhe, pāparahite ¹⁵⁵
 286, 16 ca. Brahmani ¹⁵⁶ seṭṭhe ¹⁵⁷ Buddhhe ¹⁵⁸ Bhagavati ¹⁵⁹ Bha-
 286, 16 gavā ¹⁶⁰ tassa dhammadesanāvasena ariyāya ¹⁶¹ jātiyā jā-
 286, 16 tattā, brahmuno vā Bhagavato hitā garukaraṇ' ādinā ¹⁶²
 286, 16 yathānusiṭṭhapaṭipattiyā ¹⁶³ ca, brahman vā ¹⁶⁴ seṭṭham
 286, 16 ariyamaggam jānātīti *Brahmaññā*, ariyasāvakasaṅ-
 286, 16 khātā pajā, ¹⁶⁵ ten' āha Sāriputtāti ādi. Pakatibrahmaveda-
 286, 19 vasena ¹⁶⁶ pi *brahmaññāya pajāyati* padassa
 286, 19 attho veditabbo ti dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi vuttam.
 286, 24 *Tiroraṭṭhā tirojanapadā* ti ettha rajjan ti ¹⁶⁷
 286, 24 *raṭṭham*, rājati ¹⁶⁸ rājā ¹⁶⁹ etenāti. Tad ekadesabhūtā
 286, 28 padesā ¹⁷⁰ janapado, janā pajjanti ettha sukhajīvikam ¹⁷¹
 286, 30 pāpuṇantīti. Pucchāya ¹⁷² vā dosam ¹⁷³ sallakkhetvā ¹⁷⁴
 286, 28 ti sambandho. *Asamatthatan* ¹⁷⁵ ti attano asamatthataṃ.
 286, 30 *Bhagavā visajjeti* tesam upanissayasampattiṃ ñānapari-
 286, 30 pākam ¹⁷⁶ citt' ācāraṇ ¹⁷⁷ ca ñatvā ti adhippāyo.

¹⁴⁸ BmP *once only*¹⁴⁹ AKM *parimeyyā*¹⁵⁰ Bm *kelanā*¹⁵¹ A *kelāvanā*; Bm *kelāyanā*¹⁵² BmP *dhanāyanā*; M *manāyanā*¹⁵³ AK *apāpepurakkharo*BGM *apāperakkharo*¹⁵⁴⁻¹⁵⁴ Bm *apāpe pure karoti*P *apāpe ti vū pure kariyati*¹⁵⁵ ABGKM *rahito*¹⁵⁶ ABGKM *brāhmani*¹⁵⁷ AK *seṭṭho*¹⁵⁸ AK *buddho*¹⁵⁹ K *bhagavātā*¹⁶⁰ Bm *bhavā*¹⁶¹ ABGKM *apariyāya*¹⁶² P *hitagarukaraṇ' ādinā*¹⁶³ ABGKM *°siṭṭham*¹⁶⁴ G *va*¹⁶⁵ AK *add na*¹⁶⁶ BmP *°brāhmaṇajātivāsenā*¹⁶⁷ BmP *omit*¹⁶⁸ AK *rājāti*; BmP *rājanti*¹⁶⁹ BmP *rājāno*¹⁷⁰ ABGKM *desā*; BmP *add pana*¹⁷¹ AM *jīvikataṃ*; B *jīvikatā*G *jīvikathā*; K *jīvikatham*¹⁷² BGM *pucchā*¹⁷³ AK *doyam*; BGM *dāya*¹⁷⁴ BGM *°kkhetā*¹⁷⁵ AK *asamatthan*P *ayamatthan*¹⁷⁶ AGKM *°pāka*; B *adds ca*¹⁷⁷ ABGKM *cittacāraṇ*

Ehi Sāgata vādī ti¹⁷⁸ sumukhabhāvapubbakam¹⁷⁹ 287, 1
piyavāditam dasseti, *Sakkhilo* ti iminā saṇhāvāca- 287, 3
tam, *Sammodako* ti iminā paṭisanthārakusalatam,¹⁸⁰ 287, 6
*Abbhākuṭiko*¹⁸¹ ti iminā sabbatth' eva vippasanna- 287, 10
mukhatam,¹⁸² *Uttānamukho* ti iminā sukh' ālāpa- 287, 14
tam,¹⁸³ *Pubbabbhāsī* ti iminā dhammānuggahassa 287, 20
okāsakaraṇato hitajjhāsayatam Bhagavato vibhāveti.

Yattha kirāti kira-saddo arucisūcan' attho,¹⁸⁴ ten' āha 287, 23
Bhagavatā adhivutthapadesa¹⁸⁵ na devatānubhāvena manus-
sānam anupaddavatā, atha kho Buddhānubhāven' evāti¹⁸⁶
dasseti. Ten' āha *Api cāti* ādi. 287, 27

Amusāsita ti¹⁸⁷ iminā pi sabbo pi¹⁸⁷ vineyyajana- 287, 29
samūho¹⁸⁸ gayhatīti nibbattitam¹⁸⁹ ariyasaṅgham eva
dassetum *sayam vā*¹⁹⁰ ti¹⁹⁰ ādi vuttam, anantarassa vidhi 287, 29
paṭisedho vāti katvā. *Tādiso cāti*¹⁹¹ iminā *sayam vā* ti 287, 30, 29
ādinā vuttavikappo eva paccāmaṭṭho ti. *Purimapadassa*¹⁹² 287, 30
vā ti vikapp' antaragahaṇam. *Bahunnam*¹⁹³ *titthakarāna*¹⁹⁴ 287, 32
ti Pūraṇ' ādinam¹⁹⁵ anekesaṃ titthakarānam, niddhāraṇe
c' etam¹⁹⁶ sāmivacanam.

Kāraṇenāti app' icchasantutthātādi¹⁹⁷-samāropanalak- 288, 2
khaṇena¹⁹⁸ kāraṇena.

*Āgantukanavakā*¹⁹⁹ ti abhinav' āgantukā²⁰⁰ tappaṭha- 288, 4
mabbhāgatā.²⁰¹

Pariyāpuṇāmīti paricchinditum jānitum²⁰² sakkomi, ten' 288, 6
āha *jānāmīti*. 288, 6

Kappam pi ce aññam abhāsamāno ti abhūtaparikappa- 288, 11
vacanam²⁰³ etam tathā bhāsamānassa abhāvato.

¹⁷⁸ A sāgate-; B^m svāgata-

P tvāgata-

¹⁷⁹ B^mP sukhāsambhāsapubbakam

¹⁸⁰ B^mP °sandhāra

AGK °kusalasatam

¹⁸¹ So all MSS; DA abbhā-

¹⁸² P °sukhatam

¹⁸³ BM °ālāpanam

¹⁸⁴ A °sunattho

¹⁸⁵ AK °vuttapasese; BGM °vutta-

¹⁸⁶ B^mP °bhāvenāti

¹⁸⁷⁻¹⁸⁷ B^mP omīti

¹⁸⁸ ABGKM vinejana-

(For veneyya-?)

¹⁸⁹ AK nibbatthitam

BGM nibbatthita

¹⁹⁰ ABGKM dati; P cāti

¹⁹¹ B^mKMP vāti

¹⁹² B^mP °padass' eva

¹⁹³ B^mP bahūnam

¹⁹⁴ G °kāraṇan

¹⁹⁵ BG purāṇādinam

¹⁹⁶ AKM me tam

¹⁹⁷ AK °tutthan' ādi

¹⁹⁸ BG °ropanā-

¹⁹⁹ B^mP āgantukā-

²⁰⁰ B^mP °navā āgantukā

²⁰¹ BGM tappaṭhamam-

B^m abbhāgatā

P tamabbhāhatā

Probably for tappaṭham'

abbhāgatā

²⁰² B^mP jānāmi

²⁰³ B^mP °kappana-

7. Alam-saddo arahatto pi hoti

“ Alam eva nibbinditun ” ti (b)

288, 20 ādisu viyāti āha *alam evāti yuttam* ²⁰⁴ *evāti*.²⁰⁴ Puṭena netvā
288, 20 asitabbato ²⁰⁵ paribhuñjitabbato *puṭamsaṃ* ²⁰⁶ *vuccati pāthey-*
288, 22 *yaṃ. Puṭamsena purisena.*

288, 26 9. *Ubhato pakkhikā* ti micchādiṭṭhisammādiṭṭhinam va-
sena ubhayapakkhikā.

289, 7 *Kerāṭikā* ti saṭhā.

289, 18 11. *Vighātan* ti cittadukkham.

289, 25 13. *Sujan* ti homadabbim.²⁰⁷ *Paggaṇhantesūti* juhasūcan'
289, 26 attham ²⁰⁸ gaṇhanakesu, iruttijesūti ²⁰⁹ attho. *Paṭhamo*
vā ²¹⁰ ti tattha sannipatitesu yajanakiriyaṃ sabbapa-
289, 26, 25 dhāno ²¹¹ vā. *Dutiyo* ²¹² vā ti tad anantaro vā. *Sujan* ti
289, 27 karāṇe etaṃ upayogavacanan ti āha *Sujāyāti*. Aggihutta-
pamukhatāya yaññassa yaññe diyyamānaṃ sujā mukhena ²¹³
289, 27 dīyatīti āha *Sujāya dīyamānan* ti. *Porāṇā* ti aṭṭhakathā-
cariyā.

289, 29 14. *Visesato* ti vijjācaraṇavisesato, na brāhmaṇehi icchita-
289, 29 vijjācaraṇamattato. *Uttamabrāhmaṇassāti* anuttaradakkhi-
ṇeyyatāya ²¹⁴ ukkaṭṭhabrāhmaṇassa.

290, 3 17. *Brāhmaṇasamayan* ²¹⁵ ti ²¹⁵ brāhmaṇānaṃ ²¹⁶ sid-
290, 3 dhantaṃ. *Mā bhīndi* mā vanāsesi.

290, 11 20. *S a m a s a m o* ti samo yeva hutvā samo. Hīno-
pamavasena ²¹⁷ pi ²¹⁸ samatā ²¹⁹ vuccatīti, ²²⁰ taṃ nivat-
290, 11 tento ²²¹ *īhapetvā ekadesasamatan* ²²² ti ādim āha.

290, 14 *Kulakoṭṭidīpanan* ²²³ ti ²²⁴ kulassa ādipurisadīpanaṃ. ²²⁴

(b) S II 178; III 147

²⁰⁴ ABGKM *omit*

²⁰⁵ G °tabbatto

²⁰⁶ AK *puṭāsaṃ*; BGM *puṭasaṃ*

B^mP *puṭosaṃ*

²⁰⁷ P °dabbi

²⁰⁸ AK *jāha-*; M *jūha-*

B^mP *juhan' attham*

²⁰⁹ B^mP *irubbijjesūti*

BG *iruttichesūti*

Cp Sk *rtvij*

²¹⁰ ABGKM *cā*

²¹¹ BG °*padhāraṇo*

M °*padāno*; P °*paṭṭhāno*

²¹² A *dutiye*

²¹³ P *sūjā-*

²¹⁴ BG *add* ukkaṭṭhabrāhmaṇassāti
anuttaradakkhiṇeyyatāya

²¹⁵ BG *omit*

²¹⁶ B^mP *brāhmaṇa*

²¹⁷ AK *hitosamma-*

BGM *hīnosamma-*

²¹⁸ BGM *omit*

²¹⁹ BG *samato*

²²⁰ AK *vudhatīti*

²²¹ AK *nicattento*; M *ṇicattento*

²²² AK °*desasamanan*

B *sāmatan*; G *yāmatan*

²²³ B^mP °*paridīpanan*

²²⁴⁻²²⁴ B^mP *kula-ādīdīpanaṃ*

Athāpi siyā ti ²²⁵ athāpi tumhākaṃ evaṃ parivitaṃ 290, 19
siyā. Brāhmaṇabhāvaṃ sādhetīti ²²⁶ vaṇṇo. Mantajātisū pi 290, 19
es' eva nayo. Sīlam eva sādheṣṣati brāhmaṇabhāvaṃ. ²²⁷ 290, 20
Kasmā ²²⁸ ti ce āha *Tasmim hi 'ssāti* ādi. *Sammohamattam* 290, 20, 21
vaṇṇ' ādayo ti vaṇṇamantajātiyo ²²⁹ brāhmaṇabhāvassa
 aṅgan ti sammohamattam etaṃ asamavekkhitābhidhāna-
 bhāvato. ²³⁰

21. *Kathito* ²³¹ *brāhmaṇena* ²³² *pañño* ²³³ ti *sīlavā ca* 290, 24
hotīti ādinā dvinnam eva aṅgānaṃ vasena yathā-
 pucchito ²³⁴ *pañño* ²³⁴ yathāvato ²³⁵ vissajjito. ²³⁶ *Etthāti* 290, 24
 etasmim yathāvissajjite atthe. *Tassāti* Soṇadaṇḍassa. ²³⁷ 290, 25
Sīlaparisuddhā ti sīlasampattiyaṃ sabbaso suddhā anupak- 290, 27
 kiliṭṭhā.

Kuto dussīle paññā asamāhitattā tassa. *Jale eḷamūge* 290, 29
kuto ²³⁸ *sīlan* ti jāle eḷamūge duppaññe ²³⁹ kuto sīlaṃ
 sīlavibhāgassa sīlaparisodhanūpāyassa ²⁴⁰ ca ajānanato.
 Pakatṭhaṃ ²⁴¹ ukkatṭhaṃ ²⁴² ñāṇaṃ paññānaṃ ²⁴³ ti, pāka-
 tikaṃ ²⁴⁴ ñāṇaṃ nivattetuṃ paññānaṃ ti vuttaṃ, ²⁴⁵ ta-y-
 idaṃ pakārehi jānanato paññā vāti āha *Paññānaṃ ti paññā* 290, 31
yevāti.

22. *Sīlena dhotā* ti samādhipadaṭṭhānena sīlena sakala- 291, 2
 saṅkilesamalavisuddhiyā dhotā visuddhā, ten' āha *Kathaṃ* 291, 2
pañāti ādi. Tattha *dhovatīti* sujjhati. *Mahāsaṭṭhivassatthero* 291, 2, 5
viyāti saṭṭhivassamahāthero viya. *Vedanāpariggahamattam* 291, 10
pīti ettha vedanāpariggaho nāma yathā-uppannaṃ vedanaṃ
 sabhāvasarasato ²⁴⁶ updhāretvā: Ayaṃ vedanā phassaṃ
 paṭicca, so phasso pi ²⁴⁷ anicco dukkho vipariṇāmadhammo
 ti lakkhaṇattayaṃ āropetvā pavattitavipassanā. Evaṃ

²²⁵ ABGKM omit
²²⁶ B^mP sādheti
²²⁷ P brahmabhāvaṃ
²²⁸ P katvā
²²⁹ B^m adds hi; P adds ti
²³⁰ AKM °tāhidhāna-
 B^m °tābhimāna-; P °tātimāna-
²³¹ ABGKM kathite
²³² A brāhmaṇo naṃ
 BGKM brāhmaṇe naṃ
²³³ A paññesi; K pañhesi
 BGM pañhe
²³⁴ ABGKM °pucchite pañhe
²³⁵ AB^mK yāthā-

²³⁶ ABGKM vissajjite
²³⁷ P °dantassa
²³⁸ ABGKM omit
²³⁹ BG duppañño
²⁴⁰ BG °yassāti
²⁴¹ AK pakatṭha
²⁴² A ukkatṭha
²⁴³ M paññānatan
²⁴⁴ AG pakatikaṃ
 K pakamtikaṃ
²⁴⁵ B^mP add ti
²⁴⁶ B^mP sabhāvarasato
²⁴⁷ B^mP omit

vipassantena ²⁴⁸ sukhena sakkā sā ²⁴⁹ vedanā ²⁴⁹ adhivāse-
tum : Vedanā eva vediyatīti. ²⁵⁰

- 291, 16 *Vedanam vikkhambhetvā* ti yathā-uppannam dukkham ²⁵¹
vedanam ananuvattitvā vipassanam ārabhitvā vithim ²⁵²
291, 19 paṭipannāya vipassanāya tam ^{252a} vinodetvā. *Suṃsumāra-*
patitenāti ²⁵³ kumbhīlena viya bhūmiyaṃ urena nipajjanena.
291, 24 *Paññāya sīlam dhovitvā* ti akhaṇḍ' ādibhāv' āpādanena ²⁵⁴
sīlam ādimajjhapariyosānesu ²⁵⁵ paññāya visodhitam katvā.
291, 27 *Kasmā āhāti* uparidesanāya kāraṇam ²⁵⁶ pucchati.
292, 9 ²⁵⁷ *Lajjā* nāma sīlassa jātiyā ca guṇadosapakāsanena ²⁵⁷
samaṇena Gotamena pucchitapañham vissajjesīti parisāya ²⁵⁸
292, 12 paññattā. ²⁵⁹ *E t t a k a p a r a m ā* ti ettaka-ukkamsako-
tikā ²⁶⁰ pañcasīlāni, Vedattayavibhāvanam ²⁶¹ paññañ ca
292, 13 lakkaṇ' ādito niddhāretvā jānanam n' atthi, kevalam
tathā vacīparamā mayan ti dassetīti āha *sīlapaññānan ti*
vacanam eva paramam amhākan ti.
292, 19 23. *Ayam pana viseso* ti idam niyyātanāpekkaṃ sīlanid-
dese, ten' āha *sīlam icceva niyyātītan ti*. Sāmaññaphale pana
292, 20 sāmaññaphalam icceva niyyātitaṃ, paññāniddese pana
jhānapaññaṃ adhiṭṭhānam katvā vipassanāpaññāvasen' eva
292, 21 paññāniyyātanaṃ kataṃ, ten' āha *paṭhamajjhān' ādīnīti* ²⁶²
ādi. ²⁶³
292, 30 26. *Nattā* ²⁶⁴ ti puttaputto. ²⁶⁵
293, 4 *Agāravam* ²⁶⁶ *nāma n' atthīti*, ²⁶⁷ *nāyam* ²⁶⁸ Bhagavati
agāravena *A h a ñ c e v a k h o p a n ā* ti ādim āha,
atha kho attano ²⁶⁹ lābhaparihānibhayena. *Ayam hi yathā*
tathā attani ²⁷⁰ mahājanassa sambhāvanam uppādetvā

²⁴⁸ B^mP add hi

²⁴⁹ ABGKM yā vedanā

For tam vedanam ?

²⁵⁰ B^mP vedayatīti

²⁵¹ B^mP dukkha

²⁵² ABGKM vithi ; P pithim

^{252a} ABGKM tanam

²⁵³ B^m samsumāra- ; P susumāra-

²⁵⁴ AK °bhāvapadānena

²⁵⁵ AK °yosānetisu

²⁵⁶ AKM kāraṇa ; BG kāraṇā

²⁵⁷⁻²⁵⁷ ABGKM Lajjā ti pakāsātā

²⁵⁸ A pariyāya

²⁵⁹ BGM paññākattā

B^m paññākathā

P paññātathā

²⁶⁰ AKM etāvukkamsa-

BG ekāvukkamsa-

P etthakā-

²⁶¹ BG °vibhāvinam

²⁶² B °ādīti

²⁶³ B^mP omīti

²⁶⁴ BGM natthā

²⁶⁵ AK puttam-

²⁶⁶ BG agāravā

²⁶⁷ B^mP omīti

²⁶⁸ AK tīyam ; B^mP na cāyam

²⁶⁹ B^mP attā

²⁷⁰ B^mP attano

kohaṇṇena pare vimhāpetvā lābh' uppādaṃ²⁷¹ jigim-
santo²⁷² vicarati, tasmā tathā avoca, ten' āha *Iminā* 293, 3
kirāti ādi.

27. *Taṅkhaṇānurūpāyāti*²⁷³ yādisi tadā tassa ajjhāsaya- 293, 7
pavatti²⁷⁴ tad anurūpāyāti attho. Tassa tadā tādisassa
vivaṭṭasannissitassa ṇānaparipākassa²⁷⁵ abhāvato kevalaṃ
abbhodayanissito eva attho dassito ti āha *diṭṭhadhammika-* 293, 8
*samparāyikaṃ*²⁷⁶ *atthaṃ s a n d a s s e t v ā* ti, paccakkhato
vibhāvetvā ti attho. *Kusale*²⁷⁷ *dhamme* ti tebhūmake 293, 9
kusale dhamme, catubhūmake ti pi vattum vaṭṭati yeva, ten'
ev' āha *āyatim nibbān' atthāya vāsanābhāgiyā*²⁷⁸ *vāti* ādi.²⁷⁹ 293, 15
Tatthāti kusaladhamme yathā samādapite. *Nan*²⁸⁰ ti²⁸⁰ 293, 9
brāhmaṇaṃ.²⁸¹ *S a m u t t e j e t v ā* ti samma-d-eva upa- 293, 10
rūpari nisānetvā²⁸² puñṇakiriyāyaṃ²⁸³ tikkhavisadabhā-
vaṃ²⁸⁴ āpādetvā.²⁸⁵ Taṃ pana atthato tattha ussāhaja-
nanaṃ²⁸⁶ hotīti āha *sa-ussāhaṃ katvā* ti. Evaṃ puñña- 293, 10
kiriyāya sa-ussāhatā evarūpaṃ²⁸⁷ guṇasamaṅgitā ca niya-
mato diṭṭhadhammik' ādi²⁸⁸-atthasampādanīti²⁸⁹ evaṃ
*sa-ussāhatāya aññehi*²⁹⁰ *ca*²⁹¹ tasmiṃ *vijjamānaguṇehi* 293, 10, 11
sampahaṃsetvā samma-d-eva haṭṭhatuṭṭhabhāvaṃ āpā-
detvā.

Yadi Bhagavā dhammaratanavassaṃ²⁹² vassi, atha
kasmā²⁹³ so visesaṃ²⁹⁴ nādhigañchīti²⁹⁵ āha *Brāhmaṇo* 293, 13
paṇāti ādi. Yadi evaṃ kasmā Bhagavā tassa tathā dham-
maratanavassaṃ²⁹⁶ vassīti āha *Kevalam assāti* ādi. Na hi 293, 15
Bhagavato niratthikā²⁹⁷ desanā hotīti.

Sonadaṇḍasuttavaṇṇanāya²⁹⁸ Līn' atthappakāsanā.

271 B °uppādayaṃ; G °uppāyaṃ

272 B^mP nijigisanto

273 AK khaṇānu-

274 AKM °ppatti; BG °ppavattita

275 BGM ṇāṇaṃ-; B^mP ṇāṇassa

276 AK °parāyikā

277 DA kusala

278 P °bhāviyā

279 B^mP *omit*

280 P natthi

281 ABGKM brāhmaṇānaṃ

282 ABGKM nisetvā

283 Cp Skt nisānam = *whetting, sharpening*

284 B^mP °kiriyāya

285 AK °bhāva

286 BG apā-

287 AK °janana

288 B^mP °rūpa

289 AK diṭṭhi-; B^mP *omit* ādi

290 AK °sampādanīti

291 A aññe va hi

292 A *omits*

293 AK °vassa

294 P tasmā

295 BG visesaṃ

296 BG °gacchīti

B^mP °gacchatīti

297 BG °ratana-

M °rathana-

298 B^mP °atthakā

P Sonadanta-

Kūṭadantasuttavaṇṇanā

- 294, 5 **Ito paran* ti ito *Magadhesūti* padato param, cārikam
 294, 6 c a r a m ā n o ti ādi.* *Purimasuttadvaye* ti Ambaṭṭha-
 Soṇadaṇḍasuttadvaye.¹ Vuttanayam evāti² yaṃ tattha
 āgatasadisam idh' āgataṃ, taṃ³ atthavaṇṇanato vuttana-
 yam eva, tattha⁴ vuttanayen' eva veditabban ti attho.
 Taruṇo ambarukkho Ambalaṭṭhikā⁵ ti ** *Brahmajāla-*
 294, 7 *suttavaṇṇanāya* vuttan ti āha *Ambalaṭṭhikā* ** *Brahmajāle*
vuttasadisā vāti.⁷
 Yaññ' āvāṭam⁸ sampādetvā mahāyaññam⁹ uddissa
 saviññāṇakāni aviññāṇakāni¹⁰ ca yaññūpakaraṇāni upaṭ-
 ṭhapitānīti vuttaṃ pāliyaṃ m a h ā y a ñ ñ o⁹ u p a k -
 k h a ṭ o ti, taṃ upakkaraṇam¹¹ tesam tathāsajjanan ti
 294, 9 āha *Upakkhaṭo*¹² ti *sajjito* ti.
 294, 10 *Vacchatarasatānīti* yuvabhāvappattāni balava-
 vacchasatāni, te pana vacchā eva honti, na dammā
 294, 10, II balivaddā vāti¹³ āha *vacchasatānīti*. *Ete* ti usabh' ādayo
 294, 12 urabbhāpariyosānā.¹⁴ *Anekesan*¹⁵ ti anekajātikānam. Sañ-
 khāvasena pana¹⁶ anekatā sattasatagaṇen' eva¹⁷ paric-
 chinnā. *Migapakkhīnan* ti mahisa¹⁸-rūrū-pasata¹⁹-kuruṅg'
 294, 12 eṇik' ādi-migānañ²⁰ c' eva mora-kapiṇjara²¹-tittira-lākh'
 ādi-pakkhīnañ²² ca.

9. Yaññasaṅkhātassa puññassa yo saṅkilesa, tassa²³

... B^mP omit

¹ P Sonadanta-

² BGM omit ti

³ P omits

⁴ BG add na

⁵ A Ambaṭṭhikā

⁶ B^mP °vaṇṇanāyam

... A omits

⁷ BGP ti; KM cāti

⁸ ABG yaññavāṭam

⁹ P maha-

¹⁰ BG saviññāṇakāni aviññāṇakāni

P omits

¹¹ B^mP upakkha-

¹² DA upakkhato

¹³ B^mP cāti

¹⁴ A °pariyāyosātā

K °parisāyosātā

M °pariyāyosānā

¹⁵ AK anekapaṇṇan

¹⁶ B^mP omit

¹⁷ B^mP °ggahaṇen' eva

¹⁸ B^mP mahimsa

¹⁹ B^mP pasada

²⁰ B^mP kuruṅga-gokaṇṇamigānañ

²¹ ABGKM piṅgala

²² B^mP kapot' ādi-

²³ BG tassā

nivāraṇato nirodhanato ²⁴ *vidhā* vuccanti vipphaṭṭisāravino- 294, 18
danā.²⁵ Tato eva tā ²⁶ taṃ puññābhisandaṃ avicchinditvā
ṭhapentīti *ṭhapanā* ti vuttā. Tāsaṃ pana yaññassa ādi- 294, 18
majjhapariyosānavasena tisu kālesu pavattiyā yaññā tiṭ-
ṭhapanā ²⁷ ti āha *tiṭṭhapanan ti attho* ti. Parikkharonti abhi- 294, 18
saṅkharontīti parikkhārā, parivārā ti vuttaṃ *Soḷa-* 294, 19
sapaṭṭikkhāraṇa ti soḷasaparivāraṇa ti.

10. *Pubbacaritaṇ* ti attano purimajāṭisambhataṃ ²⁸ bo- 294, 22
dhisambhārabbhūtaṃ puññacariyaṃ. Tathā hi 'ssa anugā-
mino ²⁹ nidhissa thāvaro va ³⁰ nidhi dassito.³¹

Adḍhatā nāma vibhavasampannatā, sā taṃ taṃ upādāy'
upādāya ³² vuccatīti āha *yo koci attano santakena vibhavana* 295, 3
adḍho hotīti. Tathā mahaddhanatā pīti taṃ ukkaṃsaga-
taṃ ³³ dassetuṃ *mahatā aparimāṇasaṅkhena* ³⁴ *dhanena* 295, 4
samannāgato ti vuttaṃ. Bhuñjitabbato paribhuñjitabbato ³⁵
visesato kāmā bhogā nāmāti āha *Pañcakāmaguṇavasena* 295, 5
Pinḍapinḍavasena ³⁶ bhājanālaṅkāra' ādivibhāgaṃ ahutvā 295, 6
kevalaṃ khaṇḍakhaṇḍavasena. *Māsaka' ādīti ādi-saddena* 295, 7
phāla' iṭṭhaka' ādiṃ ³⁷ saṅgaṇhāti.³⁸

Bhājan' ādīti ādi-saddena vattha-seyy' āvasatha' ādiṃ ³⁹ 295, 12
saṅgaṇhāti.³⁸ Suvanna-rajata-maṇi-muttā-velūriya ⁴⁰-vajira-
pavālāni *sattaratanaṇīti* vadanti. Sāli-vīhi-ādi ⁴¹ *pubbaṇṇaṃ*, 295, 13, 14
purakkhata-sassaphalaṇa ⁴² ti katvā. Tabbipariyāyato mug-
gamās' ādi *aparannaṃ*. *Devasika* ⁴³ ... *pe* ... *vasenāti* 295, 14, 15
divase divase paribhuñjitabba - dātabba - vaḍḍhetabbāti-
vidhinā parivattanakadhanadhaññavasena.⁴⁴ Koṭṭhaṃ vuc-
cati dhaññassa āvapaṇaṭṭhānaṃ,⁴⁵ koṭṭhabhūtaṃ agāraṃ
koṭṭhāgāraṃ ⁴⁶ ten' āha *dhaññena* ... *pe* ... *gāro* ti.⁴⁷ 295, 19

²⁴ B^mP nisedhanato

²⁵ K 'vinodana

²⁶ BGM taṃ

²⁷ B^mP yañño tiṭṭhapano

²⁸ B^mP 'sambhūtaṃ

²⁹ B^mP *add* va

³⁰ B^mP *omit*

³¹ B^mP nidassito

³² B upāy'-

³³ AK 'gata

³⁴ B^mP 'saṅkhyena

³⁵ ABGKM *omit*

³⁶ P pinḍipinḍi

³⁷ B 'ādi

B^mP thālak' ādiṃ

G pālittak' ādi

³⁸ ABGKM 'gaṇhāti

³⁹ ABGKM 'ādi

⁴⁰ P 'riyā

⁴¹ A 'ādiṃ

⁴² B^mP purakkhataṃ-

⁴³ AK desika

⁴⁴ ABGM 'dhanaka-

⁴⁵ B^mP āthapana-

⁴⁶ ABGKM *omit*

⁴⁷ AK bhāro ti; BGM hāro ti
B^mP cāti

- Evam sārabbham⁴⁸ koso ti dhaññasamāvapanaṭṭhānam⁴⁹
 koṭṭhāgāran ti dassetvā idāni tato aññathā tam dassetum
 295, 20 *Atha vā* ti ādi vuttam. Tattha yathā asino tikkhabhāva-
 parihārako⁵⁰ paricchado⁵¹ koso ti vuccati evam rañño
 295, 20 tikkhabhāvaparihārakattā⁵² catu-r-aṅgaṇi senā koso ti
 āha *catubbidho koso hatthi assā rathā*⁵³ *patīti*.⁵³ Vattha-
 koṭṭhāgāragahaṇen' eva⁵⁴ sabbassāpi kuppabhaṇḍ' āvāpa-
 295, 21 naṭṭhānassa⁵⁵ gahitattā *tividham*⁵⁶ *koṭṭhāgāran* ti vuttam.
 295, 26 *Idam evam bahun* ti ādi rājā tam attham jānanto va
 bhaṇḍāgārikaṇa kathāpetvā⁵⁷ parisāya nissaddabhāv' āpā-
 dan' attham āha evam me pakatikhoḥho na bhavissatīti.
 296, 4 *Brāhmaṇo cintesi* janapadassa anupaddav' atthañ c' eva
 296, 5 yaññassa ca cirānuppavattan' atthañ ca, ten' āha *Ayam*
rājā ti ādi.
 II. Sattānam hitassa sukhassa ca vidūsanato ahitassa
 296, 12 dukkhassa ca āvahanato corā eva kaṇṭakā, tehi *corakaṇṭa-*
kehi.
 Yathā gāmaṇvāsīnam ghātā gāmaghātā, evam pathi-
 296, 13 kānam⁵⁸ dūhanā vibādhanā *panthadūhanā*.
 296, 14 *Adhammakārīti* dhammato apetassa ayuttassa karaṇa-
 siḷo; attano vijite janapad' ādīnam khatato⁵⁹ anattato
 tāyanena khattiyo ti,⁶⁰ yo khattiyadhammo,⁶¹ tassa⁶² vā
 akaraṇasiḷo ti attho.
 296, 15 Dassavo eva⁶³ khīlasadisattā *Dassukhīlam*. Yathā
 hi khetṭakhīlam⁶⁴ kasan' ādīnam sukhappavattim, mūla-
 santānena sassaparivuddhiṇ⁶⁵ ca vibandhati, evam das-
 savo rajje rāj' āṇāya sukhappavattim,⁶⁶ mūlavirūlhiyā

⁴⁸ M sārabbham⁴⁹ AK dhaññasamāpatṭhātāñ
B^mP dhaññassa āthapanatṭhā-
nam

BG °samavāpatṭhākañ

M °samavāpatṭhānañ

Reconstructed reading is given
above. Cp Sk āvāpana = putting
together ā + √vāp⁵⁰ B^mP °hārato⁵¹ ABGP °chedo⁵² B^mP °pariharaṇattā⁵³ ABGKM ratho ratṭhan ti
DA ratṭhan ti with B^m v.l.
patṭti⁵⁴ P tattha koṭṭhā-⁵⁵ AK °bhaṇḍavapana-B^m bhaṇḍatṭhapanatṭhānassa

P bhaṇḍanatṭhapanatṭhānassa

⁵⁶ ABGKM ti vividha⁵⁷ A dhātāpetvā

BGKM dhātāpetvā

⁵⁸ B^mP panthikānam⁵⁹ B^mP tato⁶⁰ B^mP omit⁶¹ ABGM khattidhammoB^mP khattadhammo⁶² ABGKM tassam⁶³ ABGKMP va⁶⁴ B^mP khetṭe-⁶⁵ B^mP sassassa buddhiñ⁶⁶ ABGKM °ppavatti

janapadānaṃ parivuddhiṃ ca vibandhanti. Tena vuttaṃ
 “dassavo eva khīlasadisattā dassukhīlan” ti. *Vadha-saddo* 296, 15
 himsan’ attho, viheṭhan’ attho ⁶⁷ pi hotīti vuttaṃ *māra-* 296, 15
ṇena ⁶⁸ *vā koṭṭanena* ⁶⁹ *vā* ti. *Andubandhan’ ādinā* ⁷⁰ ti *ādi-* 296, 16
saddena rajjubandhana-saṅkhalikabandhana-gharabandhan’
ādiṃ ⁷¹ saṅgaṇhāti. *Jāniyā* ti dhanajāniyā. ⁷² Ten’ āha 296, 16
Sataṃ gaṇhathāti ādi. *Pañcasikhamuṇḍakakaraṇaṃ* ⁷³ kāka- 296, 16, 18
pakkhakaraṇaṃ. Gomayasiṇcanan ⁷⁴ ti sīse chakanodakāva- 296, 19
secanaṃ. ⁷⁵ *Kudaṇḍakabandhanan* ⁷⁶ ti gaddūlabandhanaṃ. 296, 19
Evam ādinīti ādi-saddena khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā bhasmapu- 296, 20
ṭapothan’ ādiṃ ⁷⁷ saṅgaṇhāti. ⁷⁸ *Uhanissāmīti* ⁷⁹ uddharis- 296, 22
sāmi, apanessāmīti attho.

Ussahantīti ⁸⁰ pubbe tattha kataparicayatāya ussāhaṃ 296, 24
 kātuṃ sakkonti.

Anuppādetūti ⁸¹ anu anu padetu, ⁸² ten’ āha *dinne appa-* 296, 25
honte ⁸³ ti ⁸³ ādi. Sakkhikaraṇapaṇṇ’ āropanāni ⁸⁴ vaḍḍhiyā
 saha ⁸⁵ vinā vā puna gahetukāmassa, idha pana taṃ
 n’ atthīti āha *sakkhim akatvā* ti ādi, ten’ āha *Mūlacchejjava-* 296, 27, 28
senā ti. Pakārato bhaṇḍāni āharati sambharati ⁸⁶ etenāti
p ā b h a t a m, bhaṇḍamūlaṃ. 296, 29

Divase divase dātabbabbhattaṃ *devasikabbhattaṃ. Anu-* 296, 32
māsaṃ ⁸⁷ anuposathan ⁸⁷ ti ādinā dātabbavetaṇaṃ ⁸⁸ *māsik’* 296, 32
ādi-paribbayaṃ. Tassa tassa purisassa ⁸⁹ kulānurūpena kam-
 mānurūpena sūrabhāvānurūpenāti paccekkaṃ anurūpasaddo
 yojetabbo. Senāpacc’ ādi ⁹⁰ *ṭhānantaraṃ.* ⁹⁰ 297, 2

⁶⁷ B^mP omīti

⁶⁸ ABGKM maraṇena

⁶⁹ BGM koṭṭha-

⁷⁰ B^mP addu-

⁷¹ B^mP omīti gharabandhana

⁷² BG jāniyāni dhanajhāniyā

⁷³ B^m ⁷³ muṇḍakaraṇan ti

P muṇḍika-

DA ⁷³ sikhā-muṇḍakaraṇaṃ

⁷⁴ So all MSS.

DA gomay’ āsiṇcanaṃ

⁷⁵ ABGKM ⁷⁵ sevanaṃ

⁷⁶ So all MSS.

DA kuṇḍa-daṇḍaka-

⁷⁷ ABGKM ⁷⁷ puṭavadan’ ādiṃ

⁷⁸ ABGKM ⁷⁸ gaṇhāti

⁷⁹ ABK ughanissāmīti

G uggahanissāmīti

P uhanissāmīti

⁸⁰ P ussāhanti

⁸¹ B ⁸¹ detun ti ; DA anuppādetūti

⁸² ABGKM padetuṃ

⁸³ BG ⁸³ hontehīti

⁸⁴ BG sakkha-

⁸⁵ B^m ⁸⁵ addā vā

⁸⁶ B^mP ⁸⁶ addā paricayati

⁸⁷ BG anumāsānuposathan

⁸⁸ A ⁸⁸ revatanam ; K ⁸⁸ revataṃ naṃ

P ⁸⁸ vettanaṃ

⁸⁹ B^mP omīti

⁹⁰ A senāpaccāditṭhānaṃ

BG senāpadhādītṭhānantaraṃ

KM senāpaccāditṭhānantaraṃ

- 297, 3, 4 *Sakammapasutā*⁹¹ anupaddavattā.⁹² *Dhanadhañ-*
 297, 5 *ñānaṃ*⁹³ *rāsiko*⁹⁴ *rāsikārabhūto*. *Khemena* *ñhitā* ti anupad-
 297, 5 davena pavattā. Ten' āha *abhayā* ti, kutoci pi bhayarahitā
 ti⁹⁵ attho.⁹⁵
12. Tasmim tasmim kicce anuyanti anupavattantīti⁹⁶
 anuyantā,⁹⁷ anuyantā eva ānuyantā,⁹⁷ yathā anubhāvo⁹⁸
 297, 14, eva ānubhāvo⁹⁹ ti. *Assāti* rañño. *Te* ti anuyantakhattiy'
 297, 15 ādayo.¹⁰⁰ *Attamanā na bhavissanti*: Amhe ettha bahi
 karotīti.
- 297, 17 Nibaddhavipul' āgamo¹⁰¹ gāmo *nigamo*,¹⁰² vavatthita-
 297, 17 mahā-āyo¹⁰³ mahāgāmo ti attho. *Janapada-saddo* heṭṭhā
 vutt' attho eva.
- 297, 19 Channaṃ pakatīnaṃ vasena rañño hitasukhābhivuddhi,¹⁰⁴
 tad ekadeso¹⁰⁵ va¹⁰⁵ anuyant' ādayo¹⁰⁶ ti vuttaṃ *yaṃ*¹⁰⁷
tumhākaṃ anujānanaṃ mama bhaveyya dīgharattaṃ
hitāya sukhyāti.
- 297, 21 Amā¹⁰⁸ saha¹⁰⁸ bhavanti kiccesūti *amaccā*, rajja-
 kiccavohāraṃ sāsanakā.¹⁰⁹ Te pana rañño piyā, sahapa-
 vattanakā ca hontīti āha *piyasahāyakā* ti. Rañño parisati-
 297, 21 bhāvā¹¹⁰ ti pārisajjā,¹¹¹ te pana kecīti āha sesā¹¹² āṇatti-
 karā¹¹² ti. Yathāvutta-anuyanta-khattiy' ādi¹¹³ hi avasesā
 rañño āṇākarā.¹¹⁴
- Sati pi deyyadhamme, ānubhāvasampattiyaṃ parivārasam-
 pattiyaṃ ca abhāve tādisaṃ dātum¹¹⁵ na sakkā; buḍ-

⁹¹ B^mP °pasutattā

⁹² AK anuddavattā; B^mP add ca

⁹³ BGM danayaññānaṃ

⁹⁴ ABGKM omit

⁹⁵ ABGKM omit

⁹⁶ P anuvattantīti

⁹⁷⁻⁹⁷ A anuyattā anuyattā eva
 anuyattā eva
 BG anuyantā ananuyattā eva
 anuyattā
 K anuyattā evaṃ anuyattā
 eva

⁹⁸ A anubhāve; B ānubhāve

GM ānubhāvo

⁹⁹ AK anubhāvo

¹⁰⁰ AK anuyattā-; BGM anuyuttā-
 P ānuyanta-
 DA anuyutta- with B^m v.l.
 anuyanta-

¹⁰¹ B^mP nibandha-

¹⁰² A add's nigāmo ti nigamo

¹⁰³ AK vāvatthitamahā-

B^mP vivaḍḍhitamahā-

¹⁰⁴ B^mP °bhibuddhi

¹⁰⁵ B^mP ekadesā ca

¹⁰⁶ ABGKM °yutt' ādayo

¹⁰⁷ P taṃ

¹⁰⁸ A amāsaga; BG amāsamāha

K amāsamga

¹⁰⁹ BG °kiccavosāyanakā

B^mMP °kiccavosāsanakā

¹¹⁰ BB^mGP °bhavā

M °satimbhavā

¹¹¹ ABGKM pari-

¹¹² ABGKM sesānattikarā

G sesānattikarā

¹¹³ ABGKM °anuyuttam-

¹¹⁴ A anākarā; B^mP add ti attho

¹¹⁵ AK dhātum; BG dātunam

dhakāle ¹¹⁶ ca tādīsānam pi rājūnaṃ tad ubhayaṃ hāyat' evāti āha mahallakakāle ¹¹⁷ ca . . . *pe . . . na sakkā* ti. 297, 27

Anumatiyā ¹¹⁸ anujānana, ¹¹⁹ *paṅkhā* ti sādhaṇā ¹²⁰ yañ- 297, 30
ñassa aṅgabhūtā. Parikkharontīti ¹²¹ *paṅkhaṇā*, 297, 31
sambhārā. Ime va ¹²² yaññassa aṅgabhūtā parivārā viya
ca ¹²² hontīti āha *parivārā bhavanti*. 297, 31

13. *Yasasā* ¹²³ ti ¹²³ ānubhāvena, ten' āha *ānāṭha-* 298, 1, 2
panasamatthāyati.

Saddahatīti ¹²⁴ dātā dānassa phalaṃ paccanubhotīti patti- 298, 3
yāyati. ¹²⁵ Dāne ¹²⁶ sūro ti *dānasūro* ¹²⁷ deyyadhamme ¹²⁸ 298, 4
īsakam pi saṅgaṃ ¹²⁹ akatvā muttacāgo. Svāyam ¹³⁰
attho ¹³⁰ kammassakataññassa tikkhavisadabhāvena vedi-
tabbo, ten' āha *saddhāmattaken' evāti* ¹³¹ ādi. Yassa hi 298, 4
kammassakatā paccakkhato viya upaṭṭhāti, so evaṃ
vutto. ¹³²

Yaṃ dānaṃ detīti yaṃ deyyadhammam parassa deti. 298, 6
Tassa pati hutvā ti tabbisayaṃ lobhaṃ suṭṭhu abhibha- 298, 6
vanto ¹³³ tassa adhipati hutvā deti, anākaḍḍhaniyattā. ¹³⁴
Na dāso na sahāyo ti vatvā tad ubhayaṃ vyatirekato 298, 6
anvayato ¹³⁵ ca dassetuṃ *Yo* ¹³⁶ *hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Dāso* 298, 7, 9
hutvā deti taṇhāya ¹³⁷ dānassa dāsavyataṃ ¹³⁷ upagatatā.
Sahāyo hutvā deti tassa piyabhāvānissajjanato. ¹³⁸ *Sāmi* 298, 10, 11
hutvā deti tattha taṇhādāsavyato attānaṃ mocetvā abhi-
bhuyya pavattanato. Sāmi paribhogasadisā h' etassāyaṃ ¹³⁹
pavatti. ¹³⁹

¹¹⁶ B^mP vuḍḍha-

¹¹⁷ A maṅgalaka- (*graphic*
confusion)

GKM maṅgallaka- (*graphic*
confusion)

¹¹⁸ BG anukamatiyā

¹¹⁹ BG °jānāyana; B^mP *add* ti

¹²⁰ B^m sapakkhā; P sāpekkhā

¹²¹ A parikkhārontantīti

KM parikkharontantīti

¹²² B^mP *omit*

¹²³ A tassāti; BGM yassāti

¹²⁴ A saddahantīti

¹²⁵ A pattiyaṣatim

BGKM °yāsati

¹²⁶ AK dhāne

¹²⁷ GM nadāsūro

¹²⁸ A °dhammo

¹²⁹ ABGKM saṅgaṃ

¹³⁰ AK samāyam attho

BG sayam attho

M samyam attho

¹³¹ A sabbāmatta-

BG saddhamma-

BG vutte

¹³² ABGK adhi-; M adi-

¹³³ BG °kaḍḍhiniyyattā

M °kaḍḍhi-

B^mP anadhibhavanīyattā

¹³⁴ B^mP anvayato vyatirekato

¹³⁵ P so

¹³⁶⁻¹³⁷ A tassa dāsavyassa

BGKM nassa dāsavyassa

¹³⁸ ABGKM pisabhāvā-

¹³⁹ ABGKM h' etassā sampavatti

- 298, 14 *Samitapāpā samaṇā, bāhitapāpā brāhmaṇā* ukkaṭṭhanid-
desena. Pabbajjāmatasamaṇā¹⁴⁰ jātimattabrāhmaṇā¹⁴¹
298, 14 pana *kapaṇ'* ādigahaṇen' ev' ettha gahitā ti adhippāyo.
298, 15 *Duggatā* ti dukkhajīvikam¹⁴² upagatā kasiravuttikā, ten'
298, 15 āha *daḷiddamanussā* ti. *Ad dh i k ā* ti addhagā¹⁴³ mag-
298, 16 gagāmino. *V a ṇ i b b a k ā* ti dāyakānaṃ guṇakittana-
vasena, kammaphalakittanamukhena ca yācanakā, sey-
298, 16 yathāpi naggacariy' ādayo,¹⁴⁴ ten' āha *iṭṭhaṃ dinnan* ti ādi.
298, 20 *Pasatamattan* ti vīhi-taṇḍul' ādivasena vuttam, *sarāva-*
mattan ti yāgubhatt' ādivasena.
Opānaṃ vuccati ogāhetvā pātabbato naditaḷāk' ādinaṃ
298, 22 sabbasādhāraṇatitthaṃ,¹⁴⁵ opānaṃ viya bhūto ti *o p ā n a -*
298, 22 *b h u t o*, ten' āha *udapānabhūto* ti ādi.
298, 25 *Sutam eva sutajātan* ti jāta-saddassa anattahantaravāca-
kamaṃ¹⁴⁶ āha yathā kosajātan ti.
Atit' ādi-atthacintanasamatthata nām' assa rañño, anu-
mānavasena, iti-kattabbatāvasena ca veditabbā; na Bud-
298, 26 dhānaṃ viya tattha paccakkhadassitāyāti dassetuṃ *atīte* ti
ādi vuttam.
Aḍḍhatādayo tāva yaññassa parikkhārā hontu tehi vinā
tassa asijjhanato. Sujātata surūpatā pana kathan ti āha
299, 3 *Etehi kirāti*¹⁴⁷ ādi. Ettha ca keci: ¹⁴⁸ Yathā aḍḍhatādayo
yaññassa ek' aṃsato aṅgāni, na evam abhijātata,¹⁴⁹ abhirū-
patā cāti dīpetuṃ¹⁵⁰ *kira*-saddagahaṇan¹⁵¹ ti vadanti.
299, 5 *Ayaṃ dujjāto* ti ādi vacanassa anekantikataṃ mañña-
mānā. Ta-y-idaṃ asāraṃ, sabbasādhāraṇavasena¹⁵² h'
esa yaññ' ārambho¹⁵³ tattha siyā kesañci tathāparivitakko
ti¹⁵⁴ tassāpi avasarābhāvadassan' atthaṃ¹⁵⁵ tathā vuttattā.
299, 5 *Kira*-saddo pana tadā brāhmaṇena cintit' ākārasūcan' attho
299, 6 daṭṭhabbo. *Evam ādīnīti* ādi-saddena: Ayaṃ virūpo

140 BB^mGP °samaṇa

141 A °mattam-

142 B^mP dukkara-

G °jivitaṃ

143 BG addhamagā

B^mP addhāna

144 ABGKM nagg' ācariy'-

145 AK °sādhāraṇam-

146 ABGK °vācitaṃ

M °vācitan ti

147 ABGKM kitti

148 ABGK koci

149 B abhirūpajātata

150 B^mP dassetuṃ

151 BG °gaṇhan

152 AK sabbā-

153 BG saññā-

154 B pīti

155 B^m avakāsābhāva-

P avaharābhāva-

daliddo appesakkho ¹⁵⁶ assaddho appassuto ¹⁵⁷ na atthañ-
ñū ¹⁵⁸ na medhāvīti etesaṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.

14. *Su jaṃ paggaṇhantānaṃ* ti purohitassa ^{299, 9}
sayam eva kaṭacchugahaṇamodena ¹⁵⁹ evaṃ sahatthā ¹⁶⁰
sakkaccañ ¹⁶¹ ca ¹⁶¹ dāne yutta-payuttatā icchitabbā ti
dasseti. *Evaṃ dujjātassāti* etthāpi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva ^{299, 11}
attho veditabbo.

15. *Tiṇṇaṃ thānānaṃ* ¹⁶² ti dānassa ādimajjhapiyosāna- ^{299, 17}
bhūtāsu tisu bhūmīsu, tisu avatthāsūti attho. *Calantīti* ^{299, 18}
kampanti, purim' ākārena ¹⁶³ na ¹⁶⁴ tiṭṭhanti.

Karaṇ' atthe ¹⁶⁵ ti tatiyāvibhatti-atthe. Kattari h' etaṃ ^{299, 20}
sāmivacanāṃ ¹⁶⁶ karaṇīyasaddāpekkhāya.

Pacchānutāpo ¹⁶⁷ na kattabbo ti vatvā tassa akaraṇūpāyaṃ ^{299, 23}
dassetuṃ *Pubbacetanā pana acalā patitṭhapetabbā* ¹⁶⁸ ti ^{299, 23}
vuttaṃ. Tattha *acalā* ti dalhā kenaci asaṃhīrā. ¹⁶⁹ *Patitṭha-*
petabbā ¹⁶⁸ ti suppatitṭhitā kātābbā. Evaṃ karaṇena hi
yathā taṃ dānaṃ ¹⁷⁰ sampati ¹⁷¹ yathādhippāyaṃ nip-
phajjati, ¹⁷² evaṃ āyatim pi ¹⁷³ vipulaphalatāyāti āha *Evaṃ* ^{299, 24}
hi dānaṃ mahapphalaṃ hotīti dassetīti, vippatīsārena anu-
pakkiliṭṭhabhāvato. *Muñcanacetanā* ti pariccāgacetanā. ^{299, 25}
Tassā niccalabhāvo nāma muttacāgatā ¹⁷⁴ pubbābhisaṅkhā-
ravasena ulārabhāvo; samanussaraṇacetanāya ¹⁷⁵ pana nic-
calabhāvo: Aho mayā dānaṃ dinnaṃ sādhu suṭṭhūti tassa
sakkaccaṃ paccavekkhaṇāvasena veditabbo. *Tathā akaron-* ^{299, 26}
tassāti muñcanacetanaṃ, ¹⁷⁶ pacchā samanussaraṇacetanaṃ
ca vuttanayena niccalaṃ akarontassa vippatīsāraṃ uppā-
dentassa. Khettaṃviseṣe pariccāgassa katattā ¹⁷⁷ laddhesu pi

¹⁵⁶ A appesakko

¹⁵⁷ A assuto

¹⁵⁸ B^mP anathaññū

¹⁵⁹ B^m °gahaṇajotanena

P °codanena

¹⁶⁰ A vibhattā; K ehatthā

P sahattā

¹⁶¹ A sakkacca va; BG sakkacca ca

K sakkaccā va; M sakkacca

¹⁶² ABGKMP thānaṃ

¹⁶³ A °ākāraṇe

¹⁶⁴ AKP omī

¹⁶⁵ So all MSS.

DA kāraṇ' atthe

¹⁶⁶ AK sāmika-

¹⁶⁷ B^mP paccā-

¹⁶⁸ So all MSS.

DA patitṭhā-

¹⁶⁹ B asahīrā; G asabhirā

¹⁷⁰ AK dāna

¹⁷¹ ABGK °patti

¹⁷² BB^mGMP nippajjati

¹⁷³ ABGKM omī

¹⁷⁴ A mutattacāgatā

K mutamattacāgatā

¹⁷⁵ AK °nussaracetanāya

¹⁷⁶ B^mP add tattha

¹⁷⁷ BG kattā

299, 27

299, 28

*ulāresu bhogesu cittaṃ nāpi namati.*¹⁷⁸ Yathā kathan ti āha *Mahāruruvaṃ*¹⁷⁹ *uppannassa seṭṭhigahapatino viyāti.*

So kira Tagarasikhiṃ¹⁸⁰ paccekasambuddham¹⁸¹ attano gehadvāre piṇḍāya ṭhitam disvā, “Imassa samaṇassa piṇḍapātaṃ dehi” ti bhariyaṃ āṇāpetvā rāj’ upaṭṭhān’ attham pakkāmi.¹⁸² Seṭṭhibhariyā sappaññajātikā, sā cintesi: Mayā ettakena¹⁸³ kālena “Imassa dethā” ti vacanamattam pi ’ssa na sutapubbam. Ayañ ca maññe mahesi¹⁸⁴ paccekasambuddho. Yathā tathā adātvā paṇitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ dassāmīti upagantvā paccekasambuddham pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā pattaṃ ādayā antonivesane¹⁸⁵ paññatt’ āsane nisidāpetvā parisuddhehi sālitāṇḍulehi bhattaṃ sampādetvā tad anurūpaṃ khādaniyaṃ vyañjanaṃ¹⁸⁶ sūpeyyaṃ¹⁸⁷ ca¹⁸⁷ abhisaṅkharitvā bahi gandhehi¹⁸⁸ alaṅkaritvā paccekasambuddhassa hatthesu paṭiṭṭhāpetvā¹⁸⁹ vandi. Paccekabuddho: Aññesam pi paccekabuddhānaṃ saṅgahaṃ karissāmīti aparibhuñjitvā va anumodanaṃ katvā¹⁹⁰ pakkāmi. So pi kho seṭṭhi rāj’ upaṭṭhānaṃ katvā āgacchanto paccekabuddhaṃ disvā āha¹⁹¹ — “Ahaṃ tumhākaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ dethāti vatvā pakkanto. Api vo laddho piṇḍapāto” ti. “Āma seṭṭhi laddho” ti. “Passāmā” ti gīvaṃ ukkhipitvā olokesi. Ath’ assa piṇḍapātagandho utṭhahitvā nāsāpuṭaṃ¹⁹² pūresi. So: Mahā vata me dhanabyayo jāto ti cittaṃ saṇṭhapetum¹⁹³ asakkonto pacchā vippaṭisārī ahosi. Vipphaṭisārassa pana uppann’ ākāro

“Varam¹⁹⁴ etan¹⁹⁵” ti (a)

ādinā pāliyaṃ āgato yeva. Bhātu¹⁹⁶ pañāyaṃ ekaputta-

(a) S I 92

178 ABGKM nābhinaṃti

179 P °rorūpaṃ

180 ABGKM °sikhī

P Takkarasikhi

Cp S I 92

181 B^m paccekabuddhaṃ

182 P pakkāmi

183 P ettha-

184 B^m P ahosi

185 A °nivāsane

186 P byañjana

187 P omits

188 P dhammehi(!)

189 B^m P paṭiṭṭhāpetvā

190 ABGKM vatvā

191 B^m P omi

192 AB^m KP nāsa-

193 A paṭṭhapetum

B^m P sandhāretum

194 A omits

195 A c’ etan

196 ABGKM bhātucca

kaṃ¹⁹⁷ sāpateyyassa kāraṇā jīvītā voropesi,¹⁹⁸ tena¹⁹⁹ Mahāroruvaṃ uppanno.²⁰⁰ Piṇḍapātadānena sattakkhattuṃ ca sagge sattakkattum²⁰⁰ seṭṭhikule nibbatto, na cāssa ulāresu²⁰¹ bhogesu cittaṃ nami,²⁰² tena vuttaṃ *nāpi ulāresu* 299, 27 *bhogesu cittaṃ*²⁰³ *namatīti*.

16. Ākāro²⁰⁴ ti²⁰⁴ attano anurūpatāya²⁰⁵ samariyādāṃ saparicchedaṃ phalaṃ²⁰⁶ nibbattetīti²⁰⁷ *ākāro*,²⁰⁸ kāraṇan ti āha *dasahi ākārehi* *dasahi kāraṇehi*. * *Paṭiggāhakato* 299, 30, 34 *vāti*²⁰⁹ balavataro hutvā uppajjamāno * *paṭiggāhakato* va uppajjati, itaro pana deyyadhammato, parivārajanato pi uppajjeyy' eva.²¹⁰ *Uppajjitum yuttan* ti uppajjanārahaṃ.²¹¹ 300, 2

Tesaṃ yeva pāṇātipātinaṃ. 300, 4

Yajanaṃ nām' ettha dānaṃ adhippettaṃ, na aggijjuhanan ti āha *Yajataṃ bhavan ti detu bhavan* ti. *Vissaj-* 300, 6 *jetūti* muttacāgavasena²¹² vissajjetu.

Abbhantaran ti ajjhattaṃ, sakasantāne ti attho. 300, 7

17. Ye²¹³ te²¹³ heṭṭhā soḷasaparikkhārā vuttā yaññassa te vatthum katvā idha²¹⁴ sandassan' ādivasena²¹⁵ anu-
modanāya āradhattā vuttaṃ *soḷasahi*²¹⁶ *ākāre-* 300, 18
hi ti.²¹⁷ *Dassetvā* ti²¹⁸ attano desanānubhāvena paccak- 300, 11
khato viya phalaṃ dassetvā. Anekavāraṃ pana katha-
nato ca āmeṇḍitavacanāṃ.²¹⁹

*Etam*²²⁰ *atthān* ti yathāvuttaṃ dānaphalavasena kam- 300, 12
maphalasambandhaṃ. *Sammā*²²¹ *ādāpetvā*²²¹ ti sutamat- 300, 12
tam²²² eva akatvā yathā rājā tam atthaṃ samma-d-eva

¹⁹⁷ B^mP ekaṃ-

¹⁹⁸ AK vohāropesi

¹⁹⁹ BG petena

²⁰⁰⁻²⁰⁰ B^m °dānena pan' esa sattak-
khattum suggaṭṭiṃ saggaṃ
lokaṃ uppanno, sattak-
khattum eva ca

²⁰¹ ABGKM *add* pi

²⁰² BG na nami

²⁰³ G *adds* na

²⁰⁴ ABGKM akaroti

B^m ākaroti

²⁰⁵ ABGKM °rūpakāya

²⁰⁶ B phalā; G phala

²⁰⁷ AK nibbattatīti

BG nibbattīti

²⁰⁸ B ākāraṃ; G ākāra

... ABGKM *repeat*

²⁰⁹ *So all MSS.*

DA ca

²¹⁰ BG uppajjeyya ca

K uppajjeyya va

²¹¹ ABGKM uppannārahaṃ

²¹² AK muttabhagavasena

BGM muttanāgavasena

²¹³ B^mP *omit*

²¹⁴ B^m *adds* pana

²¹⁵ P saddahan' ādivasena

²¹⁶ D and DA soḷasehi

²¹⁷ P ākārahīti

²¹⁸ B^m *omits*

²¹⁹ A āmodita-

B^m āmedita-

P āmethita-

²²⁰ B^m and DA tam

²²¹ DA °ādāpetvā

B^m samādapetvā

²²² AKM °mattham

ādiyati, citte karonto sugahitaṃ katvā gaṇhāti,²²³ tathā sakkaccaṃ ādāpetvā. Āmeṇḍitavacane²²⁴ kāraṇaṃ heṭṭhā vuttam eva.

300, 14 *Vippaṭṭisāravinodanena* idam nidassanamattaṃ.²²⁵ Lo-
bha-dosa-moha-issā-macchariya-mān' ādayo pi hi dānacit-
tassa upakkilesā, tesam vinodanena pi tam vodāpitaṃ²²⁶ sa-
muttejitaṃ nāma hoti tikkhavisadabhāvappattito. Āsan-
natarabbhāvato vā vipphaṭṭisārassa²²⁷ tabbinodanam eva
gahitaṃ, pavattite pi hi dāne²²⁸ tassa sambhavato. Ya-
thāvato²²⁹ vijjamānehi guṇehi haṭṭhapahaṭṭhabhāv' āpāda-
naṃ²³⁰ sampahaṃsanān ti āha *sundaran*²³¹ *te ... pe ...*
thutim katvā katvā kathesīti.

300, 16
300, 18 *Dhammato* ti saccato. Saccaṃ hi dhammato ana-
petattā dhammaṃ, samacariyāsabhāvato²³² samaṃ, yutta-
bhāvena kāraṇaṃ ti ca vuccatīti.

18. Tasmim yaññe rukkhataṇṇacchedo pi nāma nāhosi,
kuto pāṇavadho²³³ ti pāṇavadhābhāvass' eva dāhikaraṇ'
atthaṃ²³⁴ sabbaso viparītagāhavidūsitatañ²³⁵ c' assa das-
setuṃ pāliyaṃ N' eva gāvo haññisūti²³⁶ ādi
vatvā pi na rukkhā chijjimsūti²³⁷ ādi vuttaṃ.
300, 26, 21 Ten' āha *kim pana gāvo* ti ādi. *Barihis' atthāyāti*²³⁸ paric-
ched' atthāya.²³⁹ *Vanamālāsāṅkhepenāti*²⁴⁰ vanapupphehi
300, 24
300, 25 ganthitamālāniyāmena. *Bhūmiyaṃ vā santharantīti*²⁴¹ vedi-
bhūmim parikkhipantā tattha santharanti.²⁴²

300, 28 *Antojāt' ādayo*²⁴³ ti antojāta-dhanakkīta-karamar' ānī-
300, 28, 30 tasayaṃdāsā. *Pubbam evāti* bhatikaraṇato²⁴⁴ pageva. *Ga-
hetvā*²⁴⁵ *karontīti* divase divase gahetvā²⁴⁵ karonti.

²²³ ABGKMP gaṇhati

²²⁴ B^mP āmeḍita-

²²⁵ BG nissadassana-

²²⁶ AB^mKP omīti

B codā-

²²⁷ AGKM °sāra; B °sāre

²²⁸ AK dānena

²²⁹ AB^mP yāthā-

²³⁰ B^mP tuṭṭhapahaṭṭha-

²³¹ AK sunāraṇ

²³² B^m upasamacariyābhāvato

P usabhavariyābhāvato

²³³ A °vaddho

²³⁴ BGM °kāraṇ'-

²³⁵ B^mP °gāhā-

²³⁶ AKM haññisūti

BG haññisūti

²³⁷ P chindimsūti

²³⁸ BG °atthāsāti

P parabhimpsattāyāti

²³⁹ B^mP °chedan'-

²⁴⁰ B māla-

P māla; DA °māla-

²⁴¹ B^mP pattharantīti

²⁴² B^mP pattharanti

²⁴³ B^m antogehadās' ādayo

²⁴⁴ P sati-

²⁴⁵⁻²⁴⁶ P omīti

Tajjītā ti gajjitā.²⁴⁶ *Piyasamudācāren'* evāti ²⁴⁷ 301, 1, 6
iṭṭhavacanen' eva.

Phāṇitena ²⁴⁸ c' evāti ettha ca-saddo avuttasamuccay' 301, 15
attho,²⁴⁹ tena paṇitapaṇitānaṃ nānappakārānaṃ khādani-
yabhojanīy' ādīnañ c' eva vattha ²⁵⁰ mālā-gandha-vilepana-
yāna-seyy' ādīnañ ca saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo, ten' āha *paṇitehi* 301, 21
sappitel' ādisammisseh' evāti ²⁵¹ ādi.

19. Saṃ nāma dhanam, tassa patiti sapati,²⁵² dhanavā.
Diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikahit' āvahattā tassa hitan ti
sāpateyyam, tad eva dhanam. Ten' āha *Pahūtaṃ* ²⁵³ 301, 29
sāpateyyam ādāyāti bahum ²⁵⁴ dhanam gahetvā ti.
Gāmbhāgenāti ²⁵⁵ saṅkittanavasena ²⁵⁶ gāme vā gahetab- 301, 35
babbhāgena.

20. *Yāgum pīvitvā* ti yāgusīsenā pātarāsabhojanam āha. 302, 6
Purattthimena yaññ' āvāṭassāti ²⁵⁷ rañño dāna- 302, 4
sālāya nātidūre purattthimadisābhāgenāti ²⁵⁸ attho, yato
tattha pātarāsaṃ bhuñjitvā akilantarūpā yeva sāyaṇhe
rañño ²⁵⁹ dānasālāṃ ²⁶⁰ sampāpuṇanti ²⁶¹ *dakkhiṇena* 302, 9
yaññ' āvāṭassāti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

21. *Parihārenāti* Bhagavantam garum katvā gāravapari- 302, 18
hārena.²⁶¹

Uṭṭhāya ²⁶² *samutthāyāti* ²⁶² dāne uṭṭhānaviriyam sak- 302, 23
kaccam ²⁶³ katvā.²⁶⁴ *Appasamārambhataro* ²⁶⁵ ti ativiya 302, 26
parittasambhāro. Samārabhīyati ²⁶⁶ yañño ²⁶⁷ etehīti samā-
rambhā, sambhārasambharaṇavasena ²⁶⁸ pavattasattapīlā.²⁶⁹

22. *Appaṭṭhataro* ²⁷⁰ ti pana ativiya appakicco ti
attho. Vipākasaññitam atisayena mahantaṃ sadisaphalam

²⁴⁶ A tibbacchitā

BG nibbijjitā

K nibbacchitā

M nibbajjitā

P nigajjitā

²⁴⁷ BGM °cārena cāti

²⁴⁸ AK pānitenā

BGM paṇitena

²⁴⁹ ABGKM avucca-

²⁵⁰ P ganta

²⁵¹ AK sammissehetvā ti

²⁵² AKM sampati

²⁵³ A bahunaṃ; K bahutaṃ

²⁵⁴ BK bahu

²⁵⁵ DA °bhaṅgena with B^m v.l.
°bhāgena

²⁵⁶ P °kittavasena

²⁵⁷ AK yaññāvavassāti

B yaññāvāṭassāti

G yaññam vācassāti

²⁵⁸ B^m P °bhāge ti

²⁵⁹ B^m P omīti

²⁶⁰ B^m P sālāṃ pāpuṇanti

²⁶¹ B^m agārava-; K °parihāre

²⁶² AK uṭṭhāyāti only

²⁶³ ABGKM add vacanaṃ

²⁶⁴ AK twice

²⁶⁵ P °sambharataro

²⁶⁶ AK °bhīyanti

²⁶⁷ BG rañño

²⁶⁸ ABGKM add pavattavasena

P samāsambharaṇavasena

²⁶⁹ BGM °sattaripīlā

²⁷⁰ BG appaṭṭa-

etassāti mahapphalataro. Udayasaññitaṃ²⁷¹ atisayena mahantaṃ nissand' ādi²⁷²-phalaṃ²⁷³ etassāti mahānisaṃsataro.

302, 28 *Dhuvadānānīti* dhuvāni thirāni²⁷⁴ abhinnāni avicchin-
nāni²⁷⁵ katvā dātabbadānāni.

302, 29 *Anukulayaññānīti*²⁷⁶ anukulaṃ kulānukkamaṃ
302, 29, 32 upādāya dātabbadānāni, ten' āha *amhākan* ti ādi. *Nibad-
dhadānānīti*²⁷⁷ nibandhetvā²⁷⁸ niyametvā paveṇivasena²⁷⁹
303, 2 pavattitadānāni. Hatthidantena nibbattitā²⁸⁰ *dantamaya-
303, 7 salākā*, yattha dāyakānaṃ namaṃ²⁸¹ aṅkanti. *Raṇṇo* ti
Sātavāhanaraṇṇo.²⁸²

303, 11 23. *Ādinīti* ādi-saddena seno²⁸³ viya maṃsapesiṃ²⁸⁴
kasmā okkhanditvā gaṇhasīti²⁸⁵ evaṃ ādinaṃ saṅgaho.

Pubbacetanā - muñcanacetanā²⁸⁶ aparacetanāsampattiyaṃ
303, 19 dāyakassa vasena tīṇi aṅgāni, vītarāgatā-vītadosatā-vīta-
mohatā²⁸⁷ ti²⁸⁷ dakkhiṇeyyassa vasena tīṇīti evaṃ *chalaṇ-
gasamannāgatāya dakkhiṇāya*. Aparāparaṃ uppajjanaka-
cetanāvasena mahānadi viya, mah' ogho viya ca ito c' ito
303, 21 abhisanditvā okkhanditvā pavattiyā puññaṃ eva *puñña-
bhisando*.

303, 29 24. *Kiccapariyosānaṃ n' atthi* divase divase dāyakassa
303, 29, 31 vyāpār' āpajjanato,²⁸⁸ ten' āha *ekenāti*²⁸⁹ ādi. *Kiccapariyo-
sānaṃ atthi* yathāraddhassa āvāsassa²⁹⁰ katipayenāpi²⁹¹
303, 31 kālena parisamāpetabbato, ten' āha *paṇṇasālan* ti ādi.
304, 3, 4 *Suttantapariyāyenāti* suttantapālinayena. *Nava ānisamsā*²⁹²
ti²⁹² sītapatighāt' ādayo paṭisallān' āramapariyosānā²⁹³
nava²⁹⁴ uddayā.²⁹⁵ Appamattakā²⁹⁶ c' ete vuttā.

Yasmā āvāsaṃ dentena nāma sabbam²⁹⁷ pi paccaya-
jātaṃ dinnam eva hoti. Dve tayo gāme piṇḍāya caritvā

271 AK uddāya; BGM uddaya

272 K nissanda

273 A twice

274 BG tirāni

275 B^mP acchinnāni

276 A anukūla-; P °saññā-

277 P and DA nibandha-

278 AK nibbandhetvā

279 ABGK pameṇi-

280 B^mP pavattitā

281 ABGKM nāma

282 B^mP Setavāhana-

283 BG seno

284 AKP °pesi

285 B^m gaṇhāsīti

286 B^m muñca-

287 B^m °mohatāpatipattiyā

288 AK vyāpāra-

289 ABGKM etenāti

290 A avāssa; BGKM āvāsa

291 BG °yenāti

292 ABGKM ānisamsāyāti

293 ABGKM °sallānarāma-

294 AK na; BG nama

295 B^m udayā

296 B^mP °mattatāya

297 BG saṅkham

kiñci aladdhā āgatassa pi chāyūdakasampannaṃ ārāmaṃ pavisitvā nahāyitvā patissaye²⁹⁸ muhuttaṃ nipajjitvā uṭṭhāya nisinnassa kāye balaṃ āharitvā pakkhittaṃ viya hoti. * Bahi vicarantassa ca kāye vaṇṇadhātu vāt' ātapehi kilamati, patissayaṃ pavisitvā dvāraṃ pidhāya muhuttaṃ nipannassa visabhāgasantati vupasammati, sabhāgasantati patiṭṭhāti, vaṇṇadhātu āharitvā pakkhittā viya hoti.* Bahi vicarantassa ca pāde kaṇṭako²⁹⁹ vijjhati, khāṇu paharati, sirimṣap' ādiparissaya³⁰⁰ c' eva corabhayaṃ ca uppajjati, patissayaṃ pavisitvā dvāraṃ pidhāya nipannassa sabbe te parissayā na honti, sajjhāyantassa dhammapāṭisukhaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasi karontassa upasamasukhaṃ ca³⁰¹ uppajjati bahiddhā vikkhepābhāvato. Bahi vicarantassa ca kāye sedā muccanti, akkhini phandanti, sen' āsanaṃ pavisanakkhaṇe mañcapīṭh' ādini na paññāyanti, muhuttaṃ nisinnassa pana akkhinaṃ pasādo āharitvā pakkhitto viya hoti, dvāravātapānamañcapīṭh' ādini³⁰² paññāyanti. Etasmiṃ³⁰³ ca āvāse vasantaṃ³⁰⁴ disvā manussā catūhi paccayehi sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahanti. Tena vuttaṃ

“ Āvāsaṃ dentena nāma sabbam pi paccayaajātaṃ dinnam eva hoti ” ti.^(b)

Tasmā ete yathāvuttā sabbe pi ānisaṃsā veditabbā. Tena vuttaṃ *Appamattakā*³⁰⁵ c' ete³⁰⁶ vuttā ti.

Sītan ti ajjhataṃ dhātukkabhavasena vā bahiddhā^{304, 5} utupariṇāmasavasena³⁰⁷ vā uppajjanakasītaṃ. *Uñhan* ti^{304, 5} aggisantāpaṃ tassa³⁰⁸ davadāh' ādisu³⁰⁹ sambhavo veditabbo. *Paṭihantīti*³¹⁰ paṭibāhati, yathā tad ubhayavasena^{304, 5} kāyacittānaṃ³¹¹ bādhā³¹² na hoti, evaṃ karoti. Sī' uñh'

(b) cp Ud A 419

²⁹⁸ P patissayesu

* ... * P omits

²⁹⁹ BG kaṇṭhako

³⁰⁰ B^mP sarisap' ādi

³⁰¹ ABGKM omīti

³⁰² BG °vātāpana-

³⁰³ ABGKM ekasmiṃ

³⁰⁴ A vasaṃ' atthaṃ

³⁰⁵ B^mP °mattatāya

³⁰⁶ BGKM me te

³⁰⁷ B^m °vipariṇāma-

³⁰⁸ G satta

³⁰⁹ A davadāh'-

BG davadāh'-

B^m vanaḍāh'-

KM davadāh'-

³¹⁰ ABGKMP °hanattīti

³¹¹ P °cittā

³¹² B^mP bādhanam

- 304, 5 abbhāhate ³¹³ hi sarīre vikkhittacitto ca ³¹⁴ bhikkhu yoniso padahituṃ na sakkoti. *Vālamigānīti* sīhavyaggh' ādicandamige. ³¹⁵ Guttasen' āsanam ³¹⁶ hi araṇṇakam pi pavisitvā dvāraṃ pidhāya nisinnassa ³¹⁷ te parissayā na honti. ³¹⁸ *Sirimsape* ³¹⁹ ti ye keci sarante gacchante dīghajātike sapp' ādike. *Makase* ³²⁰ ti nidassanamattam etaṃ, ³²¹ *ḍaṃs' ādinam* pi eten' eva ³²² saṅgaho datṭhabbo. *Sisire* ti sisirakālavasena, ³²³ *sattāhavaddalik' ādivasena* ca uppanne sisirasamphasse. ³²⁴ *Vuṭṭhiyo* ³²⁵ ti yadā tadā uppannā vassavuṭṭhiyo paṭihantīti ³²⁶ yojanā. *Vāt' ātaṇḍo ghoroti* ti rukkhagacch' ādinam ummūlanabhañjan' ādivasena ³²⁷ pavattiyā ghoroti saraja-araj' ādibhedo ³²⁸ vāto c' eva gimhaparilāhasamayesu ³²⁹ uppattiyā ghoroti suriy' ātaṇḍo ca. *Paṭihanānīti* ³³⁰ paṭibāhiyati. *Leṇ' atthan* ti nānārammaṇato cittaṃ nivattetvā paṭisallān' āram' atthaṃ. *Sukh' atthan* ³³¹ ti vuttaparissayābhāvena phāsuvihār' atthaṃ. *Jhāyitun* ti atṭhatimsāya ārammaṇesu yattha katthaci cittaṃ upanibandhitvā ³³² upanijjhāyituṃ. *Vipassitun* ti anicc' ādito saṅkhāre sammāsituṃ.
- 304, 11 *Vihāre* ti patissaye. *Kāraye* ti kārāpeyya. *Ramme* ti manorame nivāsasukhe. *Vāsaya' ettha bahussute* ti kāretvā pana ettha vihāresu bahussute sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme nivāseyya, ³³³ te nivāseṇto pana tesam bahussutānaṃ yathā paccayehi kilamatho ³³⁴ na hoti, evaṃ *annañ ca pānañ* ³³⁵ *ca* ³³⁵ *vattā-sen' āsanāni ca dadeyya uḷubhūtesu ajjhāsaya-sampannesu kamma-kammaphalānaṃ, ratanattayaḡuṇānaṃ* ca saddahanena *vip̐pasannena cetasā*.
- 304, 13 Idāni gahaṭṭhapabbajitānaṃ aññamaññūpakāritam das-

³¹³ B^mP °abbhāhite
³¹⁴ B^mP omit
³¹⁵ P °migā
³¹⁶ P vuttasen'-
³¹⁷ P nipannassa
³¹⁸ B^mP add ti
³¹⁹ B^mP sarisape
³²⁰ P manase
³²¹ A samsātidinam; BG sams'-
³²² B^m etesevam
³²³ P etesevandatṭhabbo
³²⁴ A sattāhaliddalikāvasena
³²⁵ BGKM °vaddalikāvasena

³²⁶ AGKM °sompasse
³²⁷ G suvutṭhiyo
³²⁸ B^mP °hanatīti
³²⁹ B^mP ummūlabhañjan'-
³³⁰ AK saraja atha jātibhedo
³³¹ P vimha-
³³² ABGKM omit ti
³³³ AK omit; BGM sukhattan
³³⁴ P °nibandhetvā
³³⁵ A seyya
³³⁶ BGKM niveseyya
³³⁷ P °mato
³³⁸ AKP omit

setuṃ *Te tassāti* gātham āha. Tattha *te* ti bahussutā. 304, 14
Tassāti upāsakassa. *Dhammaṃ desentīti* sakalavaṭṭaduk- 304, 14
 khapanudanam³³⁶ saddhammaṃ desenti. *Yaṃ so dhammaṃ* 304, 15
idh' aññāyāti 337 so upāsako yaṃ saddhammaṃ imasmim
 sāsane sammāpaṭipajjanena 338 jānitvā aggamaggādhiga-
 mena *anāsavo* hutvā parinibbāti 339 ekādas' aggivūpasamena 304, 15
 sīti bhavati.³⁴⁰ Sītaṭṭhāṭ' ādayo vipassanāvasāne 341
 terasa; ann' ādilābho 342 dhammasavanam,³⁴³ dhammāva-
 bodho, parinibbānan ti evaṃ *sattadasa*.³⁴⁴ 304, 16

25. *Attano santakā* ti attaniyā.³⁴⁵ *Duppariccajanam* 346 304, 20, 21
 lobham niggaṇhituṃ asakkontassa 347 saṅghassa vā gaṇassa
 vā santike ti yojanā *Tatthāti* yathāgahite 348 saraṇe. *N'* 304, 28
atthi punappuna 349 *kattabbatā* viññūjātikassāti adhippāyo.
Jīvitapariccāgamayaṃ puññan ti "Sace tvam yathāgahitaṃ 304, 30
 saraṇam na 350 bhindissasi,³⁵¹ evāham taṃ māremi" ti
 yadi pi koci tiṇhena satthena jivitā voropeyya, tathā pi
 "N' evāham 352 Buddhaṃ na Buddho ti, dhammaṃ na
 dhammo ti, saṅgham na saṅgho ti vadāmi" ti daḥataram
 katvā gahitasaraṇassa vasena vuttam.

Saraṇam 353 upagatena kāyavācācittehi 354 sakkaccaṃ
 vatthuttayapūjā 355 kātābbā, tattha ca saṅkilesa parihani-
 tabbo; 356 sikkhāpadānam 357 pana samādānamattam,³⁵⁸
 sampattavattuthuto viramaṇamattañ cāti 359 saraṇāgamanato
 silassa appaṭṭhataratā appasamārambhataratā ca veditabbā.
 Sabbesaṃ sattānam jīvitadān' ādinā daṇḍanidhānato 360
 sakalalokiyalok' uttaraguṇādhiṭṭhānato c' assa mahapphala-
 mahānisamsataratā daṭṭhabbā.

336 K °dukkhāpanudanam

337 AK id'-

BG idha ñāyāti

338 BG °paṭivajja-

339 BG °nibbāyati

M °nibbāyatīti

340 AK bhavīti

341 AK °vasenā

BGM vipassanāvasena

P vipassanāvasādanā

342 B °lobho; G °ādibhāvalābho

343 BGM omī

344 BmP sattarasa

345 ABGKM °niya

346 A dupparicchā

BGKM °ccaja

347 BG sakkontassa

348 AK yathāhite

349 BmP °ppunam

350 BmP *add after tvam*

351 BBmGMP bhindissati

352 ABGKM nevā *only*

353 P omī

354 BG kāyā-

355 ABGKM °ttayam pūjā

356 ABGKM °haritabbo

357 Bm °padāni

358 BG samādānattam

M samādān' attham

359 ABGKM viramanattañ cāti

P viramanadhammañ cāti

360 AK °nidānato

26. Vakkhamānanayena ca verahetutāya veram vuccati pāṇātipāt' ādipāpadhammo, tam manāti.³⁶¹ Mayi³⁶² idha³⁶³ t̥hitāya katham āgacchasīti tajjenti³⁶⁴ viya nīhara-tīti veramañī, tato vā pāpadhammato viramati etāyāti viramañīti vattabbe³⁶⁵ niruttinayena i-kārassa e-kāraṃ katvā³⁶⁶ veramañīti vuttā.³⁶⁷ Asamādinnaśiḷassa sampat-tato yathā-upaṭṭhitavītikkamitabbavattthuto virati³⁶⁸ sam-pattavirati.³⁶⁹ Samādānavasena uppannā virati samādāna-virati.³⁷⁰ Setu vuccati ariyamaggo, tappariyāpannā hutvā pāpadhammānaṃ samucchadavasena ghātanavirati setughā-tavirati.³⁷¹ Idāni tisso viratiyo³⁷² sarūpato dassetuṃ Tatthāti ādi vuttaṃ. Pariharatīti avītikkamavasena pari-vajjeti.³⁷³ Na hanāmīti ettha³⁷⁴ iti-saddo ādi-attho, tena adinnaṃ n' ādiyāmīti evam ādinaṃ saṅgaho, vā-saddena vā, ten' āha sikkhāpadāni gaṇhantassāti. Maggasampayuttā ti sammādiṭṭh' ādimaggasampayuttā.³⁷⁵ Idāni tasmaṃ virati-nam ārammaṇato vibhāgaṃ³⁷⁶ dassetuṃ Tatthāti ādi vuttaṃ. Purimā dve ti sampattasamādānaviratiyo. Pac-chimā ti setughātavirati.
- Sabbāni pi bhinnāni honti ekajjhaṃ samādinnaṃ.³⁷⁷ Tad eva bhijjati viṣuṃ viṣuṃ samādinnaṃ.³⁷⁷ Gahaṭ-thavasena c' etaṃ vuttaṃ. Bhedo nāma n' atthi paṭipak-khasamucchindanena akuppasabhāvattā, ten' āha Bhav' antare³⁷⁸ pīti. Yonisiddhan ti manussatiracchānānaṃ uddham³⁷⁹ tiriyaṃ eva ca³⁸⁰ dīghatādi³⁸¹ viya jātisiddhan ti attho. Bodhisatte mātukucchigate³⁸² bodhisattamātusīlaṃ viya dhammatāya sabhāven' eva siddhaṃ dhammatāsiddhaṃ. Maggadhammatāya vā ariyamagg' ānubhāven' eva³⁸³ siddhaṃ dhammatāsiddhaṃ.

361 BGP manati; B^m maṇati
(For manāti?)

362 AK omit

363 A idaṃ; K idhaṃ

364 AK tacchenti

365 AK vattabba

366 BGM add ti

367 ABGKM add viramati

368 AK viramati

369 ABGKM sampayutta-

370 K °viramīti

371 KM hetu-

372 AK viratiyā

373 A °vajjati

374 BGM omit

375 A °diṭṭhitthātimagga-

K °diṭṭhitth' ādi-

B^mP °diṭṭhi-y-ādi-

376 P vibhāvaṃ

377-377 AK omit

378 A bhāv'-; BG bhagavantare

379 ABGK uddharan

380 B^mP omit

381 B^mP dīghatā

382 B^mP omit mātu

383 B^mP °bhāvena

Diṭṭhi-ujukaraṇaṃ ³⁸⁴ *nāma bhāriyaṃ dukkaraṃ*, ³⁸⁵ *tasmā* 305, 29
saraṇāgamaṇaṃ sikkhāpadasamādānato * *mahaṭṭhatarāṃ* ³⁸⁶
eva, na * *appaṭṭhatarāṃ* ³⁸⁷ *ti adhippāyo. Yathā tathā vā* ³⁸⁸ 305, 31
gaṇhantassāpi ³⁸⁹ *ādaragāraṇaṃ akatvā samādiyantassāpi*. ³⁹⁰
Sādhukaṃ gaṇhantassāpīti sakkaccaṃ silāni samādiyantas- 305, 31
sāpi ³⁹⁰ *tiguṇadiguṇānaṃ* ³⁹¹ *vā ussāho karaṇīyo.*

Abhayadānatāya silassa dānabhāvo, anavasesaṃ vā
sattanikāyaṃ ³⁹² *dayati tena rakkhatīti dānaṃ, silaṃ.* 306, 1
Aggānīti nātattā ³⁹³ *aggaññāni.* *Cirarattatāya* ³⁹⁴ *nātattā* 306, 1
rattāññāni. *Ariyānaṃ sādhuṇaṃ vamsānīti nātattā vaṃ-* 306, 2
saññāni. ³⁹⁵ *Porāṇakānaṃ ādipurisānaṃ etānīti* ³⁹⁵ *porāṇāni.* 306, 2
Sabbaso kenaci ³⁹⁶ *pi pakārena* ³⁹⁷ *sādhūhi na kiṇṇāni na* ³⁹⁸
khittāni na chaḍḍitānīti asaṅkiṇṇāni. *Ayañ ca nayo nesaṃ* 306, 2
yathā atīte, evaṃ etarahi anāgate cāti āha asaṅkiṇṇapubbāni 306, 2
na saṅkiyanti ³⁹⁹ *na saṅkiyissanti.* ⁴⁰⁰ *Tato eva appatikuṭ-* 306, 3
ṭhāni, ⁴⁰¹ *na paṭikkhittāni.* *Na hi kadāci* ⁴⁰² *viññū samaṇa-*
brāhmaṇā himsādipāpadhammaṃ anujānanti. *Aparimāṇā-* 306, 7
naṃ sattānaṃ abhayaṃ deṭṭīti sabbesu bhūtesu nihitadā-
ḍattā ⁴⁰³ *sakalassa pi sattanikāyassa* ⁴⁰⁴ *bhayaḍbhāvaṃ* ⁴⁰⁵
deti. *Na hi ariyasāvakato kassaci bhayaṃ hoti.* *Averaṇ ti* 306, 9
verābhāvaṃ. *Avyāpajjhaṇ* ⁴⁰⁶ *ti niddukkhaṭaṃ.* ⁴⁰⁷ 306, 10

Nanu ca pañcasilaṃ sabbakālikam, na ca ek' antato
vimutt' āyatanam? Saraṇāgamaṇaṃ pana buddh' uppāda-
hetukaṃ ⁴⁰⁸ *ek' antato* ⁴⁰⁹ *ca vimutt' āyatanam.* ⁴⁰⁹ *Tattha*
kathaṃ saraṇāgamaṇato pañcasilassa mahapphalatā ti āha
kiñcāpīti ādi. Jeṭṭhakaṇ ti uttamaṃ. Saraṇāgamane yeva ⁴¹⁰ 306, 19, 20

³⁸⁴ DA °ujukakaraṇaṃ

³⁸⁵ B^mP dukkhaṃ

... ABGKM omit

³⁸⁶ P mahattataram

³⁸⁷ P appattataran

³⁸⁸ DA omits

³⁸⁹ B^m °tassāpīti

³⁹⁰ M samādhi-

³⁹¹ B^mP na tiguṇaṃ diguṇaṃ

³⁹² AK sattakāya

BGM sattakāyaṃ

³⁹³ AK nātattā

³⁹⁴ BGM ciratatta-

³⁹⁵⁻³⁹⁵ B^mP Porāṇānīti ādisu puri-

mānaṃ etāni

³⁹⁶ P kena

³⁹⁷ K pakārena

³⁹⁸ ABGKM omit

³⁹⁹ ABGKM saññāyanti

⁴⁰⁰ ABGKM saññiyissanti

P omits ti

⁴⁰¹ B^m appaṭi-

P appatituttāni

⁴⁰² B^mP add pi

⁴⁰³ BG nihata-

⁴⁰⁴ ABGKM sattakāyassa

⁴⁰⁵ AK bhāyā-

⁴⁰⁶ AK ajavyāpajjhānaṃ

M ajavyāpajjhaṇ

⁴⁰⁷ A dukkhaṃ taṃ

K nidukkhaṃ taṃ

M niddunikkhaṭaṃ

⁴⁰⁸ P pubb' uppāda-

⁴⁰⁹⁻⁴⁰⁹ B^mP ek' anta-vimutt' āya-

tanañ ca

⁴¹⁰ ABGKM saraṇe only

paṭiṭṭhāyāti iminā tassa sīlassa saraṇāgamanena abhisankha-
tam āha.

306, 23 27. *Idisaṃ evāti* evaṃ saṅkilesaṃ ⁴¹¹ paṭipakkham ⁴¹² eva
hutvā.

306, 30 *Heṭṭhā vuttehi guṇehīti* ettha heṭṭhā vuttaguṇā nāma
saraṇāgamaṇaṃ ⁴¹³ sīlasampadā ⁴¹⁴ indriyesu guttadvāratā
cāti evaṃ ādayo. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ nibbattento na kila-
matīti yojanā. *Tānīti* ⁴¹⁵ paṭhamajjhān' ādīni. ⁴¹⁶ *Paṭhamaj-*
306, 32, 33 *jhānaṃ* ⁴¹⁷ ti ukkaṭṭhaniddeso ayan ti āha *ekaṃ* ⁴¹⁸ *kappaṇ*
306, 33 ti, *ekaṃ mahākappaṇ* ti attho. Hīnaṃ pana paṭhamajjhā-
naṃ, majjhimaṃ ca asaṅkheyyakappaṇassa tatiyabhāgaṃ ⁴¹⁹
306, 33 upaḍḍhakappaṇi ca *āyamaṃ deti*. ⁴²⁰ *Dutiyam aṭṭhakappaṇe* ti
ādisu pi iminā nayena attho veditabbo, mahākappavasen'
eva ca gahetabbaṃ. Yasmā vā ⁴²¹ paṇītāni yev' ettha
jhānāni ⁴²² adhippetāni mahapphalatarabhāvadassanapa-
rattā desanāya, tasmā *paṭhamajjhānaṃ ekaṃ kappaṇ* it
306, 33 ādi vuttaṃ. *Tad evāti* catutthajjhānaṃ eva. Yadi evaṃ
306, 35 kathaṃ āruppatā ti āha *ākāsānañc' āyatan' ādīti* ādi.
306, 35 Samma-d-eva niccasaññānipaṭipakkhavidhamanavasena pa-
vattamānā pubbabhāgiye va ⁴²³ bodhipakkhiye ⁴²⁴ dhamme
sammānentīti. ⁴²⁵ Vipassanā vipassakassa anappakaṃ ⁴²⁶
307, 5-8 pītisomanassaṃ samāvahatīti ⁴²⁷ āha *vipassanā . . . pe . . .*
abhāvā ti. Ten' āha Bhagavā :

“ Yato yato sammasati khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ ⁴²⁸
labhati pītipāmojjaṃ ⁴²⁹ amataṃ taṃ vijānatan ” ti (c)

Yasmā ayaṃ desanā iminā anukkamena imāni ⁴³⁰ ñāṇāni

(c) Dh 374

⁴¹¹ B^m °kilesa ; P sakilesa

⁴¹² BG °pakkhim

⁴¹³ AKM °gamana

BG °gamane

⁴¹⁴ ABGKM °sampadaṃ

⁴¹⁵ BG tā ti

⁴¹⁶ A omits ; BGKM add ti

⁴¹⁷ BG °jjhānānti

⁴¹⁸ DA eka

⁴¹⁹ B^mP tatiyaṃ-

⁴²⁰ AK omit

⁴²¹ BGM omit

⁴²² BGM jjānāni

⁴²³ BGM ca

B^m eva

⁴²⁴ AKM bodha- ; B^mP °pakkhiya

⁴²⁵ A samantānentīti

BG samannāgatan ti

K samannānentīti

M samantānenati

⁴²⁶ BG anappakā

⁴²⁷ P sammāvahatīti

⁴²⁸ AB udayabyayaṃ

G udayabyayaṃ

⁴²⁹ ABGKM °pāmujjaṃ

⁴³⁰ BG imināni

⁴³¹ nibbattentassa vasena pavattitā, tasmā *vipassanāñāṇe* 307, 9
patitthāya ⁴³¹ nibbattento ti hetthimaṃ ⁴³² hetthimaṃ upari-
 massa ⁴³³ uparimassa patitthābhūtaṃ ⁴³⁴ katvā vuttaṃ.
 Samānarūpanimmānaṃ ⁴³⁵ nāma manomay' iddhiyā aññehi
 asādhāraṇakiccaṃ ⁴³⁶ ti āha attano ... *pe* ... *mahapphalā* ⁴³⁷ 307, 11
 ti. *Vikubbanadassanasamatthāyāti* ⁴³⁸ hatthi-ass' ādi-vi- 307, 16
 vidharūpakaraṇaṃ vikubbaṇaṃ, tassa dassanasamattha-
 bhāvena. *icchi'* *icchitaṭṭhānaṃ* nāma purimajātisu icchit' 307, 24
 icchito khandhapadeso.

Samāpento ⁴³⁹ ti pariyosāpento. 307, 25

27. *Sabbe te pāṇayo* ti satta ca usabhasatā - 307, 32
 nīti ādinā vutte sabbe pāṇino.

28. *Ākulabhāvo* ti Bhagavato santike dhammassa sutattā 308, 3
 pāṇisu anuddayaṃ upaṭṭhapetvā t̥hitassa kathaṃ hi
 nāma mayā tāva bahu pāṇino māraṇ'
 atthāya bandhāpitā ti citte parivyākulabhāvo ⁴⁴⁰
 udapādi. *Sutvā* ⁴⁴¹ ti: ⁴⁴¹ Bandhanato mocitā ti sutvā. 308, 3
 Kāmacchandavigamena kallacittatā ⁴⁴² arogacittatā; vyā-
 pādivigamena mettāvasena muducittatā, akaṭṭhinacittatā; ⁴⁴³
 uddhaccakukkucchappahānena vikkhepavigamato ⁴⁴⁴ vinī-
 varaṇacittatā, tehi na pihitacittatā; thīnamiddhavigamena
 udaggacittatā, ⁴⁴⁵ sampaggaṇhanavasena ⁴⁴⁶ alīnacittatā;
 vicikicchāpagamena ⁴⁴⁷ sammāpaṭipattiyā adhimuttatāya
 pasannacittatā ca hotīti āha *kallacittan* ti ādi 308, 6
 ānupubbikathānubhāvena ⁴⁴⁸ vikkhambhitanīvaraṇataṃ ⁴⁴⁹
 sandhāya vuttan ti. Yaṃ pan' ettha atthato avibhattaṃ
 taṃ suviññeyyam eva.

Kūṭadantasuttavaṇṇanāya Lin' atthappakāsanā.

⁴³¹⁻⁴³¹ A omis

⁴³² K hetthima

⁴³³ A uparimaṃ
 BGKM uparima

⁴³⁴ P patitthāya-

⁴³⁵ A °rūpā-

⁴³⁶ AK asādhāraṇaṃ-

⁴³⁷ AKM °pphalo ti

⁴³⁸ A °dassanamayamattha-

K °dassanamamattha-

⁴³⁹ P samādapento

⁴⁴⁰ ABKM pariyākula-
 G pariyākusala-

⁴⁴¹ A suddhāni; K suddhā ti

⁴⁴² ABGKM omis

⁴⁴³ B^m akathina-

P akathina-

⁴⁴⁴ B^mP °vigamanato

⁴⁴⁵ AK udayagga-

P uddhagga-

⁴⁴⁶ AKP °ggaṇhavasena

⁴⁴⁷ B^mP °kicchāvigamena

⁴⁴⁸ All MSS anupubbi-

DA ānupubbi-

⁴⁴⁹ P vikkhantinanīvaraṇataṃ

VI

Mahālisuttavaṇṇanā

- 309, 3 I. *Punappuna*¹ *visālabhāvūpagamanato*² ti pubbe kira puttadhītuvasena dve dve hutvā solasakkhattuṃ jātānaṃ Licchavīrājakumārānaṃ saparivārānaṃ anukkamena³ vaḍḍhantānaṃ nivāsanaṭṭhān'ārām' uyyānapokkharāṇi-ādīnaṃ patiṭṭhāpanaṭṭhānassa⁴ appahonakatāya nagaraṃ tikkhattuṃ gāvut' antarena gāvut' antarena⁵ parikkhipiṃsu, ten' assa punappuna visālibhāvaṃ gatattā Vesālī tveva nāmaṃ jātāṃ, tena vuttaṃ *Punappuna visālabhāvūpagamanato*⁶ *Vesālīti laddhanāmake*⁷ *nagare* ti.
- 309, 3 *Sayaṇ jātā*⁸ ti sayam eva jātāṃ aropimaṃ.⁹ *Mahanta-bhāven' evāti* rukkhagacchānaṃ, ṭhit' okāsassa ca mahanta-bhāven' eva,¹⁰ ten' āha *Himavantena saddhiṃ ek' ābaddhaṃ hutvā* ti.
- 309, 5 *Kūtāgārasālāsankhepenāti* haṃsavatṭakacchadanena¹¹ kū-ṭāgārasālāniyāmena.
- 309, 10 Kosalesu jātā,¹² bhavā¹² vā,¹² taṃ vā raṭṭhaṃ nivāso etesan ti *K o s a l a k ā*. Evaṃ *M ā g a d h a k ā* veditabbā.
- 309, 15, 16 Yassa ākaraṇe puggalo mahājāniyo hoti, taṃ karaṇaṃ¹³ arahatīti karaṇīyaṃ, tena *k a r a ṇ ī y e n a*, ten' āha *avassaṃ*¹⁴ *kattabbakammenāti*. *Taṃ kiccan ti vuccati* sati¹⁵ samavāye¹⁶ kātabbato.
- 309, 17 2. Yā Buddhānaṃ uppajjanārahā¹⁷ nānattasaññā, tā-
- 309, 18

¹ B^mP punappunaṃ throughout

² B^m visālī-

P pisālībhāgūpa-

³ B^mP add eva

⁴ B^mP patiṭṭhānassa

⁵ P once only

⁶ B^mP visālī-

⁷ A °nāma

K °nāmaṃ

⁸ B^mP jātan

⁹ BG āro-

P arovimaṃ

¹⁰ B^mP bhāvena

¹¹ AK °cchandena

BG °cchande

M °cchadena

B^mP °cchannena

Reconstructed reading is given above.

¹² A jātā bhāvā va

BGM jātā bhavā

K jātā bhāvā vā

For jātabhāvā vā?

¹³ B karaṇaṃ

¹⁴ BG avassa

¹⁵ A omits

¹⁶ AK samavāye

¹⁷ AKM uppajjana-; BG °āraha

saṃ vasena *Nānārammaṇacārato*.¹⁸ Sambhavantass' eva¹⁹ 309, 20
 paṭisedho.²⁰ *Paṭikkammāti*²¹ nivattitvā tathā cittaṃ anup- 309, 20
 pādetvā. *Sallīno* ti jhānasamāpattiyā ekatt' ārammaṇaṃ²² 309, 21
 allīno.

3. *Aḍḍh' oṭṭhatāyāti*²³ tassa kira uttar' oṭṭhaṃ appaka- 310, 3
 tāya tiriyaṃ²⁴ phāletvā²⁵ apanibbaṃ²⁶ viya khāyati cat-
 tāro dante,²⁷ dve ca dāṭhā na chādeti, tena²⁸ naṃ
Oṭṭha d d h o ti voharanti. Ayaṃ kira upāsako saddho 310, 3
 pasanno dāyako dānapati buddhamāmako dhammamāmako
 saṅghamāmako, ten' āha *Purebhattan* ti ādi. 310, 4

4. *Sāsane yuttapayutto*²⁹ ti bhāvanam anuyutto. Sabbat- 310, 17
 tha sīhasamānavuttino pi Bhagavato parisāya³⁰ mahante sati
 tad ajjhāsayaṇurūpaṃ pavattiyamānāya dhammadesanāya
 viseso hotīti āha *mahantena ussāhena dhammaṃ desessatīti*. 310, 20

Vissāsiko ti vatvā tam assa³¹ vissāsikabhāvaṃ vibhā- 310, 26
 vetuṃ *Ayaṃ hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Therassa khīṇ' āsavabhāvato 310, 26
 ālasiyabhāvo appahīno ti na vattabbo, vāsanālesam pana
 upādāy' āha *īsakaṃ*³² *appahīno viva hotīti*. Na hi sāvakā- 310, 28
 naṃ savāsana kilesā pahīyanti.

Vineyyajanānurodhena³³ Buddhānaṃ pāṭihāriyavijam-
 bhaṇaṃ hotīti vuttaṃ *Atha kho*³⁴ *Bhagavā* ti ādi, ten' ev' 311, 3
 āha *saṃsūcitanikkhamano* ti. Gandhakuṭito nikkhamana- 311, 5
 velāyaṃ hi chabbannābuddharaṃsiyo³⁵ āveḷ' āveḷā-yama-
 lāyamalā³⁶ hutvā savisesaṃ³⁷ pabhassarā vinicchariṃsu.

5. *Tato paran ti hiyyo* ti vuttadivasato anantaraṃ paraṃ 311, 11, 10
purimatarāṃ atisayena purimattā. Iti imesu dvīsu vavat- 311, 11
 thito³⁸ yathākkamaṃ purima-purimatarabhāvo. Evaṃ
 sante pi yad ettha *purimataran* ti vuttaṃ,³⁹ tato pabhuti³⁹ 311, 11

¹⁸ AKP nārammaṇa-

¹⁹ ABGKM sambhavaṃ tass' eva hi

²⁰ A paṭisedhento

K paṭisedhonto

²¹ A paṭikkamāti

²² A ekant'-

K ekantarammaṇaṃ

²³ A amboṭṭha-

²⁴ AK kiriyaṃ

²⁵ AKM pāletvā

²⁶ B^mP apanitaddham

From apa + nivra

= eave of a roof?

²⁷ AK danto

²⁸ BG te

²⁹ AK yutto-

³⁰ AK pariāya

³¹ BG p' assa

³² P idisakaṃ

DA *Isakā with B^m v.l. Isakam*

³³ ABGKM vineya-

³⁴ ABGKMP *omit*

³⁵ B^mP chabbannā . . . rasmiyo

³⁶ ABGK *avedvāvedvāyamalāmalā*

M dve dve yamalā-

³⁷ AK visesaṃ; B^mP savisesā

³⁸ P pavattito

³⁹⁻³⁹ ABGKM pātoppabhuti

- yaṃ yaṃ oraṃ, taṃ taṃ purimaṃ; yaṃ yaṃ paraṃ, taṃ
 taṃ purimataraṃ, oraṃ parabhāvassa viya purimapurimata-
 rabhāvassa ⁴⁰ ca apekkhāsiddhito, ten' āha tato paṭṭhāyāti
 ādi.
- 311, 11 *Mūladivasato* ⁴¹ paṭṭhāyāti āddivasato ⁴¹ paṭṭhāya. *Ag-*
 311, 13 *gan* ⁴² ti paṭhamam. ⁴³ Tam ⁴⁴ pan' ettha parā atitā koṭi
 311, 14, 13 hotīti āha paraṃ ⁴⁵ koṭim katvā ⁴⁶ ti. Yaṃ-saddayogena
 311, 13 cāyaṃ viharāmīti vattamānappayogo, attho pana ⁴⁷ atitakā-
 311, 14 lavasen' eva veditabbo, ten' āha vihasin ti vuttam hotīti.
 311, 17, 16 Paṭhamavikappe viharāmīti padassa ya d ag ge ti iminā
 311, 17 ujukaṃ sambandho dassito, dutiyavikappe pana tīṇi
 vassānīti iminā. ⁴⁸
- 311, 23 *Piyajātikānīti* iṭṭhasabhāvāni. *Sātajātikānīti* madhurasā-
 bhāvāni. Madhuraṃ viyāti hi ⁴⁹ madhuran ti vuccati
 manoramam yaṃ kiñci.
- 311, 24 *K ā m ū p a s a m h i t ā n ī ti* ārammaṇam karontena
 kāmēna upasaṃhitāni, ⁵⁰ kamanīyānīti ⁵¹ attho, ten' āha
 311, 24 *Kām' assādayuttānīti*, kām' assādassa yuttāni yogyānīti ⁵²
 attho.
- 311, 30 *Sarīrasaṇṭhāne* ⁵³ ti sarīrabimbe, ⁵⁴ ādhāre ⁵⁵ c' etaṃ
 311, 30 bhummaṃ. Tasmā saddenāti taṃ nissāya tato uppanna
 311, 31; 312, 3 saddenāti attho. *Madhurenāti* iṭṭhena. *Tāvātā* ⁵⁶ ti dib-
 basotaññassa parikammākathanamattena. ⁵⁷ Attanā nātam
 pi ⁵⁸ na kathesi, ⁵⁹ kim imassa ⁶⁰ sāsane adhiṭṭhānenāti ⁶¹
 312, 3 kujjhanto āghātaṃ bandhitvā saha kujjhanen' eva jhānā-
 312, 4 bhiññāhi ⁶² parihāyi. *Cintesi*ti: Kasmā nu kho mayhaṃ
 taṃ parikammam na ⁶³ kathesi ti parivitakkento ayoniso
 312, 7 ummujjanavasena ⁶⁴ cintesi. ⁶⁵ *Anukkamēnāti* Pāṭikasutte ⁶⁶

⁴⁰ P omits purima⁴¹⁻⁴¹ BG omit⁴² BG aggatthan⁴³ A paṭhamattam⁴⁴ ABGKM omit⁴⁵ B^m para⁴⁶ So all MSS.⁴⁷ DA patvā with B^m v.l. katvā⁴⁸ P omits⁴⁹ P adds pi⁵⁰ ABGKM omit⁵¹ A adds ti⁵² B^m P kāmānī-⁵³ P yojhānti⁵⁴ A °saṃsaṭṭhāne⁵⁵ A sarīrapinde⁵⁶ AKM add ti⁵⁷ B^m P ettāvatā⁵⁸ B °kamma-⁵⁹ BG ti⁶⁰ B^m P katheti⁶¹ B^m P assa⁶² AK anattthenenāti
BGM anattthānenāti⁶³ P °bhiññā⁶⁴ BG omit⁶⁵ AKM ummajjana-⁶⁶ ABGKM cintesiṃ⁶⁷ B^m P Pāthika-

āgatanayena tam tam ayuttam eva cintento, bhāsanto,⁶⁷
karonto⁶⁸ ca anukkamena. Bhagavati baddh' āghātātāya⁶⁹
sāsane patiṭṭhaṃ⁷⁰ alabhanto⁷¹ *gihibhāvaṃ patvā*. 312, 7

6. *Ek' amsāyāti*⁷² tad atthe yeva⁷³ catutthi, tasmā ek'⁷⁴
ams' atthan⁷⁵ ti attho. *Amsa-saddo c' ettha koṭṭhāsa-*⁷⁶
pariyāyo, so ca⁷⁷ adhikārato dibbarūpadassana⁷⁸ -dibbasad-
dasavanavasena veditabbo ti⁷⁹ āha *ekakoṭṭhāsāyāti* ādi. 312, 9

7. *Anudisāyāti*⁸⁰ puratthimadakkhiṇ' ādibhedāya catub-⁸¹
bidhāya anudisāya. 312, 12

10. *Ubhaya koṭṭhās' atthāyāti*⁸² dibbarūpadassan' atthāya⁸³
dibbasaddasavan' atthāya ca. 312, 13

11. *Bhāvito* ti yathā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ, dibbasotañāṇaṃ⁸⁴
ca samadhiḡataṃ hoti, evaṃ bhāvito. Ta-y-idaṃ visuṃ
visuṃ parikkammakaraṇena ijjhantīsu vattabbaṃ n' atthi
ekajjhaṃ⁸⁵ ijjhantīsu pi kamen' eva kiccasiddhi, ekaj-
jhaṃ⁸⁶ kiccasiddhiyā asambhavato. Pāliyam pi ekassa
⁸⁷ubhayasamatthatāya dassan' atthaṃ⁸⁸ eva *dibbā-*
naṇ ca rūpānaṃ dassanāya, *dibbānaṇ*
*ca saddānaṃ*⁸⁹ *savanāyāti* vuttaṃ, na⁹⁰
ekajjhaṃ kiccasiddhisambhavato. *Ek' amsabhāvito samā-*⁹¹
dhihetūti iminā Sunakkhatto dibbacakkhuñāṇāya eva parika-
mmaṃsa katattā vijjamānaṃ pi dibbasaddaṃ⁹² nāssosīti
dasseti. *Apaṇṇakaṇ* ti avirajjhanakaṃ,⁹³ anavajjan⁹⁴ ti⁹⁵
vā attho. 312, 16

12. *Samādhi eva* bhāvetabb' atthena *samādhibhāvanā*.⁹⁶
Dibbasotañāṇaṃ seṭṭhan ti maññamānenāpi Mahālinā
dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ pi tena saha gahetvā *Etāsaṃ*
nūna bhante ti ādinā pucchitan ti *ubhay' amsabhā-*⁹⁷
vitānaṃ samādhīnaṇ ti attho ti vuttaṃ. 312, 25

⁶⁷ A bhāsente
BGKM bhāsento
⁶⁸ ABGKM kārento
⁶⁹ ABGK °āghātānāya; P bandh'-
⁷⁰ A patiṭṭhā
⁷¹ K alabhante
⁷²⁻⁷³ ABGKM tādattiye
⁷⁴ A ekamsantan
⁷⁵ ABGKM va
⁷⁶ BG °dassanā
⁷⁷ AK vāditi
⁷⁸ DA anudisā with B^m v.l. anudi-
sāya

⁷⁸ B^m °koṭṭhāsāyāti
P °koṭṭhāyāti
⁷⁹ BGM ekajjhaṃ
⁸⁰ B ekaccaṃ kījjaṃ
⁸¹⁻⁸² B^m °samatthatāsandassan'-
P ubhayaṃ samatthatāsan-
dassan'-
⁸³ A saddā; BG naṃ
⁸⁴ A omits
⁸⁵ ABGKM °sadda
⁸⁶ ABG °rajjanakaṃ
⁸⁷ BGKM °vajjakaṇ

- 312, 26 *Bahirā etā samādhībhāvanā* aniyyānikattā.⁸⁷ Tathā⁸⁸ hi
 312, 27 ito bāhirakānam pi ijjhanti.⁸⁹ *Na ajjhattā*⁹⁰ Bhagavatā⁹¹
 312, 27 sāmukkamsikabhāvena appaveditattā. *Yad atthan* ti yesaṃ
 312, 28 atthāya. *Te* ti te ariyaphaladhamme. *Te* hi sacchikātabbā
 ti.⁹²
- 312, 32 13. *Tasmā* ti vaṭṭadukkhe saṃyojanato.
 313, 1 *Maggasotaṃ*⁹³ āpanno ti phalaṭṭhassa vasena vuttaṃ.
*Maggaṭṭho*⁹⁴ hi maggasotaṃ⁹³ āpajjati nāma.⁹⁵ Ten' ev'
 āha :
- “Sot' āpanno⁹⁶ sot' āpattiphalasacchikiriyāya⁹⁷ paṭi-
 panno ” ti.^{98(a)}
- 313, 2 *Āpatanadhammo* ti anuppajjanasabhāvo.⁹⁹
 313, 3 *Dhammaniyāmenāti* magadhammaniyāmena. Heṭṭim' an-
 tato sattamabhavato¹⁰⁰ upari anuppajjanadhammatāya¹⁰¹
 vā niyato.
- 313, 5 *Paraṃ ayaṇaṃ* parāgati.
 Tanuttaṃ nāma pavattiyā mandatā,¹⁰² viralatā cāti āha
 313, 7 *Tanuttā* ti ādi.
 313, 9 *Heṭṭhābhāgiyānan* ti heṭṭhābhāgassa kāmabhavassa pac-
 cayabhāvena¹⁰³ hitānaṃ.
- 313, 11 *Opapātiko*¹⁰⁴ ti upapātiko¹⁰⁵ uppādane¹⁰⁶ sādhu-
 kāri.¹⁰⁷
- 313, 16 Vimuccatīti vimutti, cittaṃ eva vimutti *cittavimuttīti*¹⁰⁸
 313, 16 āha *sabbakilesa ... pe ... adhivacanan* ti. Citta-sīsena c'
 ettha samādhi gahito

(a) A IV 204, 208

⁸⁷ ABGKM aniyyānikatvā⁸⁸ B^mP tā⁸⁹ A icchanti⁹⁰ B^m ajjhattikāDA ajjhattā with B^m v.l.

ajjhattikā

⁹¹ B^mP Bhagavatā⁹² ABGKM omī⁹³ AK khaggasotaṃ⁹⁴ AK khaggakkhane

BGM maggakkhane

⁹⁵ B^mP omī⁹⁶ B^mP add ti⁹⁷ KM °kiriya⁹⁸ B^m adds ca⁹⁹ A anupajjana-; K adds ti¹⁰⁰ A sattamā-; G bhāvato

K sattāma-

¹⁰¹ A anupajjana-

BG anupajjana-

K nupajjana-

¹⁰² BGM pavatti sāmāññatā¹⁰³ A paccabhāvena

BG paccayā-

¹⁰⁴ BG upapātiko¹⁰⁵ ABGK upapāduko

M upapāduko

¹⁰⁶ BGK upapādaneB^m upapātane

P upapātane

¹⁰⁷ B^m adds ti katvā¹⁰⁸ B^m cetovimuttīti

“Cittam paññāñ ca bhāvayan” ti ^(b)

ādisu viya.

Paññā vimuttī ti etthāpi es' eva nayo, ten' āha 313, 18
paññā va ¹⁰⁹ *paññāvimuttī*. ¹¹⁰ 313, 19

Sāman ti attanā va, aparappaccayenāti attho. 313, 21

Abhiññā ¹¹¹ ti ¹¹¹ ya-kāralopena niddeso ti āha 313, 22
abhiññā ti. 313, 22

14. Ariyasāvako ¹¹² nibbānam ariyaphalañ ca paṭipajjati
etāyāti paṭipadā, tassa ¹¹³ ca ¹¹⁴ pubbabhāgo ¹¹⁵ cāti ¹¹⁶ idha
pubbabhāgapaṭipadā ¹¹⁷ ti ¹¹⁷ ariyamaggañ āha. 313, 28

Attha aṅgāni assāti aññāpad' atthasamāsañ ¹¹⁸ akatvā
attha aṅgāni assa santīti ¹¹⁹ *aṭṭh' aṅgiko* ti padasiddhi 313, 31
daṭṭhabbā.

Sammā aviparītaṃ yathāvato ¹²⁰ catunnaṃ ariyasaccā-
naṃ paccakkhato dassanasabhāvā ¹²¹ ti *sammā dassana-lak-* 314, 1
khaṇā. Samma-d-eva nibbān' ārammaṇe ¹²² cittassa abhini-
ropanasabhāvo ¹²³ *Sammā* ¹²⁴ *abhiniropanalakkhaṇo*. ¹²⁵ Catu- 314, 1
r-aṅgasamannāgatā vācā janaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti ¹²⁶ tabbipak-
khato ¹²⁷ viratisabhāvā sammāvācā bhedakaramicchāvācap-
pahānena ¹²⁸ jane sampayutte ¹²⁹ ca parigaṇhanakiccavati ¹³⁰
hotīti *Sammāpariggahalakkhaṇā*. Yathā cīvarakamm' ādiko 314, 2
kammanto ekaṃ kātābbaṃ samuṭṭhāpeti, ¹³¹ taṃ-taṃ-
kiriyaṇipphādako ¹³² vā cetanāsāṅkhāto kammanto hattha-
pādacalan' ādikaṃ kiriyaṃ samuṭṭhāpeti, ¹³³ evaṃ ¹³⁴ sāvaj-
jakattabbakiriya ¹³⁵ samuṭṭhāpaka-micchākammantappahā-

(b) S I 13, 165

¹⁰⁹ AKM ca vimutti

BG ca

¹¹⁰ BG vimuttīti

¹¹¹ ABGKM abhiññāyāti

¹¹² P °bhāvako

¹¹³ B^m sā ca tassa

¹¹⁴ B^mP omīti

¹¹⁵ ABGKM °bhāge

¹¹⁶ B^m evāti

¹¹⁷ B^m °paṭipadāyāti

DA pubbabhāgapaṭipadāya

¹¹⁸ ABGK °samāsa

¹¹⁹ B assantīti

¹²⁰ AB^mP yāthā-

¹²¹ A °sabhāvo

¹²² AM °ārammaṇo

BGK °ārammaṇa

¹²³ BG omīti

¹²⁴ BG omīti

¹²⁵ A °lakkhaṇa

B apiniropanalakkhaṇa

GKM °lakkhaṇa

¹²⁶ BGKMP °gaṇhatīti

¹²⁷ B^mP °pakkha

¹²⁸ AKM °vācāppahānena

B^m °vācāpahānena

¹²⁹ M °yuttaṃ

¹³⁰ AK °kiccaṃ vatīta

BGM add na

¹³¹ ABGKMP samuṭṭhāpeti

¹³² ABGKM nippādako

¹³³ P samuṭṭhāpeti

¹³⁴ ABGKM eva

¹³⁵ BGM sāvajjaṃ-

- nena sammākammanto niravajjasamuṭṭhāpanakiccavā hoti,
 314, 3 sampayutte ca samuṭṭhāpento eva pavattatīti *Sammā-*
samuṭṭhāpanalakkhaṇo s a m m ā k a m m a n t o. Kāyavā-
 314, 4 cānaṃ Khandhasantānassa ca saṅkilesabhūtamicchājīvap-
 pahānena¹³⁶ *Sammāvodāpanalakkhaṇo*¹³⁷ *s a m m ā - ā j ī v o*.
 314, 4 ¹³⁸ Sampayuttadhammassa cittassa saṅkilesapakkhato pati-
 tum adavā samma-d-eva¹³⁸ paggaṇhanasabhāvo ti *Sam-*
*māpaggaṇhalakkhaṇo*¹³⁹ *s a m m ā v ā y ā m o*. Kāy' ādisa-
 314, 5 bhāvasallakkhaṇena¹⁴⁰ samma-d-eva tattha¹⁴⁰ upaṭṭhāna-
 sabhāvā ti *Sammā-upaṭṭhānalakkhaṇā s a m m ā s a t i*.
 314, 6 Vikkhepaviddhamāsanena¹⁴¹ samma-d-eva cittassa samā-
 314, 8 dahanasabhāvo ti *Sammā*¹⁴² *samādhānalakkhaṇo*¹⁴³ *s a m -*
 314, 10 *m ā s a m ā d h i*. Attano paccanīkakilesā diṭṭhekaṭṭhā avij-
 314, 10 jādāyo. Passatīti pakāseti kiccaṭṭhavedhena paṭivijjhati,
 314, 10 ten' āha *tappaṭicchādaka . . . p e . . . asammohato*¹⁴⁴ ti.
 314, 11 Ten' eva hi sammādiṭṭhisāṅkhātena āṅgena tattha¹⁴⁵ pacca-
 314, 20 vekkhaṇā pavattati.¹⁴⁶ *Tath' evāti* attano paccanīkakilesehi
 314, 20 saddhin ti attho. *Kiccato* ti pubbabhāgehi dukkh' ādiṇṇehi
 314, 20 kātābbakiccassa¹⁴⁷ idha sātisayaṃ¹⁴⁸ nippattito¹⁴⁸ imass'
 314, 20 eva¹⁴⁹ nāṇassa dukkh' ādippakāsanakiccato. *Cattāri nā-*
 314, 24 *māni labhati* catusu saccesu¹⁵⁰ kātābbakiccanippattito.¹⁵¹
 Tathā¹⁵² *tīṇi nāmāni labhati* kāmasaṅkapp' ādippahānakic-
 canippattito.¹⁵³ Sikkhāpadavibhaṅge :

“ Viraticetanā, sabbe sampayuttadhammā¹⁵⁴ ca sikkhā-
 padāni ” ti (c)

vuttan¹⁵⁵ ti tattha padhānānaṃ¹⁵⁶ viraticetanānaṃ vasena

(c) *This perhaps is author's summary of Sikkhāpadavibhaṅga—Vbh 285.*
 Cp VbhA 330

¹³⁶ P °jivaggahaṇena

¹³⁷ AK °modāpana-

¹³⁸⁻¹³⁹ B^mP kosajjapakkhato pati-
 tum adavā sampayutta-
 dhammānaṃ

¹³⁸ B^mP °paggāha-

¹⁴⁰ B^mP omī

¹⁴¹ AKM vikkhambhanakkhepa-
 viddhamāsanena
 BG vikkhambhanakkhepaṭid-
 dhamāsanena

¹⁴² P omī

¹⁴³ BGP samādāna-

¹⁴⁴ B asammohato

DA apanītasammohato

¹⁴⁵ P attā

¹⁴⁶ B^mP add ti

¹⁴⁷ B^mP kātābbassa-

¹⁴⁸ BGM sātisayā nippattito

¹⁴⁹ B^mP add vā

¹⁵⁰ AK paccesu

¹⁵¹ BM °nippattito

¹⁵² B^m omī

¹⁵³ BGM °ppahānaṃ-

¹⁵⁴ K °yuttā-

¹⁵⁵ B^m vuccantīti ; P vuccati

¹⁵⁶ P paṭṭhānānaṃ

viratiyo pi ¹⁵⁷ *honti cetanāyo pīti āha. Musāvād' ādihi* ¹⁵⁸ 314, 24
viramaṇakāle vā ¹⁵⁹ *viratiyo subhāsīt' ādivācābhāsan' ādi-*
kāle ¹⁶⁰ *cetanāyo* ¹⁶¹ *yojetabbā. Maggakkhaṇe viratiyo va* ¹⁶² 314, 25
cetanānaṃ amagg' aṅgattā ekassa nāṇassa dukkh' ādiñā-
ṇatā viya, ekāya viratiyā musāvād' ādiviratibhāvo ¹⁶³ *viya*
ca ¹⁶⁴ *ekāya cetanāya* ¹⁶⁵ *sammāvācādikiccattayasādhana-*
sabhāvābhāvā ¹⁶⁶ *sammāvācādibhāvāsiddhito,* ¹⁶⁷ *taṃ* ¹⁶⁸ 314, 26
siddhiyaṃ ca aṅgattayattā ¹⁶⁹ *siddhito ca. Sammappa-*
dhānasatipatṭhānavasenāti catusammappadhāna-catusatipaṭ-
ṭhānatāvasena. ¹⁷⁰ *Pubbabhāge pi sammāsamādhi yevāti* ¹⁷¹ 314, 28
yadi pi samādhi-upakāraṇānaṃ abhiniropanānumajjana ¹⁷² 314, 28
sampiyāyana ¹⁷³ *santasukhānaṃ* ¹⁷⁴ *vitakk' ādīnaṃ vasena*
catūhi jhānehi sammāsamādhi vibhatto, tathā pi vāyāmo
viya anuppannākusalā nūppādan' ādi catuvāyāmakiccaṃ,
sati viya ca asubhāsukhāniccānattesu ¹⁷⁵ *kāy'ādīsu* ¹⁷⁶ *subh'*
ādisaṇṇāpahānaṃ ¹⁷⁷ *catusatikiccaṃ eko* ¹⁷⁸ *saṃādhi catut-*
thajjhānasamādhikiccaṃ ¹⁷⁹ *na sādhetīti pubbabhāge pi pa-*
ṭhamajjhānasamādhi paṭhamajjhānasamādhi ¹⁸⁰ *eva maggak-*
khāṇe pi, tathā ¹⁸¹ *pubbabhāge pi catutthajjhānasamādhi* ¹⁸²
catutthajjhānasamādhi ¹⁸³ *eva* ¹⁸⁴ *maggakkhaṇe pīti attho.*
Tasmā ti paññāpajjotattā avijj' andhakāraṃ vidhamit- 314, 32, 33
vā, ¹⁸⁵ *paññāsattattā kilesacore* ¹⁸⁶ *ghāteno. Bahukārattā* ¹⁸⁷ 314, 33; 315, 2
ti yasmā ¹⁸⁸ *anādimatisaṃsāre* ¹⁸⁹ *iminā kadāci pi asamug-*
ghātitaṃpubbo ¹⁹⁰ *kilesagaṇo* ¹⁹¹ *tattha* ¹⁹² *samugghātako* ¹⁹³

157 BG omit

158 B °ādimhi; G °vādim hi

159 BG ti

160 B^m adds ca

161 ABGKM cetanā

162 GM yāva

163 AK °viratiyābhāvo

164 AK omit

165 BG tenāya

166 A omits; BGM °sabhāvatā

K °sabhāva

167 A omits siddhito

168 A omits

169 A °ttayathā; BGKMP °ttayatā

170 B^mP °patṭhānabhāvavāsenāti

171 ABGKMP evāti

172 AK anabhiropanā-

AK yampithāyana

BG sampiṭṭhāyana

M sampiṭṭhāyana

174 B^mP brūhanasanta-

175 AK asubhāsukhānibbā-

natthesu

176 ABGKM °ādi

177 B^mP °pahāna

178 A ko

179 B^mP catukkajjhāna-

180 ABGM omit

181 BG add pi

182 BGM °jjhānaṃ-

183 ABGKMP omit

184 P adds tathā

185 P vidhametvā

186 AK °corā; BGM °coro

187 AK °kāratto; BGM °kārantā

188 B^mP yvāyaṃ

189 ABGKM samsārena

190 AK asamugghācitita-

B^m °gghāṭita-

191 BG lesagaṇo

192 B^mP tassa

193 BG °tato

ariyamaggo. Tattha cāyaṃ ¹⁹⁴ sammādiṭṭhi pariññābhisa-
may' ādivasena ¹⁹⁵ pavattiyā pubbaṅgamā hotīti bahukārā,
tasmā *bahukārattā*.

315, 2
315, 4
315, 5
315, 6
315, 7

Tassāti sammādiṭṭhiyā. *Bahukāro* ¹⁹⁶ ti vatvā taṃ
bahukāratam upamāya vibhāvetum *Yathā hīti* ādi vuttam.
Ayaṃ tamba ¹⁹⁷-kaṃs' ādimayattā *kūṭo*. *Ayaṃ* samasāra-
tāya ¹⁹⁸ mahāsaratāya *cheko*. *Evaṃ* ti yathā heraññikassa
cakkhunā disvā kahāpanavibhāgajānane karaṇ' antaram ¹⁹⁹
bahukāram yad idaṃ hattho, ²⁰⁰ evaṃ yogāvacarassa
paññāya oloketvā dhammavibhāgajānane ²⁰¹ dhamm' an-
taram ²⁰² bahukāram yad idaṃ vitakko, vitakketvā vitak-
ketvā ²⁰³ tad avabodhato, tasmā sammāsaṅkappo sam-
mādiṭṭhiyā bahukāro ²⁰⁴ ti adhippāyo. Duttiyaupamāyaṃ ²⁰⁵
evaṃ ti yathā tacchako ²⁰⁶ parena parivattetvā parivattetvā
dinnaṃ dabbasambhāram ²⁰⁷ * vāsiyā tacchetvā gehakara-
ṇakamme upaneti, evaṃ yogāvacaro * vitakkena lakkhaṇ'
ādito ²⁰⁸ vitakketvā vitakketvā ²¹⁰ dinne ²¹¹ dhamme yathā-
vato ²¹² paricchinditvā pariññābhisaṃmay' ādikamme ²¹³ upa-
netīti yojanā.

315, 12

Vacibhedassa upakārako vitakko sāvajjānavajjavaci-
bheda ²¹⁴ nivattanappavattanakārāya ²¹⁵ sammāvācāya pi
upakārako evāti *Svāyan* ti ādi vuttam. Vacibhedassa
niyāmikā *vācā* kāyikakiriyāniyāmakassa ²¹⁶ *kammantassa*
upakārikā. ²¹⁷ *Tad ubhayānantaran* ti duccharitadvayap-
pahāyakassa ²¹⁸ sucharitadvayapāripūrihetubhūtaṃ sammā-
vācākammanadvayassa ²¹⁹ anantaram. *Idaṃ viriyan* ti
catubbidham sammappadhānaviriyaṃ. Indriyasamatādayo
samādhissa upakāradhammā. ²²⁰ Tabbipariyāyato ²²¹ apa-

315, 17
315, 22
315, 26
315, 29

¹⁹⁴ ABGKM vāya
¹⁹⁵ BG pariññābhisaṃmayādi-
¹⁹⁶ DA bahukāro
¹⁹⁷ AGK tabba
¹⁹⁸ BGM sārātāya
¹⁹⁹ ABGKM karaṇ'-
²⁰⁰ P attho
²⁰¹ A °jāne; K °jānane
²⁰² A °antara; K °antarā
²⁰³ BmP *once only*
²⁰⁴ B °kāre
²⁰⁵ ABGK dutiyaṃ
²⁰⁶ AK tacchato
²⁰⁷ BG daṇḍa-; P °sambhāro
* ... * P *omits*
²⁰⁸ BG °ādiko

²¹⁰ BmP *once only*
²¹¹ BmP dinna
²¹² BG yāthāvatto; BmP yāthā-
²¹³ K °samāpy'-
²¹⁴ A sāvajjāvaci-
KMP sāvajjanāvajja-
²¹⁵ AK nivattana-; Bm °karāya
P nibbattanakārāya
For °ppavattan' ākārāya?
²¹⁶ ABGKM kāyikaṃ-
²¹⁷ AG uparikā; B upakā
²¹⁸ P duccharitāya pahāyakassa
²¹⁹ Bm °sammākammanadvayassa
²²⁰ ABGKM upakāraka-
²²¹ ABGKM °pariyayato

kāradhammā²²² veditabbā. *Gatiyo* ti nipphattiyo,²²³ kic- 316, 2
cāni²²⁴ sabhāve vā. *Samannesitvā*²²⁵ ti upadhāretvā. 316, 2

15. *Kasmā āradddhan* ti anusandhikāraṇaṃ pucchitvā taṃ 316, 7
vibhāvetuṃ *Ayaṃ*²²⁶ *kirāti* ādi vuttaṃ, tena ajjhāsayānu- 316, 7
sandhivasena upari desanā pavattā ti dasseti. *Tenāti* 316, 8
tathāladhikattā.²²⁷ *Assāti* Licchavirañño. *Desanāyāti*²²⁸ 316, 8
saṃhasukhumāyaṃ suññatāpaṭisaṃyuttāyaṃ²²⁹ yathādesi-
tadesanāyaṃ.²³⁰ *Nādhimuccatīti* na saddahati na pasīdati. 316, 9
*Tantidhammaṃ nāma kathento*²³¹ ti yesaṃ atthāya dham- 316, 14
mo²³² kathiyati, tasmaṃ tesaṃ asati pi²³³ maggapaṭi-
vedhe²³⁴ kevalaṃ sāsane tantidhammaṃ katvā kathento.
Evarūpassāti sammāsambuddhattā aviparītadhammadesa- 316, 15
natāya²³⁵ evaṃ-pākaṭadhammakāyassa *satthu*. *Yuttaṃ nu* 316, 15, 17
*kho etaṃ*²³⁶ *assāti*²³⁶ assa paṭhamajjhān' ādisamadhiga-
mena samāhitacittassa kulaputtassa etaṃ *Taṃ jīvan* 316, 17
ti ādinā ucched' ādigāhagahaṇaṃ²³⁷ api nu yuttan ti
pucchati. Laddhiyā pana jhānādhigamamattena na²³⁸
tāva vivecitattā *tehi yuttan* ti vuttaṃ.²³⁹ *Taṃ vādaṃ* 316, 18, 20
paṭikkhipitvā ti²⁴⁰ jhānalābhino pi : Taṃ gahaṇaṃ ayuttam
evāti taṃ ucchedavādaṃ sassatavādaṃ ca²⁴¹ paṭikkhipitvā.
Attamanā ahesun ti yasmā khīn' āsavo vigatasammoho 316, 22
tiṇṇavicikiccho, tasmā tassa tathā vattum²⁴² na yuttan ti
uppannicchayatāya taṃ *mama vacanaṃ sutvā* attamanā 316, 22
ahesun ti attho.

19. *So pi* Licchavī rājā²⁴³ pi te viya sañjātanicchayatā 316, 23
attamano ahoṣi. Yam pan' ettha atthato avibhattaṃ, taṃ 316, 23
suviññeyyam eva.

Mahālisuttavaṇṇanāya²⁴⁴ lin' atthappakāsanā.

²²² ABGKM °dhammo

²²³ BG nippattiyo; P nibbattiyo

²²⁴ B^m kicc' ādi

²²⁵ AK samanveyitvā

BGM samanve-

²²⁶ AK ariyaṃ

A tathā-utthikantā

KM °uddhikattā

²²⁷ ABGKM desanāyan ti

²²⁸ B^m suññata-

BGM °yuttāya

²²⁹ AK °desanāya

²³⁰ ABGM kathente

K kathentante

²³¹ ABGKM dhamme

²³² AK omi

²³³ A °vedhena

²³⁴ A °desanātāya

K °desanāvatāya

²³⁵ BG etassāti

²³⁶ ABGKM omi gāha

²³⁷ ABGKM omi

²³⁸ ABGKM vutte

²³⁹ B pi

²⁴⁰ B^m vā; P omi

²⁴¹ P vatthum

²⁴² ABGKM rājāno

²⁴³ A Magilisutta-; P Mahali-

VII

Jāliyasuttavaṇṇanā

- 317, 3 I. *Ghositasetṭhinā*¹ *kata-ārāme* ti vatvā tattha ko 'dha² Ghositasetṭhi¹ nāma, kathaṇ³ cānena⁴ ārāmo kārīto, kathaṃ vā tattha Bhagavā vihāsīti taṃ sabbaṃ samudāgamato paṭṭhāya saṅkhepato⁵ va⁶ dassetuṃ *Pubbe kirāti* ādi vuttam. *Tato* ti Addilaraṭṭhato.⁶ *Tadā* ti tesam taṃ gāmaṃ pavitṭhadivase.⁷ *Balavaṇṇāsan*⁸ ti garutaraṃ bahupāyāsaṃ.
- 317, 4 *Asannihite* ti gehato bahi gate. *Bhusatīti*⁹ ravati.¹⁰
- 317, 4, 8 *Ghosakadevaṇṇaṃ tv' eva*¹¹ *nāmaṃ ahosi* saraghosasaṃpattiyā.
- 317, 9 *Veyyattiyenāti* paññāveyyattiyena. *Ghositasetṭhi*¹² *nāma jāto* tāya eva¹³ c' assa¹³ sarasaṃpattiyā Ghositanāmatā.
- 317, 17, 18 *Sarīrasantaṭṭhan' atthan* ti Himavante phalamūl' āhara-
- 317, 20 tāya¹⁴ kilantasarīrā loṇ' ambilasevanena tassa santaṭṭhan' atthaṃ pīnan' atthaṇ¹⁵ ca.¹⁶ *Tasitā*¹⁷ ti pipāsītā. *Kilantā*¹⁸
- 318, 5, 6 ti parissantakāyā.¹⁹ Te kira taṃ vaṭarukkhaṃ patvā tassa sobhāsaṃpattim²⁰ disvā: Mahānubhāvā maññe ettha adhivatthā devatā. Sādhu vatāyaṃ devatā amhākaṃ addhānaparissamaṃ vinodeyyāti cintesuṃ, tena vuttam
- 318, 9 *tattha adhivatthāya ... pe ... nisīdim'sūti*. So ti Anātha-
- 318, 13 piṇḍiko gahapati.²¹ *Bhatakānan* ti bhatiyā veyyāvaccam karontānaṃ dāsapessakammakarānaṃ.²² *Pakatibhattaveta-*
- 318, 14, 21 *nan*²³ ti pakatiyā dātabbabbhattavetanam,²⁴ tadā uposathi-
- 318, 22
- 318, 22

¹ B Ghosaka-
² B^mP ko 'yaṃ
³ BGM kataṃ
⁴ AKM vacanena; BG canena
⁵ BG saṅkhepen' eva
⁶ AK °matthato
⁷ B^m Allakapparaṭṭhato
⁸ M addhilaṃatṭhato
⁹ AK °divaso
¹⁰ ABGKM °pāyasaṃ
¹¹ B^mP bhussatīti
¹² ABGKM rucati
¹³ DA evam
¹⁴ DA Ghosaka-

¹⁵ BGM evam assa
¹⁶ BG °āhāre tāya
¹⁷ BG pīn'-
¹⁸ B^mP omit
¹⁹ AK sitā
²⁰ BG tasī
²¹ K kilasatā
²² P parisanta-
²³ AK °patti
²⁴ AK °patiṃ
²⁵ B^mP °pesa-
²⁶ K °vetan; P °vetthanam
²⁷ ABGK vedanaṃ; P °vetthanam

kattā kammaṃ akarontānam pi kammakaraṇadivase ²⁵
dātabbabbhattavetanam ²⁶ cāti ²⁷ attho. *Kañcīti* ²⁸ kañci ²⁹ 318, 24
pi bhatakaṃ.

Upecca paraṃ ³⁰ vācāya ārambhanam ³¹ bādhanam upā-
rambho, ³² dosadassanavasena ghaṭṭanan ³³ ti attho, ten'
āha *Upārambhādhiṃpāyena vādaṃ āropetukāmā* ³⁴ hutvā ti. 319, 19
Vadanti nindanavasena kathenti etanāti hi vādo, doso.
Taṃ āropetukāmā, patiṭṭhapetukāmā ³⁵ hutvā ti attho.
Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīran ti, idha yaṃ vatthum jīvasaññitaṃ ³⁶ 319, 21
tad ³⁷ eva ³⁷ vatthu ³⁸ sarīrasaññitan ti

“ Rūpaṃ attato samanupassatī ” ti (a)

vādaṃ gahetvā vadanti. Rūpañ ca attānañ ca advayaṃ
katvā samanupassanavasena satto ti vā ³⁹ bāhirakapari-
kappitaṃ attānaṃ sandhāya vadanti. *Bhijjati* ti niranvaya- 319, 23
vināsavasena ⁴⁰ vinassati. *Tenāti* ⁴¹ jīvasarīraṇaṃ anañ- 319, 23
ñattānujānanato sarīrassa ca bhedadassanato. ⁴² Na h' ettha
yathābhedavatā ⁴³ sarīrato anaññattā adiṭṭho pi jīvassa
bhedo vutto, ⁴⁴ evaṃ adiṭṭhabhedato jīvato ⁴⁵ anaññattā
sarīrassāpi abhedo ti sakkā viññātuṃ tassa bhedassa pac-
cakkhasiddhattā, bhūt' upādāyarūpavinimuttassa ⁴⁶ ca sarī-
rassa abhāvato ti āha *ucchedavādo hotīti. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ* 319, 23, 24
aññaṃ sarīran ti añña-d-eva vatthum ⁴⁷ jīvasaññitaṃ, ⁴⁸
aññaṃ vatthum ⁴⁹ sarīrasaññitan ti

“ Rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassatī ” ti (b)

(a) S III 42 (b) S III 42

²⁵ ABGKM *omī* kamma
B^mP °divasena
²⁶ ABGKM dātabbhataṃ-
P °vettanaṃ
²⁷ B^m evāti
²⁸ ABGKM kiñ-
²⁹ B kiñci
³⁰ B^mP parassa ; M para
³¹ ABGKM vācāya ārambhanam
³² BG °rambhā ; K °rabbho
³³ A sabbanan (*graphic corruption*)
³⁴ ABGM °petum-
³⁵ B^m patiṭṭhā-
³⁶ AKM jīvaṃ
BG jīvaṃ saññitaṃ

³⁷ ABGKM taṃ deva
³⁸ B^mP *omī*
³⁹ ABGKM *omī*
⁴⁰ B^mP nirudayavināsa-
⁴¹ B^mP tena
⁴² K bhedā-
⁴³ ABGKM °vato
⁴⁴ BG vuttaṃ
⁴⁵ B^mP *omī*
⁴⁶ A °vimmuttassa
M °vinimmuttassa
⁴⁷ A vatthu
⁴⁸ AK jīvaṃ-
⁴⁹ P vatthu

- ādinayappavattam⁵⁰ vādam gahetvā vadanti.⁵¹ Rūpe⁵² bhedassa diṭṭhattā,⁵³ attani ca tad abhāvato attā nicco⁵⁴ ti āpannam evāti āha *Tumhākaṃ . . . pe . . . āpajjātīti*.
 319, 25 Ta-y-idaṃ tesam⁵⁵ vañjhāsutassa⁵⁶ digharassatāpari-
 kappanasadisā⁵⁷ ti katvā ṭhapaniyo 'yaṃ pañho ti tattha
 rājanimīlanam⁵⁸ (?) katvā Satthā upari tesam Ten a
 h' ā v u s o s u ṇ ā t h ā t i ādinā dhammadesanam āra-
 319, 28, 31 bhīti āha *Atha Bhagavā* ti ādi. *Tassā evāti*⁵⁹ tassā⁶⁰ eva⁶⁰
 majjhimāya paṭipadāya.
 319, 34 2. *Saddhāpabbajitassāti*⁶¹ saddhāya⁶² pabbajitassa :
 Evam ahaṃ ito vaṭṭadukkhato nissariṣṣāmīti evaṃ pab-
 bajjam upagatassa tad anurūpaṃ ca⁶³ silam pūretvā
 320, 1 paṭhamajjhānasamādhinā⁶⁴ samāhitacittassa. *Etaṃ*⁶⁵ *vattun*
 ti etam kilesavaṭṭaparivuddhidīpanam⁶⁶ Tam jivam
 320, 3 tam sarīran ti ādikam diṭṭhisāṅkilesanissitam
 vacanam vattun⁶⁷ ti attho. *Nibbicikiccho na hotīti* dham-
 mesu tiṇṇavicikiccho na hoti, tattha tattha āsappanapari-
 sappanavasen' eva⁶⁸ pavattatīti attho.
 320, 5 *Etaṃ evaṃ*⁶⁹ *jānāmīti* yena so bhikkhu paṭhamajjhā-
 nam⁷⁰ upasampajja viharati, etam sampayuttadhammacit-
 320, 6 tan⁷¹ ti evaṃ jānāmi. *No ca evaṃ vadāmīti* yathā diṭṭhiga-
 tikā tam⁷² dhammajātam sanissayam⁷³ abhedato gaṇ-
 hantā⁷⁴ "Tam jivam tam sarīran" ti vā tad ubhayam
 bhedato gaṇhantā "Aññaṃ jivam aññaṃ sarīran" ti vā
 attano micchāgāhaṃ pavedenti, ahaṃ pana na⁷⁵ evaṃ
 320, 6 vadāmi tassa dhammassa supariññātattā, ten' āha *Atha*

⁵⁰ B^m °pavatta
⁵¹ ABGKM omit; P vādan ti
⁵² ABGK rūpa
⁵³ AK ti diṭṭhattā
 BGM niddiṭṭhattā
⁵⁴ B anittānīttho
⁵⁵ B^mP nesam
⁵⁶ B^mP vañcāsutassa
⁵⁷ AK dighatāparikappana-
 BGM dighatāpari-
⁵⁸ A gajānimīlanam
 B gajānamīlanam
 G gaṃjānamīlanam
⁵⁹ B^m yevāti
⁶⁰ B^mP omit
⁶¹ DA saddhāya- with B^m v.l.
 saddhā

⁶² ABGKM saddhā
⁶³ A pañca
⁶⁴ B^mP °jjhānena
⁶⁵ AGKM evam
⁶⁶ B^mP °paribuddhi-
⁶⁷ P vatthun
⁶⁸ A āpassanaparipassana
 K āpassana-; B^mP omit eva
⁶⁹ A jivam
⁷⁰ B^mP paṭhamam-
⁷¹ B^m °dhammam-
⁷² M nam
⁷³ AK satissayam
⁷⁴ P gaṇhanto
⁷⁵ BG omit

kho ti ādi. Bāhirakā yebhuyyena kaṣiṇajhānāni eva nibbat-
tentīti ⁷⁶ āha *kaṣiṇaparikkammaṃ bhāventassāti*. Yasmā ^{320, 6}
bhāvanānubhāvena jhānādhigamo, ⁷⁷ bhāvanā ca paṭhavi-
kaṣiṇ' ādi ⁷⁸ sañjānanamukhena hotīti saññāsīsena ca ⁷⁹
niddisīyati, tasmā āha *saññābalena* ⁸⁰ *uppannan* ti. Ten' ^{320, 7}
āha "paṭhavikaṣiṇam ⁷⁹ eko sañjānāti" ti ādi.

Na kallaṃ tass' etaṃ ti idaṃ yasmā Bhagavatā ^{320, 9}
tattha tattha ⁸¹ *Atha ca paṇāhaṃ na vadā-*
mīti ⁸¹ vuttaṃ, tasmā na vattabbaṃ kir' etaṃ kevalinā
uttamapurisenāti adhippāyen' āha, tena vuttaṃ *mañ-* ^{320, 11}
ñamānā vadantīti. Sesam sabbattha suviññeyyam eva.

Jāliyasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā.

⁷⁶ K nibbattantīti

⁷⁷ B jhānādhigamavagamo

GKM jhān' ādigamo

⁷⁸ B^mP pathavi-

⁷⁹ B^mP omit

⁸⁰ So all MSS.

DA paññābalena

⁸¹⁻⁸¹ ABGKM repeat

VIII

Kassapaśihanādasuttavaṇṇanā

1. Yasmim ratṭhe taṃ nagaraṃ, tassa ratṭhassa pi yasmim nagare tadā Bhagavā vihāsi, tassa nagarassa pi etad eva nāmaṃ, tasmā *Ujuññāyan*¹ ti Ujuññājanapade Ujuññāsāṅkhāte nagare ti attho. *Ramanīyo*² ti manohara-bhūmibhāgatāya chāyūdakasampattiyā, janavivittatāya³ ca manoramo.⁴ *Nāman* ti gottanāmaṃ.
2. Tapanam santapanam kāyassa khedanam⁵ tapo, so etassa atthīti tapassī, taṃ *Taṇṇissim*. Yasmā tathā-bhūto tapaṃ nissito,⁶ tapo vā taṃ nissito,⁷ tasmā āha *taṇṇissitakaṇ* ti. Lūkhaṃ⁸ pharusam⁹ sādhusammat' ācāravirahato¹⁰ na pasādanīyam ājīvati vattatīti lūkh' ājīvī,¹¹ taṃ¹² *Lūkh' ājīvīm*.¹³ *Mutt' ācār' ādīti* ādisaddena¹⁴ parato pāliyam āgatā hatthāpalekhan' ādayo¹⁵ saṅgahitā.¹⁶ *Uppandeti*ti ūhasanavasena¹⁷ paribhāsati. *Upavadatī*ti avaññāpubbakaṃ apavadatai, ten' āha *hīleti vambhetīti*. *Dhammassa ca anudhamman* ti ettha dhammo¹⁸ nāma hetu,¹⁹
- "Hetumhi nānam²⁰ dhammapaṭisambhidā" ti (a)
- ādisu viyāti āha *kāraṇassa anukāraṇan* ti. *Kāraṇan* ti c' ettha tathāpavattassa saddassa attho adhippeto tassa²¹ pavattihetubhāvato.²² Atthappayutto²³ hi saddappayogo. *Anukāraṇan*²⁴ ti ca so eva parehi tathā vuccamāno.

(a) Vbh 293

- | | |
|--|--|
| ¹ B ^m P Uruññā for Ujuññā through- | ¹³ ABGG ^m M omit |
| out | ¹⁴ P 'sadde |
| ² B ramanīye | ¹⁵ B 'lekkhan'- |
| ³ BGM 'vicittatāya | ¹⁶ BGM samhitā |
| ⁴ ABGG ^m M 'rame | ¹⁷ ABGG ^m uggahasana- |
| ⁵ AG ^m khedaṃ | M uggahāsana-; B ^m P uhasana- |
| ⁶ P nito | ¹⁸ BG dhamme |
| ⁷ P nissayo | ¹⁹ AG ^m hotu |
| ⁸ B ^m adds vā | ²⁰ AG ^m nāna |
| ⁹ P parusam | ²¹ AG ^m tissa |
| ¹⁰ AG ^m 'virahito; P 'vihato | ²² BG pavatta- |
| ¹¹ AG ^m M jīvim | ²³ A akatappa-; G ^m M attappa- |
| ¹² AG ^m M omit | ²⁴ BG 'kāraṇā |

Parehīti ²⁵ y e t e t i vuttasattehi ²⁵ parehi. *Vuttakāra-* 349, 16
nenāti yathā tehi vuttaṃ, tathā ce ²⁶ tumhehi na vuttaṃ,
 evaṃ ²⁷ sati ²⁸ tehi vuttakāraṇena ²⁹ sakāraṇo ³⁰ hutvā
 tumhākaṃ vādo tato paraṃ tassa anuvādo vā ³¹ koci
 appamattako pi viññūhi garahitabbatthānaṃ ³² kāraṇaṃ n'
 āgaccheyya, ³³ kim evaṃ ³⁴ nāgacchatīti yojanā. *Idaṃ* 349, 18
vuttaṃ hotīti ādinā tam ev' atthaṃ saṅkhepato dasseti.

3. Idāni yaṃ vibhajjavādaṃ sandhāya Bhagavatā ³⁵
 Na me te vuttavādinō ³⁶ ti saṅkhepato vatvā
 taṃ vibhajitvā dassetuṃ I d h ā h a ṃ K a s s a p ā t i ā d i
 vuttan ti, ³⁷ taṃ vibhāgena dassento *Idh' ekacco* ti ādim āha. 350, 3
 Bhagavā hi ni-r-atthakaṃ anupasamasamvattanikaṃ ³⁸
 kāyakilamathaṃ

“Attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasam-
 hito” ti (b)

ādinā garahati. Sātthakaṃ pana upasamasamvattanikaṃ ³⁹

“Āraññako ³⁹ hoti paṃsukūliko hoti” ti (c)

ādinā vaṇṇeti. *Appapuññatāyāti* apuññatāya. *Tīṇi duc-* 350, 6, 7
caritāni pūretvā ti micchādiṭṭhibhāvato kammaphalaṃ
 paṭikkhipanto

“N' atthi dinnan” ti (d)

ādinā micchādiṭṭhiṃ purakkhatvā ⁴⁰ tathā tathā tīṇi
 ducaritāni pūretvā.

Anesanāvasenāti kohaññe thatvā asantagūṇasambhāvan' 350, 12
 icchāya ⁴¹ micchājīvasena. ⁴² *Ime dve* ti “appapuñño 350, 13
 puññavā” ti ca ⁴³ vutte ducaritakārino dve puggale
 sandhāya.

(b) Vin I 10; S V 421

(c) M I 30, 214; M II 102

(d) D I 55

²⁵⁻²⁶ ABGG^mM yehi vuttaṃ sutam
 tehi

²⁶ AGG^m ve

²⁷ AG^m eva

²⁸ P satthi

²⁹ P °kāraṇe

³⁰ BGG^m °kāraṇe

³¹ B^mP read vā after vādo

³² B^m °tabbaṃ thānaṃ

³³ ABGG^mM na gaccheyya

³⁴ ABGG^mMP eva

³⁵ AG^m °vato; BG Bhagavā

³⁶ ABGG^mM vuttaṃ-

³⁷ B^mP omi

³⁸ P °samvattanakaṃ

³⁹ B^m āraññiko

⁴⁰ P purekkhitvā

⁴¹ BG °icchāva

⁴² AG^m micchādiṭṭhi-

⁴³ MP omi

- 350, 21 *Ime dve sandhāyāti ettha pana dutiyanaye* ⁴⁴ *puññavā* ⁴⁵ ti ca vutte sucaritakārino ti ādinā yojetabbam. Kam-mavādi-kiriyavādino ⁴⁶ hi ime dve puggalā. Iti paṭhama-dutiyanayesu ⁴⁷ vuttanayen' eva tatiyacatutthanayesu ⁴⁸ yojanā veditabbā.
- 350, 22 *Bāhirak' ācārayutto* ⁴⁹ ti titthiy' ācārayutto, na mutt' ⁵⁰ ācāro. *Attānaṃ sukhētvā* ⁵¹ ti adhammikenā sukhena ⁵² attānaṃ sukhētvā, ten' āha *duccarītāni* ⁵³ *pūrento* ⁵⁴ ti.
- 350, 24 *Na 'dāni* ⁵⁴ *mayā sadiso atthīti* ādinā tissannaṃ maññāna-
350, 26 *naṃ* ⁵⁵ *vasena duccharitapūraṇaṃ āha. Micchādītṭhivasenāti :*
350, 28 *N' atthi kāmesu doso ti evaṃ pavattamicchādītṭhivasena.* ⁵⁶
350, 28 *Paribbājikāyāti* pabbajjaṃ upagatāya tāpasadārikāya. *Da-*
350, 29 *harāyāti* taruṇāya. ⁵⁷ *Mudukāyāti* sukhumālāya. *Loma-*
350, 30 *sāyāti* tanutambalomatāya ⁵⁸ appalomāya. *Kāmesūti* vat-
350, 30 *thukāmesu. Pātavyatan* ⁵⁹ ti paribhuñjitabbatam, ⁶⁰ *pāta-*
350, 30 *vyatan* ⁶¹ ti vā paribhuñjanakatam. *Āpajjanto* ti upagac-
chanto. ⁶² *Paribhog'* attho hi ayaṃ pa-saddo, ⁶³ *kattusādhano*
ca ⁶⁴ *tabba-saddo, yathārucciṃ* ⁶⁵ *paribhuñjanto* ⁶⁶ ti attho.
Kilesakāmo pi hi assādiyamāno vatthukām' antogadho
yeva.
- 351, 4 *Idan* ⁶⁷ ti yathāvuttam atthappabhedam ⁶⁸ vibhajjanam. ⁶⁹
351, 4 *Titthiyavasena āgataṃ atthakathāyaṃ* ⁷⁰ *tathā vibhattattā.* ⁷¹
351, 5 *Sāsane pīti imasmim sāsane pi.*
351, 9 *Arahattaṃ vā* attani asantaṃ atthīti paṭijānitvā. ⁷²
Sāmantajappanaṃ paccayapaṭisevanam ⁷³ iriyāpathanissin-
tan ti imāni *tīni vā kuhanavattḥūni.* ⁷⁴

⁴⁴ P °nayena⁴⁵ B^m appapuñño puññavā⁴⁶ B^m kammakiriya-⁴⁷ AG^m °nayena su⁴⁸ B^mP dutiycatuttha-⁴⁹ AG^m add a long irrelevant passage here, evidently copied by mistake.⁵⁰ B^m vimuttā-⁵¹ So all MSS; DA sukhe katvā⁵² ABGG^mM duccharitā⁵³ B^m pūretvā; P dūrentoABGG^mM omit⁵⁴ AG^m idāni⁵⁵ P maññamānaṃ⁵⁶ AG^m ca pavattati-

BG pavattitī-; M ca pavattitī-

⁵⁷ A karuṇāsa; G^m karuṇāya⁵⁸ MP tanutabba-⁵⁹ B^mP pātavyatan⁶⁰ A °tabbakkāG^m °tabbakam; B^mP °tabbam⁶¹ ABGG^mM pātabbatanB^mP pātavyatan⁶² P āpajjantā ti upagacchantā⁶³ B^m vā-saddo; P pā-saddo⁶⁴ AG^m omit⁶⁵ B^mP °ruci⁶⁶ P °bhuñjantā⁶⁷ AG^m idhan⁶⁸ B^mP atthappabhedā⁶⁹ P °bhajjanaṃ⁷⁰ BG °kathāya⁷¹ G^m vibhattatathā⁷² B^mP vippaṭi-⁷³ AG^mM °sedhena; BG °sedhana⁷⁴ A tūhana-; G^m bhuhana-

Tādiso vāti ⁷⁵ dhut' aṅgasamādānavasena lūkh' ājīvi ⁷⁶ 351, 11
eva.

Dullabhasukho ⁷⁷ bhavissāmi ⁷⁸ duggatīsu upapattiyā ⁷⁹ 351, 17
ti adhippāyo.

Asukaṭṭhānato ti asukabhavato. ⁸⁰ *Āgatā* ti nibbattana- 351, 23
vasena idh' āgatā. *Idāni gantabbaṭṭhānan* ti āyatiṃ ⁸¹ 351, 24
nibbattanaṭṭhānaṃ. ⁸² *Puna uppattin* ⁸³ ti āyatiṃ anantara- 351, 25
bhavato ⁸⁴ tatiyaṃ uppattiṃ, ⁸⁵ puna ⁸⁶ uppattin ⁸⁷ ti
punappuna ⁸⁸ nibbattiṃ. ⁸⁸

Kena ⁸⁹ *kāraṇenāti* yathābhūtaṃ ajānanto hi icchādosā- 351, 27
vasena yaṃ kiñci garaheyya, ahaṃ ⁹⁰ pana yathābhūtaṃ
jānanto sabbam ⁹¹ tapaṃ ⁹² kena ⁹³ kāraṇena garahissāmi,
taṃ kāraṇaṃ ⁹⁴ n' atthīti adhippāyo, ten' āha *Garahitabbam* 351, 28
evāti ādi. *Tam atthan* ⁹⁵ ti garahitabbass' eva garahaṇaṃ, 351, 30
pasamsitabbassa ca pasamsanaṃ.

4. *Na* ⁹⁶ *koci*: *Na sādhiṭi vadati* diṭṭhadhammikassa 351, 32
samparāyikassa ca atthassa sādhanavasena' eva pavattiyā
bhaddakattā.

Pañcavidhaveran ⁹⁷ ti pāṇātipāt' ādipañcavidhaṃ ⁹⁸ 352, 1
veraṃ. Taṃ hi pañcavidhassa sīlassa paṭisattubhāvato sat-
tānaṃ verahetutāya ca veran ti vuccati. Tato eva taṃ ⁹⁹
na koci: *Sādhiṭi vadati* ¹⁰⁰ diṭṭhadhammik' ādi-atthānaṃ 352, 2
asādhanaṭṭhānaṃ, ¹⁰¹ sattānaṃ ¹⁰² sādhubhāvassa ca dūsanato.
Na nirundhitabbān ¹⁰³ ti rūpagahāṇe na nivāretabbam. 352, 4
Dassaniyadassan' attho ¹⁰⁴ hi cakkhupaṭilābho ti tesam
adhippāyo. Yad aggena tesam pañcadvāre asaṃvaro ¹⁰⁵

⁷⁵ So all MSS; DA ca

⁷⁶ B °jivam; GM °jivim

⁷⁷ BGM dullabham-

⁷⁸ ABGG^mP bhavissa

⁷⁹ AG^mM uppattiyā

⁸⁰ AG^m asubhavato; G °bhāvato

⁸¹ ABGG^mM āyati

⁸² G^m nibbattāna-

⁸³ AG^m uppattan; B^mP upapattin

⁸⁴ AG^mM °bhāvato

⁸⁵ B^mP upapattiṃ

⁸⁶ BG *omit*

⁸⁷ BG *omit*; B^mP upapatti

⁸⁸ B^mP °ppunaṃ nibbatti

⁸⁹ G^m tena

⁹⁰ P ayam

⁹¹ ABGG^mM saccaṃ

⁹² AG taṃpaṃ; B^mP taṃ

⁹³ P tena

⁹⁴ BG kāraṇa

⁹⁵ AG^m matthan

⁹⁶ P *omits*

⁹⁷ B^mP °vidham-

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM °vidha

⁹⁹ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹⁰⁰ P vadanti; B^m *adds* tathā

¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM sādhanato

P āsādhanaṭṭhānaṃ

¹⁰² BG satthānaṃ

¹⁰³ AG^m nirujjhi-; BG niruddhi-

P nirundi-

¹⁰⁴ AG^m dassaniyaṃ-

BGM °atthe

¹⁰⁵ ABGG^m asaṃvarā

352, 5 sādhu, tad aggena tattha saṃvaro na sādjhūti āha *Puna
yan te ekaccan ti pañcadvāre saṃvaran ti.*

Atha vā Yaṃ te ekaccaṃ vadanti sād-
dhūti te eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ti vuttā tit-
thiyā yaṃ attakilamathānuyog' ādim¹⁰⁶ sādjhūti vadanti,
mayam taṃ na sādjhūti vadāma. Yaṃ te ekaccaṃ¹⁰⁷
vadanti na sādjhūti taṃ¹⁰⁸ anavajjapaccayapari-
bhogaṃ¹⁰⁹ sunivattha-supārupan' ādisammāpaṭipattiṃ¹¹⁰
ca¹¹¹ mayam sādjhūti vadāmāti evam p' ettha¹¹² attho
veditabbo.

352, 6 Evaṃ yaṃ paravādamūlakaṃ catukkaṃ¹¹³ dassitaṃ, tad
352, 7 eva puna sakavādamūlakaṃ katvā dassitan ti pakāsento
Evan ti ādim āha. Yaṃ hi kiñci kenaci samānaṃ, tena pi
taṃ samānaṃ eva, tathā asamānaṃ pīti. *Samānāsamāna-
tan ti samānatāsamaṇatāmattaṃ.* Anavasesato hi pahātab-
badhammānaṃ¹¹⁴ pahānaṃ sakavāde dissati, na para-
vāde; ¹¹⁵ paripuṇṇam eva ca upasampādetabbadhammānaṃ
upasampādanam sakavāde,¹¹⁶ na paravāde. Tena vuttaṃ
Tyāhan ti ādi.

352, 11 5. *Laddhiṃ pucchanto* ti "Kiṃ samaṇo Gotamo saṅkilesa-
dhamme¹¹⁷ anavasesaṃ pahāya vattati, udāhu pare gaṇ'
ācariyā. Ettha tāva attano laddhiṃ vadā" ti¹¹⁸ laddhiṃ
352, 12 pucchanto. *Kāraṇaṃ pucchanto* ti "Samaṇo Gotamo
saṅkilesadhamme anavasesaṃ pahāya vattati" ti vutte
"Kena¹¹⁹ kāraṇena etam atthaṃ gāhayā" ti¹²⁰ kāraṇaṃ
352, 13 pucchanto. *Ubhayaṃ*¹²¹ *pucchanto* ti "Idaṃ nāma' ettha
kāraṇaṃ" ti kāraṇaṃ vatvā paṭiññāte atthe sādhiyamāne¹²²
anvayato vyatirekato ca kāraṇaṃ samatthetum sadisāsa-
disabhedam upamodāharaṇadvayaṃ¹²³ pucchanto,¹²⁴ kā-
raṇassa ca tilakkhaṇasampattiya yathāpaṭiññāte atthe sā-

¹⁰⁶ AG^m °ādi

¹⁰⁷ P ekacce

¹⁰⁸ B^m yaṃ pana te *instead*

¹⁰⁹ BGM °anavajjaya-

P °bhoge

¹¹⁰ AGG^mM °sampaṭipatti

B °sampaṭivatti

¹¹¹ B^m *adds* na sādjhūti vadanti, tam

¹¹² P *omits* p'

¹¹³ P catuttham

¹¹⁴ B^mP °tabbānaṃ-

¹¹⁵ AG^m *add* na

B^m *adds* tathā

¹¹⁶ ABGG^mMP *omit*

¹¹⁷ BG °dhammo

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM vadati

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹²⁰ P gāhāyāti

¹²¹ BG ubhaya

¹²² P sāmisaṃāne

¹²³ ABGG^mM udāharaṇa-

¹²⁴ B^mP *add* ubhayaṃ pucchanto

dhite taṃ¹²⁵ samma-d-eva anupucchā bhāsanto nigamento samanubhāsati nāma. 352, 13

Upasaṃharitvā ti upanetvā. *Kin te* ti ādi upasaṃharaṇ' 352, 15
ākāradassanaṃ. *Dutiyaṃpade* ti saṅghena vā saṅ- 352, 16
ghaṇti imasmim pade. *Taṃ atthaṇ* ti taṃ pahātabba- 352, 17
dhammānaṃ anavasesaṃ pahāya vattanasāṅkhātāṇ ca
samādātabbadhammānaṃ anavasesaṃ samādāya vattana-
saṅkhātāṇ ca atthaṃ. *Yojetvā* ti akusal' ādipadehi yojetvā. 352, 17

Akosallasambhūt' aṭṭhena *akusalā c' eva* tato yeva 352, 19
akusalā ti ca saṅkhaṃ gatā ti *saṅkhātā nātā*¹²⁶ matā.¹²⁶ 352, 20
Tattha purimapaḍena ekantākusale vadati, dutiyaṃpadeṇa
taṃ-sahagate tappakkhiye¹²⁷ ca, ten' āha *koṭṭhāsaṃ vā* 352, 20
katvā ṭhapitā ti, akusalapakkhiyabhāvena vavatthāpitā ti
attho. Avajj' aṭṭho¹²⁸ dos' aṭṭho gārayhapariyattā¹²⁹ ti
āha *sā v a j j ā ti sadosā* ti. 352, 21

Ariyā nāma niddosā, ime pana kathaṇci¹³⁰ pi niddosā na
hontīti *niddos' aṭṭhena ariyā bhavitum nālaṃ*¹³¹ *samatthā*. 352, 22

6. *Y a n* ti kārāṇe etaṃ paccattavacanan ti āha *yena* 352, 24
*viññū*¹³² ti.

Y a ṃ v ā p a n ā ti yaṃ vā¹³³ pana kiñcīti asam- 352, 27
bhāvanavacanam etan ti āha *yaṃ vā taṃ vā appamattakan* 352, 28
ti. *Gaṇ' ācariyā* Pūraṇ' ādayo. 352, 28

Satthupubbhavattā¹³⁴ saṅghassa saṅghasampattiya¹³⁵ pi
satthusampatti vibhāvīyatīti āha *Saṅghapaṣaṃsāya pi*¹³⁶ 352, 32
*Satthu yeva paṣaṃsā siddhitā*¹³⁷ ti. Sā pana paṣaṃsā
pasādahetukā ti pasādamukhena taṃ dassetuṃ *pasādamānā* 352, 33
pi hīti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *pi*-saddena yathā anvayato
paṣaṃsā samuccīyatīti,¹³⁸ evaṃ satthuvippaṭṭipattiya¹³⁹ sāva-
kesu, sāvakavippaṭṭipattiya¹³⁹ ca satthari appasādo samuc-
cīyatīti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Sarīranipphattin*¹⁴⁰ ti rūpasampattiṃ, 353, 1
rūpakāyapāripūrin ti attho. *Bhavanti vattāro*¹⁴¹ rūpap- 353, 1

¹²⁵ A na

B^mP omit

¹²⁶ B^mP omit

¹²⁷ B^mP tappakkhiye

¹²⁸ AG^m atthe; BGP āvajja-

¹²⁹ B^mP °pariyāyattā

¹³⁰ B^mP katthaci

¹³¹ ABGG^mM add na

¹³² ABGG^mM viññā

¹³³ G^m ca; B^mP omit

¹³⁴ A satthuppadabhavattā

¹³⁵ P omits saṅgha

¹³⁶ P omits

¹³⁷ All MSS °siddhito

DA °siddhitā

¹³⁸ B^mP omit ti

¹³⁹ ABGM add yā

¹⁴⁰ BGM nippattin

B^m sarīrasampattin

P °nibbattin

¹⁴¹ ABGG^mM cattāro

- 353, 5 pamāṇā, ghosadhammappamāṇā ca.¹⁴² Puna *bhavanti vat-tāro* ¹⁴¹ ti dhammappamāṇavasen' eva yojetabbam. Yā ¹⁴³ saṅghassa pasamsā ti ānetvā sambandho.
- Tattha yā Buddhānaṃ buddhasāvakanānaṃ yeve ca pāsamsatā, aññesaṃ ca tad abhāvo ¹⁴⁴ codito,¹⁴⁵ tam virati-ppahāna-saṃvar' uddesavasena niharitvā dassetuṃ
- 353, 13 *ayam adhippāyo* ti ādi vuttaṃ.
- 353, 17 Tattha *setuḥhātavirati* nāma ariyamaggavirati. *Vipasanā* *mattavasena* ti aniccan ti vā dukkhan ti vā vividhadassanamattavasena,¹⁴⁶ na pana nāmarūpavavattthāpana-paccayaparigaṇhanapubbakam lakkhaṇattayaṃ āropetvā saṅkhārānaṃ sammasanavasena. *Itarānīti* samuccheda-paṭipassaddhi-nissaraṇa-ppahānāni.
- 353, 21 *Sesan* ti pañcasīlato añño sabbo sīlasaṃvaro,¹⁴⁷
- 353, 25 "Khamo hoti" ti (e)
- ādinā ¹⁴⁸ vutto suparisuddho khantisamvaro,
- "Paññāy' ete pithiyare ¹⁴⁹ " ti (f)
- evaṃ vutto kilesānaṃ samuccheda¹⁵⁰ maggañāṇasaṅkhāto ¹⁵¹ ñāṇasaṃvaro, manacchaṭṭhānaṃ indriyānaṃ pidahanavasena pavatto parisuddho indriyasamvaro,
- "Anuppannānaṃ ¹⁵² pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāyā " ti (g)
- ādinā vutto sammappadhānaṣaṅkhāto viriyasaṃvaro ti imaṃ saṃvarapañcakam ¹⁵³ sandhāy' āha.
- 353, 26 *Pañca kho paṇ' ime pātimokkh' uddesā* ¹⁵⁴ ti ādi sāsane sīlassa bahubhāvaṃ dassetvā tad ekadese eva paresaṃ

(e) A II 153

(f) Sn 1035

(g) S V 9

¹⁴² AG^m omit¹⁴³ ABGG^mM sā¹⁴⁴ B^m abhāvato¹⁴⁵ B^m jotito¹⁴⁶ B^mP vividham-¹⁴⁷ AG^m sīle-¹⁴⁸ BGM ādi¹⁴⁹ AG^m vithiyare; B^m pithiyare

P pimiya

¹⁵⁰ AG^m °chedato¹⁵¹ ABGG^mM °saṅkhāte¹⁵² ABGG^mM anuppannaṃ¹⁵³ ABGG^mM saṃvaraṃ-¹⁵⁴ So all MSS. DA uposath' uddesā. This is evidently an error in DA. The five uddesas mentioned here are nidān' uddesa, pārājik'-, saṅghādises'-, aniyat'- and vitthār'- . Cp. Kaṅkhāvitaraṇī, p. 2. Nowhere are these called uposath' uddesa.

avaṭṭhānadassan' atthaṃ yathāvuttasīlasaṃvarass' eva
puna gahaṇaṃ.

Sīhanādan ti seṭṭhanādaṃ, abhītanādaṃ kenaci appaṭi- 353. 33
vattīyanādan ¹⁵⁵ ti attho. "Ayaṃ yathāvutto mama vādo
aviparīto, tassa aviparītabhāvo imaṃ maggaṃ paṭipaj-
jitvā ¹⁵⁶ aparappaccayato jānitaḥbo " ti evaṃ *aviparītabhā-* 354. 1
vabodhan' atthaṃ.

13. Atthi Kassapa ti ādisu yaṃ maggaṃ paṭi-
panno Samaṇo Gotamo vadanto yuttapattakāle tathābhā-
vato ¹⁵⁷ bhūtaṃ, dhammato anapetattā dhammaṃ, vina-
yayogato paresaṃ vinayanato ca vinayaṃ, ¹⁵⁸ ek' aṃsato
hit' āvahabhāvena atthaṃ ¹⁵⁹ vadatīti sāmaṃ yeva attapac-
cakkhato ¹⁵⁹ jānissati, so ¹⁶⁰ mayā sayā abhiññā sac-
chikatvā pavedito sakalavaṭṭadukkhaniissaraṇabhūto atthi
Kassapa maggo, tassa ca adhigamūpāyabhūtā pubbabhāga-
paṭipadā ti ayaṃ ettha yoyanā. Tena samaṇo Gotamo
Ime dhamme ti ādinayappavatto vādo kenaci
asampakampiyo ¹⁶¹ yathābhūtasīhanādo ti dasseti.

"Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passan-
to ¹⁶² " ti (h)

ādisu viya *maggañ ca paṭipadañ ca ekato katvā desento.* ¹⁶³ 354. 5
Ayaṃ evā ti vacanaṃ maggassa puthubhāvassa ¹⁶⁴ 354. 6
paṭikkhepan' atthaṃ, ¹⁶⁵ sabba-ariyasādhāraṇabhāvadassan'
atthaṃ, sāsane pākaṭabhāvadassan' atthañ ca. Ten' āha

"Ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo " ti (i)

"Es' eva maggo n' atth' añño dassanassa visuddhiyā " ti (j)

"Ekāyanaṃ jātikhay' antadassī
maggam pajānāti hitānukampī
etena maggena atariṃsu ¹⁶⁶ pubbe
tarissanti ¹⁶⁷ ye ca ¹⁶⁸ taranti oghan " ti, (k)

(h) S III 22 (i) M I 63 (j) Dh 274 (k) S V 168, 186

¹⁵⁵ AG^mM °vattīyaṃ-

¹⁵⁶ BG pajjitvā

¹⁵⁷ B^mP tatha-

¹⁵⁸⁻¹⁵⁹ B^m places after bhūtaṃ

¹⁵⁹ B adds va

P atthapaccakkhato va

¹⁶⁰ P yo

¹⁶¹ B^mP asaṅkampiyo

¹⁶² B^m passati

¹⁶³ B^m dassento

¹⁶⁴ B^mP °bhāva

¹⁶⁵ AG^m °kkhepatthaṃ

BG °panataṃ

¹⁶⁶ B^m tarīṃsu; P harīṃsu

¹⁶⁷ BG tarissantīti

¹⁶⁸ P omits

sabbesu ¹⁶⁹ ca ¹⁶⁹ suttapadesesu. Abhidhammapadesesu eko 'vāyaṃ maggo pākaṭo paññāto āgato cāti.

354, 12 14. Tapo yeva upakkamitabbato ārabhitabbato *ta p o -*
354, 12 *p a k k a m ā* ¹⁷⁰ ti āha *tap' ārambhā* ti; ārambhanañ ¹⁷¹
354, 12 c' ettha karaṇaṃ evāti āha *tapokammānīti* ¹⁷² *attho* ti.
354, 13 *Samaṇakammasaṅkhātā* ti samaṇehi kattabbakammasaṇ-
354, 15 nīta. *Niccelo* ¹⁷³ ti nissatṭhacelo sabbena sabbam paṭikkhit-
354, 15, 17 tacelo. Naggiyavatasamādānena ¹⁷⁴ *naggo*. *Ṭhitako va*
uccāraṃ karotīti ādi nidassanamattam, vamtivā mukhavik-
khālan' ādi ¹⁷⁵ ācārassa pi ¹⁷⁶ tena ¹⁷⁶ vissatṭhattā.

354, 19 *Jivhāya hattham apalikhati* avalihati ¹⁷⁷ udakena adho-
354, 22 vanato. Dutiyavikappe pi es' eva nayo. *Ehi bhante* ¹⁷⁸ *ti*
vutte upagamanasaṅkhāto vidhi ehi bhadanto, ¹⁷⁹ tam
354, 22 caratīti ehibhadantiko, tappatikkhepena *na ehibhadan-*
354, 25 *tiko*. *Na karoti* samaṇena nāma parassa vacana-
354, 25 karena ¹⁸⁰ na bhavitabban ti adhippāyena. *Puretaran* ti
tam thānaṃ attano upagamanato puretaraṃ. Tam kira
so: ¹⁸¹ Bhikkhunā nāma yadicchikā ¹⁸² eva bhikkhā ¹⁸³
354, 26 gahetabbā ti adhippāyena na gaṇhāti. *Uddissaka-*
ṭaṃ Mama nimittabhāvena bahū khuddakā pāṇā saṅ-
354, 27 ghātaṃ āpāditā ¹⁸⁴ ti na gaṇhāti. *Nimantanam na*
sādiyati evaṃ tesam vacanaṃ kataṃ bhavissatīti.

355, 3 Kumbhi-ādisu pi so sattasaññīti āha *kumbhikalopiyo* ti ādi.
355, 9 *Kabal' antarāyo* ti ¹⁸⁵ utṭhitassa dvinnam pi vā ¹⁸⁵ kabal'
355, 9 antarāyo ¹⁸⁶ *hotīti*. Gāmasabhāv' ādivasena saṅgama
355, 12 kittenti etissā ti *saṅkitti*, tathā ¹⁸⁷ saṃhaṭa ¹⁸⁸ -taṇḍul'
355, 20 ādisaṇcayo. *Mānusakānīti* ¹⁸⁹ veyyāvaccakaramanussā. ¹⁹⁰
355, 25 *Surāpānam evāti* majjalakkhaṇappattāya surāya pānam
eva. ¹⁹¹ Surāgahaṇen' eva c' ettha merayam pi saṅgahitaṃ.

¹⁶⁹ B^mP ca sabbesu

¹⁷⁰ B^mP °pakkamo ti

¹⁷¹ P ārammaṇaṇ

¹⁷² So all MSS.

DA tappakammānīti

¹⁷³ B^m Niccolo

¹⁷⁴ P naggiyathāsamādānena

¹⁷⁵ ABGG^mM °vikkhālenāti

¹⁷⁶ AG^m jinena

¹⁷⁷ B^mP apalihati

¹⁷⁸ B^mP bhaddante

¹⁷⁹ B^m bhaddanta throughout

¹⁸⁰ BM °karaṇe

¹⁸¹ BG omit

¹⁸² B^mP yādicchakī

M yādicchikā

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM bhikkham

P sikkhā

¹⁸⁴ P āpādikā

¹⁸⁵⁻¹⁸⁶ B^mP omit

¹⁸⁶ B^mP kabalassa antarāyo

¹⁸⁷ AGG^m ttā; BM tatā

¹⁸⁸ B saṅgaṭa; G saṅghaṭa

¹⁸⁹ B^m manussā ti

P manussakā ti

¹⁹⁰ BGM °karaṇa-

¹⁹¹ ABGG^mM add surāya

Ekāgāram eva uñchatīti *Ekāgārik o*. Ek' ālopen' 355, 27
eva vattatīti *ek' ālopi k o*. 356, 1

Dīyati etāyāti *datti*, dvatti ¹⁹² ālopamattagāhi khuddakam 356, 3
bhikkhādānabhājanam, ten' āha *khuddakapātīti*. ¹⁹³ Abhuñ- 356, 3
janavasena eko aho etassa atthīti ekāhiko ¹⁹⁴ āhāro, tam
ekāhika m. So pana atthato ekadivasalaṅghako ti āha 356, 4
ekadivas' antarika n ti. Dvīhika n ti ādisu pi es' eva 356, 5
nayo. Ekāham abhuñjitvā ekāham bhuñjanam *ekāhavāro*, ¹⁹⁵
ekāhikam eva atthato. Dvīham abhuñjitvā dvīham bhuñ- 356, 7
janam *dvīhavāro*. Sesadvaye pi es' eva nayo. Ukkaṭṭho 356, 7
pana pariyāyabhattabhojaniko dvīham abhuñjitvā ekāham
eva bhuñjati. Sesadvaye pi es' eva nayo.

Kuṇḍakan ¹⁹⁶ ti tanutaram taṇḍulasakalam. 356, 14

Sānehi sānavākehi nibbattavatthāni ¹⁹⁷ *Sānāni*. Mis- 356, 19
sasānāni *Masānāni*, na ¹⁹⁸ bhaṅgāni. *Erakatiṇ' ādīnīti ādi-* 356, 19, 21
saddena akka-makaci-kadalivāk' ādīnam saṅgaho. Erak'
ādīhi katāni hi chavāni lāmakāni dussānīti vattabbatam
labhanti.

Micchāvāyāmasaven' eva ukkuṭṭikavatānugo ¹⁹⁹ ti āha
ukkuṭṭikaviriyam anuyutto ti. 357, 7

T ha ṇ ḍ i l a n ²⁰⁰ ti vā ²⁰¹ pakatibhūmi vuccati 357, 14

" Patthaṇḍile ²⁰² pāturahosī " ti (1)

ādisu viya, tasmā *thaṇḍilaseyyan* ²⁰⁰ ti anantarahitāya 357, 14
pakatibhūmiyam seyyan ti vuttam hoti.

Laddham āsanam ti nisīditum yathāladham āsanam. 357, 18
Akopenvā ti aññattha anupagantvā, ten' āha *tatth' eva* 357, 18, 19
nisīdanasīlo ti. So hi tam achaddento ²⁰³ akopento nāma
hoti. ²⁰⁴ *Vikaṭan ti gūṭham vuccati* āsayavasena virūpam ²⁰⁵ 357, 20
jātan ti katvā.

Ettha ca Acelako hotīti ādini vatapadāni yāva

(1) M II 155

¹⁹² ABGG^mM dvatta

¹⁹³ AG^mM °pātiyā ti

¹⁹⁴ Aekā ehiko

¹⁹⁵ B^mP add tam

¹⁹⁶ ABGG^mM kuṇḍa-

¹⁹⁷ ABGG^mM nibbattitāni

¹⁹⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁹⁹ BG ukkuṭṭa-

²⁰⁰ So all MSS except P = taṇḍila-
DA taṇḍila-

²⁰¹ B^mP add samā

²⁰² BG patthadvile; P patthaṇḍile

²⁰³ B^m adds aparicajanto
P akhandento aparicajanto

²⁰⁴ BG honti

²⁰⁵ AG^m virūpa

na thusodakam²⁰⁶ pivatīti etāni ekavārāni. Ekāgāriko vāti ādini nānāvārāni, nānākālikāni vā. Tathā Sākabhakko vā ti ādini, Sāṇāni pi dhāretīti ādini ca. Tathā h' ettha vā-saddagahaṇam pi-saddagahaṇaṇ ca katam²⁰⁷. Pi-saddo pi vikapp' atthe²⁰⁸ eva daṭṭhabbo. Purimesu pana tam²⁰⁹ na katam. Evañ ca katvā Acelako hotīti vatvā²¹⁰ Sāṇāni pi²¹¹ dhāretīti ādi vacanassa, rajojalladharo hotīti ca²¹² vatvā udak' orohanānuyogam anuyutto ti vacanassa ca avirodho siddho hoti. Atha vā kim ettha avirodhacintāya. Ummattakapacchisa-diso hi titthiyavādo. Atha vā Acelako hotīti ārabhitvā tappasaṅgena sabbam pi attakilamathānuyogam dassentena²¹³ Sāṇāni pi dhāretīti ādi vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam.

357, 25 15. *Sīlasampad' ādīni vinā* ti sīlasampadā, samādhisampadā, paññāsampadā ti imāhi lok' uttarāhi sampadāhi vinā na kadāci pi²¹⁴ sāmaññaṇ vā brahmaññaṇ²¹⁵ vā sambhavadati, yasmā c' etad²¹⁶ eva,²¹⁶ tasmā tesam tapopakkamaṇam niratthakatam²¹⁷ dassento ti yojanā.

358, 1 *Dosaverarahitan*²¹⁸ ti idam dosassa mettāya ujupaṭipakkhatāya²¹⁹ vuttam. *Dosagahaṇena* vā sabbe pi jhānapaṭipakkhā saṅkilesadhammā gahitā, *veragahaṇena* paccatthikabhūtā sattā. Yad aggena²²⁰ dosarahitam, tad aggena verarahitan ti.

358, 7 16. *Pākaṭabhāvena kāsati*²²¹ gameti dīpetīti²²² *pa-*
358, 7 *kati*,²²³ lokasiddhavādo.²²⁴ Ten' āha *Pakati*²²⁵ *kh-*
358, 8 *esā ti pakatikathā esā* ti. *Mattāyā* ti mattā-saddo

“Mattāsukhapariccāgā” ti (m)

(m) Dh 290

206 AG^m dusodakam
207 BG katham
208 B^mP °atthe
209 B^mP omit
210 ABGG^mM ettha
211 ABGG^mM omit
212 B^mP omit
213 ABGG^mM add tena
214 B^mP omit
215 G^m brāhma-

216 B^mP ca tad evam
217 P nirattakatham
218 B^mP °virahitan
219 AG^m ujupakkha-
220 B^m adds hi
221 B^mP kāyati
222 B^mP omit dīpeti
223 ABGG^mM pakāni
224 P °siddhi-
225 AG^m pakāniko; BG pakātiko

ādisu viya appattaṃ antonītaṃ katvā pamāṇavācako ti āha
iminā pamāṇena evaṃ parittakenāti. Tena pana pamā- 358, 8
ṇena pamātabbo ²²⁶ pakaraṇappatto paṭipattikkamo ti āha
paṭipattikkamenāti. Sabbatthāti sabbavāresu. 358, 8, 12

17. Aññathā vadathāti ²²⁷ yadi acelakabhāv' ādinā sāmāñ- 358, 14
ñaṃ vā brahmaññaṃ vā abhavissa, suvijāno va samaṇo
suvijāno brāhmaṇo. Yasmā pana tumhe ito aññathā va
sāmāññaṃ brahmaññaṃ ca vadatha, tasmā dujjāno ²²⁸
samaṇo dujjāno brāhmaṇo, ten' āha idam sandhāy' āhāti. 358, 15

Taṃ pakativādaṃ paṭikkhipitvā ti pubbe yaṃ pākatiṃ 358, 16
sāmāññaṃ brahmaññaṃ ca hadaye ṭhapetvā tena duk-
karan ti ādi vuttaṃ, tam eva sandhāya Bhagavatā pi
Pakati kho esā ti ādi vuttaṃ. Idha pana taṃ 358, 16
pakativādaṃ pākaticasamaṇabrāhmaṇavisayaṃ ²²⁹ kathaṃ
paṭikkhipitvā paṭisaṃharitvā ²³⁰ sabhāvato ²³⁰ va param' 358, 16
atthato va samaṇassa brāhmaṇassa ca dujjānabhāvaṃ 358, 17
āvīkaronto pakāsento. Tatrāpīti samaṇabrāhmaṇavāde ²³¹ 358, 18
pi vuttanāyena' eva. ²³²

18. Paṇḍito ti hetusampattisiddhena paṇḍiccena saman- 358, 20
nāgato. Kathaṃ uggaheṣīti ²³³ paripakkaññānattā ghaṭe 358, 21
padīpena ²³⁴ viya abbhantare samujjalantena paññāveyyat-
tiyena tattha tattha Bhagavatā desitam atthaṃ parigaṇ-
hanto ²³⁵ tam pi desanaṃ upadhāresi. Tassa cāti yo 358, 23
acelako hoti yāva udak' orohanānuyogam anuyutto viharati,
tassa ca. ²³⁶ Tā sampattiyo pucchāmi, yāhi 358, 25
samaṇo brāhmaṇo ²³⁷ ca hotīti adhippāyo.

20. Sīlasampadāyāti iti-saddo ādi-attho, tena 358, 29
cittasampadāya paññāsampadāyāti pa-
dadvayaṃ saṅgaṇhāti. ²³⁸ Asekkhasīl' ādikhandhattayasaṇ-
gahitaṃ hi arahattaṃ, ten' āha arahattaṃ ²³⁹ eva sandhāya 358, 29
vuttan ti ādi. Tattha idan ti idam vacanaṃ. 358, 29

²²⁶ B^mP pahātabbo

²²⁷ P va vadethāti

²²⁸ B^m adds va

²²⁹ AG^mM pakaticasamaṇavisaya

BG pakatisamayāṇavisaya

²³⁰ BG paṭisabhāvato

²³¹ ABGG^m samaṇavāre

P samaṇavāde

²³² ABGG^mM add ti sāmāññavāre
vuttanāyena' eva

²³³ B^mP omit ti

²³⁴ BG padena

²³⁵ BGM twice

²³⁶ ABGG^mMP omit

²³⁷ B^mP omit

²³⁸ BGM °gaṇhāti

²³⁹ B^mP arahattaphalam

21. Anaññasādhāraṇatāya ²⁴⁰ anaññasādhāraṇ' atthavi-
 359, 3 sayatāya ²⁴¹ ca *anuttaraṃ buddhasīhanādaṃ nadanto*.
 359, 5 Ativiya accantavisuddhatāya *paramavisuddhaṃ*.
 359, 6, 7 *Paraman* ti ukkaṭṭhaṃ, ten' āha *uttaman* ti. *Sīlam*
eva lokiyasilattā. Yathā anaññasādhāraṇaṃ Bhagavato lok'
 uttarasīlaṃ savāsanaṃ paṭipakkhavidhamsanato, evaṃ
 lokiyasīlaṃ pi tassa anucchavikabhāvena saṃhatattā ²⁴²
 samasaman ti, ²⁴³ samena saman ti ²⁴³ ayam ettha attho ti
 359, 9 āha *mama sīla-samena sīlena mayā saman* ti.
 359, 12 21. *Y a d i d a ṃ a d h i s i l a n* ti lokiyaṃ, lok' uttaraṇ
 cāti duvidham pi buddhasīlaṃ ekajjhaṃ katvā vuttaṃ,
 359, 9, 13 ten' āha ²⁴⁴ *sīle pi paramasīle pīti*. ²⁴⁴ *Iti iman* ²⁴⁵ ti evaṃ
 359, 13 imaṃ sīlavisaṃsaṃ. Paṭhamam pavattattā *paṭhamam*.
 359, 16, 17 *Tapatīti* santapati, ²⁴⁶ vidhamatīti attho. *Jigucchatīti*
 359, 18 hīleti, lāmakato ²⁴⁷ ṭhapeti. *Niddosattā ariyā ārakā kilese-*
hīti. Maggaphalasampayuttā viriyasaṅkhātā ²⁴⁸ tapojiguc-
 359, 20 chā ti ānetvā sambandho. *Paramā nāma sabb'* ukkaṭṭha-
 359, 21 bhāvato. Yathā yuvino ²⁴⁹ bhāvo yobbanam, evaṃ *jiguc-*
chāya ²⁵⁰ *bhāvo jegucchaṃ*.
 360, 2 Kilesānaṃ samucchindana-paṭippassambhanāni *samuc-*
 360, 2 *cheda* ²⁵¹ *paṭippassaddhivimuttiyo*. *Nissaraṇavimutti* nib-
 bānam. Atha vā sammāvācādīnaṃ adhisīlagahaṇena, sam-
 māvāyāmassa adhicittagahaṇena, ²⁵² sammādiṭṭhiyā adhi-
 paññāgahaṇena ²⁵³ gahitattā agahitagahaṇena sammāsaṅ-
 kappasati-samādhayo ²⁵⁴ maggaphalapariyāpannā *samuc-*
 360, 2 *cheda-paṭippassaddhivimuttiyo* daṭṭhabbā. *Nissaraṇavimutti*
 360, 2 pana nibbānam eva.
 360, 5 22. Yaṃ kiñci janavivittaṃ ṭhānaṃ idha *suññāgāraṇ* ti
 adhippetam. Tattha nadantena vinā nādo n' atthīti āha
 360, 5, 6 *ekako va nisīditvā* ti. *Aṭṭhasu paṇisāsūti* khattiyaparisā,
 brāhmaṇaparisā, gahapatiparisā, samaṇaparisā, Cātumma-
 hārājikaparisā, Tāvatisaparisā, mārāparisā, brahmaparisā

²⁴⁰ AG^m omit²⁴¹ BG anaññaṃ-²⁴² A saṃhatattāB^mP sambhūtattā²⁴³⁻²⁴³ B^m places after saṃhatattā²⁴⁴⁻²⁴⁴ B^mP sīle pīti only²⁴⁵ ABGG^mM imasmin²⁴⁶ B^mP °tappati²⁴⁷ P kāmakato²⁴⁸ ABGG^mM viriyabala-²⁴⁹ A yuviyaṇo; BG yavinoG^m suviyano²⁵⁰ B^mP jigucchino²⁵¹ P °cchindana²⁵² ABB^mGG^mM adhijegucchaga-
haṇena²⁵³ P °paññāpaggahaṇena²⁵⁴ BG samādayo

ti imāsu aṭṭhasu parisāsu. *Vesārajjanīti* visāradabhāva²⁵⁵ 360, 7
 nānapahānadesanānimittaṃ²⁵⁶ kutoci pi²⁵⁷ asantasana-
 bhāva²⁵⁸ nibbhayabhāva²⁵⁹ ti attho. *Āsabhaṃ* *ṭhānaṃ* ti 360, 8
 seṭṭhaṃ *ṭhānaṃ*, uttamaṃ *ṭhānaṃ* ti attho. Āsabhā vā
 pubbabuddhā, tesam *ṭhānaṃ* ti attho.

Api ca usabhassa idan ti āsabhaṃ, idaṃ²⁵⁹ pana²⁵⁹
 āsabhaṃ viyāti āsabhaṃ. Yathā hi nisabhasaṅkhāto usabho
 attano usabhabalavasena²⁶⁰ catūhi pādehi * paṭhaviṃ²⁶¹
 uppīletvā acalaṭṭhānena tiṭṭhati, evaṃ Tathāgato pi dasahi
 tathāgatabalehi samannāgato catūhi vesārajjapādehi * aṭ-
 ṭhaparisāpathaviṃ²⁶² uppīletvā sadevake loke kenaci pac-
 catthikena akampiyo²⁶³ acalena²⁶⁴ *ṭhānena* tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ
 tiṭṭhamāno va taṃ āsabhaṃ *ṭhānaṃ* paṭijānāti upagacchati
 na paccakkhāti attani āropeti. Tena vuttaṃ *āsabhaṃ* 360, 8
ṭhānaṃ paṭijānātīti.

Sihanādaṃ nadatīti yathā migarājā parissayānaṃ saha- 360, 9
 nato, vanamahisa-mattavāraṇ' ādīnaṃ²⁶⁵ hananato ca siho
 ti vuccati, evaṃ Tathāgato lokadhammānaṃ sahanato,
 parappavādānaṃ hananato ca Siho ti vuccati. Evaṃ
 vuttassa sihassa nādaṃ sihanādaṃ.²⁶⁶ Tattha yathā siho
 sihabalena samannāgato sabbattha visārado vigataloma-
 haṃso sihanādaṃ nadati, evaṃ Tathāgatasīho pi dasahi²⁶⁷
 tathāgatabalehi samannāgato aṭṭhasu parisāsu visārado
 vigatalomahaṃso

“ Iti rūpan ” ti (n)

ādīnā nayena nānāvīdhadesanāvilāsasampannaṃ²⁶⁸ siha-
 nādaṃ nadati.

Pañhaṃ abhisankharitvā ti nātum icchitam atthaṃ attano 360, 11
 nānapalānūrūpaṃ abhiracitvā.²⁶⁹ *Taṃ khaṇaṃ yevāti* puc- 360, 12

(n) S III 130

²⁵⁵ BG °bhāvaṃ
²⁵⁶ B^mP °ppahānasampadāni-
 mittam
²⁵⁷ B^mP omit
 AG^mM add the phrase *... *
 which recurs in them in proper
 context as well.
²⁵⁸ B^m °tassana-; P °tāsana-
²⁵⁹ B^mP omit
²⁶⁰ B^m °balena

²⁶¹ AG^m pathaviyaṃ
²⁶² P hatthapariya-
²⁶³ P anaappiyo
²⁶⁴ A acelena; G^m acelana
²⁶⁵ B^mP °mahimsa-
²⁶⁶ ABGG^mM omit
²⁶⁷ Found only in B^m
²⁶⁸ B^mP nānāvīlāsasampannaṃ
²⁶⁹ BGP °ramitvā

- 360, 12 chitakkhaṇe yeṇa tñān' uppattikapaṭibhānena *vissajjeti*.
 360, 13 *Cittam paritoseti* ²⁷⁰ yeṇa ajjhāsayānurūpaṃ vissajjanato.
 360, 16 *Sotabbañ c' assa* ²⁷¹ *maññantīti* aṭṭhakkhaṇavajjitena nava-
 mena khaṇena labbhamānattā. Yaṃ no satthā bhāsati,
 360, 17 taṃ no sossāmāti ādaragāravajātā *mahantena ussāhena*
 360, 18 *sotabbaṃ* sampatiṇchitabbaṃ *maññanti*. Suppasannā pasā-
 360, 18 dābhibuddhiyā ²⁷² vigat' upakkilesatāya *kallacittā muducittā*
 360, 19 *honti*. *P a s a n n' ā k ā r a n* ²⁷³ ti pasanhehi katab-
 basakkāraṃ dhamm' āmisam ²⁷⁴ pūjan ti attho. Tattha
 360, 20 āmisapūjaṃ dassento *paṇītānīti* ādim āha. Dhammapūjā
 360, 22 pana *T a t h a t t ā y ā* ti iminā dassitā. *Tathābhāvāyāti*
 360, 22 yathattāya yassa ²⁷⁵ ca vaṭṭadukkhaniissaraṇassa ca at-
 thāya ²⁷⁵ dhammo desito, tathābhāvāya, ²⁷⁶ ten' āha *dham-*
mānudhammapaṭipattipūran' atthāyāti.
 Sā ²⁷⁷ ca ²⁷⁷ dhammānudhammapaṭipatti ²⁷⁸ yāya anu-
 pubbiyā ²⁷⁹ paṭipajjitabbā, paṭipajjantānañ ca sati ajjhat-
 tik' aṅgasamavāye ek' aṃsikā tassā pāripūrīti ²⁸⁰ dassetuṃ
 360, 25 *Keci saraṇesūti* ādi vuttaṃ.
 361, 3 *Imasmiṃ paṇ' okāse tñatvā* ²⁸¹ ti paṭipannā ca
 ā r ā d h e n t ī ti etasmiṃ sīhanādakiccapāripūridīpane ²⁸²
 361, 3 pālīpadese tñatvā. *Samodhānetabbā* ti saṅkalayitabbā. ²⁸³
 361, 5 *Eko sīhanādo* asādhāraṇo ²⁸⁴ aññehi appaṭivattiyo seṭ-
 ṭhanādo abhītanādo ti katvā. Esa nayo sesesu pi.
 361, 22 *Purimānaṃ dasannaṃ* ti ādito paṭṭhāya yāva vimut-
 tiyā mayhaṃ sadiso n' atthīti etesaṃ puri-
 mānaṃ dasannaṃ sīhanādānaṃ, niddhāraṇe c' etaṃ ²⁸⁵
 361, 22 sāmivacanaṃ, ten' āha *ek' ekassāti*. *Parisāsu ca*
n a d a t ī ti ādayo dasaparivārā ²⁸⁶ ekaccaṃ tapas-
 siṃ niraye ²⁸⁷ nibbattaṃ passāmīti sīhanādaṃ
 nadanto Bhagavā parisāyaṃ nadati visārado nadati, yāva
 paṭipannā ā r ā d h e n t ī ti atthayojanāya sam-

²⁷⁰ BG °sodheti²⁷¹ B sotassa²⁷² ABGP pasādāhi-²⁷³ AB^mG^m pasannakāraṇ²⁷⁴ B^mP °āmisā²⁷⁵⁻²⁷⁶ B^m vaṭṭadukkhaniissaraṇ'

atthāya

P dukkhaniissaraṇ' atthāya

²⁷⁶ P yathā-²⁷⁷ ABGG^mM yā va²⁷⁸ P dhammapaṭipatti²⁷⁹ BG ānu-²⁸⁰ B^m *add*s taṃ anupubbim²⁸¹ ABGG^mM tñatvā²⁸² AG^m °kiccaparidīpane²⁸³ B^mP °kalitabbā²⁸⁴ BG asādhāraṇe hi²⁸⁵ B^mP c' ettha²⁸⁶ B^mP *omit* dasa; DA dasadasa-²⁸⁷ BG na niraya

bhavato. Tathā sesesu pi navasu. *Evaṃ* ti ādi yathāvut- 361, 23
tānaṃ tesam saṅkaletvā dassanaṃ. *Te dasāti* te pari- 361, 23
sāsu ca nadatīti ādayo dasa ²⁸⁸ sīhanādā. *Purimā-* 361, 23
naṃ * *dasannaṃ* ti yathāvuttānaṃ purimānaṃ * *dasannaṃ*.
Parivāravasenāti paccekaṃ parivāravasena yojiyamānā 361, 24
sataṃ.sīhanādā. *Purimā ca dasāti* tathā ayojiyamānā puri- 361, 24
mā ca dasāti evaṃ *das' uttaraṃ* ²⁸⁹ dasādhikaṃ *sīhanādasa-* 361, 24, 25
taṃ hoti.

Evaṃ vādānaṃ ²⁹⁰ ti evaṃ pavattavādānaṃ titthiyānaṃ. 361, 29
Vādaṃ paṭisedhetvā ti tathābhāvābhāvadassanena ²⁹¹ paṭik- 361, 29
khipitvā. Yaṃ Bhagavā Udumbarikasutte

“ Idha Nigrodha tapassī ” ti ^(o)

ādinā upakkilesavibhāgaṃ pārisuddhivibhāgaṃ ²⁹² ca das-
sento sapaṇisassa Nigrodhassa paribbājakassa purato sīha-
nādaṃ nadi, taṃ dassetuṃ *idāni parisatiṃ* ²⁹³ *naditapubbaṃ* 361, 30
sīhanādaṃ dassento ti ādi vuttaṃ.

23. *Idan* ti *Rājagahe Gijjhakūṭe pabbate viharantaṃ* 362, 4, 2
maṃ ... *pe* ... *pañhaṃ pucchīti* ²⁹⁴ idam vacanaṃ. Kāmaṃ
yadā Nigrodho pañhaṃ pucchi, Bhagavā c' assa vissajjesi,
na ²⁹⁵ tadā Gijjhakūṭe pabbate viharati, Rājagahasamīpe
pana viharatīti katvā *Rājagahe Gijjhakūṭe pabbate* ²⁹⁵ *viha-* 362, 2
rantaṃ man ti vuttaṃ. Gijjhakūṭe viharanaṃ c' assa tadā
avicchinnan ti, ten' āha *yaṃ taṃ Bhagavā* ti ādi. 362, 4

Yoge ²⁹⁶ ti naye, dukkhanissaraṇūpāye ²⁹⁷ ti attho. 362, 17

24. Yaṃ parivāsaṃ sāmaṇerabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito pariva-
satīti yojanā. Yasmā sāmaṇerabhūmiyaṃ ṭhiteṇa parivasi-
tabbaṃ, na gihibhūteṇa, tasmā *aparivasitvā yeva pabbajjaṃ* 362, 27
labhati. *Ākaṇkhati pabbajjaṃ ākaṇkhati*
upasaṃpadaṃ ti ettha pana pabbajjā-gaṇaṃ
vacanasiliṭṭhatāvasen' eva

(o) D III 40, 48

²⁸⁸ B^mP omit

* ... * BG omit

²⁸⁹ B^mP omit

²⁹⁰ AG vādānaṃ

B^m vādīnaṃ vādan

²⁹¹ G tathā sā vādābhāva-

²⁹² BG pari-

²⁹³ AB^mG^mP parisati

²⁹⁴ BGM apucchīti; P pucchattī

²⁹⁵ ABGG^mM omit

²⁹⁶ So all MSS.

DA yojessāmi with v.l. yoge

yojessāmi

²⁹⁷ ABGG^mM °pāyo

“Diratta-tirattam sahasseyyan” ti (p)

- 362, 28 ettha dirattagahaṇaṃ viya. *Gāmapavesan’ ādinīti ādi-*
saddena vesiyagocaratā²⁹⁸ vidhavā²⁹⁹-thullakumāri-pan-
ḍaka-bhikkhunīgocaratā, sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacesu kiṇ-
karaṇīyesu dakkhānaḥ’ āditā,³⁰⁰ uddesaparipucch’ ādisu³⁰¹
tibbachandatā,³⁰² yato³⁰³ titth’ āyatanato³⁰⁴ idh’ āgato,
tassa avanṇe, ratanattayassa³⁰⁵ ca vaṇṇe anattama-
natā,³⁰⁶ tad ubhayassa³⁰⁷ yathākkamaṃ vaṇṇe ca avanṇe
ca attamanatā ti imesaṃ saṅgho veditabbo, ten’ āha
362, 28 *aṭṭha vattāni pūrentenāti.*
363, 10 *Ghaṃsitvā koṭṭetvā* ti ajjhāsayassa vīmaṃsanavasena
suvaṇṇaṃ viya ghaṃsitvā koṭṭetvā.
363, 17 *Gaṇe nisīditvā*³⁰⁸ ti upasampadākammassa gaṇappaho-
nakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe saṅghatthero viya tassa
anuggah’ atthaṃ³⁰⁹ nisīditvā.
363, 21 *Vūṇṇaṃ pākāṭṭhaṃ*³¹⁰ ti vivitto. Tādisassa sīlavisodhane
363, 22 appamādo avuttasiddho ti āha *kammāṭṭhāne satim avi-*
363, 35 *hanto* ti. *Pesit’ atto*³¹¹ ti nibbānaṃ pati pesitacitto tan-
ninno tappono tappabbhāro. Jātikulaputtā pi ācārasam-
pannā eva arahattādhigamāya pabbajjāpekkhā hontīti te
pi tehi ekasaṅgahe karonto āha *Kulaputtā*³¹² *ti*
363, 26 *ācārakulaputtā*³¹² ti, ten’ āha *sammasā-d-e-vāti hetunā*
363, 28 *va kāraṇen’ evāti.*³¹³ Otiṇṇo ’mhi jātiyā ti ādinā nayena hi
saṃvegapubbakaṃ³¹⁴ yathānusiṭṭhaṃ pabbajjaṃ sandhāya
363, 27 idha *sammasā-d-e-vāti* vuttaṃ. *Hetunā* ti nāyena.
364, 2 *Pāpūṇitvā* ti patvā adhigantvā. *Sampādetvā* ti asekkhā
sīlasamādhīpanā nippādetvā, paripūretvā vā ti attho.

(p) Vin IV 16

298 BG vesiyagehecaratā
B^m vesiyā only
299 ABGG^mM vidhava
300 ABGG^mM na dakkhā
P na dakkhā-
301 ABGG^mM omī
P ucchedapari-
302 ABGG^mM omī
303 B^m yassa
304 G āyatanamto
305 BG ratanassa yassa

306 BG anattamayatā
307 B^mP ubhayaṃ
308 B^mP gaṇamajjhe nisīditvā
DA gaṇamajjhe nisīdāpetvā
with v.l. gaṇe nisīditvā
309 BG anuggahaṇa-
310 ABGG^mM vavakāṭṭho
311 B^m pesitacitto
312 ABGG^mM ’putto
313 DA hetukāraṇen’-
314 B^m ’pubbikaṃ

Niṭṭhāpetun ³¹⁵ ti nigamanavasena pariyosāpetuṃ. Brah- 364. 5
 macariyapariyosānaṃ ... pe ... vihā-
 sīti iminā eva hi arahattanikūṭeṇa desanā pariyosāpitā.
 Taṃ pana nigametvā ³¹⁶ *aññataro kho pana* ... 364. 5
pe ... aho sīti vuttaṃ dhammasaṅgāhakehi. Yaṃ
 paṇ'ettha atthato na vibhattaṃ taṃ suviññeyyaṃ eva.

Mahāsīhanādasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn'atthappakāsanā.

*** ABGG=M Niṭṭhāpetun

*** B=P nigamento

IX

Poṭṭhapādasuttavaṇṇanā

- 365, 3 1. *Sāvatthiyan* ti samīp' aṭṭhe bhumman ti āha
 365, 4 *Sāvatthim*¹ upanissāyāti. *Jetassa kumārassa vane* ti Jetena
 365, 5 nāma rājakumārena ropite upavane. Nivāsaphāsutādinā
 365, 6 pabbajitā āramanti² etthāti *ārāmo*, vihāro. Poṭṭha³ pādesu⁴
 365, 6 jāto ti *Poṭṭha pādo*. Vatthacchādiyachādanapabbaj-
 365, 6, 7 jūpagatattā⁴ *channaparibbājako*. *Brāhmaṇamahāsālo* ti
 365, 9 mahāvibhavatāya mahāsāratāpatto brāhmaṇo. *Samayan* ti
 365, 10 sāmāññaniddeso, yaṃ⁵ taṃ⁶ samayan ti attho. *Pavaḍan-*
 365, 11 *tīti* pakārato vadanti, attanā attanā⁷ uggahitaniyāmena
 365, 11 yathā tathā⁸ samayaṃ vadantīti attho. *Pabhūta*yo ti
 365, 12 iminā Todeyya-Jānussoni⁹-Soṇadaṇḍ' ādike¹⁰ saṅgaṇhāti,
paribbājak' ādayo ti ādi-saddena channaparibbājak' ādike.¹¹
Tindukācīraṃ ettha atthīti tindukācīro,¹² ārāmo. Tathā
 ekā¹³ sālā¹⁴ etthāti ekasālako, tasmīṃ tīndukācīre
 eka sālaka.
 2. Anek' ākārānavasesaṇeyy' atthavibhāvanato,¹⁴ aparā-
 365, 24 par' uppattito ca Bhagavato nāṇaṃ tattha patthaṇaṃ
 viya hotīti vuttaṃ *sabbāññutañāṇaṃ pattharitvā* ti, yato¹⁵
 tassa nāṇajālātā vuccati; veneyyānaṃ tad antogadhatā
 ca¹⁶ heṭṭhā vuttā yeva. Veneyyasattaparigaṇhan' atthaṃ
 samannāhāre kate paṭhamam nesaṃ¹⁷ veneyyabhāven' eva
 upaṭṭhānaṃ hoti, atha saraṇāgaman' ādivasena¹⁸ kiccanip-
 366, 3 phatti vīmaṃsiyatīti āha *kiṃ nu kho bhavissatīti upaparik-*

¹ AG^m Sāvatthiyaṃ

² AG^m āramanti

BG āramanti

³ AM poṭṭho padesu

BGG^m poṭṭho padesu

P poṭṭho padesu

⁴ AG^m °cchādiyāchādanam-

BGM °cchādiyāchādana-

B^mP °cchāyāchādana-

Estimated reading is given above.

⁵ B^m taṃ

⁶ ABGG^mM twice

⁷ P once only

⁸ ABGG^mM omit

⁹ B^m Jānussoni; P Jākusoni

¹⁰ P Sonadant'

¹¹ ABGG^mM °paribbājik'-

¹² BGM tinducīro

¹³ AG^m eka sālā

¹⁴ ABGG^mM °sesaṇeyy'-

P anekāranavasesa-

¹⁵ ABGG^mM yathā

¹⁶ B^mP omī

¹⁷ P neyyaṃ

¹⁸ B^mP saraṇa° always

khanto ti. *Nirodhan* ti saññānirodham. *Nirodhā vuṭṭhānan* 366, 5
ti tato nirodhato vuṭṭhānaṃ saññ' uppattiṃ.¹⁹ *Sabbabud-* 366, 5-6
dhānaṃ nānena saṃsandetvā ²⁰ ti yathā te nirodham, niro-
dhato vuṭṭhānaṃ ca vyākariṃsu, vyākariṃsanti ca, tathā
vyākaraṇavasena saṃsandetvā.²¹ ²² *Hatthisāriputto* ti hat- 366, 7
thisārino putto.²²

Yugandharapabbataṃ parikkhipitvā ti idaṃ parikkappana- 366, 14
vacanaṃ: ²³ Tādisaṃ atthi ce taṃ viyāti. *Meghavanṇan* 366, 15
ti rattameghavanṇaṃ, sañjhāppabhānurañjitameghasaṅkā-
san ²⁴ ti attho. *Paccagghan* ti paccaggaṃ ²⁵ abhinavaṃ, 366, 15
ādito tathāladdhavoḥārena, anaññaparibhogatāya, tathā vā
Satthu adhiṭṭhānena taṃ ²⁶ pattaṃ ²⁶ sabbakālaṃ *pac-*
cagghan t' eva ²⁷ vuccati, silā ²⁸ ti ²⁸ vuttaratanalakkaṇū-
papattiyā vā taṃ ²⁶ pattaṃ ²⁶ *paccagghan* ti vuccati.

Attano rucivasena ajjhāsayavasena,²⁹ na parena ussāhito 366, 19
ti adhippāyo. *Atippagabhāvaṃ eva disvā* ti idaṃ bhūta- 366, 20
thanaṃ,³⁰ na tāva bhikkhācāraṇelā ³¹ sampattā ti dassan'
atthaṃ. Bhagavā hi tadā kālass' eva vihārato nikkhanto:
Vāsānābhāgiyāya ³² dhammadesanāya Poṭṭhapādaṃ anu-
gaṇhissāmīti. *Y a n n ū n ā h a n* ti aññattha saṃsaya- 366, 21
paridipano, idha pana saṃsayaparidīpano viya. Kasmā ti 366, 21
āha *Buddhānan* ti ādi. *Saṃsaya nāma n' atthi* bodhimūle 366, 22
eva samugghātītattā.³³ *Parivittakapubbabhāgo* ³⁴ ti adhip- 366, 24
petakiccassa ³⁵ pubbabhāgaparivittakko.³⁶ *Esa* ³⁷ *Buddhā-* 366, 25
naṃ labbhatīti: Karissāma, na karissāmāti ādiko esa
cittacāro Buddhānaṃ pi ³⁸ labbhati sambhavati vicāraṇa-
vasena pavattanato, na pana saṃsayavasena. *Ten' āhāti* 366, 25
yena Buddhānaṃ pi labbhati, ten' ev' āha Bhagavā *y a n -* 366, 25
n ū n ā h a n ti. Parikkappane vāyaṃ nipāto. *U p a s a ṇ -*

¹⁹ ABGG^mM °ppatti

²⁰ B^m °sanditvā

P na saṃsandi-

²¹ B^mP °sandi-

²²⁻²³ ABGG^mM Sāriputto ti

Hatthisāriputto

²⁴ B^mP °kappavacanāṃ

²⁵ BG sañjā-

P sañjhyā-

²⁶ B^m omits

²⁷ B^mP so patto

²⁸ B^mP tveva

²⁹ B^m silādi; P silādi

³⁰ B^mP saddhammatṭhitijjhāsaya-

AG^m omīti

³¹ AG^m bhūtaṃ-

³² ABGG^mM °caraṇavelā

³³ P °bhāviyāya

³⁴ B^m °gghātītattā

³⁵ ABGG^mM °bhāge

DA parivittakko pubbabhāge with
v.l. °vitakkapubbabhāgo

³⁶ P kicca

³⁷ ABGG^mM °vitakke

³⁸ B^mP eva

³⁹ B^mP omīti

366, 25 kameyyan ti kiriyāpadena vuccamāno eva hi attho
 366, 25 yannūnāti nipātapadena jotiyati. Ahaṃ³⁹ yannūna upasaṇ-
 kameyyan ti yojanā. *Yadi paṇāti* idam pi tena samān'
 atthan ti āha *yadi paṇāhan ti attho* ti.

3. Yathā udāttappāyo⁴⁰ saddo unnādo, evaṃ vipulabhā-
 vena uparūpari pavatto⁴¹ pi unnādo ti tad ubhayaṃ
 366, 27 ekajjhaṃ gahetvā⁴² pāliyaṃ *Unnādinīyā* ti vatvā
 puna vibhāgena⁴³ dassetuṃ uccāsaddamahāsadd-
 366, 27 dāyāti vuttan ti tam atthaṃ vivaranto⁴⁴ *uccaṃ*
 366, 27 *nadamānāyāti* ādim āha. *Assāti* parisāya. *Uddāṅgama-*
*vasenāti*⁴⁵ udāttabahulatāya⁴⁶ uggantvā uggantvā pavat-
 366, 28 tanavasena. *Disāsu patthāvasenāti*⁴⁷ vipulabhāvena bhū-
 taparamparāya sabbadisāsu pattharaṇavasena.

Idāni paribbājakaparisāya uccāsaddamahāsaddatāya kā-
 366, 30 raṇaṃ, tassa ca pavatti-ākāraṃ dassento *Tesaṃ hīti* ādim
 367, 4 āha. *Kām' assādo* nāma kāmagaṇ' assādo. Kāmabhav'
 367, 5 ādigato⁴⁸ *assādo bhav' assādo*.

4. *Santhapesīti* saṃyamanavasena samma-d-eva ṭhapesi,
 saṇṭhapanāñ c' ettha tiracchānakathāya aññamaññasmiṃ
 agāravassa⁴⁹ jahāpanavasena ācārassa sikkhāpanaṃ, yathā-
 367, 19 vuttadosassa nigūhanañ ca hotīti āha *sikkhāpesīti* ādi.
 367, 26 *Appasaddan* ti nissaddaṃ, uccāsaddamahāsaddābhāvan ti
 adhippāyo.

368, 11 *Na pamajjanīti* na agāravaṃ karonti.

5. *No āgate Ānando* ti Bhagavati āgate no amhākaṃ
 368, 14 Ānando pīti *hoti*. *Piyasamudācārā* ti piy' ālāpā.

368, 14, 18 *Paccuggamanam akāsīti* vatvā na kevalam⁵⁰ ayam⁵⁰ eva,
 368, 21 atha kho aññe pi pabbajitā yebhuyyena Bhagavato apacitīm
 368, 21 karont' evāti dassetuṃ *Bhagavantaṃ hīti* ādi vatvā, tattha
 368, 23 kāraṇaṃ āha *Uccākulīnatāyāti*. Tena sāsane appasannā pi
 kulagāravana Bhagavati apacitīm dassenti yevāti⁵¹ dasseti.

³⁹ AG^mP ayam

⁴⁰ A udānatappāyo

B^m unnatappāyo

P unnatappāyo

⁴¹ MP vatto

⁴² B^mP katvā

⁴³ G vibhaṅgena

⁴⁴ ABGG^mM vicaranto

⁴⁵ BG uddhaṅgavasenāti

⁴⁶ B^m unnatabahula-

P unnatatabahula-

⁴⁷ A pavattanavesena

BG patthavasenāti

G^m vattanavasenadipatta-

ṭavasena

⁴⁸ G 'bhāv'-

⁴⁹ ABGG^mM add ca

⁵⁰ ABGG^mM kevalam mayam

⁵¹ B^mP karont' evāti

Etasmiṃ antare kā nāma kathā ti etasmiṃ yathāvutta- 368, 27
 paricched' abbhantare kathā kā⁵² nāma. *Vippakatā*⁵³ 368, 28
 āradhā hutvā apariyosītā. Kā⁵² kathā vippakatā⁵³ ti
 vadanto atthato⁵⁴ tassā pariyosāpanaṃ paṭijānāti nāma.
 Kā kathā ti ca avisesacodanā ti yassa⁵⁵ tassā sabbassāpi
 kathāya pariyosāpanaṃ paṭiññātāñ ca hoti, tañ ca padesañ-
 ñuno⁵⁶ avisayan⁵⁷ ti āha *pariyantaṃ netvā demīti*⁵⁸ *sabbañ-* 368, 29-30
ñupavāraṇaṃ pavāresīti.

*Sukāraṇaṃ*⁵⁹ ti sundaraṃ atth' āvahaṃ hit' āvahaṃ 369, 5
 kāraṇaṃ. Nānātitthesu nānāladdhīsu niyuttā ti nānātit-
 thikā, te eva nānātitthiyā ka-kārassa ya-kāraṃ katvā.
 Kutūhalaṃ ettha atthīti kutūhalā,⁶⁰ sā eva sālā ti *kutū-* 369, 7
halasālā,⁶⁰ ten' āha *kutūhal' uppattiṭṭhānato*⁶¹ ti. *Sa ñ -* 369, 10, 12
*ñ ā n i r o d h e*⁶² ti saññāsīsenāyaṃ desanā, tasmā sañ-
 ñāsahagatāya⁶³ sabbe pi dhammā gayhanti,⁶⁴ tattha pana
 cittaṃ⁶⁵ padhānaṃ⁶⁶ ti āha *cittanīrodhe* ti. Accantanīro-
 dhassa pana tehi anadhippetattā, avisayattā ca⁶⁷ *khaṇika-* 369, 12
nīrodhe ti vuttaṃ. Kāmaṃ⁶⁷ khaṇikanīrodho⁶⁸ pi tesam
 avisayo va, atthato pana nirodhakathā vuccamānā tatth'
 eva⁶⁹ tiṭṭhatīti tathā vuttaṃ.

Kittighoso ti: Aho Buddh' ānubhāvo, bhav' antarapaṭi- 369, 15
 channaṃ kāraṇaṃ evaṃ hatth' āmalakaṃ viya paccak-
 khato dasseti, sāvake ca edise saṃvarasamādāne paṭiṭṭhā-
 petīti thutighoso yāva bhav' aggā *paṭtharati*. *Paṭibhāgaki-* 369, 16, 18
riyan ti palāsavasena paṭibhāgabhūtaṃ payogaṃ karonto.
*Bhav' antarasamayan*⁷⁰ ti tatr' ākhyānasamayaṃ⁷¹ abhūta- 369, 19
 parikappitaṃ kiñci⁷² upādiyavattum⁷³ attano samayaṃ
 katvā kathenti.⁷⁴ *Kiñci-d-eva sikkhāpadan* ti: Mūgena⁷⁵ 369, 21

⁵² BG *omit*⁵³ BG °kathā⁵⁴ ABGG^mM tatthato; P attato⁵⁵ B^mP yassā⁵⁶ B^mP paresaṃ asabbaññūnaṃ⁵⁷ AG^m avisan

BG avisaṇ; M avissaṇ

⁵⁸ *So all MSS.*

DA desemīti

⁵⁹ ABGG^mM kāraṇaṃ⁶⁰ B^m kotū-⁶¹ ABGM °halappatti-⁶² P °nīrodho⁶³ B^mP °gatā⁶⁴ B^mP saṅgayhanti⁶⁵ BG citthā⁶⁶ P paṭṭhānaṃ⁶⁷⁻⁶⁹ P *omits*⁶⁸ B^m so *instead*⁶⁹ P tath' eva⁷⁰ AG dantarasaṃmayan

BG tantarasaṃmayan

M tad antarasamayan

⁷¹ A °ākhyāta-; BGM tantr'-B^mP tatra tatra vuttāna-

samayaṃ

⁷² ABGG^mM kañci⁷³ B^mP upādiyayaṃ-⁷⁴ B^mP *omit*⁷⁵ B^mP elamūgena

369, 21, 22 bhavitabbam, ettakam, velam ekasmiṃ yeva thāne nisiditabbān ti evaṃ ādikaṃ kiñcid eva akāraṇaṃ ⁷⁶ sikkhākoṭṭhāsaṃ katvā *paññāpenti*.⁷⁷ *Nirodhakathan* ti nirodhasamāpattikathaṃ.

369, 27 *Tesūti* kotūhalasālāyaṃ ⁷⁸ sannipatitesu nānātitthiya-samaṇabrāhmaṇesu.⁷⁹ *Ekacce* ti eke. *Purimo* ti ahetu-appaccayā ti evaṃvādī. *Yvāyan* ⁸⁰ idha *upparajjati* ti yojanā. *Samāpattin* ti asaṇṇabhāv' āvahaṃ samāpattim. *Nirodhe* ti saṇṇāya ⁸¹ nirodhe. *Hetum* *apassanto* ⁸² ti ⁸² yena hetunā asaṇṇabhāve saṇṇāya nirodho sabbaso anuppādo, yena ca tato cutassa ⁸³ idha pañcavokārabhave tassā ⁸⁴ uppādo, taṃ avisayatāya apassanto.⁸⁵

370, 1 Paṭhamavādiṃ ⁸⁶ *nisedhetvā* ti: Na kho nāma e taṃ ⁸⁷ bho evaṃ bhavissatīti evaṃ paṭikhipitvā. *Asaṇṇabhāvan* ⁸⁸ ti mucchāppattiya' ⁸⁹ kiriya-mayaṇṇāvasena vigatasāṇṇibhāvaṃ, vakkhati hi ⁹⁰ "visaṇṇi hutvā" ti.

370, 3 Vikkhambhanavasena kilesānaṃ santapanena ⁹¹ *attan-*
370, 3 *tapo*.⁹² *Ghoratapo* ti dukkaratāpatāya ⁹³ bhīmatapo.⁹⁴

370, 3 *Parimārit' indriyo* ⁹⁵ ti nibbisevanabhāv' āpādanena ⁹⁶
370, 9 sabbaso milāpitacakkh' ādi-indriyo. *Bhaggo* ti bhañjitu-
370, 13 kusal' ajjhāsaya.⁹⁷ *Evam āhāti*: Evam saṇṇā hi bho purisassa attā ti ādi-ākārena saṇṇānirodham āha. Iminā nayena ito paresu dvīsu thānesu yathārahaṃ yojanā veditabbā.

370, 14 *Āthabbanapayogan* ⁹⁸ ti Athabbanavedavihitam ⁹⁹ Āthab-
370, 16 banikānaṃ visaṇṇabhāv' āpādanapayogaṃ.¹⁰⁰ *Āthabbanam*

⁷⁶ B^mP kāraṇaṃ

⁷⁷ B^mP pañña-

⁷⁸ *All MSS* kotūhala-

⁷⁹ B^mP *omit* nānā

ABGG^mM *add* ekaccesu

⁸⁰ ABGG^mMP svāyaṃ

⁸¹ B^mP saṇṇā

⁸² AG appasannā pi

BG appasantānan ti

M appasannānan ti

⁸³ ABGG^mM vuttassa

ABGG^mM tassa

⁸⁴ AG^mM appasannānan ti

BG appasantānan ti

⁸⁵ BGM paṭhamam-

⁸⁶ A me taṃ; BGG^m na me taṃ

M taṃ cetam

⁸⁸ BGM asaṇṇāka-

B^mP asaṇṇika-

⁸⁹ B^mP muñchāpattiya

⁹⁰ AG^mP ti

⁹¹ B^mP santāpa-

⁹² ABGG^mP tattatapo

⁹³ B^mP dukkaratāya

⁹⁴ AG^mM bhīman-; BG bhīmana-

⁹⁵ P paramāy' indriyo

⁹⁶ AGG^mM nibbisevanabhāv'-

B nibbisesabhāv'-

⁹⁷ B^m bhañjita-; P tañhinakusal'-

⁹⁸ AG^m Āthabbana-

P Athabbana *throughout*

⁹⁹ B^m āthabbana-

¹⁰⁰ B^mP visaṇṇi-

payojetvā ti Athabbanavede āgataṃ aggijuhanapubbakaṃ mantajappanaṃ¹⁰¹ *payojetvā* * sīsacchinnatādi-dassanena saññānirodham¹⁰² āha. *Tassāti* yassa * sīsacchinnatādi^{370, 17} dassitaṃ, tassa.

Yakkhadāsīnan ti devadāsīnaṃ, yā bhāviniyo¹⁰³ ti pi^{370, 20} vuccanti. *Madaniddan* ti surāmadanimittakaṃ supinaṃ.¹⁰⁴ *Devatūpahāran* ti naccanagāyan' ādinā devatānaṃ pūjaṃ.^{370, 20} *Surāpātīn* ti pātipuṇṇaṃ suraṃ. *Divā* ti atidivā ussūre.^{370, 23}

Ēlamūgakathā viyāti imesaṃ paṇḍitamānīnaṃ kathā^{370, 29} andhabālakathā¹⁰⁵ sadisi. *Cattāro hi nirodhe* ti aññaṃ-^{370, 29} aññavidhure¹⁰⁶ cattāro nirodhe *ete paññāpenti*.¹⁰⁷ Na ca^{370, 29} aññamaññaviruddhaṃ¹⁰⁸ nānāsabhāvena tena bhavitabbaṃ, atha kho ekasabhāvena, ten' āha *iminā cāti* ādi.^{370, 30} *Aññen' evāti* imehi vutt' ākārato aññ' ākāreṇ' eva *bhavitabbaṃ*.^{370, 31} *Ayaṃ nirodho, ayaṃ*¹⁰⁹ *nirodho* ti āmenḍitavacanaṃ¹¹⁰ ^{371, 2} Sattā attano desanāvīlāsena anek' ākāravokāraṃ nirodhaṃ vibhāveṣṭatī¹¹¹ dassan' atthaṃ kataṃ.¹¹²

A h o n ū n ā ti ettha *aho* ti acchariye, *nūnāti* anus-^{371, 5} saraṇe nipāto. Tasmā *a h o n ū n ā B h a g a v ā*¹¹³ ti^{371, 6} Bhagavā anaññasādhāraṇadesanattā nirodham pi aho acchariyaṃ katvā katheyya maññe ti adhippāyo. *A h o*^{371, 7} *n ū n ā S u g a t o* ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Acchariyavibhāvanato evaṇ¹¹⁴ c' ettha dvikkhattuṃ vacanaṃ, acchariy' attho pi c' ettha *aho*-saddo. Yasmā¹¹⁵ anussaraṇamukhen' eva tena gahito, tasmā vuttaṃ *aho nūnāti anussaran'*^{371, 5} *atthe* ti. Kālapuggal' ādivibhāgena bahubhedattā *imesaṃ*¹¹⁶ ^{371, 8} *nirodhadhammānan* ti bahuvacanaṃ, kusalasaddayogena sāmivacanaṃ bhumma' atthe daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Ciṇṇavasitāyāti*^{371, 11} *nirodhasamāpattiyaṃ* vasībhāvassa ciṇṇattā. *Sabhāvaṃ*^{371, 11} *jānāti* ti nirodhassa sabhāvaṃ yathāvato¹¹⁷ jānāti.

101 ABG^mM °japanam

* . . . * A omits

102 BGG^mM nirodhasam

103 B^mP devatābhātiyo

104 P supinaṃ

105 P anda-

106 AG^m vidhare

107 B^mP pañña-

108 B^mP °viruddha

109 B^m nāyaṃ

DA ayaṃ na *with* v.l. ayaṃ

110 B^m āmedita-; P āmethita-

111 P bhāveṣṭatī

112 BG kathaṃ

113 B^mP omit

114 B^mP eva

115 B^mP so yasmā

116 So all MSS.

DA etesaṃ

117 AB^mG^mP yāthā-

- 371, 18 7. *Gharamajjhe yeva pakkhalitā* ti gharato bahi gantukāmā purisā maggaṃ anotaritvā gharājire ¹¹⁸ samatale ¹¹⁹ vivaṭ' aṅgane eva pakkhalanaṃ ¹²⁰ pattā, evaṃ sampadam idan ti attho. Asādhāraṇo ¹²¹ *hetu*, sādhāraṇo ¹²¹ *paccayo* ti evaṃ ādi vibhāgena idha payojanaṃ n' atthi saññāya akāraṇa-bhāva ¹²²-paṭikkheparattā ¹²³ codanāyāti vuttaṃ *kāraṇass' eva nāman* ti.

- Yaṃ pāliyaṃ uppajjanti pi nirujjhanti pīti vuttaṃ, tattha: Sahetu sappaccayā saññā uppajjanti, uppannā pana nirujjhanti yeva, na tiṭṭhantīti dassan' atthaṃ nirujjhantīti vacanaṃ, na ¹²⁴ nirodhassa sahetu-sappaccayabhāvadassan' atthaṃ. Uppādo hi sahetuko, na nirodho. Yadi hi nirodho pi sahetuko siyā, tassa nirodhenāpi bhavitabbaṃ aṅkur' ādīnaṃ viya, na ca tassa nirodho atthi. Tasmā vuttanāyena' eva pāliyā attho vedītabbo. Ayañ ca nayo khaṇanirodhavasena vutto. Yo pana yathāparicchinna-kālavasena sabbaso va anuppādanirodho, so sahetuko ti vedītabbo tathārūpāya paṭipattiyā vinā abhāvato. Ten' āha Bhagavā sikkhā ekā saññā nirujjhantīti.¹²⁵ Tato eva ca idhāpi vuttaṃ *saññāya sahetukaṃ uppādanirodhaṃ dīpetum* ti.

- 371, 21 *Sikkhā ekā* ti ettha sikkhā ti karaṇe paccattavacanaṃ, eka-saddo aññapariyāyo

¹²⁶ " Itth' eke sato sattassā " ti ^{126(a)}

- 371, 21 ādisu viya, na saṅkhāvācīti ¹²⁷ āha sikkhā ¹²⁸ *ekā saññā upajjantīti* ¹²⁹ *sikkhāya ekaccā saññā jāyantīti*.
 371, 29 Sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo. *Tatthāti* tassa ¹³⁰ uparidesanāyaṃ. *Sammādiṭṭhisammāsāṅkappavasena pariāpannattā āgatā* ti sabhāvato ¹³¹ upakārato ca paññākkhandhe ¹³² pariāpannattā saṅgahitattā tatiyā adhipaññāsikkhā sam-

(a) D I 35

¹¹⁸ B^mP °jirena
¹¹⁹ BG °talo
¹²⁰ AG^m pakkhalatānaṃ
¹²¹ P °dhāraṇe
¹²² P akarana-
¹²³ B^mP °kkhepattā
¹²⁴ BGM *omit*
¹²⁵ BGP °rujjhatīti

¹²⁶⁻¹²⁸ B^m Itth' eke abhivadanti
 sato vā pana sattassāti
¹²⁷ B^mP saṅkhyā-
¹²⁸ BG saṅkhā
¹²⁹ BG uppajjatīti
¹³⁰ B^mP tassam
¹³¹ P sabhāvaso
¹³² ABGG^mM pañña-

mādiṭṭhisammāsāṅkappavasena ¹³³ āgatā. Tathā hi vuttaṃ

“Yā c’ āvuso Visākha sammādiṭṭhi, yo ca sammāsaṅkappo,¹³⁴ ime dhammā paññākkhandhe ¹³⁵ saṅga-hitā” ti.^(b)

Kāmañ c’ ettha vuttanayena tisso pi sikkhā āgatā eva, tathā pi ¹³⁶ adhiccittasikkhāya eva abhisaññānirodho ¹³⁷ dasīto, itarā tassā ¹³⁸ sambhārabhāvena ānitā.¹³⁹

10. *Pañcakāmaguṇikarāgo* ti pañcakāmakotṭhāse ārab- ^{371, 34}
bha ¹⁴⁰ uppajjanakarāgo. *Asamuppannakāmacāro* ¹⁴¹ ti vat- ^{371, 34}
tamān’ uppannatāvasena na ¹⁴² samuppanno ¹⁴³ yo koci
kāmacāro ¹⁴⁴ yā kāci lobh’ uppatti. Purimo ¹⁴⁵ visayavasena
niyamitattā kāmaguṇ’ ārammaṇo va lobho daṭṭhabbo, itaro
pana jhānanikanti-bhavarāg’ ādippabhedo sabbe ¹⁴⁶ pi
lobhacāro kāman’ aṭṭhena kāmesu pavattanato. Sabbe pi hi
tebhūmakā dhammā kāmanīy’ aṭṭhena kāmā ti. Ubhayesam
pi kāmasaññābhāvo ¹⁴⁷ sahacaraṇañāyenāti k ā m a s a ñ ñ ā
ti pad’ uddhāraṃ katvā tad ubhayaṃ niddiṭṭhaṃ.
Tatthāti ādi asamuppannakāmacārato pañcakāmaguṇikarā- ^{372, 1}
gassa visesadassanaṃ. Kāmaṃ pañcakāmaguṇikarāgo pi
asamuppanno eva maggena samugghātīyati,¹⁴⁸ tasmīṃ pana
samugghātite pi ¹⁴⁹ na sabbo rāgo samugghātaṃ gacchati,
tasmā pañcakāmaguṇikarāgagahaṇena na ¹⁴⁹ itarassa sab-
bassa rāgassa gahaṇaṃ hotīti ubhayasādhāraṇena pari-
yāyena ubhayaṃ saṅgahetvā dassetuṃ pāliyaṃ kāma-
saññāgahaṇaṃ katan ti tad ubhayaṃ sarūpato visesato
ca dassetvā sabbasaṅgāhikabhāvato ¹⁵⁰ *asamuppannakāma-* ^{372, 2}

(b) M I 301

¹³³ ABGG^mM diṭṭhisāṅkappa-
¹³⁴ AG^m sammā-uppajjanakāñ-
kappo
¹³⁵ AG^m paññākkhandha
BGM °kkhandha
¹³⁶ P hi
¹³⁷ P abhidhamme saññā-
¹³⁸ B^mP tassa
¹³⁹ AG^m anitā
¹⁴⁰ AG^m ārambha
¹⁴¹ ABGG^m °kāmaṇāre
M °cāre
DA °rāgo with v.l. °cāro

¹⁴² ABB^mGP omit
¹⁴³ B^mP asamuppanno
¹⁴⁴ BG °vāro
¹⁴⁵ BG purime hi
M adds hi
¹⁴⁶ B^mP sabbo
¹⁴⁷ AG^m °bhāvā
B^mP °saññā ti nāmakā
¹⁴⁸ B^mP °gghāta for °gghāta always
¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mP omit
¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM °saṅgāhibhāvato

- 372, 5 *cāro*¹⁵¹ *pana imasmiṃ jhāne vaṭṭatīti*¹⁵² vuttam. *Sadisattā* ti kāmasaññādhāveṇa samānattā, etena pāliyaṃ¹⁵³ purimā viyāti purimā ti¹⁵³ sadisakappanāvasena vuttan ti dasseti. Anāgatā hi idha nirujjhatīti vuttā anuppādassa adhippetattā, ten' āha *anuppannā va n' uppajjatīti*.¹⁵⁴
- 372, 6 Nīvaraṇavivekato¹⁵⁵ jātattā vivekajehi paṭhamajjhāna-pītisukhehi saha akkhātābba, taṃ-koṭṭhāsikā vā¹⁵⁶ *viveka-japītisukhasaṅkhātā*.¹⁵⁷ Nānattasaññā-paṭighasaññāhi nipu-ṇatāya¹⁵⁸ sukhumaññābhūtā ti, sukhumabhāveṇa, param' atthabhāveṇa aviparītasabhāvā.
- 372, 9

Jhānaṃ¹⁵⁹ taṃsāmpayuttadhammānaṃ bhāvanānubhāvasiddha¹⁶⁰ saṃhasukhumattā¹⁶¹ nīvaraṇavikkhambhanavasena¹⁶² viññāyatīti āha *kāmacchand' ādi-olārik' āṅga-pahānavasena sukhumā* ti. *Bhūtatāyāti* vijjamānatāya. *Sabbatthāti* sabbavāresu.

372, 11

372, 12

372, 15

Samāpajjanādhīṭṭhānāni viya vuṭṭhānaṃ jhāne pariyāpannam pi hoti, yathā taṃ, dhammānaṃ bhaṅgakkhaṇe¹⁶³ na āvajjanapaccavekkhaṇānīti *jhānaṃ*¹⁶⁴ *samāpajjanto adhiṭṭhahanto vuṭṭhahanto ca sikkhatīti* vuttam, na āvajjanto paccavekkhanto ti. *Tan* ti jhānaṃ.¹⁶⁵ *Tenāti* hetumhi karaṇavacanam, tasmā paṭhamajjhānena hetubhūtenāti attho. Hetubhāvo¹⁶⁶ c' ettha jhānassa yathāvuttasaññāya uppattiyā saha-jāt' ādippaccayabhāvo kāmasaññāya nirodhassa pana upanissayatā va, tañ ca kho suttantapariyāyena. Tathā c' eva saṃvaṇṇitaṃ tathārūpāya paṭipattiyā vinā abhāvato ti. *Eten' upāyenāti* yvāyaṃ¹⁶⁷ paṭhamajjhānaṃ¹⁶⁸ tappatipakkhasaññāvasena sikkhā ekā saññā upapajjanti, sikkhā ekā saññā nirujjhanatīti ettha attho vutto, etena nayena. *Sabbatthāti* sabbavāresu.

372, 16

372, 17, 18

372, 23

372, 23

17. Kasmā¹⁶⁹ pan' ettha samāpattivasena taṃ-taṃ-

¹⁵¹ DA rāgo for cāro

¹⁵² P vattatīti; DA vattati

¹⁵³⁻¹⁵⁵ B^mP purimā ti only

¹⁵⁴ B^mP °ppajjantīti

¹⁵⁵ AGG^mM nīvaraṇā-; B nīvaraṇā-

¹⁵⁶ BG omī; B^mP add ti

¹⁵⁷ B^mP vivekajaṃ-

¹⁵⁸ B^mP add sukhumabhūtātāya

¹⁵⁹ ABB^mGG^mP jhāna

¹⁶⁰ ABGG^m °siddhā

B^mP bhāvanāsiddhā

¹⁶¹ B^mP °sukhumatā

¹⁶² ABGG^mM omī vasena

¹⁶³ AGP °kkhaṇo

B^m bhaṅgakkhaṇo dhammesu

¹⁶⁴ B^m and DA paṭhamajjhānaṃ

¹⁶⁵ B^m pathamajjhānaṃ

¹⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °bhāve

¹⁶⁷ ABGG^mM svāyaṃ

¹⁶⁸ B^mP °jjhāna

¹⁶⁹ B^mP yasmā

- vuttanayena veditabbo. Keci pana: Yathā heṭṭhimā heṭṭhimā samāpattiyo ¹⁸¹ uparimānaṃ adhiṭṭhānakiccaṃ sādheti, na evaṃ n' evasaññānāsaññā' āyatanasamāpatti kassaci adhiṭṭhānakiccaṃ sādhetīti; ¹⁸² tasmā sā akic-cakārī, ¹⁸³ itarā kiccakārikā vuttā ti vadanti. Tad ayuttaṃ tassāpi vipassanākiccaparidaman' ādinaṃ adhiṭṭhānakic-casādhanato. Tasmā purimo yeva attho yutto. *Pakap-pelīti* ¹⁸⁴ saṃvidahati. Jhānaṃ samāpajjanto hi jhānasu-khaṃ attani saṃvidahati nāma. *Abhisankharoti* ¹⁸⁵ āyū-hati, saṃpiṇḍetīti attho. Saṃpiṇḍan' attho hi samudāy' attho. ¹⁸⁶ Yasmā nikantivasena ¹⁸⁷ cetanakiccassa ¹⁸⁸ mattha-kappatti, tasmā phalūpacārena ¹⁸⁹ kāraṇaṃ dassento *nikantiṃ* ¹⁹⁰ *kurumāno abhisankharoti* ¹⁹¹ *nāmāti* vuttaṃ. *I m ā* idān' ime labbhamānā ākiñcaññ' āyatanasaññā nirujjheyyaṃ taṃ-samatikkamen' eva uparijhān' atthāya cetanābhisankharaṇasambhavato. *A ñ ñ ā* ti ākiñcaññ' āyatanasaññāhi ¹⁹² aññā. ¹⁹³ Tato thūlataraabhāvato ¹⁹⁴ *oḷārikā*. Kā pana tā ti āha *bhav' aṅgasaññā* ti. Ākiñcaññ' āyatanato vuṭṭhāya eva hi uparijhān' ¹⁹⁵ atthāya cetanābhisankharaṇāni bhaveyyuṃ, vuṭṭhānañ ca bhav' aṅgavasena hoti. Yāva ca uparijjhānasamāpaj-janaṃ, tāva antar' antarā bhav' aṅgappavattīti ¹⁹⁶ āha *bhav' aṅgasaññā uppajjeyyūn* ti.
- Cetento vāti* ¹⁹⁷ n' evasaññānāsaññāyatanajhānaṃ ekaṃ dve cittavāre samāpajjanto eva. Na ¹⁹⁸ ceteti ¹⁹⁹ tathā heṭṭhimajjhānesu viya vā pubb' ābhogābhāvato. ²⁰⁰ Pubb' ābhogavasena ²⁰¹ hi jhānaṃ pakappento idha cetetīti vutto. Yasmā: Aham etaṃ ²⁰² jhānaṃ nibbattemi, upasampādemī, samāpajjāmīti evaṃ abhisankharaṇaṃ ²⁰³ tattha sālāyass'

181 ABGG^mM °patti182 B^mP sādheti183 B^mP °kārikā

184 P °kappatīti

DA kappeti

185 AG °khārotīti

M °kārotīti

186 B^mP samuday'-187 ABGG^mM niyanti-

188 P adds vasena

189 P bahūpacārena

190 AG^mM niyantim; BG niyantim191 ABGG^mM °khāroti

192 P °saññā

193 P omits

194 P mūlatara-

195 M upariñān'-

196 BGP °aṅgappattīti

197 DA ca with v.l. va

198 P omits

199 BG ceto ti

200 P pubbabhāvābhāvato

201 G^mM pubba-; P pubbābhāga-202 ABGG^mP āham etaṃ203 AG^m °khāraṇaṃ

eva hoti,²⁰⁴ na anālayassa, tasmā ekaṃ²⁰⁵ cittakkhaṇikam pi jhānaṃ pavattento tattha appahīnanikantikātāya *abhisāṇ-* 373, 21
*kharonto evāti*²⁰⁶ vutto.²⁰⁷ Yasmā pan' assa tathā heṭṭhimaj-
 jhānesu²⁰⁸ viya vā tatha²⁰⁹ pubb' ābhogo n' atthi, tasmā
na abhisāṇkharotīti vuttaṃ. *Imassa bhikkhuno* ti ādi vuttass' 373, 22
 ev' atthassa vivaraṇaṃ. *Svāyam attho* ti ādinā tam ev' 373, 27
 atthaṃ upamāya paṭipādeti.

Pacchābhāge ti pitugharassa pacchābhāge. *Tato* putta- 373, 28, 29
 gharato. *Laddhagharam*²¹⁰ *evāti* yato 'nena²¹¹ bhikkhā 373, 31
 laddhā, tam eva gharaṃ puttageham * eva. *Āsanasālā*²¹² 373, 33
viya ākiṇcaṇṇ' āyatanasamāpatti tato pitugharaputtagharat-
 ṭhāniyānaṃ n' evasaṇṇānāsaṇṇā-nirodhasamāpattinaṃ upa-
 gantabbato. *Pitugharaṃ amanasikarivā* ti pavisitvā sama- 374, 3
 tikkantaṃ pi pitugharaṃ na manasi katvā. Puttagharass'
 eva ācikkhanaṃ viya ekadvecittavāre²¹³ samāpajjitabbam
 pi n' evasaṇṇānāsaṇṇā*ṇṇāyatanam na²¹⁴ manasikatvā²¹⁵
 parato nirodhasamāpatti-atthāya evaṃ²¹⁶ manasikāro.
 Evaṃ amanasikārasāmaṇṇena manasikārasāmaṇṇena ca
 upam' upameyatā²¹⁷ veditabbā ācikkhanena pi manasikā-
 rass' eva jotitattā.²¹⁸ Na hi manasikārena vinā ācikkhanaṃ
 sambhavati. *Tā jhānasaṇṇā* ti tā ekadvecittavāre²¹⁹ 374, 9
 pavattā n' evasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanajhānasaṇṇā.²²⁰ *Niruj-* 374, 9
jhanīti sarasen' eva²²¹ nirujjhanti, pubbābhisāṇkhāra-
 balena²²² pana upari anuppādo. Yathā ca jhānasaṇṇānaṃ
 evaṃ²²³ itarasaṇṇānaṃ pīti āha *aṇṇā ca oḷārikā bhav'* 374, 9
aṅgasaṇṇā na uppajjanīti, yathāparicchinna-kālan ti adhip-
 pāyo. *So evaṃ paṭipanno bhikkhūti* so evaṃ yathāvutte 374, 11
 saṇṇ' agge²²⁴ tthito arahatte, anāgāmiphale vā patiṭṭhito

²⁰⁴ P pahoti

²⁰⁵ B^mP eka

²⁰⁶ DA ca

²⁰⁷ B^mP attho

²⁰⁸ AG^m heṭṭhimassa jhānassa

²⁰⁹ ABGG^mM tathā

²¹⁰ P laddhacāram

²¹¹ B^m anena

... AG^m omit

(Perhaps a whole line was omitted in the parent copy.)

²¹² BG āsannasālā

²¹³ B^m ekaṃ-

²¹⁴ ABGG^mM omit

²¹⁵ ABGG^mM *karitvā

²¹⁶ B^mP eva

²¹⁷ B^mP *meyyatā

²¹⁸ ABGG^mM coditattā

²¹⁹ B^m ekaṃ-

²²⁰ B^mP omit jhāna

²²¹ B^mP padesen' eva

²²² AG^m bālena

B^mP *saṅkhāravasena

²²³ AG^m eva

²²⁴ B^mP saṇṇāgga for saṇṇ' agga throughout

- bhikkhu dvīhi phalehi ²²⁵ samannāgamo, tiṇṇaṃ saṅkhā-
rānaṃ paṭippassaddhi, soḷasavidhā ṇāṇacariyā, navavidhā
374, 11 samādhicariyā ti imesaṃ vasena nirodhapaṭipādanapaṭi-
374, 12 pattim ²²⁶ paṭipanno. *Phusaṭṭi* ²²⁷ ettha phusanaṃ nāma
vindanaṃ paṭiladdhīti ²²⁸ āha *vindati paṭilabhaṭṭi*. Atthato
pana yathāparicchinnaṃ citta-cetasikānaṃ sabbaso
appavatti eva.
- 374, 14 18. *Abhīti upasaggamattaṃ* niratthakaṃ, tasmā saññā
icceva attho. Nirodhapadena antaritaṃ ²²⁹ katvā samāpat-
tipade vattabbe tesāṃ dvinnaṃ antare ²³⁰ sampajānapadaṃ
374, 14 ṭhapitaṃ ti āha *Nirodhapadena antaritaṃ* ²³¹ *katvā vuttan* ti,
374, 15, 16 ten' āha *anupaṭi . . . pe . . . attho* ti. *Tatrāpīti* tasmim pi
tathā padānupubbīṭhapane pi ayaṃ viśeṣo' attho ti yojanā.
374, 17 *Sampajānantassāti* taṃ taṃ samāpattim samāpajjitvā
vuṭṭhāya tattha tattha saṅkhārānaṃ sammasanavasena
374, 18 sampajānantassa. ²³² *Ante* ti yathāvuttāya nirodhapaṭipā-
374, 18 danapaṭipattiyā ²³³ pariyosāne. Dutiyavikappe *sampajānan-*
tassāti sampajānakārino ti attho, tena nirodhasamāpat-
tisamāpajjanakassa ²³⁴ bhikkhuno ādito paṭṭhāya sabba-
pārihārikapaññāya ²³⁵ saddhim atthasādhikā ²³⁶ pañña kic-
374, 18, 21 cato dassitā hoti, ten' āha *paṇḍitassa bhikkhuno* ti. *Sabb' āk-*
renāti : Samāpattiyā sarūpaviseso ²³⁷ samāpajjanako, samā-
pajjanassa ṭhānaṃ, kāraṇaṃ ²³⁸ ti evam ādi sabbappakārena.
374, 22 *Tatthāti* Visuddhimagge. *Kathitato* ²³⁹ vāti kathitaṭṭhānato
374, 23 eva *gahetabbā*, na idha taṃ vadāma, punaruttabhāvato ²⁴⁰
ti adhippāyo.
- 374, 30 *Evaṃ kko ahan* ti ettha ākār' attho *evaṃ*-saddo,
374, 31 uggahit' ākārassanānaṃ ti katvā. *Evaṃ Potṭhapādāti* ettha
374, 31 pana sampahamsan' attho, ²⁴¹ ten' āha *Su-uggahitaṃ tayā* ²⁴²
ti anujānanto ti.

²²⁵ ABGG^mM balehi²²⁶ B^mP °patti²²⁷ P phussattī²²⁸ A °laddhan tiG^m °laddhati²²⁹ B^mP anantarikaṃ²³⁰ B^mP anantare²³¹ B^mP anantarikaṃ
DA antarikaṃ with v.l.
antaritaṃ²³² B^mP pajānan-²³³ B^mP omīti paṭipādana²³⁴ B^mP omīti samāpatti²³⁵ B^mP pāṭihārika-²³⁶ P °sāmikā²³⁷ ABGG^mM sarūpaṃ-²³⁸ M karaṇaṃB^m adds samāpajjan' ākāro²³⁹ ABGG^m kathito ; P kathita²⁴⁰ B^mP punarutti-²⁴¹ B^m sampaticchan'-

P sampiṇḍan'-

²⁴² P tathā

19. Saññā aggā etthāti *saññ' aggam*, ākiñcaññ' āyatanam. 375. 1
 Aṭṭhasu samāpattisu pi *saññ' aggam* ²⁴³ *atthi* upalabbhatīti 375. 1
cintetvā. *Puthū* ti pāliyaṃ liṅgavipallāsenā ²⁴⁴ vuttan ²⁴⁵ 375. 1, 3
 ti ²⁴⁵ dassento āha *bahūni pīti*. *Yathā* ²⁴⁵ *yathā* ti 375. 3, 4
 iminā pakāraviseso karaṇappakāro ²⁴⁶ gahito, na pakārasā-
 maññan ti āha *yena yena kasiṇenāti*, ²⁴⁷ *paṭhavikasiṇena* ²⁴⁸ 375. 5, 6
karaṇabhūtenāti ²⁴⁹ ca. Jhānānan ²⁵⁰ tāva yutto karaṇa-
 bhāvo ²⁵¹ saññānirodhaphusanassa ²⁵² sādhakatam ²⁵³ abhā-
 vato, ²⁵³ katham kasiṇānan ²⁵⁴ ti. Tesam pi so yutto eva.
 Yad aggena hi jhānānam nirodhaphusanassa sādhakatam
 abhāvo, tad aggena kasiṇānam pi tad avinābhāvato.
 Anekakaraṇā pi kiriya hoti yeva yathā : Assena maggena ²⁵⁵
 dīpikāya gacchatīti. *Ekavāran* ti sakim. *Purimasaññāni-* 375. 7, 8
rodhan ti kāmasaññānipurimasaññānirodham, ²⁵⁶ na nirodha-
 samāpattisaññitam saññānirodham. *Ekam saññ' aggan* ti 375. 8
 ekam saññābhūtam aggam seṭṭhan ti attho, heṭṭhimasañ-
 ñāya ukkaṭṭhabhāvato. Saññā ca sā aggañ cāti saññ'
 aggam, na saññāsu aggan ti. *Dve vāre* ti dvikkhattum. 375. 9
Sesakasiṇesūti kasiṇānam yeva gahaṇam ²⁵⁷ nirodhakathāya 375. 12
 adhikatattā. Tato eva c' ettha jhānagahaṇena kasiṇajhā-
 nāni eva gahitānti veditabbaṃ. *Paṭhamajjhānena karaṇa-* 375. 12
bhūtenāti ārammaṇam anāmasitvā vadati, yathā *yena yena* 375. 5
kasiṇenāti ettha jhānam anāmasitvā vuttam. *Itīti* ādinā 375. 17
 vuttam ev' attham saṅgahetvā nigamanavasena vadati.
Sabbā ²⁵⁸ *pīti* sabbā ²⁵⁹ ekavāram samāpannajhānasaññā. ²⁶⁰ 375. 18
Saṅgahetvā ti sañjānanalakkhaṇena taṃsabhāvāvisesato 375. 18
 ekajjham saṅgahetvā. *Aparāparan* ti punappuna. ²⁶¹ 375. 19
 Jhānapadaṭṭhānam vipassanam vadḍhentassa puggalassa
 vasena jhānavipassanāvasena ²⁶² saññāñāni ²⁶³ dassitāni

²⁴³ AG^m *add* ha saññ' aggan tam
 BGM *add* saññ' aggan tam
²⁴⁴ B^mP °vipallāsam
²⁴⁵ B^mP *omit*
²⁴⁶ P kāraṇa-
²⁴⁷ AG^m kasirena ; BGM *omit* ti
²⁴⁸ ABGG^mM *omit*
²⁴⁹ DA kāraṇa-
²⁵⁰ B^mP jhānam
²⁵¹ ABGG^mM karaṇā-
²⁵² AG^m °nirodhapunassa
²⁵³ M sādhakasambhāvato

²⁵⁴ AG^m kasiṇan
²⁵⁵ B^m yānena ; P *omits*
²⁵⁶ B^mP °saññāya-
²⁵⁷ BG gaṇham
²⁵⁸ B^mP sabbam
 DA sabbam *with* v.l. sabbā
²⁵⁹ B^mP sabbam
²⁶⁰ B^mP °jjhānam
²⁶¹ B^mP °ppunam
²⁶² B^mP *omit*
²⁶³ AG^mM °ñān' ādi
 BG saññān' ādi

paṭhamanaye. Dutīyanaye pana yasmā vipassanaṃ ussuk-kāpetvā ²⁶⁴ maggena ghaṭentassa maggañāṇaṃ uppajjati, tasmā vipassanāmaggavasena saññāñāṇāni ²⁶⁵ dassitāni. Yasmā pana paṭhamanayo lokiyattā oḷāriko, dutīyanayo missako ti, ²⁶⁶ tad ubhayaṃ asambhāvetvā ²⁶⁷ accantasukhumam sugambhīraṃ ²⁶⁷ nibbattitalok' uttaram ²⁶⁸ eva das-setuṃ maggaphalavasena saññāñāṇāni dassitāni tatiyanaye. Tayo p' ete nayā maggasodhanavasena dassitā.

20. Ayam pan' ettha sāro ti vibhāvetuṃ Peṭakamahā-sīvatttheravādo ²⁶⁹ ābhato. ²⁷⁰ Nirodhaṃ pucchitvā tasmīṃ kathite tad anantaraṃ saññāñāṇā' uppattiṃ pucchanto atthato nirodhato vuṭṭhānaṃ pucchati nāma, nirodhato ca vuṭṭhānaṃ arahattaphal' uppattiyā vā ²⁷¹ siyā ²⁷¹ anāgā-miphal' uppattiyā ²⁷² vā, tattha saññā padhānā ²⁷³ tad anantarañ ca paccavekkhanañāṇaṃ ti tad ubhayaṃ nid-dhārento thero *Kim ime bhikkhū bhaṇantīti* ādim āha. ^{375, 27} *Tattha kim ime bhikkhū bhaṇantīti* tadā Dighanikāyatantiṃ ^{375, 27} parivattente imaṃ ṭhānaṃ patvā yathāvuttena pana ²⁷⁴ paṭipāṭiyā tayo naye kathente bhikkhū sandhāya vadati. Yathā ²⁷⁵ maggavīthiyaṃ maggaphalañāṇesu uppannesu niyamato maggaphalapaccavekkhanañāṇāni honti, evaṃ ^{375, 32} phalasamāpattiyā phalapaccavekkhanañāṇaṃ ti āha *pac-chā paccavekkhanañāṇaṃ* ti.

Idaṃ ²⁷⁶ *arahattaphalaṃ* ti idaṃ paccavekkhanañāṇassa pavatti-ākāradassanaṃ. *Phalasamādhisaññāpaccayā* ²⁷⁷ ti phalasamādhisahagatasaññāpaccayā. *Kira-saddo anussaraṇ'* attho. Yathādhigata-dhammānussaraṇapakkiyā hi paccavekkhaṇā. Samādhisisena c' ettha sabbaṃ arahatta-phalaṃ gahitaṃ sahacaraṇāyena, ²⁷⁸ tasmīṃ asati paccavekkhaṇāya asambhavo evāti āha *Idaṃ paccayā* ti. ^{376, 4} ^{376, 5} ^{376, 6}

^{376, 5} 21. Desanāya saṇhabhāvena ²⁷⁹ s' ārambha - kakkas'

²⁶⁴ AG^m °pento

²⁶⁵ AG^m saññāñāṇāni

BG ñāṇ' ādīni

²⁶⁶ B^mP tasmā *instead*

²⁶⁷⁻²⁶⁷ B^m °sukhumasubhaṃ thiraṃ

P °sukhumabhūtaṃ thiraṃ

²⁶⁸ ABGG^mM nibbaṭṭhita-

²⁶⁹ B^mP Tipiṭakamahā-

²⁷⁰ ABGG^mM āgato

²⁷¹ BG *omit*

²⁷² AG^m *repeat*

²⁷³ P paṭṭhānā

²⁷⁴ B^mP *omit*

²⁷⁵ B^mP Yassa yathā

²⁷⁶ DA *omits*, v.l. *reads* idaṃ

²⁷⁷ AG^mM °samādhisaññā-

²⁷⁸ ABGG^mM °ñāye

²⁷⁹ ABGG^mM °bhāvo na

P taṇhā

ādi²⁸⁰-malavisodhanato sutamayañāṇaṃ nahāpitaṃ²⁸¹ viya, sukhumabhāvena tanuvilepanavilittaṃ²⁸² viya, tilak-khaṇ' abbhāhatatāya kuṇḍal' ādialaṅkāravibhūsitāṃ viya ca hoti, tad anuppavesato²⁸³ ñāṇassa ca tathābhāvo²⁸⁴ tam-samaṅgino puggalassa tathābhāvappatti,²⁸⁵ nirodhakathāya nivesanañ c' assa sirisayanappavesanasadisaṃ²⁸⁶ ti āha *saṃhasukkhuma ... pe ... āropito pīti. Tatthāti tassam* 376, 12-14 nirodhakathāyaṃ. *Sukham avindanto mandabuddhitāya* 376, 14 alabhanto. Malavidūsitatāya *gūthaṭṭhānasadisam. Attano* 376, 14, 15 *laddhiṃ attadiṭṭhiṃ.*

Anumatim gahetvā ti anuññaṃ gahetvā: Ediso me attā 376, 17 ti anujānāpetvā attano laddhiyaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā ti attho. *Kiṃ paṇā* ti oḷāriko, manomayo, arūpī ti tiṇṇaṃ 376, 17 attavādānaṃ vasena tividhesu kaṃ,²⁸⁷ kataran²⁸⁷ ti attho. *Pariharanto* ti viddhaṃsanato pariharanto, nigūhanto ti 376, 20 adhippāyo. Yasmā catusantatirūpappabandhaṃ ek' attāvasena²⁸⁸ gahetvā rūpibhāvato Oḷāriko attā ti pac-ceti, attavādī anavayopapannatañ²⁸⁹ c' assa parikappetvā sassato ti maññati, rūpibhāvato evañ²⁹⁰ ca saññāya aññat-taṃ ñāy' āgatam eva, yaṃ Vedavādinno annamayo pāṇa-mayo²⁹¹ ti ca duvidhā²⁹² voharanti, tasmā paribbājako taṃ sandhāy' āha²⁹³ *oḷārikaṃ kko* ti ādi.²⁹⁴ 376, 21

Tattha yadi attā rūpī, na saññī, saññāya arūpasabhā-vattā,²⁹⁵ rūpadhammānañ ca asaññānanasabhāvattā, rūpī ca samāno yadi tava matena nicco, saññā ca²⁹⁶ aparā-paramaṃ pavattanato²⁹⁷ tattha tattha bhijjatīti bhedasab-bhāvato aniccā; evam pi a ññā sa ññā a ñño attā ti saññāya abhāvato acetano ti na kammaṃsa kārako, phalassa ca na upabhuñjako ti āpannam eva, ten' āha *Oḷāriko ca*²⁹⁸ *hi te*²⁹⁸ ti ādi. *Paccāgacchato*²⁹⁹ ti 376, 22, 25

280 B^mP makkh' issādi-
281 B^m nhāpitaṃ; P nyāpitaṃ
282 B^mP tanulepana-
283 B^mP anupasevato
284 B yāthā-
285 B^mP 'bhāvāpatti
286 ABGG^mM 'sayane saṃvesana-
287 B^mP kataman
288 B^mP ekatta-
289 AG^m 'papannā tañ
B^m annapānāpadhānatañ
P annapānāpatṭhānatañ

290 B^mP eva
291 All MSS pānamayo
292 B^mP dvidhā
293 B^mP sandhāya
294 B^mP āha
295 B^mP arūpabhāvattā
296 B^mP omī
297 ABGG^mM pattanato
298-299 ABGG^m eva gāhito
M eva gahito
299 BG pacchāgacchato
P pacchato

- 376, 25 paccāgacchantassa, jānato ti attho. Aññā va³⁰⁰
 376, 29 saññā uppajjanti, aññā va³⁰⁰ saññā niruj-
 jhantīti kasmā vuttaṃ? Nanu uppādapubbako
 nirodho? Na ca uppannaṃ anirujjhanakaṃ³⁰¹ nāma
 atthīti codanaṃ sandhāy' āha *catunnañ ca khandhāna* ti ādi.
 22. *Manomaya* n ti jhānamanaso vasena mano-
 mayam. So³⁰² hi bāhirapaccayanirapekkho, manasā³⁰³ va
 nibbato ti manomayo. Rūpaloke nibbattasarīraṃ sandhāya
 vadati, yaṃ Vedavādino ānandamayo viññānamayo ti
 376, 30 dvidhā voharanti. *Tatrāpīti* manomayo attā ti
 376, 30 imasmim pi pakkhe. *Dose dinne* ti aññā va saññā
 bhavissatīti ādinā dose dinne. Idhāpi purimavāde
 vuttanayen' eva dosadassanaṃ veditabbaṃ. Ayam pana
 viseso: Yadi attā³⁰⁴ sabb' aṅgapaccaṅgi ahin' indriyo ca
 bhaveyya,³⁰⁵ evaṃ sati rūpaṃ attā siyā, rūpi³⁰⁶ ca na saññi
 ti sabbam³⁰⁷ pubbe viya vattabbaṃ. Ten' āha manomayo
 ca hite ti ādi. Kasmā panāyam paribbājako
 paṭhamam oḷārikaṃ attānaṃ paṭijānitvā taṃ laddhim
 vissajjetvā, puna manomayaṃ attānaṃ paṭijāni,³⁰⁸ tañ ca
 vissajjetvā puna³⁰⁹ arūpiṃ³¹⁰ attānaṃ paṭijānīti? ³¹¹ Kā-
 mañ c' ettha kāraṇam heṭṭhā vuttam eva, tathā pi ime
 376, 30 titthiyā nāma anavaṭṭhitacittā thusarāsimhi nikhātakhā-
 nuko viya cañcalā ti dassetuṃ *Yathā nāma ummattako* ti ādi
 vuttaṃ.
 23. Tattha *saññāyāti* pakatisaññāya. *Uppādanirodham*
icchatī aparāparaṃ pavattāya saññāya udayavayadas-
 sanato. Tathā pi: saññā saññā ti pavattaṃ samaññaṃ³¹²
 attā ti gahetvā tassa ca avicchedaṃ parikkappento tassa³¹³
 377, 4 sassataṃ³¹⁴ maññati, ten' āha *attānaṃ pana sassataṃ*
 377, 4 *maññatīti*. *Tath' evāti* yathā rūpi attā ti, manomayo
 attā ti ca vādadvaye saññāya attato³¹⁵
 aññathā,³¹⁶ tathā c' assa acetan' attādi³¹⁷ dosappasaṅgo

300 B^mP ca
 301 B^mP °jjhakam
 302 B^mP yo
 303 B^mP so manasā
 304 B^m adds manomayo
 305 ABGG^mMP omit
 306 B^m omits; P adds ti
 307 B^mP omit
 308 B^mP °jānāti

309 B^mP omit
 310 ABGG^mP arūpi
 311 B^mP °jānātīti
 312 B sāmaññaṃ
 313 B^mP omit
 314 BG sassatiṃ
 315 ABGG^mM attano
 316 G aññatathā; MP aññatā
 317 B^mP acetanatādi

dunnivāro, tath' eva imasmim pi vāde doso. Ten' āha *tath'* 377. 4
ev' assa dosam dassento ti.

24. *Micchā*dassanenāti attadiṭṭhisankhātena micchābhini- 377. 6
vesena. *Abhibhūtattā* ti anādikālabhāvitenā ³¹⁸ ajjhottha- 377. 6
ṭattā nivāritaṇṇāpacārattā. *Tam nānattam ajānanto* ti yena 377. 7
santatighanena, samūhaghanena ca vañcito bālo paban-
dhavasena pavattamānaṃ dhammasamūhaṃ micchāgāha-
vasena attā ti nicco ti ca abhinivissa voharati, ekattasañ-
ñitaṃ ³¹⁹ ghanagahaṇaṃ vinibbhijja ³²⁰ yāthāvato jānaṃ
ghanavinibbhogo, sabbena sabbam titthiyānaṃ so n'
atthīti ayam pi paribbājako tādisassa ṇānaparipākassa ³²¹
abhāvato vuccamānaṃ pi tam ³²² nāñāsi. ³²³ Tena vuttaṃ
Bhagavatā vuccamānaṃ pi tam nānattam ajānanto ti. Saññā 377. 7
nāmāyaṃ nānārammaṇatādinā ³²⁴ khaṇe khaṇe ³²⁴ uppaj-
jati veti ³²⁵ cāti *saññāya uppādanīrodhaṃ passanto pi* 377. 9
saññāmayam saññābhūtaṃ attānaṃ parikappetvā yathāvut-
taghanavinibbhogābhāvato tam ³²⁶ *niccam* ³²⁷ *eva* katvā 377. 10
maññati diṭṭhimaññanāya. Tathābhūtaṃ ca tassa saṇha- 377. 10
sukhuma-paramagambhīradhammatā na ṇāyat' evāti vut-
taṃ, *dujjānaṃ khaṇo* ti ādi. 377. 10

Ditṭhi-ādisu: Evam etan ti dassanaṃ abhinivisaṇaṃ
diṭṭhi. Tassā eva pubbabhāgabhūtaṃ Evam etan ti nij- 377. 11
jhānavasena khamanaṃ *khanti*. Tathā rocanaṃ *ruci*. 377. 11
Aññathā ti ādi tesam diṭṭhi-ādinam vibhajitvā dassanaṃ. 377. 12
Tattha *aññathā* ti yathā ariyavinaye antadvayaṃ anupa- 377. 12
gamma majjhimā paṭipadāvasena dassanaṃ hoti, tato
aññathā yeva. *Añña-d-evāti* yaṃ param' atthato vijjati 377. 12
khandh' āyatan' ādi, tassa ca aniccatādi, tato añña-d-eva
param' atthato avijjamānaṃ ³²⁸ attānaṃ ³²⁹ sassat' ādike ³³⁰
khamati c' eva rucati ³³¹ *ca*. Āyuñjanaṃ ³³² anuyuñjanaṃ ³³³ 377. 13
āyogo, ³³⁴ ten' āha *yuttapayuttatā* ti. *Paṭipattiyā* ti param' 377. 13, 14

³¹⁸ B^m °bhāvitabhāvena

P anādhikāla-

³¹⁹ B^mP tam ekatta-

³²⁰ B^mP vinibbhujja

³²¹ B^mP ṇānassa-

³²² B^mP omit

³²³ A ṇānāsi; GG^mM nāñāsi

³²⁴⁻³²⁴ B^mP nānārammaṇā
nānākkhaṇe

³²⁵ ABGG^mM ceti

³²⁶ B^mP omit

³²⁷ AG^m kiccam

³²⁸ AG^m avijjānaṃ

³²⁹ ABGG^mM assa *instead*

³³⁰ B^mP sassat' ādi te

³³¹ M rucati

³³² P ayuñjanaṃ

³³³ AM omit

³³⁴ BG ayogo

- 377, 17 attha ³³⁵-cintan' ādi-paribbājakapaṭipattiyā. ³³⁶ *Dujjā-*
nametan dhammatattam: ³³⁷ Ayam param' attho, ³³⁸
 ayam sammutti imassa vibhāgassa dubbibhāvattā. ³³⁹
25. Yadi evaṃ ³⁴⁰ dujjānam, tam tava tiṭṭhatu, imaṃ pan'
 attham Bhagavantam pucchissāmi cintetvā yathā paṭi-
 377, 18 pajji, tam dassetuṃ *Atha paribbājako* ti ādi vuttam.
 377, 19 ³⁴¹ *Añño vā saññāto* ³⁴¹ ti saññāsabhāvato aññasabhāvo ³⁴²
 377, 19 vā attā hotūti attho. *Assāti* attano. Lokiyati ³⁴³ dissati
 377, 20 ettha puññapāpaṃ, tabbipāko cāti *loko*, attā. So hi
 'ssa kāraṇo vedako cāti icchito.
- 377, 23 28. *Diṭṭhigatan* ti
- " Sassato attā ca loko cā " ti ^(c)
- ādi nayappavattam ³⁴⁴ diṭṭhigatam. Na h' esa diṭṭhābhini-
 veso diṭṭhadhammik' ādi-atthanissito tad asaṃvattanato.
 Yo hi tad āvaho, so tam-nissito ti vattabbatam labheyya
 yathā tam puñña-nāṇasambhāro. Eten' eva tassa na
 dhammanissitatā pi saṃvaṇṇitā daṭṭhabbā. Ādibrahmaca-
 377, 25 riyassāti ³⁴⁵ ādibrahmacariyam, tad eva *ādi brahma-*
cariyakam ³⁴⁶ yathā
- " Vinayo eva venayiko " ti, ^(d)
- 377, 26 ten' āha *sikkhattayasāṅkhātassāti* ³⁴⁷ ādi. Diṭṭhābhinivesassa
 saṃsāravaṭṭe nibbidā-virāga-nirodhūpasamāsaṃvattanam
 vaṭṭ' antogadhattā tassa vaṭṭasaṃvaṭṭanato ³⁴⁸ ca. Tathā
 abhiññā ³⁴⁹-sambodhanibbānāsaṃvattanaṃ ca daṭṭhabbam.
- 378, 1 *Abhi jānanāyāti* nātapariññāvasena abhi jānan' atthāya.
 378, 2 *Sambujjhan' atthāyāti* ³⁵⁰ tīraṇa-pahāna-pariññāvasena sam-
 378, 1 bodhan' atthāyāti ³⁵¹ vadanti. *Abhi jānanāyāti* abhiññā-
 paññāvasena jānanāya, tam pana vaṭṭassa paccakkhakara-

(c) D I 14

(d) Vin A I 135

³³⁵ B^m param' atta
³³⁶ ABGG^mMP °bbājika
³³⁷ B^m dhammatam tvam
 M dhammatattham
 P dhammam tam tvam
³³⁸ ABGG^mM pamatthato
³³⁹ AG^m dubbibhāvassattā
 B^mP °bhāgattā
³⁴⁰ B^mP etam
³⁴¹⁻³⁴¹ DA aññā va saññā tam

³⁴² B^m añño-; P aññā-
³⁴³ P lokiyanti
³⁴⁴ BG °ppavattā
³⁴⁵ ABGG^mM omi ti
³⁴⁶ ABGG^mM °cariyikam
³⁴⁷ ABGG^mM sikkhā-
³⁴⁸ B^mP vaṭṭasambandhanato
³⁴⁹ ABGG^mM tad abhiññā
³⁵⁰ ABGG^mM °bujjhanāyāti
³⁵¹ BG °bodhattāyāti

ṇam eva hotīti āha *paccaḅbhakiriyāyāti*. *Sambuḷḷhan'* 378, 4, 1
atthāyāti pariññābhisaṃmayavasena paṭivedhāya.

29. Kāmaṃ taṇhā pi dukkhasabhāva³⁵² va,³⁵³ tassā
pana samudayabhāvena viṣuṃ gahitattā *taṇhaṃ iha petvā* ti 378, 5
vuttaṃ. *Pabhāvanato* ³⁵⁴ ti uppādanato. Dukkhaṃ pabhā- 378, 6
venti pi taṇhā avijjādi-paccay' antarasahitā ³⁵⁵ eva pabhā-
veti,³⁵⁶ na kevalā ti āha *sappaccayā* ti. *Ubhinnaṃ appavat-* 378, 7
tīti ³⁵⁷ ubhinnaṃ appavattinimittaṃ, nappavattanti ettha
dukkhasamudayā etasmiṃ vā adhigate ti appavatti. Duk-
khanirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchati adhigacchati, tad atthaṃ
paṭipajjitabbato ³⁵⁸ paṭipadā cāti *dukkhānirodha-* 378, 8
gāminīpaṭipadā.

30. *Maggaṭṭubhāvo* ti aggaṃaggasamuppādo. *Phalasac-* 378, 11
chikiriya ti asekkhappalādhigamo.³⁵⁹ *Taṃ* ³⁶⁰ ākāraṇaṃ ti taṃ 378, 13
gamanaliṅgaṃ.

31. Samantato niggaṇṇhanavasena todanaṃ vijjhaṇaṃ
sannitodakaṃ, *vācāyāti* ca paccatte karaṇava- 378, 15
canaṃ ti āha *vacanapaṭodenāti*. *Sañjambharin* ³⁶¹ 378, 15, 16
ti ³⁶² samantato bhusaṃ bharitaṃ.³⁶³ *Akaṃsū* ti 378, 17
satamattehi tuttakehi viya tisatamattā ³⁶⁴ paribbājakā
vācātodanehi ³⁶⁵ tudimsu.³⁶⁶ *Sabhāvato vijjamaṇaṇa* ti param' 378, 18
atthasabhāvato upalabbhamānaṃ,³⁶⁷ na pakati-ādi viya
anupalabbhamānaṃ. *Taccāna* ti saccaṃ. *Tathāna* 378, 18
ti avitathaṃ.³⁶⁸ *Lok' uttaradhammesūti* visaye bhuttaṃ 378, 19
te dhamme visayaṃ katvā. *Thitasabhāvaṇa* ti avatṭhitasā- 378, 20
bhāvaṃ, tad uppādanā ti attho. *Lok' uttaradhammaniyā-* 378, 21
maniyatan ³⁶⁹ ti lok' uttaradhammasampāpananiyāmena ³⁷⁰
niyataṃ, ten' āha *Buddhānaṃ hīti* ādi. *Edisā* ti dham- 378, 21, 22
maṭṭhitatan ti ādinā vuttappakārā.

32. *Sukhumesu atth' antaresūti* khandh' āyatan' ādisu 378, 25

³⁵² BG °sabhāgā vā

³⁵³ B^mP omit

³⁵⁴ DA °bhāvanato with v.l.
°bhāvanato

³⁵⁵ AG^m pasannarasahitā

³⁵⁶ BGM pabhaveti

³⁵⁷ BG appaccayātivattitī

³⁵⁸ B^mP omit

³⁵⁹ ABGG^mM sekkha-

³⁶⁰ B^mP omit

³⁶¹ AG^mM yajam-
BG sajam-; P omits

³⁶² P omits

³⁶³ ABGG^mM haritaṃ

B^m aritaṃ

³⁶⁴ B^mP tiṃsasatamattā

³⁶⁵ B vācācodanehi

B^mP °patodanehi

³⁶⁶ ABGG^mM diṣu

³⁶⁷ AG^m °mānaṇaṃ

³⁶⁸ B^m aviparitaṃ; P omits

³⁶⁹ B^mP °dhammaniyāmatan

³⁷⁰ AG^mM °pāpanapaniyāmena
BG °pāpanapatiniyāmena

- 378, 25 sukhumanāṇagocaresu dhammesu. *Kusalo* ti pubbe pi
 378,25; 379,8 Buddhasāsane kataparicayatāya cheko *ahosi*. *Gihibhāve*
ānisamsakathāya ³⁷¹ *kathitattā* silavantassa bhikkhuno tathā
 kathanena vibbhamane niyojitattā idāni sayam pi silavā eva
 hutvā cha vāre vibbhami. Kammasarikkhakena hi phalena
 bhavitabbam.
- 379, 12 *Mahāsāvaka* *kathite* ti ³⁷² mahāsāvaka Mahākoṭ-
 379, 13 ṭhitattherassa apasādanakathitanimittam. *Paṭiṭṭhātum* *asak-*
konto ti sāsane patiṭṭham laddhum asakkonto.
- 379, 21 33. *Paññācakkhuno n' atthitāyāti* suvutta-durutta-sama-
 visamadassanasamattassa ³⁷³ paññācakkhuno abhāvena.
 379, 23 *Cakkhumā* ti ettha yādisena cakkhunā so ³⁷⁴ cak-
 379, 23 khumā ti vutto tam dassetum *subhāsītā* ti ādi vuttam.
 379, 24 *Ekakoṭṭhāsā* ti ek' antikā, nibbān' āvabhāve ³⁷⁵ nicchitā
 379, 25, 26 ti adhippāyo. *Thapitā* ti vavatthapitā. *Na ekakoṭṭhāsā* na
 ek' antikā, nibbān' āvabhāve na ³⁷⁶ nicchitā, vaṭṭ' anto-
 gadhabhāvato ti adhippāyo.
- 379, 28, 29 34. *Kasmā ārabhāti kāraṇam* pucchitvā *aniyyānikabhā-*
vadassan' atthan ti payojanam vissajjitam. ³⁷⁷ Sati hi
 379, 29 phalasiddhiyam hetusiddho yeva hotīti. *Paññāpitaniṭṭhā-*
yāti ³⁷⁸ paveditavimuttimaggassa, niṭṭhāmaggo ³⁷⁹ hi idha
 uttarapadalopena niṭṭhā ti vutto. * *Vaṭṭadukkham* pariyo-
 sānam gacchati etāyāti ³⁸⁰ niṭṭhā ti vimutti vuttā. ^{380*}
 Tassa hi aniyyānikatā ca niyyānikatā ca vuccati, na niṭ-
 ṭhāya. Niyyānam vā niggamanam, nissaranam, vaṭṭa-
 dukkhassa vupasamo ti attho. Niyyānam eva niyyānikam;
 na niyyānikam aniyyānikam, tassa ³⁸¹ bhāvo aniyyānika-
 379, 31 bhāvo, tassa dassan' atthan ti yojetabbam. *Evan* ti nibbānam
 nibbānan ti vacanamattasāmaññaṃ gahetvā vadati, na pana
 param' atthato tesam samaye nibbānapaññāpanassa labbha-
 379, 32, 31 nato, ten' āha *sā ca na niyyānikā* ti ādi. *Lokathūpik' ādivase-*

³⁷¹ BG °katāya³⁷² ABGG^mM kathito ti
P adds tehi³⁷³ B^mP °samattā³⁷⁴ B^mP puriso³⁷⁵ ABGG^mM °āvabhāveB^mP °bhāvena³⁷⁶ BB^mGMP omit³⁷⁷ AG^m vissajjanam³⁷⁸ AG^m paññāvapita-³⁷⁹ P niṭṭhāya-* ... * B^m reads after paveditavi-
muttimaggassa³⁸⁰⁻³⁸⁰ AG^m niṭṭhāyāti vutto

BGM niṭṭhā ti vutto

³⁸¹ B^mP so eva

*nāti*³⁸² ettha *ādi*-saddena: Aham añño, pakati aññā³⁸³ ti pakatipuris' antarāvabodho makkho, buddhi-ādi-guṇavinimmuttassa attano sak' attani avaṭṭhānaṃ makkho, kāyapavattigati-jātibandhānaṃ³⁸⁴ apavajjanavasena³⁸⁵ apavaggo³⁸⁶ makkho, parūpajātibhūtena³⁸⁷ parena purisena salokatā makkho, samipatā³⁸⁸ makkho, samāyogo³⁸⁹ makkho ti evam ādinaṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. *Yathāpaññattā* ti paññattap-^{379, 32} pakārā hutvā *na niyyāti*, yen' ākārena niṭṭhā pāpuṇiyatīti^{380, 1} tehi paveditā, ten' ākārena³⁹⁰ tassā appattabbato na niyyāti. *Paṇḍitehi paṭikkhittā* ti: Nāyaṃ niṭṭhā paṭipadā^{380, 1} vaṭṭassa anattikkamanato ti Buddh' ādīhi paṇḍitehi paṭikkhittā. *Nivattatīti* paṭikkhepassa kāraṇavacanāṃ, yasmā³⁹¹ ^{380, 2} tehi paññattā niṭṭhā paṭipadā na niyyāti, añña-datthu taṃ-samaṅgināṃ puggalaṃ saṃsāre eva paribbhamāpentīti nivattati. Padhānaṃ³⁹² jānanaṃ nāma paccakkhato jānanaṃ tassa pamāṇajeṭṭhabhāvato, itarassa saṃsayānubaddhattā³⁹³ ti vuttaṃ *jānaṃ paṣṣan* ti. Ten' ettha ^{380, 3} dassanena jānanaṃ viśeṣeti. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: ³⁹⁴ Kim³⁹⁵ tumhākaṃ ek' antasukhe loka paccakkhato ñāṇadasanaṃ³⁹⁶ atthīti. *Jānaṃ* ti vā tassa lokassa anumāna-^{380, 3} visayatāṃ³⁹⁷ pucchati, *paṣṣan* ti paccakkhagocaratāṃ.³⁹⁸ Ayam h' ettha attho: Api tumhākaṃ loka paccakkhato ñāto, udāhu anumānato ti?

Yasmā loka paccakkhabhūto³⁹⁹ attho indriyagocarabhāvena pākaṭo, tasmā vuttaṃ *diṭṭhapubbānīti* ādi. *Diṭṭha-* ^{380, 5} *pubbānīti* vā⁴⁰⁰ dassanabhūtena tad anugatenā ca ñāṇena gahitapubbānīti attho. Evañ ca katvā *sarīrasaṇṭhān'* ^{380, 6} *ādinīti* vacanaṃ samatthitaṃ hoti. *A p p ā ṭ i h ī r a k a -* ^{380, 7}

³⁸² ABB^mGP °thupik'-

G^m °thutik'-

³⁸³ BG āham añño pakati aññāti

M āham añño *only*

B^m añño puriso añño pakatīti

³⁸⁴ AG^m °jātikhandhānaṃ

³⁸⁵ B^m appavajjana-

P appamajjana-

³⁸⁶ B^mP appavatto

³⁸⁷ AG^m par' upajāti-

B^mP yaññīhi jutena

³⁸⁸ AG^m samatā

BG samitā

M samitā

³⁸⁹ B^mP sahayogo

³⁹⁰ A ten' āha kārena

G^m ten' āha kāraṇena

³⁹¹ B^mP tasmā

³⁹² P paṭṭhānaṃ

³⁹³ AG^m °ānubuddha-

P °ānubandha-

³⁹⁴ P hotīti

³⁹⁵ B^mP *omit*

³⁹⁶ BG ñāṇaṃ-

³⁹⁷ BG anumānaṃ visayaṃ taṃ

³⁹⁸ B^mP paccakkhato-

³⁹⁹ A paccavekkha-

G^m paccakkhavekkha-

⁴⁰⁰ B^mP diṭṭhavā

- 380, 7 *tan* ⁴⁰¹ ti anunāsikalopam katvā niddeso ti āha ⁴⁰² *appā-*
 380, 7 *ṭihirakam tan* ti. ⁴⁰² *Appāṭihīram katan* ti evam p' ettha
 vaṇṇenti. Paṭipakkhaharaṇato paṭihāriyam, tad eva pāṭi-
 hāriyam, uttaravirahitam vacanam. Pāṭihāriyam ev' ettha
 pāṭihīram, ⁴⁰³ pāṭihīran ti vā vuttam. Na pāṭihīran ti
 appāṭihīrakam, ⁴⁰⁴ parehi vuccamāna-uttarehi sa-uttarattā,
 380, 7 ten' āha *paṭiharaṇavirahitan* ti. Sa-uttaram hi vacanam
 tena uttarena paṭihariyati ⁴⁰⁵ viparivattiyati. ⁴⁰⁶ Tato eva
 380, 8 niyyānassa paṭiharaṇamaggassa ⁴⁰⁷ abhāvato *aniyyānikan*
 ti vattabbatam labhati.
- 380, 10 35. *Vilāso* līlā. *Ākappo* kesabandhavatthagahan' ⁴⁰⁸ ādi-
 380, 10 ākāraviseso, ⁴⁰⁹ vesasamvidhānam vā. *Ādi*-saddena bhāv'
 ādinam ⁴¹⁰ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Bhāvo ⁴¹¹ ti ca cāturiyam
 veditabbam.
- 380, 13, 17 39. *Āhito* aham ⁴¹² māno etthāti attā, ⁴¹³ attabhāvo ti āha
atta paṭilābho ti attabhāvapaṭilābho ti. *Kāma-*
 380, 19 *bhavam* dassesi ⁴¹⁴ tassa itarabhavadvay' attabhāvato ⁴¹⁵
 olārikattā. *Rūpa bhavam* dassesi ⁴¹⁶ jhānamanena
 nibbattam hutvā rūpibhāvena ⁴¹⁷ upalabbhanato.
- 380, 23 40. *Saṅkilesikā dhammā nāma dvādasa akusa-*
lacitt' uppādā tad abhāve kassaci saṅkilesassāpi asambha-
 380, 24 vato. *Vodāniyā dhammā nāma samathavipassanā*
 tāsam vasena sabbaso cittavodānassa sijjhanato. Paṭipak-
 khadhammānam asamucchede pana na kadāci ⁴¹⁸ anavaj-
 jadhammānam pāripūri vepullam vā sambhavati, samuc-
 380, 25 chede pana sati eva sambhavatīti *magga paññāphalapaññā-*
gahanam. Tā hi sakim ⁴¹⁹ paripuṇṇā paripuṇṇā ⁴²⁰ eva apa-
 380, 26 rihāniyadhammattā. ⁴²¹ *Taruṇapīṭīti* uppannamattā aladdh'
 380, 27 āsevanā dubbalā pīti. *Balavatutthīti* punappuna ⁴²² uppattiyā

401 P apāti-

402-403 ABGG^mM omit

P apāṭihīrakatan ti

404 B^mP omit

405 AP appāṭi-

AG^m parihariyatīti

BGM pari-

406 BGM ativipari-

407 ABGG^mM pari-

408 B kesambandha-

409 A °visesatosam

410 ABGG^mM bhav'-

411 A bhavo; B omits

412 BGM āham

413 ABGP atthā

414 B^m dasseti415 B^mP omit bhava416 B^m dasseti

A adds tassa itarabhavañ ca

417 P rūpa-

418 B^mP add pi419 ABGG^mM add punṇa420 AG^m omit421 B^mP °hānadhammattā422 B^mP punappunam

laddh' āsevanā upari visesādhigamassa paccayabhūtā thira-
tarā pīti. *Yaṃ avocumhāti* ⁴²³ ādisu ayaṃ saṅkhep' attho : ^{380, 28}
Yaṃ vihāraṃ ⁴²⁴ saṅkilesikavodāniyadhammānaṃ pahā-
nābhivuddhiniṭṭhaṃ paññāya pāripūrivepullabhūtaṃ, ⁴²⁵
imasmim yeva attabhāve aparappaccayena ñāṇena pac-
cakkhato ⁴²⁶ sampādetvā viharissatīti kathayimha. *Tattha* ^{380, 29}
tasmiṃ vihāre *tassa* mama ovādarkarassa ⁴²⁷ bhikkhuno ^{380, 29}
evaṃ vuttappakārena viharāṇanimittaṃ pamodappabhā-
vitā *pīti ca bhavissati*, tassā ca paccayabhūtaṃ passaddhid-
vayaṃ samma-d-eva upaṭṭhitā *sati ca*, ukkaṃsagatañāṇaṃ ^{380, 30}
ca tathābhūto ca so vihāro. Santapaṇitātāya atappako ^{380, 30}
anaññasādhāraṇo ⁴²⁸ sukhavihāro ti vattabbataṃ arahatīti.
Paṭhamajjhāne paṭiladdhamatte hīnabhāvato pīti dub-
balā pāmujjapakkhikā, ⁴²⁹ subhāvite ⁴³⁰ pana tasmiṃ paguṇe
sā paṇitā balavabhāvato paripuṇṇakiccā pītīti vuttaṃ
paṭhamajjhāne pāmujj' ādayo cha pi dhammā labbhantīti. ^{381, 1}
Sukho vihāro ti iminā samādhī gahito. Sukhaṃ gahitan ti ^{380, 31}
apare. Tesāṃ matena santasukhatāya upekkhā catutthaj-
jhāne sukhaṃ ti icchitā, ten' āha *Tathā catutthe* ti ādi. ^{381, 4}
Pāmujjam ⁴³¹ *nivattatīti* dubbalapītisaṅkhātāṃ pāmujjam ^{381, 2}
chasa dhammesu nivattati hāyati. Vitakkavicārakkhobha-
virahena ⁴³² dutiyajjhāne sabbadā ⁴³³ pīti ⁴³⁴ balavatī eva
hoti, ⁴³⁴ na paṭhamajjhāne viya kadāci dubbalā. ⁴³⁵ *Suddhavi-* ^{381, 5}
passanā-pāḍakajjhānam evāti upari maggaṃ akathetvā
kevalaṃ vipassanāpāḍakajjhānam eva *kathitaṃ*. *Catūhi* ^{381, 5, 6}
maggehi saddhiṃ vipassanā kathitā ti vipassanāya ⁴³⁶ pāḍaka-
bhāvena jhānāni kathetvā tato paraṃ vipassanāpubbakā ⁴³⁷
cattāro pi maggā kathitā ti attho. *Catutthajjhānika-* ^{381, 7}
**phalasamāpatti* ⁴³⁸ *kathitā* ti paṭhamajjhānik' ādikā * phala-
samāpattiyo akathetvā catutthajjhānikā eva phalasamā-

⁴²³ ABGG^mM avocāmāti

⁴²⁴ B^mP vohāraṃ

⁴²⁵ P °vephulla-

⁴²⁶ BGM paccavekkhato

⁴²⁷ BGM ccavāda- (*graphic corruption*)

⁴²⁸ BG aññasādhāraṇe

⁴²⁹ B^mP pāmojja *throughout*

⁴³⁰ AG^m °bhāvitāte

B^mP suvibhāvite

⁴³¹ B^mP and DA pāmojjaṃ
DA v.l. pāmujjam

⁴²³ AG °viharena

B viharabhena

G^m vihaṇena

⁴²⁶ P sampadā

⁴²⁴⁻⁴²⁵ ABGG^mM pi balavatīti eva
pīti hoti

⁴²⁵ P dullabhā

⁴²⁸ BG vipassanā

⁴²⁷ ABGG^mM °pubbakam

⁴²⁸ DA °jjhāniya- *with* v.l.

°jjhānika-

* ... * BG *omit*

- 381, 9 patti kathitā. *Pīvevacanam eva katvā* ti dvinnam pītinam ekasmiṃ citt' uppāde anuppajjanato pāmujjam pīvevacanam eva katvā. Pītisukhānam apariccattattā *sukho ca vihāro* ti sātisayassa sukhavihārassa gahitattā ca *dutiyajjhānikaphalasamāpatti* ⁴³⁹ *nāma kathitā*. Kāmaṃ paṭhamajjhāne pi pītisukhāni labbhanti, tāni pana vitakkavicāraparikkhobhena ⁴⁴⁰ na santapaṇītāni, santapaṇītāni ca idhādhippetāni.
- 381, 11 43. *Vibhāvan' attho* ⁴⁴¹ ti pakāsan' attho ⁴⁴¹ sarūpato ⁴⁴² nirūpan' attho, ⁴⁴¹ ten' āha *A y a ṃ* ⁴⁴³ *so* ⁴⁴³ ti ādi. ⁴⁴⁴ *Nan* ti ⁴⁴⁴ olārikaṃ attapaṭilābham.
- 381, 12 45. *Sappaṭiḥharanān* ⁴⁴⁵ ti parena coditavacanam ⁴⁴⁶ sapa-rihāram sa-uttaram.
- 381, 17 48. *Tuccho* ti musā abhūto. *Svevāti* ⁴⁴⁷ so eva attapaṭilābho. *Tasmiṃ samaye hotīti* tasmiṃ paccuppannasamaye vijjamāno hoti.
- 381, 18 48. *Tasmiṃ samaye hotīti* tasmiṃ paccuppannasamaye vijjamāno hoti.
- 381, 22 *Attapaṭilābho tveva niyyātesī*, na naṃ sarūpato nīharitvā dassesi.
- 381, 23 49. *Rūp' ādayo c' ettha dhammā* ti rūpavedanādayo ⁴⁴⁸ eva ettha loke sabhāvadhammā. *Attapaṭilābho ti pana* te ⁴⁴⁹ pañcakkhandhe upādāya paññatti, ten' āha ⁴⁵⁰ *nāmamattam etan* ti. ⁴⁵⁰ *Nāmapannattivāsenāti* ⁴⁵¹ *nāma bhūtapaññattimattatāvasena*. ⁴⁵² *Evañ ca pana vatvā* ti: Attapaṭilābho ti rūp' ādayo upādāya paññattimattan ti imam atthaṃ *Yasmiṃ Citta samaye* ti ādinā vatvā. *Paṭipucchitvā* ⁴⁵³ *vinayan' atthan* ⁴⁵⁴ ti yathā pare puccheyyūṃ, ⁴⁵⁵

⁴³⁹ AG^m °jjhānānika-
DA °jjhāniya-

⁴⁴⁰ B^mP °vicārakkhobhena

⁴⁴¹ ABGG^mM °atthe

⁴⁴² A sarūpanato

⁴⁴³ AG^mM asaṃso (*graphic corruption*)

BG asaṃgho (*graphic corruption*)

⁴⁴⁴⁻⁴⁴⁵ B ādin tan ti

G ādim nan ti

G^m ādin nan ti

⁴⁴⁴ DA contains no naṃ in para 43. Vyākareyyāma has a v.l. vyākareyyamānaṃ. Perhaps this v.l. stands for vyākareyyāma naṃ and the DAT probably comments on this naṃ.

⁴⁴⁵ ABGG^mM sappaṭi-

DA sappāṭi-

⁴⁴⁶ B^mP °vacanena

⁴⁴⁷ A yevacāti

BGG^mM sevacāti

⁴⁴⁸ G^mM °vedanāyo

⁴⁴⁹ B^mP rūp' ādike

⁴⁵⁰⁻⁴⁵¹ AG^m °mattāmettan ti

⁴⁵¹ BG nāmaparannatti-

DA nāmapaññatti-

⁴⁵² BG °mattakā-

⁴⁵³ BGM paṭimucchi-

⁴⁵⁴ ABGG^mM vinay' atthan

P vinayattan

⁴⁵⁵ P puccheyyāṃ

ten' ākārena kālavibhāgato ⁴⁵⁶ paṭi paṭi naṃ pucchitvā ⁴⁵⁶
tassa atthassa nāpanavasena vinayan' atthaṃ. ⁴⁵⁷

50. *Tasmiṃ samaye sacco ahosīti* tasmiṃ ^{381, 31}
atītasamaye upādānassa vijjānātāya sacco ⁴⁵⁸ bhūto
vijjānāno viya vattabbo ahosi, na pana anāgato idāni
paccuppanno vā attapaṭilābho tad upādānassa tadā avij-
jānānattā. *Ye* ⁴⁵⁹ *te* ⁴⁵⁹ *atītaḍḍhammā* atītasamaye atīti' ^{382, 1}
attapaṭilābhassa ⁴⁶⁰ upādānabhūtā ⁴⁶¹ rūp' ādayo. *Te* ⁴⁶² ^{382, 2}
etarahi n' atthi ⁴⁶² niruddhattā. Tato eva ⁴⁶³ *ahesun ti* ^{382, 2}
saṅkhaṃ ⁴⁶³ *gatā*. *Tasmā* ti tasmiṃ yeva samaye labbhanato. ^{382, 3}
So pi tad upādāno *me attapaṭilābho tasmiṃ yeva atītasamaye* ^{382, 3}
sacco bhūto vijjānāno viya *ahosi*. *Anāgataḍḍhapaṇṇānaṃ* ^{382, 4}
ti anāgatānaṃ c' eva paccuppannānaṃ ca rūp' ādidham-
mānaṃ ⁴⁶⁴ upādānabhūtānaṃ *tadā* tasmiṃ atītasamaye ^{382, 4}
abhāvā tad upādāno *anāgato paccuppanno* ca attapaṭilābho ^{382, 5}
tasmiṃ atītasamaye mogho tuccho musā n' atthīti attho. ^{382, 5}
Nāmaṃattam evāti samaññāmatam eva. *Attapaṭilābhaṃ* ^{382, 6}
paṭijānāti ⁴⁶⁵ param' atthato anupalabhamānattā. ⁴⁶⁶ *Es'* ^{382, 7}
eva nayo ti iminā ye te anāgatā dhammā, te etarahi n'
atthi, ⁴⁶⁷ bhavissanti pana saṅkhaṃ gamissanti; tasmā
so pi me attapaṭilābho tasmiṃ yeva samaye sacco bhavis-
sati. Atītapaccuppannānaṃ pana dhammānaṃ tadā abhāvā
tasmiṃ samaye mogho atīto mogho paccuppanno. Ye ime
paccuppannā dhammā, te etarahi atthi, tasmā ⁴⁶⁸ yo 'yaṃ
me ⁴⁶⁸ attapaṭilābho so idāni sacco. Atītanāgatānaṃ pana
dhammānaṃ idāni abhāvā ⁴⁶⁹ mogho atīto mogho anāgato ti
evaṃ atthato nāmaṃattam eva attapaṭilābhaṃ paṭijānāti
imam atthaṃ atidisati. ⁴⁷⁰

51. *Saṃsandetun* ⁴⁷¹ ti samānetum. ^{382, 9}

52. *Yasmiṃ samaye khīraṃ hotīti* yasmiṃ kāle bhūtūpā- ^{382, 13}

⁴⁵⁶⁻⁴⁵⁸ AG^m paṭipāṭinaṃ pucchitvā
B^mP paṭipadāni pucchitvā
M paṭipucchitvā

⁴⁵⁷ P vinayattam

⁴⁵⁸ B^mP sacca

⁴⁵⁹ DA ete *with* v.l. ye te

⁴⁶⁰ AG^mM atīti' attā-

BG atītatapaṭi-

⁴⁶¹ AG^m upādānaṃ rūpābhūtā

BG upādānarūpā bhūtā

⁴⁶²⁻⁴⁶³ AG^m ete ... n' atthīti

⁴⁶²⁻⁴⁶³ ABGG^mM atisaṅkha

⁴⁶⁴ B^mP omīti ādi

⁴⁶⁵ AG^m °jānanti

⁴⁶⁶ A °labbhato

G^m °labbhamānato

⁴⁶⁷ BG na *only*

⁴⁶⁸⁻⁴⁶⁹ AG^m ye dhammo

BGM yo dhamme (*graphic corruption for* yo 'yaṃ me)

⁴⁶⁹ B^mP *add* tasmiṃ samaye

⁴⁷⁰ P °dissati

⁴⁷¹ B^mP °sanditun

- 382, 14 dāyasaññitaṃ upādānavisesaṃ ⁴⁷² upādāya khīrapaññatti
 382, 16 hoti. *Na tasmiṃ . . . pe . . . gacchati* khīrapaññatti-upādā-
 382, 15 nassa dadhi-ādipaññattiyā anupādānato. Paṭiniyatavat-
 382, 15 thukā hi etā ⁴⁷³ lokasamaññā, ten' āha *Ye dhamme upādā-*
 382, 15 *yāti ādi*. Tattha saṅkhāyati etāyāti *saṅkhā*, ⁴⁷⁴ paññatti.
 382, 15, 19 Niddhāretvā ⁴⁷⁵ vadanti etāyāti *nirutti*. Namanti etenāti
 382, 13 *nāmaṃ*. Voharanti etenāti *vohāro*, paññatti yeva. *Esa*
 382, 22 *nayo sabbatthāti yasmīṃ samaye* ti ādinā khīre vuttanayaṃ
 dadhi-ādisu atidisati. ⁴⁷⁶ *Samanujānanamattakānīti*: Idaṃ
 khīraṃ, idaṃ dadhīti tādise bhūtūpādāyarūpavisesa loke
 paramparāgataṃ ⁴⁷⁷ paññattiṃ apaṭikkhipitvā samanujā-
 nanam viya paccayavisesavisiṭṭhaṃ rūp' ādikhandhasa-
 mūhaṃ upādāya oḷāriko attapaṭilābho ti ca
 manomayo attapaṭilābho ti ca arūpo attapa-
 ṭilābho ti ca tathā tathā samanujānanamattakāni,
 na tabbinimutto upādānato añño koci attho atthīti attho.
 382, 23 *Niruttimattakānīti* ⁴⁷⁸ saddaniruttiyā gahaṇ' upāyamatta-
 kāni. Satto poso ⁴⁷⁹ ti hi saddagahaṇ' uttarakālaṃ tad
 anuvitṭhapaṇṇattigahaṇamukhen' eva tad atthāvabodho.
 382, 24 *Vacanapathamattakānīti* tass' eva vevacanam. *Vohāramat-*
 382, 24 *takānīti* tathā tathā voharaṇamattakāni. *Nāmapaṇṇattimat-*
 382, 26 *takānīti* ⁴⁸⁰ tass' eva ⁴⁸¹ vevacanam, taṃ-taṃ-nāmapañ-
 382, 26 ñāpanamattakāni. *Sabbam etan* ti attapaṭilābho ti vā, satto
 382, 27 ti vā, ⁴⁸² poso ti vā ⁴⁸³ sabbam etaṃ *vohāramattakam* param'
 atthato anupalabbhanato' ten' āha *Yasmā param' atthato*
satto nāma n' atthīti ādi.
 382, 29 Yadi evaṃ kasmā taṃ Buddhehi pi vuccatīti āha *Bud-*
dhānaṃ pana dve kathā ti ādi. Sammutiyā vohārassa katha-
 382, 29 naṃ *sammutikathā*. Param' atthassa sabhāvadhammassa
 382, 29 kathanam *param' atthakathā*. Anicc' ādikathā pi param'
 382, 29 atthasannissitakathā ti ⁴⁸⁴ katvā *param' atthakathā*. Param'
 atthadhammo ⁴⁸⁵ hi: Anicco, dukkho, anattā ⁴⁸⁵ ti ca

⁴⁷² P omits
⁴⁷³ B^mP ekā
⁴⁷⁴ ABGG^mM saṅkhāra
⁴⁷⁵ B^mP add vacanti
⁴⁷⁶ A °dissati
 G^m °disayati
⁴⁷⁷ B^mP °parābhatam
⁴⁷⁸ BG °mattānīti
⁴⁷⁹ B^mP phasso

⁴⁸⁰ AG^m omit mattakānīti
⁴⁸¹ AG^m mattass' eva
 BGM matass' eva
⁴⁸²⁻⁴⁸³ BG omit
⁴⁸³ B^mP °kathā param' atthakathā
 ti
⁴⁸⁴ AG^m °atthā va dhammo
⁴⁸⁵ ABGG^mM omit

vuccati, na sammutidhammo. Kasmā pan' evaṃ duvidhā Buddhānaṃ kathā pavattatīti ⁴⁸⁶ ettha kāraṇaṃ āha *Tattha yo ti ādinā*. Yasmā param' atthakathāya saccasam- ^{382, 33} paṭivedho, ariyasaccakathā ca sikhāppattā ⁴⁸⁷ desanā, tasmā veneyyapuggalavasena ⁴⁸⁸ sammutikathaṃ kathento pi Bhagavā parato ⁴⁸⁹ param' atthakatham yeva kathetīti āha *tassa Bhagavā ādito va . . . pe . . . kathetīti*. Ten' āha *Tathā* ^{383, 3-4, 8} ti ādi. Tena ⁴⁹⁰ katthaci sammutikathāpubbikā param' atthakathā hoti puggal' ajjhāsayavasena, katthaci param' atthakathāpubbikā sammutikathā. Iti vineyyadamana-kusalassa ⁴⁹¹ Satthu vineyy' ajjhāsayavasena tathā tathā desanāpavattīti ⁴⁹² dasseti. Sabbattha pana Bhagavā dhammatam avijahanto eva ⁴⁹³ sammutiṃ anuvattati, ⁴⁹³ sammutiṃ apariccejanto yeva dhammatam vibhāveti, na tattha abhinivesātidhāvanaṃ. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ ⁴⁹⁴

“ Janapadaniruttiṃ nābhiniveseyya, samaññaṃ nātidhāveyyā ” ti (e)

Paṭhamam sammutikathākathanam ⁴⁹⁵ pana veneyyavasena yebhuyyena Buddhānaṃ āciñṇan ti taṃ kāraṇena saddhiṃ dassento *Pakatiyā paṇāti* ādim āha. Nanu ca ^{383, 13} sammuti nāma param' atthato avijjamānattā abhūtā, taṃ katham ⁴⁹⁶ Buddhā kathentīti āha *sammutikatham kathentā* ⁴⁹⁷ ^{383, 16} *pīti* ādi. *Saccam evāti* tatham ⁴⁹⁸ eva, ⁴⁹⁸ sammutibhāvena ^{383, 17} taṃ sabhāvam eva, ten' āha *amusā vāti*. Param' atthassa ^{383, 17} pana sacc' ādibhāve ⁴⁹⁹ vattabbam eva n' atthi.

Imesaṃ pana sammuti-param' atthānaṃ ⁵⁰⁰ ko viseso? Yasmiṃ bhinne, buddhiyā vā avayavavinibbhoge kate na taṃ-sañña, yo ⁵⁰¹ ghaṭapaṭ' ādippabhedo sammuti, tabbipariyāyato param' attho. Na hi kakkhalaphusan' ādisabhāve ayaṃ nayo labbhati. Evaṃ sante pi vuttanayena

(e) M III 237

⁴⁸⁶ B^mP pavattīti
⁴⁸⁷ ABGG^mM sikkhā-
⁴⁸⁸ AG^m vineya-; B^mP vineyya-
⁴⁸⁹ B^mP omit
⁴⁹⁰ B^mP ten' assa
⁴⁹¹ ABGG^mM vinaya-
⁴⁹² BG °pavattati
⁴⁹³⁻⁴⁹⁴ AB^mG^mP omit
⁴⁹⁴ P c' etaṃ

⁴⁹⁵ B^mP sammutiṃ katvā
 kathanam
⁴⁹⁶ BG katam; P tam
⁴⁹⁷ ABGG^mM kathento
⁴⁹⁸ A tattham eva
 G^m tattha c' eva; B^mP omit
⁴⁹⁹ AG^m °bhāvena
⁵⁰⁰ AG^m sammutiya-
⁵⁰¹ AG^m yā yo; B^mP so

- 383, 20 sammuti pi saccasabhāvā⁵⁰² evāti āha *Duve saccāni akkhā-sīti* ādi.
- 383, 22 Idāni nesam saccabhāvaṃ kāraṇena dassento *saṅketava-*
canam saccan ti gātham āha. Tattha *saṅketavacanam saccam*
 383, 22 *visaṃvādanābhāvato*. Tattha hetum āha *lokasammuti-*
kāraṇan ti. Lokasiddhā hi⁵⁰³ sammuti saṅketavacanassa
 383, 23 *avisamvādanatāya kāraṇam*. Paramo uttamo attho *param'*
 383, 23 *attho dhammānam yathābhūtasabhāvo*.⁵⁰⁴ Tassa *vacanam*
saccam yathāvato⁵⁰⁵ *avisamvādanavasena* ca pavattanato.
 383, 23 Tattha kāraṇam āha *dhammānam bhūtalakkhaṇan* ti, sabhā-
*vadhammānam*⁵⁰⁶ *yo bhūto aviparīto sabbhāvo*, tassa⁵⁰⁷
*lakkhaṇam aṅgam*⁵⁰⁸ *nāpanan*⁵⁰⁹ ti katvā.
- Yadi Tathāgato param' atthasaccam samma-d-eva abhi-
 sambujjhivā tthito pi lokasamaññaṃ gahevā va vadati, ko
 383, 25 ettha lokiyamahājanehi viseso ti āha *Yāhi Tathā-*
*gato voharati aparāmasan*⁵¹⁰ ti ādi. Lokiyama-
 hājano appahīnaparāmāsattā: Etaṃ mamāti ādinā parā-
 masanto voharati,⁵¹¹ Tathāgato pana sabbaso pahīnaparā-
 māsattā aparāmasanto yasmā lokasamaññaṃ⁵¹² vinā lokiyo
 attho lokena⁵¹³ duviññeyyo, tasmā tāhi taṃ voharati.
 Tathā voharanto eva ca attano desanāvilāsena veneyyasatte
 383, 27 param' atthasacce patitthāpeti.⁵¹⁴ *Desanam vinivaṭṭetvā* ti
heṭṭhā pavattitavattakathāya vinivaṭṭetvā vivecetvā desa-
nam aparāmasan ti taṇhā-māna-parāmāsappahānakittanena
 383, 28 *arahattanikūtena nitthāpesi*.⁵¹⁵ Yaṃ⁵¹⁶ pan' ettha atthato na
 vibhattam, taṃ suviññeyyam eva.

Poṭṭhapādasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsānā.

⁵⁰² BG saccayabhāvā

⁵⁰³ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁵⁰⁴ AG^m °bhūtaṃ sabbhāvo

BGM °sambhāvo

⁵⁰⁵ B^mP yāthā-

⁵⁰⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁵⁰⁷ BG tattha hetum āha loka-

sammutikāraṇa

⁵⁰⁸ ABG añka; G^m āka; M añka

⁵⁰⁹ ABGG^m naññāpanan

M na ñāpanan

⁵¹⁰ B^m aparāmāsan

⁵¹¹ BGM voharanti

⁵¹² ABGG^mM sāmaññaṃ

⁵¹³ B^mP loke kenaci

⁵¹⁴ BB^mGMP patitthāpeti

⁵¹⁵ B^m nitthāpesi

⁵¹⁶ B^mP twice

X

Subhasuttavaṇṇanā

I, 1. *Aciraparinibbute* ti Satthu parinibbuta- 384, 2
bhāvassa cirakālatāpaṭikkhepena āsannatā dassitā, kālassa ¹
paricchedo na dassito ti taṃ paricchedato dassetuṃ *parinib-* 384, 3
bānato uddhaṃ māsamatte kāle ti ² vuttaṃ. ³ Tattha matta-
gahaṇena kālassa asampunṇataṃ joteti. Tudisaññito ⁴
gāmo nivāso etassāti *Toḍeyyo*. ⁵ Tam pan' esa yasmā 384, 7
Soṇadaṇḍo ⁶ viya Campaṃ, Kūṭadanto viya ca Khānuma-
taṃ ajjhāvasati, tasmā vuttaṃ *tassa adhipatittā* ti, issara- 384, 8
bhāvato ti attho.

Samāhāraṇ ti sannicayaṃ. ⁸ *Paṇḍito gharam āvase* ti 384, 14
yasmā appatar' appatare pi gayhamāne ⁷ bhogā khīyanti,
appatar' appatare pi sañciyamāne vaḍḍhanti, tasmā ⁸
viññujātiko kañci ⁹ vayaṃ akatvā ayam ¹⁰ eva uppādentō
ghar' āvāsaṃ anutitṭheyyāti lobh' ādesitaṃ ¹¹ paṭipattiṃ
upadisati. *Adānaṃ eva sikkhāpetvā* lobhābhībhūtatāya 384, 15
tasmim yeve ghare sunakho hutvā nibbatti. Lobhavasikassa 384, 15
hi duggati pāṭikaṅkhā.

Pinḍāya pāvīsi ¹² Subhaṃ mānavaṃ anugaṇhitukāmo. 384, 20
Niraye ¹³ *nibbattissasi* ¹⁴ kat' okāsassa kammassa paṭi- 384, 23
bāhituṃ asakkuṇeyyabhāvato. Brāhmaṇacārittassa ahāpi-
tataṃ ¹⁵ sandhāya, tathā pitaraṃ ukkaṃsento *brahmaloke* 385, 3
nibbatto ti āha. *Taṃ pavattiṃ pucchīti* sutam etaṃ mayā 385, 6
mayhaṃ pitā sunakho hutvā nibbatto ti tumhehi vuttaṃ,
kim ¹⁶ idam saccaṇ ¹⁷ ti ¹⁸ imaṃ pavattiṃ pucchi. ¹⁹

¹ B^mP kāla
² AG^m niyuttaṃ
³ P turi-
⁴ P Toreyya throughout
⁵ P Soṇadanto
⁶ AG^m sannimayaṃ
BG sannicayaṃ
M sannivayaṃ
⁷ BG °māno
B^mP vayasāne
⁸ ABGG^mM add pi

⁹ B^mP kiñci
¹⁰ B^m āyam
¹¹ BGM lobhadositāṃ
¹² AG^mM pāvīsīṃ
¹³ So all MSS.
DA avīciṃ gamissasi
¹⁴ AG^m ahāpittaṃ
B^mP bhāvitataṃ
¹⁵ P taṃ kim
¹⁶ BGM asaccaṇ
¹⁷⁻¹⁸ B^mP omī

- 385, 8 *Tath' eva vatvā* ti yathā pubbe sunakhassa vuttam, tath'
 385, 8 *eva vatvā. Samvādan' atthan* ti saccāpan' attham: Todey-
 yabrāhmaṇo sunakho hutvā nibbatto ti attano vacanassa
 avisamvādan' attham avisamvādibhāvadassan' atthan ¹⁸ ti
 385, 16 attho. *Sabbaṃ dassesīti* Buddh' ānubhāvena so sunakho taṃ
 sabbaṃ netvā dassesi, na jātissaratāya. Bhagavantam
 disvā bhukkaraṇam pana purimajātisiddhavāsanāvasena.
 385, 17 *Cuddasa pañhe pucchitvā* ti

“ Dissanti hi bho Gotama, manussā app' āyukā, dissanti
 dīgh' āyukā; dissanti bāvābādā,¹⁹ dissanti ¹⁹ app'
 ābādā; dissanti dubbaṇṇā, dissanti vaṇṇavanto; dis-
 santi appesakkhā, dissanti mahesakkhā; dissanti ap-
 pabhogā, dissanti mahābhogā; dissanti nicākulīnā,²⁰ dis-
 santi uccākulīnā; ²⁰ dissanti duppañṇā, dissanti pañ-
 ṇāvanto ” ti (a)

ime cuddasa pañhe pucchitvā.

Āngasubhatāya kir' esa Subho ti nāmaṃ labhi.

- 385, 28 I, 2. *Ekā ca me kaṅkhā atthīti* iminā upari pucchiyamā-
 nassa pañhassa pageva tena abhisankhaṭṭabhāvaṃ ²¹ dasseti.
 385, 30 *Visabhāgavedanā* ti dukkhavedanā. Sā hi kusalakamma-
 nibbatte attabhāve uppajjanakasukhavedanāya ²² paṭipak-
 385, 30 khabhāvato *visabhāgavedanā* ti. Kāyaṃ ²³ gālā ²³ hutvā
 385, 30 bādhati pīletīti *ā b ā d h o* ti ca vuccati. *Ekadese* ²⁴ *uppaj-*
 385, 31 *jītvā* ti sarīrassa ekadese utthitā pi *ayapaṭṭena* ²⁵ *ābandhitvā*
viya gaṇhāti aparivattabhāvakaraṇato, etena balavarogo
 ābādho nāmāti dasseti.

- 386, 1 *Kicchajīvikakaro* ²⁶ ti asukhajīvit' āvaho, etena dubbalo
 386, 2 appamattako rogo ātaṅko ti dasseti. *Uṭṭhānan* ti sayanani-
 sajj' ādito ²⁷ utthahanam, tena yathā tathā aparāparam
 386, 3 sarīrassa parivattanam vadati. *Garukan* ²⁸ ti bhāriyam

(a) M III 202

¹⁸ BmP °bhāvassa-

¹⁹ AG^m omī

²⁰ P °kulīno

²¹ AG^m °saṅkhaṭṭa-

BmP °saṅkhata-

²² BmP °vedanā

²³ AG^m kāya agālā

BG kāya agālā

M kāya āgālā

²⁴ BG ekapadese

²⁵ So all MSS.

DA ayo-

²⁶ ABGG^mM °jīvikam-

BmP °jīvita-

²⁷ BG sayanasajjayadito

P °ādi

²⁸ DA garuṃ with v.l. garukan

kičhasiddhikam.²⁹ *Kāye balaṃ na hotīti* etthāpi gilānass' evāti padam ānetvā sambandhitabbam. Heṭṭhā catūhi padehi aphāsuviḥārābhāvaṃ³⁰ pucchitvā idāni phāsuviḥārasabbhāvaṃ³¹ pucchati,³² tena saviseso phāsuviḥāro pucchito ti daṭṭhabbo, asati pi atisay' atthajotane³³ sadde atisay' atthassa labbhanato yathā: Abhirūpāya deyyam dātabban ti.

I, 4. *Kālaṇ ca samayaṇ ca upādāyāti* ettha 386, 8 *kālo* nāma upasaṅkamanassa yuttakālapattakālo,³⁴ *samayo* nāma tass' eva paccayasāmaggi, atthato tajjaṃ sarīrabalaṇ c' eva tappaccayabhāvo³⁵ ca. *Upādānam* nāma ṇāṇena tesam gahaṇam sallakkhaṇan ti dassetuṃ *kālaṇ cāti* ādi 386, 8 vuttaṃ. *Pharissatīti* ṭhassati.³⁶ 386, 10

I, 5. *Cetiyaraṭṭhe* ti Cetiraṭṭhe,³⁷ ya-kārena hi padam 386, 14 vaddhetvā vuttaṃ. Cetiraṭṭhato aññaṃ visuṃ yev' ekaṃ³⁸ raṭṭhan ti ca vadanti. *Marapaṭisaṃyuttan* ti maraṇam 386, 22 nāma tādisānam rogānam³⁹ vassen' eva hotīti yena rogena taṃ jātam, tassa sarūpapucchā, kāraṇapucchā, maraṇa-hetukacittasantaṭapapucchā, tassa ca santāpassa sabbalo-kasādhāraṇatā, tathā maraṇassa tassa ca appatikāratā ti evam ādinā marapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ 386, 16, 26 kathesīti dassetuṃ *Bho Ānandāti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Na randha-gavesi* māro viya, na vimaṃsanādhippāyo Uttaramānavo viyāti adhippāyo. *Yesu dhammesūti* yesu⁴⁰ vimokkh' 386, 29 upāyesu⁴¹ niyyānadhammesu. *Dharantīti* tiṭṭhanti, pavat- 386, 31 tantīti attho.

I, 6. Atthappayuttatāya saddappayogassa saddappa-bandhalakkhaṇāni tīpi piṭakāni tad atthabhūtehi sīl' ādihi dhammakkhandhehi saṅgayhantīti vuttaṃ *tīpi piṭa-* 387, 1 *kāni tīhi khandhehi saṅgahetvā* ti. *Saṅkhittena kathitan* ti 387, 2 *tīṇaṃ khandhānaṃ* ti evaṃ gaṇhanato⁴² sā- maññato cāti saṅkhepen' eva kathitaṃ. *Katamesaṃ* 387, 4

²⁹ BG °siddhiyaṃ kam

G^m °siddhikānam

³⁰ ABGG^mM °viḥārābhāvaṃ

³¹ P °sambha

³² AG^m pucchi

³³ B asatisayassattha-

G asatisayattha-

³⁴ B^mP yuttapattakālo

³⁵ B^mP tappaccayaparissayābhāvo

³⁶ B^mP vaddhissati

³⁷ BGM ceta- throughout

³⁸ B^mP °etaṃ

³⁹ B^mP roga

⁴⁰ B^mP omī

⁴¹ AG^m vimokkhopāyesu

⁴² B^mP gahaṇato

- 387, 3 *tiṇṇaṇ* ti ayam aditthajotana⁴³ pucchā, na kathetu-
kamyatāpucchā ti vuttaṃ *Vitthārato pucchissāmīti cintetvā*
katamesaṃ tiṇṇaṇ ti āhāti. Kathetukamyatā-
pucchābhāve⁴⁴ pan' assa therass' eva⁴⁵ vacanatā siyā.
387, 5 *Sīlakkhandhassa* ti ettha iti-saddo ādi-attho,
pakār' attho vā, tena ariyassa samādhikkhan-
dhassa ... pe ... patiṭṭhāpesīti ayam ettako⁴⁶
387, 5 pāṭho dassito ti daṭṭhabbaṃ; ten' āha *tesu dassitesūti*,
387, 8 uddesavasenāti adhippāyo. *Bhagavatā vuttanāyena* evāti
Sāmaññaphaladesanādīsu Bhagavatā desitanāyena' eva, ten'
assa suttassa satthubhāsita bhāvaṃ jinavacanabhāvaṃ das-
seti.
387, 10 I, 30. *Sāsane na sīlam eva sāro* ti ariyamaggasāro⁴⁷
Bhagavato sāsane yathā dassitaṃ sīlaṃ sāro eva na hoti,
sāravato mahato rukkhassa papaṭikaṭṭhāniyattā.⁴⁸ Yadi
387, 10 evaṃ kasmā idha gahitaṇ ti āha *Kevalaṃ h' etaṃ patiṭṭhā-*
mattakam evāti. Jhān' ādi-uttarīmanussadhamme adhigan-
tukāmassa adhiṭṭhānamattaṃ tattha appatiṭṭhitassa tesam
387, 10 asambhavato. Atha vā *na sīlam eva sāro* ti kāmāñ c' ettha
sāsane maggasīlaṃ phalasīlaṇ ti idaṃ lok' uttarasīlaṃ pi
sāraṃ eva, tathā pi na sīlakkhandho eva sāro; atha kho
samādhikkhandho pi paññākkhandho pi sāro evāti evaṃ p'
387, 11 ettha attho daṭṭhabbo. Purimo eva sāro, ten' āha *Ito*
*uttarin*⁴⁹ ti.
2, 1. Kasmā pan' ettha thero samādhikkhandhaṃ puṭṭho
indriyasamvar' ādiko vissajjesi, nanu evaṃ sante aññaṃ
puṭṭho aññaṃ vyākaronto ambaṃ puṭṭho labujaṃ vyāka-
ronto viya hotīti idisi codanā idha anokāsā ti dassento
387, 14- *kathaṇ ca mānava bhikkhu ... pe ... samādhikkhandhaṃ*
387, -21 *dassetukāmo ārabhīti* āha, ten' ettha indriyasamvar' ādayo pi
samādhi-upakāra-kataṃ⁵⁰ upādāya samādhikkhandhapak-
387, 21 khikā⁵¹ uddiṭṭhā⁵¹ ti⁵¹ dasseti *Rūpajjhānāna* eva āgatāni,
*na arūpajjhānāni*⁵² rūpāvacaracattutthajjhānadesanānantā-
raṃ abhiññādesanāya avasaro ti katvā. Rūpāvacaracattut-
thajjhānapādikā hi sapaṇibhaṇḍā cha pi abhiññāyo. Lokiyā

⁴³ AG^m adhiṭṭhe jotana⁴⁴ B^mP omīti pucchā⁴⁵ B^mP omīti eva⁴⁶ ABGG^mM etthako⁴⁷ B^m °sāre⁴⁸ BG °niyatthā⁴⁹ B^m uttarī⁵⁰ B^mP upakāratam⁵¹ B^mP °pakkhikāni uddiṭṭhānti⁵² ABGG^mM rūpa-

abhiññā pana sijjhamānā yasmā aṭṭhasu samāpattisu
cuddasavidhena cittaparidamanena vinā na ijjhanti, tasmā
abhiññāsu desiyamānāsu arūpajjhānāni pi desitān' eva
honti nānantariyabhāvato, ten' āha *ānetvā pana dīpetabbā-* 387, 22
nīti. Vuttanayena desitān' eva katvā samvaṇṇakehi pakā-
setabbānīti attho. Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana : Catutthajjhānaṃ
upasampajja viharatīti ⁵³ iminā va arūpajjhānaṃ pi sañ-
gahitan ti dassetuṃ *Catutthajjhānena hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. 387, 22
Catutthajjhānaṃ hi rūpavirāgabhāvanāvasena pavattaṃ
arūpajjhānaṃ ti vuccatīti.

2, 19. *Na citta' ekaggatā mattaken' evāti* ettha heṭṭhā vutta- 387, 25
nayaṇusārena attho veditaṃ. Lokiyassa samādhikkhan-
dhassa adhippetattā *na citta' eka ... pe ... atthīti* vut- 387, 25
taṃ. Ariya-saddo p' ettha ⁵⁴ suddhapariyāyo, na lok'
uttarapariyāyo. Tattha heṭṭhā pi lokiyābhiññāpaṭisa-
mbhidāhi vinā pi ⁵⁵ arahatte adhigate n' atth' eva uttarim
karaṇīyaṃ ti sakkā vattuṃ yad atthaṃ Bhagavati brahma-
cariyaṃ vussati, tassa siddhattā. Idha pana lokiyābhiññā
pi āgatā eva. Sesam suviññeyyam eva.

Subhasuttavanānāya Līn' atthappakāsanā.

⁵³ ABGG^mM viharāmiti
⁵⁴ B^mP c' ettha

⁵⁵ B^m va
P ca

XI

Kevaṭṭasuttavaṇṇanā

- 388, 2 1. *Pāvārik' ambavane* ti Pāvārikaseṭṭhino ambabahule upavane. Taṃ kira so seṭṭhi Bhagavato ¹ anucchavikaṃ gandhakuṭiṃ, bhikkhusaṅghassa ca rattitṭhāna-divātṭhāna-kuṭi-maṇḍap' ādini sampādetvā pākāraparikhittam dvārakoṭṭhakasampannam katvā Buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa niyyātesi, purimavohārena pana Pāvārik' ambavanan t' eva ² vuccati, tasmīṃ Pāvārik' ambavane.
- 388, 3 *Ke va ṭṭo* ³ ti idam tassa nāmaṃ Kevaṭṭehi samrakkhittattā,
- 388, 4 tesam santike samvaddhattā ⁴ ti keci. *Gahapatiṭṭassāti* ettha kāmaṃ tadā so gahapatiṭṭhāne ṭhito, pitu pan' assa na ⁵ cirakālakatatāya ⁵ purimasamaññāya ⁶ gahapatiṭṭo tveva vohariyati, ⁷ ten' āha *gahapati mahāsālo* ti. Mahāvibhavatāya mahāsāro gahapatīti attho ra-kārassa la-kāram ⁸ katvā,
- 388, 5 “Sukhumālo ⁹ ahan” ti (a)

- 388, 5 ādisu viya. *Saddhā-sampanno* ¹⁰ ti pothujjanikāya saddhāya ¹¹ vasena saddhāya ¹² samannāgato. ¹³
- 388, 12 *Samiddhā* ti samma-d-eva iddhā, iddhiyā vibhavasampattiyā vepullappattā ¹⁴ ti attho. “Ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu anvaddhamāsam, anumāsam, anusamvaccharaṃ manus-sānam pasādāya iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karohi” ti ekassa bhikkhuno āṇāpanam ¹⁵ tasmīṃ ṭhāne tassa ṭhapanam nāma hotīti āha *ṭhān' antare ṭhapatīti*.
- 388, 15

(a) A I 145

¹ AG^m Bhagavatā
² B^mP ti *only*
³ ABGG^mM Kevaṭṭho
⁴ B^mP samvaddhitattā
⁵ B^mP acirakālakatatāya
⁶ BG saññāya
⁷ ABGG^mM vohariyati
⁸ AG^m upakāram(!)
 BG u-kāram (*graphic corruption*)

⁹ B^mP mahāsālo sukhumālo
¹⁰ AG^mM saddhā-pasanno
 BG sabbo-pasanno
¹¹ ABGG^mM sandhāya
¹² B^m saddhā
¹³ AG^m sampannāgato
¹⁴ ABGG^mM vepullattā
¹⁵ P ālapanam

Uttari-manussānaṃ ¹⁶ dhammato ti uttamapurisānaṃ ¹⁷ Buddh' ādinaṃ adhigamadhammato. Niddhāraṇe c' etaṃ nissakkaṃ. Iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ hi tato niddhāreti. *Manus-* 388, 17
sadhammato ¹⁸ *uttariṇ* ¹⁹ ti pakatimanussadhammato upari.

Pajjalitapadīpo ti pajjalanto padīpo. 388, 18

2. *Na* ²⁰ *dhamsemīti* guṇasampattito na cāvemi, ten' āha 388, 22
sīlabhedan ti ādi. 388, 23

3. *Vissāsaṃ vaddhetvā* ti Bhagavati attano vissatthabhā- 389, 5
vaṃ ²¹ brūhetvā ²² vibhūtaṃ pākaṭaṃ katvā. *Ādinavaṇ* ti 389, 8
dosāṃ.

5. *Gandhārī* ti cullagandhārī, ²³ mahāgandhārīti dve 389, 11
gandhārīvijjā. ²⁴ Tattha cullagandhārī nāma tivassato
oraṃ ²⁵ matānaṃ sattānaṃ uppannaṭṭhānājanānavijjā.
²⁶ Mahāgandhārī tam pi jānāti, ²⁶ tato uttarim ²⁷ pi, iddhivi-
dhaññakappaṃ yebhuyyena iddhividhakiccaṃ sādheti.
Tassā kira vijjāya sādhaḥko puggalo tādise desakāle mantaṃ
parijapitvā ²⁸ bahudhā pi attānaṃ dasseti, hatthi-ādīni pi
dasseti, dassanīyo pi hoti, aggitthambham pi karoti, jalat-
thambham pi karoti, ākāse pi attānaṃ dasseti. Sabbaṃ
indajālasadisāṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Aṭṭo* ti ²⁹ dukkhito bādhitto, 389, 13
ten' āha *pīlito* ti. 389, 14

6. Kāmaṃ *Cetasikaṇ* ti idaṃ ³⁰ ye ³¹ cetasi niyut- 389, 17
tā ³² cittaṇa sampayuttā, tesāṃ sādharmaṇavacanāṃ, sādha-
raṇena ³³ pana gahitena ³⁴ cittaviseso dassito ³⁵ na ³⁵ hoti,
sāmaññacodanā ³⁶ ca visese ³⁷ avatīṭṭhatīti cetasikagaha-
ṇassa adhippāyaṃ vivaranto *somanassa-domanassaṃ adhip-* 389, 18
petan ti āha. Somanassagahaṇena c' ettha tad *ekaṭṭhā* ³⁸
rāg' ādayo, saddhādayo ca dassitā honti, domanassagaha-
ṇena dos' ādayo. Vitakkavicārā pana sarūpen' eva dassitā.
Evaṃ tava mano ti iminā ākāreṇa tava mano pavatto ti 389, 19

¹⁶ ABGG^mMP manussa
¹⁷ B^mP uttarimanussānaṃ
¹⁸ P manussato
¹⁹ B^m uttari
²⁰ DA *omits*, but v.l. *gives*.
²¹ P vissatthabhāvaṃ
²² BGG^m brāhetvā
²³ B^mP cūla- *always*
²⁴ ABGG^mM gandhārā-
²⁵ ABGG^mM ora
²⁶⁻²⁸ BG *omī*
²⁷ B^mP uttari

²⁸ B^mP °jappitvā
²⁹ AG^mM pi
³⁰ B^mP padaṃ
³¹ B^mP *omī*
³² P niyyuttā
³³ BG sādharmaṇa
B^mP sādharmaṇena
³⁴ B^mP gahite
³⁵ B^mP gahito va
³⁶ B^mP sāmaññajotānā
³⁷ AG^mM viseso
³⁸ BG *add* na

- 389, 19 attho. Kena ³⁹ pakārena ³⁹ pavatto ti āha somanassito vā
 389, 19 ti ādi. *Evaṃ tava mano* ti idaṃ manaso ⁴⁰ somanassita-
 tādīmattadassanaṃ, na ⁴¹ pana yena ⁴² so ⁴³ somanassito vā
 389, 20 domanassito vā, taṃ ⁴² dassanaṃ. *Dutiyaṃ* ti ittham
 pi te ma no ti padaṃ.⁴⁴
 389, 21 *Iti pi* ti ettha iti-saddo nidassan' attho,
 "Atthīti kho Kaccāna ⁴⁵ ayam eko anto " ti (b)
 389, 21 ādisu viya, ten' āha *Imañ ca imaṇ ca atthaṃ cintayamānaṃ*
 ti. *Pi*-saddo vutt' atthasampiṇḍan' attho.
 389, 23 7. Parassa cintitaṃ ⁴⁶ manoti ⁴⁷ jānāti etenāti ⁴⁸ *cintā-*
maṇi. Tassā kira vijjāya sādhaḥko puggalo tādise desakāle
 mantam pariapitvā ⁴⁹ yassa cittaṃ jānitukāmo, tassa
 diṭṭhipāt' ādivisesaṃ ⁵⁰ sañjānanamukhena citt' ācāraṃ ⁵¹
 anuminanto ⁵² kathetīti keci. Apare: Vācam nicchārā-
 petvā tattha akkharasallakkhaṇavasenaṇāti vadanti.
 389, 28 8. *Pavattentā* ti pavattakā ⁵³ hutvā, pavattanavasenaṇāti
 389, 29 attho. *Evaṃ* ti hi yathānusiṭṭhāya anusāsanīyā vidhi-
 vasena paṭisedhavasena ca pavattit' ākārādassanaṃ,⁵⁴ sā
 ca sammāvitakkānaṃ micchāvitakkānaṃ ca pavatti-ākāra-
 dassanavasena pavattati tattha ānisaṃsassa ādinavassa ca
 389, 29 vibhāvan' atthaṃ. *Aniccaaññaṃ eva*, na ⁵⁵ niccasaññaṃ ⁵⁶
 ti attho. Paṭiyoginivattan' atthaṃ hi *eva-kāragahaṇaṃ*.
 Idhāpi evaṃ ⁵⁶ saddagahaṇassa attho, payojanaṃ ⁵⁷ ca
 vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.
 390, 2 *Idaṃ-gaḥaṇe pi es' eva* nayo. Pañcakāmaguṇarāgaṇaṃ ⁵⁸
 ti nidassanamattam daṭṭhabbaṃ, tad aññarāgassa ⁵⁹ dos'
 ādīnaṃ ca pahānassa icchitattā; tappahānassa ca tad
 aññarāg' ādikhepanassa upāyabhāvato tathā vuttaṃ, duṭ-

(b) S II 17; III 135

³⁹ P kenākārena⁴⁰ AG^m manaB^mP pana⁴¹ AG^m omit⁴² B^mP twice⁴³ B^mP omit⁴⁴ B^mP idaṃ⁴⁵ BG Kaccāyana⁴⁶ AG^m cintanaṃB^mP cintaṃ; M cintataṃ⁴⁷ B^m manati

P manasi

⁴⁸ AG^m ettāti; BG omit⁴⁹ AG^m pariccajitvāB^mP ⁵⁰jappitvā⁵⁰ B^mP diṭṭhasut' ādivisesa

BGM diṭṭhijān' ādi-

⁵¹ ABGG^mMP cittacāraṃ⁵² P anudhinanto⁵³ B^mP pavattanakā⁵⁴ B^mP pavatti-ākāraparāmasanaṃ⁵⁵ P aniccaaññaṃ⁵⁶ AG^m P eva⁵⁷ AG^m payojāni⁵⁸ B^mP guṇikarāgaṇaṃ⁵⁹ BG ⁶⁰rāga

ṭhalohitavimocanassa pubba-duṭṭhamamsakhepanūpāyatā viya.

Lok' uttaradhammam evāti avadhāraṇaṃ paṭipakkhabhā- 390, 4
vato sāvajjadhammanivattanaparaṃ ⁶⁰ datṭhabbaṃ tassa
adhigamūpāy' ānisaṃsabhūtānaṃ tad aññesaṃ anavajja-
dhammānaṃ nānantariyabhāvato. ⁶¹ *Iddhividhaṃ iddhi-* 390, 5
pāṭihāriyaṇ ti dasseti ⁶² iddhidassanena parasan-
tāne pasād' ādinaṃ paṭipakkhassa haraṇato. Iminā nayena
sesapadadvaye pi attho veditabbo. *Satataṃ* ⁶³ *dham-* 390, 7
madesanā ⁶⁴ ti sabbakālaṃ desetabbadhammadesanā. ⁶⁵

Iddhipāṭihāriyenāti sahayoge karaṇavacanāṃ, iddhipāṭi- 390, 9
hāriyena saddhin ti attho. *Ādesanāpāṭihāriyenāti* ⁶⁶ etthāpi 390, 10
es' eva nayo. Dhammasenāpatissa ⁶⁷ āciṇṇan ti yojanā.
Citt' ācāraṃ ⁶⁸ *ñatvā* ti iminā ādesanā-pāṭihāriyaṃ das- 390, 14
seti, ⁶⁹ *dhammaṃ desesīti* iminā anusāsani-pāṭihāriyaṃ. ⁷⁰ 390, 15
Buddhānaṃ satataṃ dhammadesanā ti anusāsani-pāṭihāri- 390, 21
yassa tattha ⁷¹ sātisaṃyātāya vuttaṃ. Sa-upārambhāni ⁷²
patirūpena upārambhitabbato. ⁷³ *Sadosāni* dosasamucchin- 390, 22
danassa anupāyabhāvato. Sadosattā eva *addhānaṃ* ⁷⁴ *na* ⁷⁵ 390, 23
tiṭṭhanti cirakālaṭṭhāyini na honti. *Addhānaṃ atīṭṭhanato* 390, 23
na niyyantīti phalena hetuno anumānaṃ. ⁷⁶ Aniyānikatāya
hi tāni anaddhaniyyānīti. ⁷⁷ Anusāsani-pāṭihāriyaṃ anupā-
rambhaṃ visuddhippabhavato ⁷⁸ visuddhinissayato ⁷⁹ ca.
Tato eva *niddosaṃ*. Na hi tattha pubbāparavirodh' ādi- 390, 24
dosasambhavo. Niddosattā eva *addhānaṃ tiṭṭhati* paravā- 390, 25
davātehi, kilesavātehi ca anupahantabbato. ⁷⁹ *Tasmā* ti 390, 25
yathāvuttakāraṇato, tena sa-upārambh' ādiṃ, anupārambh'
ādiṃ ⁸⁰ cāti ⁸⁰ ubhayaṃ ubhayattha yathākkamaṃ gārayha-
pāsaṃsabhāvānaṃ hetubhāvena paccāmasati.

⁶⁰ AG^m sāvatosāvajja-

⁶¹ AG tānantariya- (confusion of na and ta by the scribe)

B nānantariya

⁶² ABGG^mM dassesi

⁶³ ABGG^mM satta

⁶⁴ ABGG^mMP °desanan

⁶⁵ ABGG^mMP °desanan

⁶⁶ BG °pāṭihārināti

⁶⁷ AG^mP dhammadesanāpatissa

⁶⁸ AG^mP cittacāraṃ

⁶⁹ BG dassesi

⁷⁰ ABGG^mM °sāsaniṃ-

⁷¹ BG omit

⁷² AG^mM °rambhīni

BG °rambhīti

⁷³ AG^m °rambhanatabbato

BGM °rambha-

⁷⁴ B saddhānan

⁷⁵ BG omit

⁷⁶ AG^m anupamānaṃ

BGM anumāpanaṃ

⁷⁷ BG aniddha-

⁷⁸ ABGG^mM visuddha-

⁷⁹ ABGG^m anupagantabbato

⁸⁰ BG omit

- 390, 29 67. *Aniyyānikabhāvadassan' atthan* ti yasmā mahābhūta-pariyesako bhikkhu purimesu dvīsu pāṭihāriyesu vasippatto sukusalō ⁸¹ pi samāno mahābhūtānaṃ aparisesanīrodhasaṅkhātāṃ nibbānaṃ nāvabujjhi, tasmā tāni niyyān' āvaha-tābhāvato aniyyānikānīti tesāṃ aniyyānikabhāvadassan' atthaṃ. Tatiyaṃ pana takkarassa ekantato niyyān' āvahan
- 390, 30 ti tass' eva *niyyānikabhāvadassan' atthaṃ*. Evam etissā desanāya mukhyapayojanaṃ dassetvā idāni anusaṅgikam
- 390, 31, 32 pi dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi āradhāṃ. *Mahābhūte pariyesanto* ti aparisesanirujjhanavasena ⁸² mahābhūte gavesanto, tesāṃ anavasesanīrodhaṃ vīmaṃsento ⁸³ ti attho. *Vicaritvā* ti dhammatāya codiyamāno vicaritvā. Dhammatāsiddhaṃ kir' etaṃ, yad idaṃ tassa bhikkhuno tathā vicaraṇaṃ,
- 391, 2 yathā abhi jātiyaṃ mahāpaṭhavikamp' ādi. *Mahantabhā-vappakāsan' atthan* ti sadevake loke anaññasādhāraṇassa Buddhānaṃ mahantabhāvassa mahānubhāvātāya dīpan' atthaṃ. *Idaṃ ca kāraṇan* ti sabbesam pi Buddhānaṃ
- 391, 2 sāsane īdiso eko bhikkhu tad ānubhāvappakāsano hotīti ⁸⁴ idaṃ ⁸⁵ pi kāraṇaṃ dassento.
- 391, 5 *Katthā* ti nimitte bhummaṃ, tasmā ⁸⁶ *kismiṃ*
- 391, 5 *thāne* ti ⁸⁷ *kismiṃ* ⁸⁷ kāraṇabhūte. *Kim āgammāti* kim
- 391, 5 ārammaṇapaccayabhūtaṃ ⁸⁸ adhigantvā, ten' āha *kim-*
- 391, 6 *pattassāti*. *Te* ti mahābhūtā. *Appavattivāsenāti* anuppa-
- 391, 7 janavasena. ⁸⁹ *Sabb' ākārenāti* ⁹⁰ vacan' atthalakkhaṇ' ādisa-
- mutthāna ⁹¹ -kalāpa-cuṇṇa ⁹² -nānatt' ekatta ⁹³ -vinibbhoga-
- vinibbhoga-sabbhāga-visabhāga-ajjhāttika-bāhira-saṅgahap-
- paccaya-asamannāhārappaccaya ⁹⁴ -vibhāg' ākārato, sasam-
- bhārasaṅkhepa - sasambhāravibhatti - salakkhaṇasaṅkhepa -
- salakkhaṇavibhatti-ākārato cāti sabbena ākārena.
- Dibbanti ettha pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samaṅgibhūtā hutvā
- vicaranti, kīlanti, jotanti cāti devo, devaloko. Taṃ yanti
- 391, 9, 11 upagacchanti etanāti *Devayāniyo*. * *Vasaṃ vattento* ⁹⁵

⁸¹ B^mP kusalo
⁸² B^m aparisesam-
⁸³ B^m vīmaṃsanto
 P vidhamsanto
⁸⁴ ABGG^mM ti *only*
⁸⁵ B^mP imam
⁸⁶ B^mP *add* katthāti
⁸⁷ B^mP *omit*
⁸⁸ B^mP ārammaṇaṃ-

⁸⁹ AG^m anupajjasena
 BGM anupajjana-
⁹⁰ ABGG^mM saṅkhārenāti
⁹¹ BG °samutthānaṃ
⁹² B cunnā; G cunnānaṃ
⁹³ AG^m °ekattari
⁹⁴ B^mP samannāhāra-
 *... * AG^m *omit*
⁹⁵ BGMP vatteti

ti ettha vasavattanaṃ⁹⁶ nāma yath' icchitaṭṭhānagamaṇaṃ.

68. Cattāro mahārājāno etesaṃ issarā ti *Cātu m m a-* 391, 15
hārājikā.

Yā⁹⁷ devatā maggaphalalābhino tā tam atthaṃ ekadesena jāneyyumaṃ Buddhavisayo panāyaṃ pañho ti cintetvā na jānāmāti⁹⁸ āhaṃsu, ten' āha *Buddhavisaye* ti ādi. 391, 17
Ajjhottharaṇaṃ nāma' ettha nippāṇanaṃ⁹⁹ ti⁹⁹ āha *punap-* 391, 20
*punaṃ*¹⁰⁰ *pucchatīti.* *Abhikkantatarā* ti rūpasam- 391, 23
pattiyā c' eva paññāpaṭibhāṇ' ādi-^{*}guṇehi ca amhe abhi-
bhuyya paresaṃ kamaniyyatarā.¹⁰¹ *Paññatatarā* ti 391, 24
ulāratarā, ten' āha *uttamatarā* ti. 391, 24

80. *Devayānīyasadiso*¹⁰² iddhividhañāṇassa' eva adhippet- 392, 4
tattā. *Devayānīyamaggo* ti vā ... *pe* ... *sabbam etaṃ* 392, 4-
iddhividhañāṇassa' eva nāma ti idaṃ pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu 392, -8
ca tattha tattha āgatarūhivasena vuttaṃ.

Āgamaṇapubbabhāge nimittā ti brahmaṇo¹⁰³ āgamaṇassa 392, 9
pubbabbhāge uppajjananimittaṃ.

81. *Pātur ahoṣīti* āvibhavi. *Pākaṭo ahoṣīti* pakāso ahoṣi. 392, 12

85. *Padesenāti* ekadesena, upādinnakavasena sattasan- 392, 27
tāne¹⁰⁴ pariyāpanno¹⁰⁴ ti¹⁰⁴ attho. *Anupādinnaṃ* *pīti* 392, 27
anindriyabaddhe pi. *Nippadesato* anavasesato. *Pucchā-* 392, 28, 29
mūlhassāti pucchitumaṃ ajānantassa. *Pucchāya dosaṃ das-* 392, 30
setvā ti tena katapucchāya pucchit' ākāre dosaṃ vibhā-
vetvā. Yasmā vissajjanaṃ nāma pucchānurūpaṃ pucchā-
sabhāgena vissajjetabbato, na ca Tathāgatā virajjhītvā
katapucchānurūpaṃ vissajjenti, atthasabhāgatāya¹⁰⁵ ca
vissajjanassa pucchakā tad atthaṃ anavabujjhantā¹⁰⁶
sammuyhanti, tasmā pucchāya sikkhāpanaṃ Buddh' āciṇ-
ṇaṃ,¹⁰⁷ ten' āha *pucchāṃ sikkhāpetvā* ti ādi. *Appatīṭṭhā* 392, 30; 393, 1
ti appaccayā, sabbaso samucchinnakāraṇā ti attho. *Upādin-* 393, 2
naṃ yevāti indriyabaddham eva. Yasmā ekadisābhīmukhaṃ
santānavasena saṇṭhite rūpappabandhe dīghasaññā¹⁰⁸ taṃ
upādāya tato appake rassasaññā¹⁰⁸ tad ubhayaṃ ca visesato

⁹⁶ BG vasaṃ-

⁹⁷ BGM yāma

⁹⁸ P jānāti

⁹⁹ BGM nibbāyanti

¹⁰⁰ BGM punappuna

¹⁰¹ B^mP kāmaṇiyatarā

¹⁰² BGM °yānisadiso

¹⁰³ BG brāhmaṇo

¹⁰⁴ B^mP °santānapariyāpannenāti

¹⁰⁵ BG °sabhāgatāsaṇ

¹⁰⁶ P °bujjhanto

¹⁰⁷ P pubb'-

¹⁰⁸ B^mP °samaññā

393. 2 rūpagahaṇamukhena gayhati, tasmā āha *Dīgharassan*
 393. 3 *ti* ¹⁰⁹ *saṇṭhānavasena upādārūpaṃ* ¹¹⁰ *vuttan* ti. Appapari-
 māne rūpasanṅhāte aṇusaññā,¹¹¹ taṃ upādāya tato ma-
 hante ¹¹² *thūlasaññā*.¹¹³ Idam pi dvayaṃ ¹¹⁴ visesato rūpag-
 393. 4 gahaṇamukhena gayhati, ten' āha *Iminā pīti* ādi. *Pi-*
 393. 3 *saddena c' ettha saṇṭhānavasena upādārūpaṃ vuttan* ti
 etthāpi vaṇṇamattam eva kathitan ti imam atthaṃ samuc-
 393. 5 cinotīti ¹¹⁵ vadanti. *Subhan* ti sundaraṃ iṭṭhan ti attho.
 393. 5 *Asubhan* ti asundaraṃ, aniṭṭhan ti vuttaṃ hoti. Ten' ev'
 393. 7 āha ¹¹⁶ *Iṭṭhāniṭṭh' ārammaṇaṃ paṇ' evaṃ kathitan* ti. *Dīgha-*
rassaṃ,¹¹⁷ aṇuthūlaṃ,¹¹⁷ subhāsubhan ti tīsu ṭhānesu
 upādārūpass' eva gahaṇaṃ, bhūtarūpānaṃ viṣuṃ gahitattā.
 393. 8 *Nāman* ti vedanādikkhandhā.¹¹⁸ Taṃ ¹¹⁹ *khandhacatu-*
kkaṃ ¹²⁰ hi ārammaṇābhimukhaṃ namanato, nāmakaraṇato
 393. 3 ca nāman ti vuccati. Heṭṭhā *dīgharassan* ¹²¹ ti ādinā vuttam
 393. 9 eva idha ruppan' atṭhena rūpan ti gahitan ti āha *dīgh'*
ādibhedam rūpañ cāti. *Dīgh' ādīti* ca *ādi-saddena* apādi-
 nañ ¹²² ca saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Yasmā vā dīgh' ādisamaññā
 na rūp' āyatanavattukā ¹²³ va, atha kho bhūtarūpavat-
 thukā pi. Tathā hi saṇṭhānaphusanamukhena ¹²⁴ pi gayhati,
 tasmā dīgharass' ādigahaṇena bhūtarūpaṃ pi gayhat'
 393. 9 evāti *dīgh' ādibhedam rūpaṃ* icceva vuttaṃ.
 393. 10 *Kim āgammāti kim adhigantvā kissa adhigamaheṭu*.¹²⁵
 393. 9 *Uparujjhatīti* ¹²⁶ idam anuppādanirodhaṃ sandhāya vut-
 393. 10 taṃ, na khaṇanirodhan ti āha *asesam etaṃ nappavattatīti*.
 393. 14 (85). *Viññātabban* ti viṣiṭṭhena ñātabbaṃ, sabbaññān'
 uttamena ¹²⁷ ariyamaggañāṇena paccakkhato jānitabban ti
 393. 14 attho, ten' āha *nibbānassa* ¹²⁸ *nāman* ti. Nidassatīti ¹²⁹
 393. 15 *nidassanaṃ, cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ*. Na nidassanaṃ *a n i d a s-*
s a n a ṃ, acakkhuvīññeyyan ti etaṃ atthaṃ vadanti.

¹⁰⁹ B^m dīghañ ca rassañ cāti

P dīghaṃ rassaṇ ti

¹¹⁰ AG^m °rūpānaṃ

BG upādāya-

¹¹¹ B^mP °samaññā

¹¹² B^mP mahati

¹¹³ B^mP °samaññā

¹¹⁴ B^mP vayaṃ

¹¹⁵ B^m °ccinattīti; P samuccinattīti

¹¹⁶ P adds na

¹¹⁷ B^mP dīghaṃ rassaṃ aṇuṃ
thūlaṃ

¹¹⁸ B^mP °kkhandhacatukkam

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM omit

¹²⁰ B^mP omit

¹²¹ B^mP dīghaṃ-

¹²² B^mP apādi-

¹²³ BG rūpaṃ āyatana-

¹²⁴ B^mP saṇṭhānaṃ-

¹²⁵ ABGG^mM °gamaheṭu

¹²⁶ AG^m °rujjhantīti

¹²⁷ B^mP omit sabba

¹²⁸ B^mP nibbānass' etaṃ

¹²⁹ B^mP nidissatīti

Nidassanaṃ vā upamā, tam etassa n' atthīti *anida-* 393, 15
sanaṃ. Na hi nibbānassa niccassa ekassa accantasā-
 tapaṇītasabhāvassa sadisaṃ,¹³⁰ nidassanaṃ kutoci labbha-
 tīti. Yaṃ ahutvā sambhoti, hutvā paṭiveti,¹³¹ taṃ saṅ-
 khaṭaṃ udayavay' antehi sa-antaṃ, asaṅkhaṭassa pana
 nibbānassa niccassa te ubho pi antā na santi, tato eva
 navabhāvāpagamasāṅkhāto anto¹³² pi tassa n' atthīti āha
*Uppādentō vā . . . pe . . . anantaṃ*¹³³ ti. 393, 16

*Titthassa*¹³⁴ *nāmaṇ* ti vatvā tassa¹³⁵ nibbacanaṃ das- 393, 18
 setuṃ *pīpanti*¹³⁶ *etthāti* *papaṇ* ti vuttaṃ. Papivanti¹³⁷ 393, 19
 etthāti¹³⁸ hi papaṇ ti pānatitthaṃ. *Bha-kāro*¹³⁹ *kato* 393, 19
 niruttinayena. Visuddh' atthēna vā *sabbato*¹⁴⁰ *pabhaṃ*, 393, 20
 kenaci anupakkiliṭṭhatāya samantato pabhassaraṇaṃ ti attho.
 Yena nibbānaṃ adhigataṃ, taṃ santatipariyāpannānaṃ¹⁴¹
 yeva idha¹⁴² anuppādanīrodho adhippeto ti vuttaṃ *upādī-* 393, 27
nakadhammajātāṃ nirujjhati appavattaṃ hotīti.

Tatthāti viññāṇassa nirodhenāti yaṃ padaṃ 393, 31
 vuttaṃ, tasmim. *Viññāṇaṇ* ti viññāṇaṃ uddharati 393, 31
 vibhajja¹⁴³ vattabbattā.¹⁴³ *Etth' etaṃ uparujjha-* 394, 1
tīti etasmim nibbāne etaṃ nāmarūpaṃ carimaviñ-
 ñāṇanīrodhena¹⁴⁴ anuppādavasena nirujjhati, anupādisesāya
 nibbānadhātuyā, ten' āha *vijjhitaḍḍipāsikhā*¹⁴⁵ *viya* *apaṇṇat-* 394, 2
tikabhāvaṃ yāttīti. *Carimakaviññāṇaṇ* ti hi arahato cuti- 393, 31
 cittaṃ adhippettaṃ. *Abhisāṅkhāraviññāṇassāpīti* ādinā pi 394, 3
 sa-upādisesānibbānamukhena anupādisesānibbānaṃ eva va-
 dati nāmarūpassa anavasesato uparujjhanassa adhippetattā,
 ten' āha *anuppādavasena* eva¹⁴⁶ *uparujjhatīti*. *Sot' āpat-* 394, 3, 4
timaggañāṇenāti kattari karaṇe vā karaṇavacaṇaṃ. *Niro-* 394, 5
dhenāti pana hetumhi. *Etthā* ti etasmim nibbāne.¹⁴⁷ 394, 7

Sesaṃ ettha yaṃ atthato na vibhattaṃ, taṃ suviññeyyaṃ 394, 8
 eva.

Kevaṭṭasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā.

- 130 ABGG^mM sadisa
 131 BGM paṭimeti
 132 B^mP jar' anto
 133 BGM anantanaṃ
 134 ABGG^mM tittha
 135 B^mP tattha
 136 B^mP papanti
 137 B^mP omīti
 138 AG^m etthā
 B^mP ettha

- 139 P sa-kāro
 140 BG sabbaso
 141 AG^m santīti
 142 AG^m icce; BGM icca
 143 B^mP vibhattabbattā
 144 B^m carimaka-
 145 B^m vijjhāta
 DA vijjhāta with v.l. vijjhita
 146 P anuppādanavasena-
 147 AG^mM nidhāne; BG nidāne

XII

Lohiccasuttavannanā

- 395, 2, 3 1. *Sālavatikā* ti itthiliṅgavasena *tassa gāmassa nāmaṃ*.¹ Gāmaṃvāsikābhāvenāti² keci. Lohito nāma tassa kule pubbapuriso, tassa vasena *Lohicco ti tassa*³ *brāhmaṇassa* gottato āgataṃ⁴ *nāmaṃ*.
- 395, 4 2. *Diṭṭhigatan* ti laddhimattaṃ adhippetan ti āha
- 395, 6 *Na pana ucchedasassatānaṃ aññataran* ti. Aññathā,⁵ na hi
- 395, 9 uccheda-sassatagāhavinimutto koci diṭṭhigāho atthi. *Bhā-sati*⁶ *yevāti* tassā laddhiyā loke pākaṭabhāvaṃ dasseti. Attato añño paro⁷ ti yathā anusāsakato anusāsitaḥ paro,⁸ evaṃ anusāsitaḥ paro⁹ pi anusāsako paro ti vuttaṃ *paro parassāti paro yo* ti ādiṃ. *Kim-saddāpek-khāya*¹⁰ *c'* ettha *karissatīti* anāgatakālavacanāṃ, anāgate pi vā tena tassa kātabbaṃ n' atthīti dassan' atthaṃ. *Kusaladhamman*¹¹ ti anavajjadhammaṃ, nikkilesaṃ,¹² vimokkhadhamman ti attho. Paresaṃ dhammaṃ kathes-sāmīti tehi attānaṃ parivārāpetvā vicaraṇaṃ kim atthiyaṃ āsayasuddhassāpi¹³ anurodhena vinā taṃ na hotīti tasmā *attanā paṭiladdhaṃ ... pe ... vihātabban*¹⁴ *ti vadati*. Ten' āha evaṃ sampadam idaṃ pāpakam lobha-dhammaṃ vadāmīti.
- 395, 10, II 3. *So* ti Lohicco brāhmaṇo.
- 395, 11 4. *Kathāphāsuk' atthan*¹⁵ ti kathāsukhattaṃ, sukhena katham kathetuṃ c' eva sotuṃ cāti attho. *A p p' eva nāma siyā* ti ettha pītivasena āmeṇḍitaṃ¹⁶ datṭhabbaṃ. Tathā hi tam "Buddhagajjitan" ti vuccati. Bhagavā

¹ BG *add* vā
² A °vāsika-
 B^m gāmaṃvāsikābhāvenāti
 P gāminikābhāvenāti
³ ABGG^mMP *omit*
⁴ AG^m āgata
⁵ B^mP *omit*
⁶ P sāsati
⁷ P pare
⁸ AG^m pare

⁹ BG °tabbako
¹⁰ ABGG^mM °sadda-
¹¹ B^m kusalaṃ-
¹² B^m nikkilesadhammaṃ
¹³ B^mP āsayabuddha-
¹⁴ ABGM vibhātabban
¹⁵ AG^m °phāsukan
 B °phāsukatan
 G °phāsukathan
¹⁶ B^mP āmeḍitaṃ

hi idisesu ṭhānesu visesato pītisomanassajāto hoti, ten' āha
Ayaṃ kir' ettha athippāyo ti ādi. 396, 1

12. *Sa m u d a y a s a ṇ j ā t i* ti ¹⁷ āy' uppādo. Anu- 396, 13
 pubbo kampi-saddo ākaṇkhan' attho hotīti *icchatīti-attho* 396, 17
 ti vuttaṃ. Sātisayena vā hitena anukampako anugaṇ-
 hako ¹⁸ *h i t ā n u k a m p i*. 396, 17

13. *Sampajjātīti* āsevanalābena nippajjati ¹⁹ balavati 396, 20
 hotīti attho, anavaggahā, ¹⁹ ten' āha *niyatā hotīti*. *Niraye* 396, 20
nibbattati micchādiṭṭhiko.

Dutiyaṃ upapattin ²⁰ ti *N a n u r ā j ā P a s e n a d i* 396, 24
K o s a l o ti ādinā *dutiyaṃ upapattiṃ* ²¹ sādhanayuttiṃ.
Kāraṇaṃ hi Bhagavā upamāmukhena dasseti.

Y e c' i m e ti ye ca ime kulaputtā dibbe gabbhe 396, 25
 paripācentīti yojanā. Asakkuṇantā upanissayasampat-
 tiyā, nānaparipākassa vā abhāvena. Ye pana paripac-
 cantīti paṭhanti, ²² tesam *dibbe gabbhe* ti vacanavipallāseṇa 396, 27
 payojanaṃ n' atthi. Attho ca dutiyavikappe vuttanayena
 veditabbo, ahitānukampitā ²³ ca taṃ-samaṅgisattavasena.
 Divi bhavā ti *dibbā*. Gabbhenti paripaccanavasena santā- 396, 28
 naṃ pabandhentīti *gabbhā*. *Channaṃ devalokānaṃ* ti nidas- 396, 28
 sanavacanam etaṃ. Brahmaloṇassāpi hi dibbagabbhabhāvo
 labbhat' eva dibbavihārahettukattā. Evañ ca katvā *bhāva-* 396, 31
naṃ bhāvayamānā ti idam pi vacanaṃ samatthitaṃ hoti.
 Bhavanti ettha yathārucaṃ ²⁴ sukhasamappitā ti *bhavā*, ²⁵ 396, 33
 vimānāni. Devabhāv' āvahattā *dibbā*. Vuttanayen' eva 397, 2
gabbhā. *Dān' ādayo* devalokasaṃvattaniyā *puññavisesā*. 397, 2
D i b b ā b h a v ā ²⁶ ti devalokapariyāpannā upapatti- 397, 2
 bhavā. ²⁷ Tad āvaho hi kammabhavo ²⁸ pubbe gahito.

16. *Aniyāmiten' evāti* ²⁹ aniyamen' eva : ³⁰ Tvam ³⁰ evaṃ- 397, 7
 diṭṭhiko evaṃ sattānaṃ anattassa kārako ti evaṃ anud-

¹⁷ AG^mM °sañjātāttī

BG °sañjānāttī

¹⁸ BG anugaṇhato

¹⁹⁻¹⁹ B^m balavati hoti anavaggahā
 ti attho
 P balavati hoti attho anavag-
 gatā

²⁰ ABGG^mM uppattan

²¹ ABGG^mM uppatti

²² AG^m paṭhamantīti

M paṭhamanti

P paripatṭhanti

²³ BG °kampī

²⁴ B^mP °ruci

²⁵ A bhagavā(!)

BG bhāvā

²⁶ ABG bhāvā

²⁷ ABGG^mM uppatti-

²⁸ ABGG^mM °bhavē

²⁹ B^m aniya-

³⁰⁻³⁰ AG^m aniyamen' ev' attha

BG aniyamen' evattaṃ

M aniyamen' ev' atthaṃ

desiken' eva. *Mānan* ti: Aham eva³¹ tam jānāmi, aham eva³² tam³³ passāmīti evaṃ pavattaṃ³³ paṇḍitamānaṃ. *Bhinditvā* ti vidhametvā, jahāpetvā ti attho. *Tayo satthāre* ti asampādita-attahito anovādakarasāvako, asampādita-attahito ovādakarasāvako, sampādita-attahito anovādakarasāvako cāti³⁴ ime tayo satthāre. Catuttho pana Satthā³⁵ sammāsambuddhattā³⁶ na codanāraho hotīti:³⁷ Tam³⁸ tena pucchito³⁹ eva kathessāmīti codanārahe va⁴⁰ tayo satthāre paṭhamam dassesi, pacchā catuttham⁴¹ satthāram. Kāmañ c' ettha catuttho satthā eko adutiyo anaññasādhāraṇo, tathā pi so yesaṃ uttarimanussadhammānaṃ vasena "Dhammamayo⁴² dhammakāyo⁴³" ti vuccati, tesam samudāyabhūte⁴⁴ pi te guṇāvayave satthutthāniye⁴⁵ katvā dassento Bhagavā ayam pi kho Lohicca satthā, ayam pi kho Lohicca satthā⁴⁶ ti abhāsi.

97, 12 *Aññā*⁴⁷ ti ya-kāralopena niddeso

"Sayaṃ abhiññā" ti (a)

97, 12 ādisu viya. *Aññāyāti* ca tad atthiye sampadānavacanan ti
97, 12 āha *ājānan' atthāyāti*.

Sāvakattaṃ paṭijānitvā ṭhitattā ekadesen' assa sāsanaṃ karontīti āha *nirantaram tassa sāsanaṃ*⁴⁸ *akatvā* ti. *Ukkamitvā*⁴⁹ *pīti*⁵⁰ atikkamitvā⁵⁰ pi⁵⁰ *Vattantīti*⁵¹ caranti,⁵² yath' icchitaṃ karontīti attho. *Paṭikkamantiyā* ti abhiraṭṭiyā⁵³ abhāvena⁵⁴ apagacchantiyā, ten' āha *anicchantiyā* ti ādi. *Ekāyāti* ekāya itthiyā. *Eko iccheyyāti* eko puriso tāya anicchantiyā sampayogaṃ kameyya. Osakkan' ādi-

(a) D I 31

31 B^mP omit
32-33 ABB^mGG^m etaṃ
34 B^mP omit
35 B^mP ti only
36 B^mP omit
37 B^mP °sambuddho
38 B^mP ti
39 B^mP omit
40 B^mP pucchite
41 B^mP omit
42 B^mP catuttha
43 AG^m dhammāvayo

43 B^mP kāyo only
44 B^mP °bhūto
45 ABGG^mM °ṭṭhāniyo
46 B^mP read this phrase once only
47 P aññāthā
48 BG sāsana
49 ABGG^mM okkamitvā
50 B^mP omit
51 DA pavattanti
52 B^mP omit
53 B^mP anabhiraṭṭiyā
54 B^mP agāravana

mukhena itthipurisasambandhanidassanaṃ gehasita-apek-
khāvasena tassa satthuno sāvakesu paṭipattīti dasseti. Ati-
viyavirattabhāvato *daṭṭhum pi anicchamānaṃ*. 397, 18

Lobhenāti parivāravasena uppajjanakalābhasakkāralo- 397, 21
bhena. *Tattha* ⁵⁵ *sampādehīti* tasmim paṭipattidhamme pa- 397, 26
tiṭṭhitam katvā sampādehi. *Ujjuṃ karohi* kāyavaṇṇ' ādi- 397, 27
vigamena.

18. *Evam codanaṃ arahatīti* evaṃ vuttanayena sāvakesu 398, 3
appossukkabhāv' āpādane niyojanavasena codanaṃ ara-
hati, na paṭhamo viya *evarūpo tava lobhadhammo* ti ādinā, 397, 23
na dutiyo viya ⁵⁶ *attānam eva tāva tattha* ⁵⁶ *sampādehīti* 397, 26
ādinā. Kasmā? Sampādita-attahitatāya ⁵⁷ tatiyassa.

19. *Na codanāraho* ti ettha yasmā codanārahatā 398, 4
nāma satthuvipattiyaṃ vā sāvaka-vipattiyaṃ vā
ubhayavipattiyaṃ vā, ta-y-idam sabbam pi imasmim
satthari n' atthi, tasmā no codanāraho ti imam attham
dassetum *ayaṃ hīti* ādi vuttam. 398, 4

78. *Mayā gahitāya diṭṭhiyā* ti sabbaso anavajje anupa- 398, 9
vajje ⁵⁸ sammāpaṭipanne paresaṇ ca samma-d-eva sam-
māpaṭipattim desente ⁵⁹ satthari abhūta-dos' āropanavasena
micchāgahitāya nirayagāminiyā pāpadiṭṭhiyā. *Narakapa-* 398, 10
pātan ti narakasaṅkhātā mahāpapātā. Papatanti tat-
thāti hi papāto: *Saggamaggathale* ⁶⁰ ti saggagāmimag- 398, 12
gabhūte puññadhammathale. ⁶¹

Sesaṃ suviññeyyam eva.

Lohiccasuttavaṇṇanāya Lin' atthappakāsanā.

⁵⁵ DA c' ettha

⁵⁶⁻⁵⁶ ABGG^mM yathā attānam eva
tattha na

⁵⁷ P atthihita-

⁵⁸ B^mP omit

⁵⁹ B^mP dassente

⁶⁰ ABGG^mMP °maggaphale

⁶¹ AG^mMP °dhammathale

XIII

Tevijjasuttavannanā

99, 3 1. *Uttarenāti* ettha ena-saddo disāvācīsaddato pañcamī-
99, 3 antato adūr' atthe¹ icchito,² tasmā *uttarena*-saddassa³
99, 4 adūr' atthataṃ⁴ jotanaṃ dassento *adūre*⁵ *uttarapasse* ti āha.
Akkharacintakā pana ena-saddayoge⁶ avadhivācini pade
upayogavacanāṃ icchanti. Attho pana sāmivasen' eva
vuttaṃ.

99, 10 2. *Kulacārīti* ādīti ādi-saddena mant' ajjhenābhīrūpa-
99, 15 katādisampattiṃ⁷ saṅgaṇhāti. *Mantasajjhāyakaraṇ'* at-
than⁸ ti avanamantānaṃ⁹ sajjhāyakaraṇ' atthaṃ, ten' āha
99, 18 *aññesaṃ bahunnaṃ pavesanaṃ*¹⁰ *nivāretvā* ti.

99, 24 3. *Jaṅghācāraṇ'*¹¹ ti caṅkamato ito c' ito vicaraṇaṃ¹²
āha. So hi jaṅghāsu kilamathavinodan' attho cāro ti tathā
vutto. Ten' āha *anucaṅkamantānaṃ anuvic-*
00, 3 *carantānaṃ* ti. *Tenāti* ubhosu pi anucaṅkamanā-
nuvicaraṇānaṃ labbhanato. Sahāyā hi te aññamaññaṃ
sabhāgavuttikā. Maggo ti ujumaggo,¹³ icchitatthānaṃ
ujukaṃ¹⁴ maggati¹⁵ upagacchati etenāti.¹⁶ Tad¹⁷ añño¹⁸
00, 4, 5 amaggo, tasmim¹⁹ *magge ca amagge*¹⁸ *ca*.¹⁸ *Paṭipadan*¹⁹
ti brahmalokagāmimagassa pubbabhāgapatipadaṃ.²⁰

00, 10 4. Niyyātīti niyyāniyo, so eva *niyyāniko* ti vutto
00, 10 ti āha *niyyāyanto*²¹ ti. Yasmā niyyātupuggalavasen' assa²²

¹ B^mP °attho; BG adūratte

² BG icchite

³ B^mP saddena

⁴ BG adūrattataṃ; B^mP °attha

⁵ So all MSS; DA avidūre

⁶ ABGG^mM °yogena

⁷ B^mP °rūpatādi-

⁸ ABGG^mM °sajjhāsanakāraṇ'-

M °sajjhāyanakāraṇ'-

⁹ AG^m āvanamantā-

BG āvanamantā-

B^mP āthabbanamantā-. This

seems to be an arbitrary correction.

[Cp Sk avana = protection √āv

to protect; promote favour; to

offer (as a hymn to the gods).

Charms for protection?]

¹⁰ ABGG^mM pavesaṃ

¹¹ B^mP jaṅgha-

¹² AG^m caraṇaṃ

B^mP ca caraṇaṃ

¹³ B^mP omit

¹⁴ AG^m uju magge ti

¹⁵ B^mP add maggo ujumaggo

¹⁶ AG^m tadam pavesañño

¹⁷ BG add na

¹⁸ AG^m omit

¹⁹ ABGG^mM paṭivadan

²⁰ ABGG^mM °bhāgapadaṃ

²¹ AG^m niyyatto

DA niyyayanto

²² B^m niyyāta-

niyyānabhāvo,²³ tasmā niyyāyanto ti puggalassa yoniso
 paṭipajjanavasena niyyāyanto maggo *niyyāṭṭi* vutto. 400, 10
Karotṭi attano santāne uppādeti.²⁴ Uppādento yeva hi 400, 12
 tattha taṃ²⁵ *paṭipajjati* nāma. Sahabyeti²⁶ vattatīti 400, 12
 sahabyo,²⁷ sahavattanako. Tassa bhāvo *sahavyatā* ti āha 400, 11
sahabhāvāyāti ādi. Sahabhāvo²⁸ ca salokatā, samīpatā 400, 13
 vā veditabbā, ten' āha *ekatṭhāne pātubhāvāyāti*. 400, 13

5,6. *Sakam eva ācariyavādan* ti attano ācariyena Pok- 400, 17
 kharasādinā²⁹ kathitam eva ācariyavādaṃ. *Thometvā* 400, 17
paggaṇhitvā ti: *Ayam eva ujumaggo ayam añ-*
jasāyano ti pasamsitvā ukkaṃsitvā. *Bhāradvājo*³⁰ 400, 18
pi sakam evāti Bhāradvājo pi mānavo attano ācariyena
 Tārukkheṇa kathitam eva ācariyavādaṃ thometvā pag-
 gaṇhitvā vicaratīti yojanā. *Tena vuttan* ti tena yathā 400, 18
 yathā³¹ vādābhiniṭṭhabhāvena³² vuttaṃ pāḷiyam.

Aniyyānikā vā ti appaṭihāriyā³³ va aññamaññassa 400, 20
 vāde dosaṃ dassetvā aviparīt' atthaṃ³⁴ dassanaṃ³⁴ utta-
 rarahitā eva.³⁵

8. Aññamaññassa ādāyassa³⁶ ādito va viruddhaga-
 haṇaṃ *viggaho*, sveva vivadanavasena aparāparaṃ uppanno 400, 28
vivādo ti āha *pubb' uppattiko viggaho*, *aparabhāgo* 400, 28
vivādo ti. *Duvidho*³⁷ *pi so*³⁸ *ti*³⁹ *so*³⁹ *viggaho* 400, 29
vivādo ti dvidhā vutto pi virodho. *Nānā-ācariyānaṃ*⁴⁰ 400, 29
vādato ti nānārucikānaṃ ācariyānaṃ vādabhāvato. *Nānā-* 400, 29
*vādo*⁴¹ nānāvidho vādo⁴² ti katvā.

9. *Ekassāpīti* tumhesu dvīsu ekassāpi. *Ekasmin* ti 400, 32
 sakavādaparavādesu ekasmim pi. *Saṃsayo n' atthīti*: 400, 32
 Maggo nu kho, na maggo nu kho ti saṃsayo vicikicchā n'
 atthi; añjasān' añjasābhāve⁴³ pana saṃsayo. Ten' āha

²³ B^mP niyyānika-

²⁴ ABGG^mM omit

²⁵ B^m omits

²⁶ ABGG^mM sahacceti

P sahabyoti

²⁷ AG^m sahacce

BGM sahacco

²⁸ B^mP add ti

²⁹ B^mP °satinā

³⁰ P Sāraddhaja always

³¹ B^mP tathā

³² B^mP vā abhinivṭṭha-

³³ B^m appāti-

³⁴ B^mP °atthadassan' atthaṃ

³⁵ ABGG^mM evaṃ

³⁶ B^mP vādassa

Cp Vin I 70 (tassa ādāyassa
 vāṇe bhāññamāne)

³⁷ ABGG^mM dvividho

³⁸ B^mP eso

³⁹ B^mP omit

⁴⁰ P omits nānā

⁴¹ P omits

⁴² ABGG^mM vā only

⁴³ B^mP añjasāyanabhāvo

401, 2
400, 33

Esa kirāti ādi. Bhagavā pana: Yadi sabbattha mag-gasaññino, evaṃ sati kismim vo viggaho ? ti pucchati.

401, 7

10. Icchitaṃ⁴⁴ ṭhānaṃ⁴⁴ ujum⁴⁵ maggati upagacchati etenāti maggo, ujumaggo. Tad añño amaggo ti vutto vāyam attho. *Sabbe te* ti sabbe pi te nānā-ācariyehi vutta-maggā.

Ye⁴⁶ pāliyaṃ Addhariyā brāhmaṇā ti ādinā vuttā—Addharo⁴⁷ nāma yaññaviseso,⁴⁸ tad upayogibhāvato Addhariyā kho⁴⁹ vuccanti yajūni,⁵⁰ tāni sajjhāyan-tīti Addhariyā, Yajubbedino.⁵¹ Ye ca Tittirina⁵² isinā kate mante sajjhāyanti, te Tittiriyā,⁵³ Yajubbedino⁵⁴ eva. Yajubbedasākhā h' esā, yad idaṃ Tittiriyam.⁵⁵ Chando vuccati visesato Sāmavedo, taṃ sarena kāyantīti Chan-dokā, Sāmavedino. Chandogā ti pi paṭhanti,⁵⁶ so ev' attho. Bahavo iravo⁵⁷ etthāti Bahavariyo,⁵⁸ Irubbedo. Taṃ adhīyantīti Bahaviravā.⁵⁹

Bahūnīti etthāyaṃ upamāsaṃsandana: Yathā te nānāmaggā ek' aṃsato tassa gāmassa vā nigamassa pave-sāya honti, evaṃ brāhmaṇehi paññāpiyamānā pi nānā-maggā brahmalokūpagamanāya⁶⁰ brahmuno⁶¹ saḥavyatāya ek' aṃsen' eva hontīti.

401, 16

14. *Va-kāro*⁶² āgamasandhimattan ti anattthako va-kāro, tena vaṇṇ' āgamaṇa pad' antarasandhimattaṃ katan ti attho.

401, 18, 20

15. *Andhapaveṇīti* andhapanti. *Paññāsa-saṭṭhi*⁶³ *andhā* ti idaṃ tassā andhapaveṇiyā mahato gacchagumbassa anuparigamanayogyatādassanaṃ. Evaṃ hi te: Suciraṃ velaṃ mayaṃ⁶⁴ maggaṃ gacchāmāti evaṃ saññino honti.

⁴⁴ B^mP icchitaṭṭhānaṃ

⁴⁵ B^mP ujukaṃ

⁴⁶ BGG^mM yo

⁴⁷ ABGG^mM addharyāro

⁴⁸ AG^m saññā-

⁴⁹ B^mP tveva

⁵⁰ AG^mM yaṃjūni

BG yaṃjūna

⁵¹ ABGG^m yadumaṇḍedino

M yadumaṇḍedino

⁵² B^mP Tittiri

⁵³ AG^m Tatti-

⁵⁴ ABGG^mM Yadubbe-

⁵⁵ B^mP Tittiraṃ

⁵⁶ AG^mM paṭṭhanti

⁵⁷ A itaravo; B^m irayo

G^m irato

P idayo

⁵⁸ AG^mM °varivayo

B^m bavhāri; P bahavādi

⁵⁹ B^m Bavhārijjhā

M Bahāvīravā

P Bavhādijjhā

⁶⁰ ABGG^mM °lokagamanāya

⁶¹ B^mP brahmunā

⁶² So all MSS.

DA ca-kāro; D reads vata

⁶³ AG^mM paññāsandhi

BG paññāsandhiṃ

⁶⁴ B^mP omit

Nāmakam yevāti atthābhāvato nāmamattam yeva, tam 402, 3
 pana bhāsitaṃ tehi sāsanaññitam pi nāmamattatāya asāra-
 bhāvato nihīnam evāti āha *lāmakam yevāti.* 402, 4

16. *Yato ti bhumma' atthe nissakkavacanam, sāmañ-* 402, 10
 ñacodanā ⁶⁵ ca visese avatiṭṭhatīti āha *yasmim kāle ti.* 402, 10
Āyācantaīti patthenti. Uggamanam lokassa bahukā- 402, 13
 rabhāvato tathā thomanādi.⁶⁶ Ayaṃ kira brāhmaṇānaṃ
 laddhi: Brāhmaṇānaṃ āyācanāya candasuriyā uggantvā ⁶⁷
 loke obhāsaṃ karontīti.

18. *Idha pana kiṃ vattabban ti imasmim pana apaccak-* 402, 20
 khabhūtaṃ brahmuno sahavyatāya maggadesanena ⁶⁸
 tevijjānaṃ kiṃ vattabbaṃ atthi, ye paccakkhabhūtaṃ
 pi candasuriyānaṃ ⁶⁹ sahavyatāya ⁷⁰ maggaṃ desetum na
 sakkontīti adhippāyo. *Yatthāti idha paṇāti* vuttam ev' 402, 21, 20
 atthaṃ paccāmasati.

24. *Samabharitā ti sampuṇṇā. Tato eva kākapeyyā.* 402, 23
Pāraṇ ti paratīraṃ. *Apāraṇ ti* orimatīraṃ. *Ehīti* 402, 25, 27
 āgaccha.

25. *Pañcasīla ... pe ... veditabbā yamaniyaṃ' ādi-* 402, 29-403, 1
 brāhmaṇadhammānaṃ tad antogadhabhāvato. *Tabbiparītā* 403, 1
 ti pañcasīl' ādi-viparītā ⁷¹-pañcaver' ādayo.

26. *Puna pīti vatvā aparam pīti vacanaṃ itarāya pi* 403, 4, 6
 nadī-upamāya ⁷² saṅgaṇhaṇ' atthaṃ.

27. *Kāmayitabb' atthenāti kāmāniyabhāvena.* ⁷³ *Bandhan'* 403, 8
atthenāti ten' eva kāmatabbabbhāvena sattānaṃ cittassa
 ābandhanabhāvena. Kāmañ cāyaṃ *guṇa*-saddo atth' an- 403, 9
 taresu pi diṭṭhappayogo,⁷⁴ tesam pan' ettha asambhavato
 pārisesañāyena ⁷⁵ bandhan' attho ⁷⁶ yeva yutto ti dassetum
Anujānāmīti ādinā atth' uddhāro āraddho. *Es' evāti* 403, 9, 16
 bandhan' attho eva. Na hi rūp' ādinam kāmatabbabbhāve
 vuccamāne paṭal' attho yujjati tathā ⁷⁷ tathā ⁷⁷ kāmatab-
 batāya anadhippetattā. Rās' attha-ānisaṃs' atthesu pi

⁶⁵ B^mP sāmaññajotana

⁶⁶ BG tomanādi

B^mP thomanāti

⁶⁷ B^mP gantvā

⁶⁸ B^mP °desane

⁶⁹ B^mP candima-

⁷⁰ BG °vyatam

⁷¹ B^mP viparītā

⁷² ABGG^mM nadim-

⁷³ ABGG^m kāmāniyya-

⁷⁴ P diṭṭhi-

⁷⁵ ABGG^m pārisesaṃ-

M pāriyesaṃ-

⁷⁶ B^mP °attho

⁷⁷ B^mP *once only*

es' eva nayo, tatthāpi ⁷⁸ kāmetabbatāya anadhippetattā. Pārisesato pana bandhan' aṭṭho gahito. Yad aggena hi tesam kāmetabbatā, tad aggena bandhanabhāvo cāti. Koṭṭhās' aṭṭho pi tesu yujjat' eva cakkhuviññeyy' ādikotṭhāsabhāvena nesam kāmetabbato. Koṭṭhāse ⁷⁹ ca guṇa-saddo dissati " Diguṇa ⁸⁰-diguṇam vaḍḍhetabban " ti ādisu, sampad' aṭṭhe ⁸¹ pi.

" Asaṅkheyyāni nāmāni saguṇena mahesino guṇena nāmam uddheyyam api nāmasahassato " ti ^(a)

- 403, 17 ādisu. So pi idha na yujjatīti anuddhaṭo. *Cakkhuviññeyyā* ⁸² ti cakkhuviññāṇena vijānitabbā, tena pana
403, 18 vijānanam dassanam evāti āha *passitabbā* ti. Sotaviññāṇena
403, 18 sotabbā ti evam ādi *Eten' upāyenāti* atidisati. Gavesitam
403, 19 pi iṭṭhan ti vuccati, tam idha nādhippetan ti āha *pariyiṭṭhā*
403, 20 *vā hontu mā vā* ti. *Iṭṭh' ārammaṇabhūtā* ti sukh' āram-
403, 20 maṇabhūtā. *Kāmanīyā* ti kāmetabbā.
403, 21, 22 Iṭṭhabhāvena manam appāyantīti *manāpā*. *Piyajātikā* ti
piyasabhāvā. ⁸³
403, 25 28. *Gedhenāti* lobhena abhibhūtā hutvā pañcakāmaguṇe
403, 26 paribhuñjantīti yojanā. *Mucchākāran* ti mohan' ākāram.
403, 27 *Adhi-opannā* ⁸⁴ ti adhiggaṇṇa ajjhosāya avapannā, ⁸⁵ ten'
403, 27 āha *ogālhā* ti. *Pariniṭṭhānappattā* ti vidhamitvā ⁸⁶ gilitvā
403, 28 pariniṭṭhāpanavasena pariniṭṭhānam upagatā. *Ādinavan*
403, 29 ti kāmāparibhoge sampati, ⁸⁷ āyatiñ ⁸⁸ ca dosam ⁸⁹ *apassantā*.
Ghāsacchādan' ādi-sambhoganimitta ⁹⁰-saṅkilesato nissaranti
apagacchanti etenāti nissaraṇam, yoniso paccavekkhaṇam ⁹¹
403, 29 tesam paribhogapaññā. ⁹² Tad abhāvato *Ani-*
403, 29 *saraṇapaññā* ti imam attham dassento *Idam* ⁹³
etthāti ādim āha.

(a) UdA 337

⁷⁸ B^mP tathā pi
⁷⁹ ABGG^mM koṭṭhāso
⁸⁰ B^mP omīti
⁸¹ B^m sampādāṭṭho
⁸² ABGG^mM "viññeyy' ādi
⁸³ A piyabhāvo
G^m piyabhāvo
⁸⁴ AG^m adhibbapannā
B^m "osannā
M adhiccappannā

⁸⁵ B^m avasannā
⁸⁶ B^mP omīti
⁸⁷ BG "patti
⁸⁸ AG^m āti
BGM ātiñ
⁸⁹ ABGG^mM add ca
⁹⁰ BG "nimittā
⁹¹ B^m "vekkhitvā
⁹² AG^m "bhogam-
⁹³ ABGG^mM idham

30. *Āvarantīti* ⁹⁴ kusaladhamm' uppattim ādito pi vāren- ^{404, 1}
 ti. *Nivārayantīti* ⁹⁴ niravasesato vārayanti. *Onandhantīti* ⁹⁵ ^{404, 1, 2}
 ogāhantā viya chādenti. *Pariyonandhantīti* ⁹⁶ sabbaso ^{404, 2}
 chādenti. *Āvaraṇ' ādinam vassenāti* āvaraṇ' ādi-atthānam ^{404, 5}
 vasena. Te ⁹⁷ hi āsevanabalavatāya purimapurimehi pac-
 chimapacchimā ⁹⁸ dalhataratam' ādi-bhāvappattā vuttā.

31. Itthi-pariggahe sati purisassa pañcakāmaguṇaparig-
 gaho paripuṇṇo eva hotīti vuttam *Sa p a r i g g a h o t i* ^{404, 6}
itthipariggahena saapariggaho ti. *Itthipariggahena a p a r i g-* ^{404, 8}
g a h o ti ca idam tevijjabrahmaṇesu ⁹⁹ dissamānaparig-
 gahānam duṭṭhullatamapariggahābhāvadassanam. ¹⁰⁰ Evaṃ-
 bhūtānam tevijjānam brāhmaṇānam kā brahmuno ¹⁰¹ saṃ-
 sandanā ti? ¹⁰² Brahmā pana sabbena sabbam apariggaho
 ti. *Veracittena a v e r o*, kuto ev' assa ¹⁰³ verapayogo ti ^{404, 9}
 adhippāyo. *Cittagelaññasāṅkhātenāti* citt' uppādagelañña- ^{404, 9}
 saññitena, ten' assa sabbarūpakāyagelaññabhāvo vutto
 hoti. *Vyāpajjhenāti* dukkhena. *Uddhacca-kukkucc' ādīhīti* ^{404, 10, 11}
ādi-saddena tad ekaṭṭhā saṅkilesadhammā saṅgayhanti.
 Appaṭipattihetubhūtāya vicikicchāya sati na kadāci ¹⁰⁴
 cittaṃ purisassa vase vattati, pahīnāya pana siyā vasavat-
 tanan ¹⁰⁵ ti *vicikicchāya abhāvato cittaṃ vase vatteti* ti. *Citta-* ^{404, 13}
gatikā ti cittavasikā, ten' āha *cittassa vase vattantīti*. *Na* ^{404, 14}
tādiso ti brāhmaṇā viya cittavasiko ¹⁰⁶ na hoti, atha kho
 vasībhūtajjhānābhīṇātāya cittaṃ attano vase vatteti
vasavattī. ^{404, 14}

36. *Brahmalokamagge* ti brahmalokagāmimagge paṭipaj- ^{404, 15}
 jītabbe, paññāpetabbe ¹⁰⁷ vā, tam paññāpentā ¹⁰⁸ ti adhip-
 pāyo. *Upagantvā* ti *amaggam eva maggo* ti micchāpaṭipaj- ^{404, 16}
 janena upagantvā, paṭijānitvā vā. *Pañkam otiṇṇā viyāti* ^{404, 16}
 matthake ¹⁰⁹ ek' aṅgulaṃ vā upaḍḍh' aṅgulaṃ vā suk- ^{404, 17}
 khatāya *Samatalan* ¹¹⁰ ti *saññāya* anekaporisaṃ mahā- ^{404, 17}

⁹⁴⁻⁹⁴ B^mP kusalappavattim ādito
 nivārenti. Nivārentīti
⁹⁵ ABGG^mM onaddhantīti
⁹⁶ ABGG^mM pariyanaddhantīti
⁹⁷ AG^m tena
⁹⁸ ABGG^mM pacchimā-
⁹⁹ AG^m tevijjā-
¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mM duṭṭhullam-
¹⁰¹ B^mP brahmunā
¹⁰² B^mP omī
¹⁰³ B^mP etassa

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM kāci
¹⁰⁵ AG^m °vattan
 B vasavavattan
 P vasam-
¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM °vasike
¹⁰⁷ AB^mG^mP pañña-
¹⁰⁸ B^mP pañña-
¹⁰⁹ AG^m matthamatthake
 BGM matthakamatthake
¹¹⁰ BG °thalan

- 34, 17 *paṅkaṃ otinnā viya. Anupavisanti* ¹¹¹ apāyamaggaṃ brahmalokamaggasaññāya.¹¹²
- 34, 18 Tato eva *saṃsīditvā visādaṃ pāpuṇanti*
- 34, 18 Evan ti samatalan ti ādinā vuttanayena. *Saṃsīditvā* ¹¹³ ti nimujjitvā.¹¹⁴
- 34, 20 *Sukkhatarāṇaṃ* ¹¹⁵ *maññe tarantīti* suk-
- 34, 22 khaṇaditarāṇaṃ taranti maññe. *Tasmā* ti ¹¹⁶ yasmā ¹¹⁶ tevijjā amaggaṃ eva maggo ti upagantvā saṃsīdanti, tasmā.
- 34, 23 *Yathā te* ti yathā te samatalan ¹¹⁷ ti saññāya paṅkaṃ ¹¹⁸
- 34, 24, 25 otiṇṇā.¹¹⁹ *Idh' eva cāti* imasmiṃ ca attabhāve. *Sukhaṃ* ¹²⁰ *vā sātāṃ* ¹²¹ *vā na labbhanti* ti jhānasukhaṃ vā vipassanāsātaṃ vā na labhanti, kuto maggasukhaṃ vā nibbānasātaṃ vā ti adhippāyo. *Maggadīpakaṃ* ti maggadīpakābhimaṭṭaṃ.
- 34, 26 *Iriṇaṇ* ¹²² ti araṇṇāniyā ¹²³ idaṃ adhivaccanaṃ ti āha
- 34, 28 *agāmakāṃ mahāraṇṇaṃ* ti. Pīlu-vaṭṭa-nuhi-kimpakk' ādi ¹²⁴
- 34, 30; 405, 1 *anupabhogarukkhehi. Parivattitum pi na sakkā hoti* ¹²⁵ mahākaṇṭhakagacchagahaṇatāya.¹²⁶ Nātināṃ vyasanaṃ vināso ¹²⁷
- 35, 4 *ñātivasyanaṃ*. Evaṃ bhoga-sīlavasyana' ādivyasanāni ¹²⁸ veditabbāni. Rogo ¹²⁹ eva vyassati ¹³⁰ vibādhatīti rogavyasanaṃ. Evaṃ dīṭṭhivasyanaṃ pi dāṭṭhabbaṃ.
- 35, 7 37. *Jāta vaddho* ¹³¹ ti jāto hutvā vaddhito.¹³² *Na*
- 35, 9, 10 *sabbaso paccakkhā honti* paricayābhāvato. *Ciranikkhanto* ti ¹³³ nikkhanto ¹³⁴ hutvā cirakālo.
- 35, 13 *Dandhāyitattaṃ* ti vissajjane mandattaṃ saṇi-kavuttikaṃ,¹³⁴ taṃ ¹³⁵ pana saṃsayavasena cirāyanaṃ

¹¹¹ B^mP °santīti¹¹² B^mP add ogāhayanti¹¹³ DA nisīditvā with v.l. saṃsīditvā¹¹⁴ B^mP nimmu-¹¹⁵ So all MSS.

D and DA °taraṇaṃ

D gives v.l. °taraṇaṃ

¹¹⁶ ABGG^mM omit¹¹⁷ BGM °thalaṃ¹¹⁸ AG^m paññāṃ¹¹⁹ ABGG^m otiṇṇe

M otiṇṇo

¹²⁰ So all MSS.

DA dukkhaṃ

¹²¹ AG^m tāsāṃ¹²² A irinaṇBB^mGG^mM irinaṇ¹²³ AG^m araṇṇāni niyāvato yā¹²⁴ AG^m pīluṭa-nugi-

BGM pīṭṭalu-

B^m migaruru-ādinam pi

P silurūhitipāk' ādisu

B^mP readings seem to be arbitrary

substitutes.

Reconstructed form is given above.

See Intr. p. xix.

¹²⁵ B^mP honti¹²⁶ B^mP °kaṇṭakatāya¹²⁷ A anāso¹²⁸ A °sīlavasyanāni¹²⁹ ABGG^mM nirogo¹³⁰ B^mP byasati¹³¹ AG^m jāta vedhoB^m °saṃvaddho¹³² B^m saṃvaddhito¹³³ ABGG^mM omit¹³⁴ AB^mCG^mMP °vutti¹³⁵ BG omit

nāma hotīti āha *kaṅkhāvasena cirāyitattan* ti. *Vitthā-* 405, 14
yitattan ¹³⁶ ti sārājjitattam. ¹³⁷ Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ¹³⁸
 vitthāyitattam nāma thambhitattan ¹³⁹ ti adhippāyena
thaddhabhāvagahaṇan ti vuttam. 405, 16

38. *U-iti* ¹⁴⁰ upasaggayoge ¹⁴¹ *lumpā-saddo* ¹⁴² uddharan' ¹⁴³
 attho hotīti *Ullum patū* ti padassa uddharatūti attham 405, 21, 22
 āha. Upasaggavasena hi dhātu-saddā ¹⁴³ atthavisesavut-
 tino ¹⁴⁴ honti yathā uddharatūti. 405, 22

77. Yassa atisayena balam atthi so *balavā* ti vutto ti 405, 34
 āha *balasampanno* ti. Saṅkham dhamayatīti *saṅkhadhamako*, 405, 34; 406, 1
 tam dhamayitvā ¹⁴⁵ tato saddappavattako. *Appanā va* ¹⁴⁶ 406, 6
vaṭṭati paṭipakkhato samma-d-eva cetaso vimuttibhāvato.
Pamāṇakatam ¹⁴⁷ *kammam nāma kāmāvacaram* pamāṇaka- 406, 8
 raṇadhammānam ¹⁴⁸ saṅkilesadhammānam avikkhambha-
 nato. Tathā hi tam brahmavihārapubbabhāgabhūtam ¹⁴⁹
 pamāṇam atikkamitvā odissaka-anodissakadisāpharaṇa-
 vasena ¹⁵⁰ vaḍḍhetum na sakkā. Vuttavipariyāyato pana
 appamāṇakatam kammam nāma rūpārūpāvacaram, ten' 406, 10
 āha *Tam hīti* ādi. Tattha arūpāvacare odissakānodissaka-
 vasena pharaṇam na labbhati, tathā disāpharaṇam.

Keci pana tam āgamanavasena ¹⁵¹ labbhatīti vadanti, tad
 ayuttam. Na hi brahmavihāranissando āruppam, ¹⁵² atha
 kho kasiṇanissando, tasmā yaṃ subhāvitam ¹⁵³ vasībhāvam
 pāpikam āruppam, tam *appamāṇakatan* ¹⁵⁴ ti vuttan ti 406, 9
 daṭṭhabbam. Yaṃ vā sātisayaṃ brahmavihārabhāvanāya
 abhisāṅkhate ¹⁵⁵ santāne ¹⁵⁵ nibbattitam, yaṃ ca brah-
 mavihārasamāpattito vuṭṭhāya samāpannam arūpāva-
 carajjhānam, iminā ¹⁵⁶ pariyāyena pharaṇappamāṇava-

136 G^m °tatthan

137 M °tattham

138 B^mP add pana

139 B^mP chambhi-

140 ABGG^mM iti only

141 BG °yogo

142 AG^m mupi-saddo

BG lupi-saddo

M mulupi-saddo

143 ABGG^mM °saddo

144 ABGG^mM °visesam-

145 AG^m dhammayitvā

BGM dhamā-

146 BGM ma; DA pi

147 ABGG^mM °kata

148 B^mP pamāṇakarānam

B pamāṇakaraṇadhamma-

karaṇānam

149 ABGG^mM °vihārapubbe-

150 B^m odissakānodissaka-

151 P āgamavasena

152 ABGG^mM āruppa

AG^m subhāsitam

B^mP suvibhāvitam

154 P appamānam tam katan

155 B^mP °khatena santānena

156 B^mP tam iminā

- 16, 9 sena¹⁵⁷ appamāṇavasena¹⁵⁸ *appamānakatan* ti vattum vaṭ-
 16, 13 tatīti apare. Vimamsitvā gahetabbam. *Rūpāvacar' āruppa-*
*kamme*¹⁵⁹ ti rūpāvacarakamme, arūpāvacarakamme¹⁶⁰ ca
 16, 14 sati. *Na ohiyyati*¹⁶¹ *na tiṭṭhatīti* kat' upacitam pi kāmāva-
 carakammaṃ yathādhigate mahaggatajjhāne aparihīne taṃ
 16, 15 abhibhavitvā paṭibāhitvā sayam ohiyyakaṃ¹⁶² hutvā pa-
 16, 16 tisandhiṃ dātum samatthabhāve¹⁶³ na tiṭṭhati. *Laggitun*
 16, 16 ti āvaritum nisedhetum. *Thātun* ti paṭimallo¹⁶⁴ hutvā
 thātum. *Pharitvā* ti paṭippharitvā. *Pariyādiyitvā* ti tassa
 sāmattiyaṃ khepetvā.¹⁶⁵ Kammasa pariyādiyaṇaṃ nāma
 tassa¹⁶⁶ vipāk' uppādanam¹⁶⁷ nisedhetvā attanā¹⁶⁸ vipāk'
 16, 20 uppādanam¹⁶⁷ ti āha tassa *vipākaṃ paṭibāhitvā* ti ādi.
 16, 22 80. *Evaṃ mettādivihārīti* evaṃ vuttanayena¹⁶⁹ appanap-
 pattānam¹⁷⁰ mettādinam brahmavihārānam¹⁷¹ vasena met-
 tādīvihārī.
 16, 27 82. *Aggaññasutte*¹⁷² ... *pe* ... *alatthun* ti Aggaññasutte
 āgatanayena upasampadañ c' eva arahattañ ca alatthum
 paṭilabhiṃsu.
 Sesam suviññeyyam eva.

Sumaṅgalavilāsiniyā¹⁷³ Dīghanikāy' aṭṭhakathāya¹⁷⁴

Tevijjasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā.

¹⁷⁵ Niṭṭhitā ca Sīlakkhandhavaggavaṇṇanāya

Līn' atthappakāsanā.¹⁷⁵

¹⁵⁷ AG^m pharaṇappavesen' eva
¹⁵⁸ B^mP omit
¹⁵⁹ B^mP rūpāvacarārūpāvacara-
 kamme
 DA rūpārūpāvacarakamme
¹⁶⁰ AG^m omit
¹⁶¹ AG^m bbahiyyati (*graphic*
corruption)
 BG add ti
 B^mP ohiyati
¹⁶² AB^mG^mP ohiyakaṃ
¹⁶³ AG^m samattham-
¹⁶⁴ B^mP paṭibalo
¹⁶⁵ AG^m khopetvā
¹⁶⁶ AG^m tassā

¹⁶⁷ AG^m 'uppādānam
¹⁶⁸ B^mP attano
¹⁶⁹ B^mP vuttānam
¹⁷⁰ B^mP omit
¹⁷¹ BG 'vihār' ādinam
¹⁷² P appaṇṇasutte
¹⁷³ B^m omits
 P iti Sumaṅgala-
¹⁷⁴ AG^m Digh' aṭṭha-
 B^m omits
¹⁷⁵⁻¹⁷⁵ B^m Niṭṭhitā ca terasasutta-
 paṭimaṇḍitassa Sīlakkhan-
 dhavaggassa atthavaṇṇanā-
 ya Līn' atthappakāsanā ti
 P Sīlakkhaṇṭhikā only